


Gc
929.2
B148b
1921375

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01203 3145



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2010 with funding from
Allen County Public Library Genealogy Center

193
THE

BAGSHAWES OF FORD:

BAGSHAWE FAMILY

A Biographical Pedigree.

BY

WILLIAM H. G. BAGSHAWE.

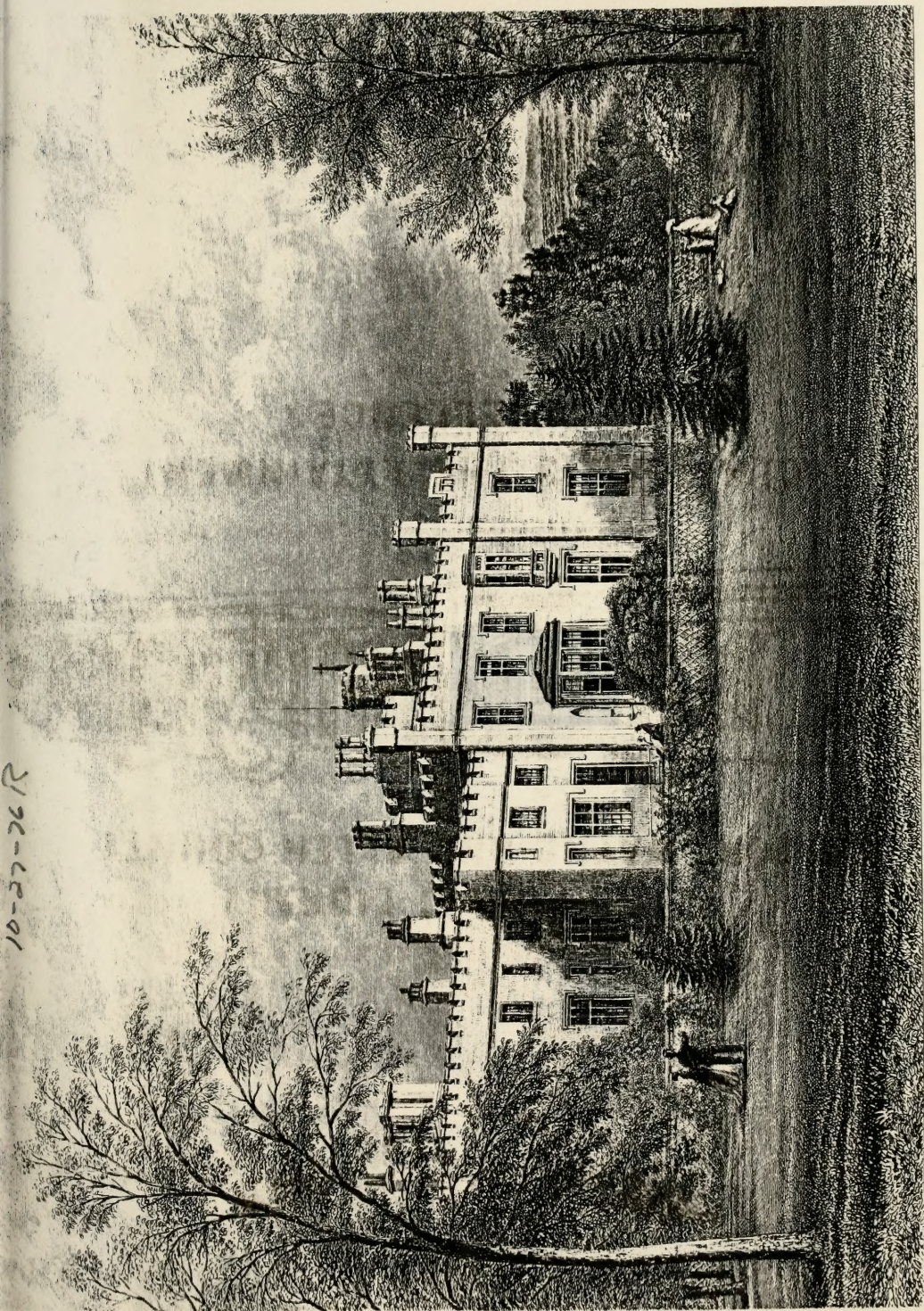
For Private Circulation.

LONDON:

MITCHELL AND HUGHES, 140 WARDOUR STREET, W.

1886.

10-27-26 R



J. C. Mylre.

Banner Cross the Property of W. H. Graves-Bingshawe, Esq.

THE SUCCEEDING

De in the Royal Forest of t
Edward II. [1317-18.]

Bagshawe of Abney.

De Bagshawe, granted a m
shawe by deed dated 4 Rich

Bagshawe of Abney.

[THIS PEDIGREE FORMS A KEY TO THE SUCCEEDING BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES.]

Nicholas Bagshawe, a baronet of 1st in the Royal Family of the Peak, present at an
 Disposition held at Worsnall, in 11 Edward II. [1317-18.]

Robert Bagshawe of Abney.

Richard Bagshawe of Abney, a witness
 to the deed of 4 Richard II.

John Bagshawe, granted a messuage and land in Abney to William de
 Bagshawe by deed dated 4 Richard II.

Thomas Bagshawe of Abney, had given land and tenements in Abney
 to John Abot, 18 Henry VI.

William Bagshawe of Abney, witnessed a
 deed of 4 Henry V.

Nicholas Bagshawe of Abney and Worsnall, purchased the shares of his wife's sisters, Jane, Cecelia, and Emma de P'hill, in
 the property and society of their father, 27 and 29 Henry VI.

Nicholas Bagshawe of Abney, sometimes named William, = Miss Browne, dau. of . . . Browne of (Marsh Hall, near Chapel-en-le-Prith.

Nicholas Bagshawe of Abney, Lord = Elizabeth, dau. of Humphrey Ragsley of London, co. Stafford, Lord of
 the Manor of Abney.

Alice, wife of Robert Shakerley of Loughton, co. Derby, and
 mother of Grace, Countess of Shrewsbury.

Edw. = wife of Robert, eldest son of Thomas
 1st Viscount of Shrewsbury.

Nicholas Bagshawe of Abney, and of Farnwell Abney, co. Stafford, Lord of the Manor of Abney, inherited = Joan, dau. of Robert
 of Abney, in the parish of Cheltenham, co. Gloucester. He received his Pedigree and
 Arms at Abney's Visitation of Shropshire, in 1580.

Edward Bagshawe = Elizabeth, dau. of Robert
 of Abney.

William Bagshawe = Elizabeth, dau. of Robert
 of Abney.

Robert Bagshawe = Elizabeth, dau. of Robert
 of Abney.

Barbara, wife of George Bowdon of Bowdon, co. Derby,
 and mother of Elizabeth Bowdon, mar. in 1579 to
 Anthony Cranwell of Ford.

Barbara, wife of George Bowdon of Bowdon, co. Derby,
 and mother of Elizabeth Bowdon, mar. in 1579 to
 Anthony Cranwell of Ford.

Elizabeth, and 7 years in 1580, mar. Sir William
 Sanderson of East Haddon, co. Nottingham, and
 Northampton, and died s.p.

Nazareth, born before 1583; and to have
 mar. Thomas Harcourt of Barnham Hall,
 co. Stafford.

Thomas Sutton of
 Haddon, co. Derby; died
 before 1611.

Over = Frances
 Sir John Bentley of Broad-
 stall Park, co. Derby; living
 in 1711.

Nicholas Bagshawe = Isabel, dau. Robert
 of Abney.

Robert Bagshawe = Isabel, dau. Robert
 of Abney.

Robert Bagshawe = Isabel, dau. Robert
 of Abney.

Ralph Bagshawe = Isabel, dau. Robert
 of Abney.

Henry Bagshawe of Abney, died about the year 1601 = Anne, dau. of Robert Barker of Abney.

George Bagshawe = Anne, dau. of Robert Barker of Abney.

Robert Bagshawe = Anne, dau. of Robert Barker of Abney.

Ann Bagshawe = Anne, dau. of Robert Barker of Abney.

Elizabeth Bagshawe = Anne, dau. of Robert Barker of Abney.

Alice Bagshawe = Anne, dau. of Robert Barker of Abney.

Margaret Bagshawe = Anne, dau. of Robert Barker of Abney.

Jane Oldfield = William Bagshawe of Abney, Jattion, Huchton, and Ford, born 1597-8; = Richard Trow of Castles.

William Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

John Bagshawe of Ford Hall, = Anne Barker.

Grace Bright = John Bagshawe of Huchton, = Elizabeth.

Robert Bagshawe = Sarah Taylor.

Michael Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Thomas Bagshawe, and
 Charles Bagshawe, died young.

Simon, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Mary, wife of Anthony
 of London, died young.

Adam Bagshawe of Worsnall Hall, = Alice Torr.

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of Huchton, died young.

Simon, wife of Thomas
 of

idge.

ocks gules ; for COCKAYNE. 3,
three, two, and one, sable ; for S
ee bucks trippant sable.

ith. =

awe, living 3 Richard II.

Bagshawe, of Tideswell, co. D

Nicholas Bagshawe. E

yre, of Nether Hurst, co. Derl

Sir Robert Litten, of Litton, c

Dorothy,
died s.p.

Agnes, wife
Wakebridge,

knights at the battle of Tour

wife of Gilbert Radcliffe,
co. Derby.

Bagshawe of the Ridge.

ANISE—Quarterly of eight—1. Argent, a hough-horned, striped vert, between three roses gules; for BISHWASE. 2. Argent, three cocks gules; for UCKAYNE. 3. Argent, two bars vert; for HURTHULL. 4. Or, on a fess between four fleurs-de-lis gules two fleurs-de-lis of the field; for DILVEVILLE. 5. Argent, six lions rampant, three, two, and one; for SAYAKE. 6. Argent, a fess between four roses gules; for KOSKADIGET. 7. Argent, a chevron gules between three bushes-azalee; for EDENSON. 8. Argent, three bucks trippant sable.

CREST—A chester cubit on a torse, [the word, proper, signifying a hough-horned, grinneth or, and striped vert.]

MOTTO—Faint flow, faint flames.

William de Bagshawe, of the Ridge, in the parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith.

Thomas de Bagshawe, living 15 Edward II.,²⁷

William de Bagshawe, son and heir, living 11 Richard II. John de Bagshawe, living 3 Richard II.

Thomas Bagshawe, son and heir living 2 Henry VI. William Bagshawe, of Horderon, in the parish of Chancel-en-le-Frith. Robert Bagshawe, of Tidesswell, co. Derby. Margaret, wife of John Stumpe, a Merchant xx

Edward Bagshawe, = Agnes, dau. of . . . Jenkin, of Barlow, 9 Henry VI. Thomas Bagshawe. Roger Bagshawe. Nicholas Bagshawe. Emma, wife of Henry Stafford

Charles Bagshawe, eldest son, died s.p.=Emma, dau. of John Tunstead, of Tunstead, co. Derby, 31 Henry VI. Henry Bagshawe, of the Ridge, =Joane, dau. of Nicholas Eyre, of Nether Hurst, co. Derby, son of Robert Eyre, of Padley, co. Derby, who fought at Agincourt. Margaret.

Thomas Bagshawe, of the Ridge, $\overline{\text{m}}$ Cecilia, dan. of Richard Blackwell, of Blackwell, co. Derby, eldest son of Robert Blackwell, of Blackwell, by Isabel, sister of Sir Robert Litton, of Litton, co. Derby. 13 Henry VII

Edward Bagshawe, of John Shalleross, of Shalleross, co. Derby, by Alice, dau. of Thomas Heresford, of Bontley, co. Derby.	Stephen Bagshawe, preacher.	Anthony Bagshawe, died s.p.	Ralph Bagshawe, died s.p.	Humphry Bagshawe, married and had issue.	Dorothy, died s.p.	Agnes, wife of John Poole, of Wakebridge, co. Derby.	Elizabeth, wife of Ralph Bradbury, of Bankend, co. Derby.	Grace, wife of Anthony Ollershaw, of Ollershaw, co. Derby.
---	-----------------------------	-----------------------------	---------------------------	--	--------------------	--	---	--

Henry Bagshawe, of the Ridge, living in 1569. = Florence, only dau. and heiress of Thomas Cockayne, son of Sir Thomas Cockayne, of Ashbourne, co. Derby, who was knighted at the battle of Tournay, 4 Henry VIII.

Thomas Bagshawe, of the Elizabeth, dau. of William Blackwell, of Alton, co. Derby, Ridge, living in 1611.	Edward Bagshawe.	Nichols Bagshawe.	Henry Bagshawe, died s.p.	Tabitha, wife of Gilbert Radcliffe, of Mellor, co. Derby.	Mary, wife of Robert Tetlowe, of Chamber, co. Chester.	Anne, wife of Thomas Bowden, of Bowden, co. Derby.	Prudence.
---	------------------	-------------------	---------------------------	---	--	--	-----------

Thomas Bagshawe, of the Ridge, buried in the chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith Church 11 April, 1629.	Barbara, dau. of John Graves, of Graves, co. Derby, by Dorothy, dau. of George Allerton, of Walsingham, co. Derby; buried in the chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith Church 20 March, 1681.	Edward Bagshawe, died unmarried.	Henry Bagshawe, of "Shatborough, near Heywood, co. Stafford," married and had issue.	Francis Bagshawe, died unmarried.	Elizabeth, wife of John Shalleross, of Shalleross, co. Derby.	Mary.	Dorothy, married 18 Dec., 1631, to Thomas Stafford, of Bothams Hall, co. Derby.	Margaret, wife first of William Wright, of Longstone, co. Derby, and secondly of Charles Leigh, son of Thomas Leigh, of Adlington, co. Chester.
---	---	----------------------------------	--	-----------------------------------	---	-------	---	---

Henry Bagshaw, of the Ulster, Harrods; Anne, dau. and coheirress; Henry (arriving, at-her, bapt. at Chapel-en-le-Frith 11 Nov., 1631, and buried in the chancel of the church 24 Aug., 1675.	Thomas Bagshaw, of Bkewell Hall, co. Derby, and after- Mary, dau. of Thomas Alfrede, of Alfreton, co. Leics. (buried 15 Aug. 1721, and was buried in the chancel of Bkewell Hall, Frith.	John Bagshaw, bapt. at Chapel-en-le-Frith 11 July, 1639; living 1697; married 1661.	Nicholas Bagshaw, bapt. at Chapel-en-le-Frith 18 Aug., 1640; living 14 Aug., 1662.	Elizabeth, bapt. at Chapel-en-le-Frith 13 June, 1637; and there married 13 June, 1660, to the Rev. Thomas Clayton, of Macclesfield.	Florence, bapt. at Chapel-en-le-Frith 18 May, 1613, and there married 4 Feb., 1662, to Edmund Pat., of Macclesfield.	Dorothy, bapt. at Chapel-en-le-Frith 2 June, 1644, and there buried 15 Oct., 1664.
--	---	---	--	---	--	--

Henry Bagshaw, bapt. at Chapel-end 6 March, 1666; living 1697.	Edward Bagshaw, bapt. at Chapel-end 4 Feb., 1667.	John Bagshaw, bapt. 22 Aug. 1670, and bapt. at Chapel-end 17 Sept. following.	Thomas Bagshaw, bapt. at Chapel-end 17 Oct., 1672, and buried in the chancel of the same church 19 May, 1678.	William Bagshaw, bapt. at Chapel-end 17 Oct., 1672, and buried in the chancel of the same church 19 May, 1678.	Ann, bapt. at Chapel-end 17 Oct., 1672, and buried in the chancel of the same church 19 May, 1678.	William Bagshaw, born 22 Dec. 1668, and bapt. at Chapel-end 17 Oct., 1672, and buried in the chancel of the same church 19 May, 1678.	Thomas Bagshaw, bapt. at Bakewell 12 April, 1670, and there buried 26 June, 1671.	John Bagshaw, of Gray's Inn, Barrister-at-law, bapt. at Bakewell 7 June, 1671, and died without issue.	Charles Bagshaw, bapt. at Bakewell 12 Oct., 1673, and died 15 Oct., 1717, and was buried in the chancel of Bakewell Church.	Maria Maria, dau. and coheir, with her sister, Mrs. Spencer, of Cannon Hall (Benjamin Ashton, of Bathurst Lodge, who died in 1716).	James Bagshaw, bapt. at Bakewell 24 April, 1676, and there buried 30 May, 1677.	Henry Bagshaw, bapt. at Bakewell 24 April, 1676, and there buried 30 May, 1677.	Thomas Bagshaw, bapt. at Bakewell 6 June, 1679, and there buried 9 June, 1680.	Francis Bagshaw, Rector of Hampstead, co. Middlesex, bapt. at Bakewell 22 Oct., 1680, and died without issue.	Stephen Bagshaw, bapt. at Bakewell 13 Aug., 1672; died 1719, died p.	Mary, bapt. at Bakewell 13 Aug., 1672; died 1719, died p.	William Fitzherbert, of Tissington, co. Derby, Barrister-at-law, and Recorder of Derby; died in 1729.	Rachel, bapt. at Bakewell 18 Aug., 1685, on whom, and on her issue male, all her father's estates had devolved in 1741.
--	---	---	---	--	--	---	---	--	---	---	---	---	--	---	--	---	---	---

Thomas Bagshawe, of Hathersage Hall, died without issue 20 Jan., 1739, and was buried at Twitwell on the 7th of the following month.	Benjamin Bagshawe, of the Ridge, and Hathersage Hall, died Catherine, dau. of Sir John = Lieut.-General Richard Phillips = Henry Barker, of Statham, of Wignall, co. Derby.	Charles Bagshawe, of Gainsborough, died	Robert Bagshawe, of Hull, Merchant, died	William Fitzherbert, of Tinsington, M.P. = Mary, dau. of Littleton Poyns Meynell, for Derby in 1762 and 1768; died 2 Jan., of Bradley, co. Derby. She died in 1753.	Two sons.	Two daus.
--	---	---	--	---	-----------	-----------

Sir William Fitzherbert, of Tissington, born 27 May, 1748; created a Baronet 10 Dec., 1783; grandfather of Sir William Fitzherbert, fourth Baronet, who is the present representative of the Bagshawes of the Ridge, and quarters their arms.

Aleyn Fitzherbert (see page 345), born 1 March, 1753; created Lord St. Helens 15 July, 1801; died 19 Feb., 1829.

Selina, married in 1781 to Henry Gally-Knight.

Catherine, wife of Richard Bateson, of Hartington Hall, (see page 345).

 χ^2 difference.

15 Edward II. A release made by Thomas, son of Giles de la Forde, to Thomas, the son of William de Berthelme, of lands in Chesham.

12 kilowatt 111. Profluent by William Ragshawe, of his lands at Ridge, to Margaret, daughter of Robert Shalders, for her life.

8 Richard II. A deed of entail from John Storncliffe of all his lands on his marriage with Margaret, then later of William de Bagshawe.

11 Richard II. A deed with a letter of attorney to deliver possession to William, son of Thomas de Byghelawe, of all the lands of Margery, widow of Henry Baldington, of Cl...

Trifford, Kent, and Geoffrey Bagshawe, Priest, of all his lands in the County of Derby, with

32 Henry VI. A certificate under the hand and seal of the said Sir Edmund that the aforesaid feoffment was upon the marriage of Edward, son of the said Thomas Beauchamp, with

Vines, daughter of Jenkin, of Barlow.

34 Henry VI. A release from the said Sir Edmund Trafford and the said Sir Geoffrey

1439. The last will and testament of Thomas Bagshawe, by which he gives legacies, and names Edward, Thomas, Roger, and Nicholas, and Edmund, the wife of Henry Stafford, as his

34 Henry VI. Covenant of marriage between Charles, the son of Edward Bagshawe and Elizabeth, daughter of John Bagshawe.

[illegible]

1 Edward IV. An acquaintance from John Poole, of Wakebridge, to Thomas Bagshawe,

3 Edward IV. A indenture made by Edward Bagshawe of all his lands to Robert Needham and Nicholas Dickson, clerics.

A bequest from the same Needham and Dickson to the said Edward Bagshawe for life, the remainder to Henry, his son, in tail, with remainder over, of the same date.

11 Henry VII. A pair of indentures of maritagge by the said Henry, his sonne at the marriage of Thomas, his son, with Cecelia, daughter of Richard Blackwell

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31	32	33	34	35	36	37	38	39	40	41	42	43	44	45	46	47	48	49	50	51	52	53	54	55	56	57	58	59	60	61	62	63	64	65	66	67	68	69	70	71	72	73	74	75	76	77	78	79	80	81	82	83	84	85	86	87	88	89	90	91	92	93	94	95	96	97	98	99	100	101	102	103	104	105	106	107	108	109	110	111	112	113	114	115	116	117	118	119	120	121	122	123	124	125	126	127	128	129	130	131	132	133	134	135	136	137	138	139	140	141	142	143	144	145	146	147	148	149	150	151	152	153	154	155	156	157	158	159	160	161	162	163	164	165	166	167	168	169	170	171	172	173	174	175	176	177	178	179	180	181	182	183	184	185	186	187	188	189	190	191	192	193	194	195	196	197	198	199	200	201	202	203	204	205	206	207	208	209	210	211	212	213	214	215	216	217	218	219	220	221	222	223	224	225	226	227	228	229	230	231	232	233	234	235	236	237	238	239	240	241	242	243	244	245	246	247	248	249	250	251	252	253	254	255	256	257	258	259	260	261	262	263	264	265	266	267	268	269	270	271	272	273	274	275	276	277	278	279	280	281	282	283	284	285	286	287	288	289	290	291	292	293	294	295	296	297	298	299	300	301	302	303	304	305	306	307	308	309	310	311	312	313	314	315	316	317	318	319	320	321	322	323	324	325	326	327	328	329	330	331	332	333	334	335	336	337	338	339	340	341	342	343	344	345	346	347	348	349	350	351	352	353	354	355	356	357	358	359	360	361	362	363	364	365	366	367	368	369	370	371	372	373	374	375	376	377	378	379	380	381	382	383	384	385	386	387	388	389	390	391	392	393	394	395	396	397	398	399	400	401	402	403	404	405	406	407	408	409	410	411	412	413	414	415	416	417	418	419	420	421	422	423	424	425	426	427	428	429	430	431	432	433	434	435	436	437	438	439	440	441	442	443	444	445	446	447	448	449	450	451	452	453	454	455	456	457	458	459	460	461	462	463	464	465	466	467	468	469	470	471	472	473	474	475	476	477	478	479	480	481	482	483	484	485	486	487	488	489	490	491	492	493	494	495	496	497	498	499	500	501	502	503	504	505	506	507	508	509	510	511	512	513	514	515	516	517	518	519	520	521	522	523	524	525	526	527	528	529	530	531	532	533	534	535	536	537	538	539	540	541	542	543	544	545	546	547	548	549	550	551	552	553	554	555	556	557	558	559	560	561	562	563	564	565	566	567	568	569	570	571	572	573	574	575	576	577	578	579	580	581	582	583	584	585	586	587	588	589	590	591	592	593	594	595	596	597	598	599	600	601	602	603	604	605	606	607	608	609	610	611	612	613	614	615	616	617	618	619	620	621	622	623	624	625	626	627	628	629	630	631	632	633	634	635	636	637	638	639	640	641	642	643	644	645	646	647	648	649	650	651	652	653	654	655	656	657	658	659	660	661	662	663	664	665	666	667	668	669	670	671	672	673	674	675	676	677	678	679	680	681	682	683	684	685	686	687	688	689	690	691	692	693	694	695	696	697	698	699	700	701	702	703	704	705	706	707	708	709	710	711	712	713	714	715	716	717	718	719	720	721	722	723	724	725	726	727	728	729	730	731	732	733	734	735	736	737	738	739	740	741	742	743	744	745	746	747	748	749	750	751	752	753	754	755	756	757	758	759	760	761	762	763	764	765	766	767	768	769	770	771	772	773	774	775	776	777	778	779	780	781	782	783	784	785	786	787	788	789	790	791	792	793	794	795	796	797	798	799	800	801	802	803	804	805	806	807	808	809	810	811	812	813	814	815	816	817	818	819	820	821	822	823	824	825	826	827	828	829	830	831	832	833	834	835	836	837	838	839	840	841	842	843	844	845	846	847	848	849	850	851	852	853	854	855	856	857	858	859	860	861	862	863	864	865	866	867	868	869	870	871	872	873	874	875	876	877	878	879	880	881	882	883	884	885	886	887	888	889	890	891	892	893	894	895	896	897	898	899	900	901	902	903	904	905	906	907	908	909	910	911	912	913	914	915	916	917	918	919	920	921	922	923	924	925	926	927	928	929	930	931	932	933	934	935	936	937	938	939	940	941	942	943	944	945	946	947	948	949	950	951	952	953	954	955	956	957	958	959	960	961	962	963	964	965	966	967	968	969	970	971	972	973	974	975	976	977	978	979	980	981	982	983	984	985	986	987	988	989	990	991	992	993	994	995	996	997	998	999	1000	1001	1002	1003	1004	1005	1006	1007	1008	1009	1010	1011	1012	1013	1014	1015	1016	1017	1018	1019	1020	1021	1022	1023	1024	1025	1026	1027	1028	1029	1030	1031	1032	1033	1034	1035	1036	1037	1038	1039	1040	1041	1042	1043	1044	1045	1046	1047	1048	1049	1050	1051	1052	1053	1054	1055	1056	1057	1058	1059	1060	1061	1062	1063	1064	1065	1066	1067	1068	1069	1070	1071	1072	1073	1074	1075	1076	1077	1078	1079	1080	1081	1082	1083	1084	1085	1086	1087	1088	1089	1090	1091	1092	1093	1094	1095	1096	1097	1098	1099	1100	1101	1102	1103	1104	1105	1106	1107	1108	1109	1110	1111	1112	1113	1114	1115	1116	1117	1118	1119	1120	1121	1122	1123	1124	1125	1126	1127	1128	1129	1130	1131	1132	1133	1134	1135	1136	1137	1138	1139	1140	1141	1142	1143	1144	1145	1146	1147	1148	1149	1150	1151	1152	1153	1154	1155	1156	1157	1158	1159	1160	1161	1162	1163	1164	1165	1166	1167	1168	1169	1170	1171	1172	1173	1174	1175	1176	1177	1178	1179	1180	1181	1182	1183	1184	1185	1186	1187	1188	1189	1190	1191	1192	1193	1194	1195	1196	1197	1198	1199	1200	1201	1202	1203	1204	1205	1206	1207	1208	1209	1210	1211	1212	1213	1214	1215	1216	1217	1218	1219	1220	1221	1222	1223	1224	1225	1226	1227	1228	1229	1230	1231	1232	1233	1234	1235	1236	1237	1238	1239	1240	1241	1242	1243	1244	1245	1246	1247	1248	1249	1250	1251	1252	1253	1254	1255	1256	1257	1258	1259	1260	1261	1262	1263	1264	1265	1266	1267	1268	1269	1270	1271	1272	1273	1274	1275	1276	1277	1278	1279	1280	1281	1282	1283	1284	1285	1286	1287	1288	1289	1290	1291	1292	1293	1294	1295	1296	1297	1298	1299	1300	1301	1302	1303	1304	1305	1306	1307	1308	1309	1310	1311	1312	1313	1314	1315	1316	1317	1318	1319	1320	1321	1322	1323	1324	1325	1326	1327	1328	1329	1330	1331	1332	1333	1334	1335	1336	1337	1338	1339	1340	1341	1342	1343	1344	1345	1346	1347	1348	1349	1350	1351	1352	1353	1354	1355	1356	1357	1358	1359	1360	1361	1362	1363	1364	1365	1366	1367	1368	1369	1370	1371	1372	1373	1374	1375	1376	1377	1378	1379	1380	1381	1382	1383	1384	1385	1386	1387	1388	1389	1390	1391	1392	1393	1394	1395	1396	1397	1398	1399	1400	1401	1402	1403	1404	1405	1406	1407	1408	1409	1410	1411	1412	1413	1414	1415	1416	1417	1418	1419	1420	1421	1422	1423	1424	1425	1426	1427	1428	1429	1430	1431	1432	1433	1434	1435	1436	1437	1438	1439	1440	1441	1442	1443	1444	1445	1446	1447	1448	1449	1450	1451	1452	1453	1454	1455	1456	1457	1458	1459	1460	1461	1462	1463	1464	1465	1466	1467	1468	1469	1470	1471	1472	1473	1474	1475	1476	1477	1478	1479	1480	1481	1482	1483	1484	1485	1486	1487	1488	1489	1490	149
---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	-----

7
Goodspeed \$200.00



TO ALL THE DESCENDANTS

OF

WILLIAM BAGSHAW,

OF

ABNEY, LITTON, AND HUCKLOW,

THE PURCHASER OF FORD HALL,

These Family Memorials are affectionately Enscribed

BY THEIR KINSMAN AND FRIEND,

WILLIAM H. G. BAGSHAW.

1871

THE NEW YORK PUBLIC LIBRARY

ASTOR LENOX TILDEN FOUNDATION
455 FIFTH AVENUE
NEW YORK

1871-1872

PREFACE.

IN a manuscript book written by William Bagshawe, "the Apostle of the Peak," there is the outline of a sermon, entitled "The Christian's Pedigree," as taken from 1 Cor. i. 30, "Of him are ye in Christ Jesus;" and the argument commences thus: "How many bear themselves high on their descent! The text tells us that true Christians are high (yea, heaven) born, yet the context lets us know that this is not in the least to be made matter of self-exaltation." What right, then, have worms of the dust to glory in an ancestry of fellow-worms? If a heavenly pedigree is no subject for pride, how much less an earthly one! To the great Author both of the first and second birth be all the honour! To the Creator, and not the creature, be all the praise! With an earnest desire to shew forth His abounding love towards the children of His servants, and their children's children, these Memoirs have been compiled. Surely "goodness and mercy" in no ordinary measure have rested upon the family of the Apostle of the Peak, and from generation to generation the Lord has visited them with His salvation. Oh, that all who now bear the honoured name of their great ancestor, or share his blood, may partake likewise of his spirit, and follow him, as he followed Christ! May the God before whom their fathers walked, the Saviour who died to redeem them from all evil, bless them! May He wash them in the only fountain which cleanses from sin; may He cover them with the only robe which will bear the light of heaven; and at last may He bring them to the general assembly of His Church on high; there to be welcomed by many whose

names are not only entered in these pages, but written in the Lamb's Book of Life !

With fervent prayer to the Spirit of all grace that He will deign once more to clothe with power the testimony of His saints whose lives are here described, and that He will use their words to convey a special message from Himself to the soul of every individual who reads them,—these records of the past are now sent out. Being intended for private circulation only, private letters and private journals have been quoted to an extent which could be justified on no other plea.

CORRIGENDA.

Page 27, line 24, *for* "returned from (Ashford)," *read* "returned (from Ashford)."

„ 28, „ 1, *for* "late, safe," *read* "late, but safe."

„ 29, „ 27, *for* "Bradwell, "we," *read* "Bradwell, we."

„ 33, „ 21, *for* "as to the earnestness," *read* "as to earnestness."

„ 35, „ 4, *for* "reference," *read* "reference."

„ 39, „ 9, *for* "can believe," *read* "can " believe."

„ 39, „ 24, 25, *for* "priests." As," *read* "priests. As."

„ 41, „ 30, *for* "ruling-elders," there," *read* "ruling-elders, there."

„ 42, „ 2, 3, *for* "elders. "About," *read* "elders. About."

„ 44, „ 13, *for* "contend,") that," *read* "contend,) that."

„ 45, „ 16, 17, *for* "good?" Is," *read* "good?" "Is."

„ 45, „ 31, *for* "1 Cor. viii. 11,"" *read* "1 Cor. viii. 11."

„ 57, „ 14, *for* "his "coming up?"" *read* "his 'coming up'?"

„ 57, „ 35, *for* "hypocrisy." The," *read* "hypocrisy. The."

„ 59, „ 2, *for* "2 Thess. ii. 1—12," *read* "2 Thess. ii. 3—12."

„ 63, „ 3, 4, *for* "text, "Upon this rock will I build my church," *read* "text, " "Upon this rock will I build my church."

„ 68, „ 22, *for* "cheap"; and," *read* "cheap"; and."

„ 74, „ 9, *for* "for)* purity," *read* "for) purity*."

„ 77, „ 1, *for* "more* . . .," *read* "more . . .*"

„ 80, „ 11, *dele* "2 Peter ii. 1."

„ 92, „ 1, *for* "apiece; to," *read* "apiece; and to."

„ 94, „ 19, 20, *for* "God! "However," *read* "God! However."

„ 117, „ 21, *for* "prospered." But," *read* "prospered. But."

THE BAGSHAWES OF FORD,

A BIOGRAPHICAL PEDIGREE.

IN the year 1851 the late Mr. Hunter, the well-known historian of Hallamshire, made the remark that he believed there were then only three of the oldest families of the Peak in existence under their original names, viz., "the Foljambes, the Eyres, and the Bagshawes." However the accuracy of this limitation may be questioned, there can be no doubt that the Bagshawes are included amongst the oldest families of Derbyshire, where they have possessed property from time immemorial. In the earliest records of the Royal Forest of the Peak they appear as Foresters of fee, seated at Bagshawe, and holding their lands under a covenant to protect the King's "verte and venyson." From this tenure the family arms are evidently derived, and the green and scarlet livery of the Bagshawes of Ford may probably have had a similar origin. The place from which they all obtain their Saxon name is to be found in the parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith, at the distance of about a mile from Ford, and within the same township of Bowden Edge. A superior farm-house of ancient appearance, the remains of a larger building, which was inhabited during the last century by a family of gentry, still retains the designation of Bagshawe Hall, and may have been erected on the site of the first home of the race. Springing from this secluded spot, which was situated, as its name implies, in a "small wooded glen," numerous branches of the parent stock overspread the country around, and foremost amongst them were the Bagshawes of Abney, and the Bagshawes of the Ridge. The relative antiquity of these families is a question which has been debated for some hundreds of years, and still remains unsettled; but the

THE HISTORY OF THE

REPUBLIC OF THE UNITED STATES

OF AMERICA

THE HISTORY OF THE
REPUBLIC OF THE UNITED STATES
OF AMERICA
FROM THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS
TO THE PRESENT TIME
BY
JAMES OSGOOD
VOLUME I
NEW YORK
PUBLISHED BY
J. B. LIPPINCOTT & CO.
1854

Bagshawes of Abney claim precedence on the authority of the Heralds' College, as will be hereafter mentioned.* Such was the bitterness of feeling unfortunately produced at one period by the conflicting pretensions of the two houses, that when Mr. Richard Bagshawe, a member of the Abney branch, entered upon his office as High Sheriff of the county, Mr. Thomas Bagshawe, of the Ridge and Bakewell Hall, gave instructions that, if possible, the herald painters should be prevented from depicting his arms, or else that his bannerets should be cut, and his trumpets defaced.† The same Thomas Bagshawe was also rash enough to assert that neither the Bagshawes of Abney, nor the Bagshawes of Farewell, near Lichfield, could "shew any colour of title to the coate of" his "family, nor ever pretended to it;" whereas the pedigree in the Staffordshire Visitation of 1583 conclusively establishes the fact that the Bagshawes of Farewell and Abney had a right, endorsed with the highest legal imprimatur, to use the identical arms which were afterwards emblazoned on his own monument in Bakewell Church. The original grant to the Abney family is said by an officer of the Heralds' College, who himself had seen it, to have been made at a much earlier date.

Ridge Hall was a large and picturesque old mansion, with many gables, pinnacles, and stained-glass windows filled with coats of arms. It stood on a commanding eminence, overlooking the valley of Chapel-en-le-Frith, and was taken down about sixty years ago. Some handsome garden-walls, one of the gables, and a gateway formed by two of the pinnacles, still remain to mark the place where at least twelve generations of the Bagshawes spent their lives. Here indeed they are said to have resided in the sixth year of the reign of King Stephen, but this statement seems to be unsupported by evidence, and must be regarded with much suspicion, though embodied in the Harleian Manuscript 1093. A deed of 42 Edward III. shews that the Ridge estate was then in the possession of a William Bagshawe, whose descendants in the male line continued to enjoy it until the middle of the eighteenth century, when it passed by marriage to the Fitzherberts of Tissington. By them it was sold to the Gisbornes of Yoxall Lodge,

* An attempt, made apparently by Mr. Blore, to identify the first Nicholas Bagshawe, of Abney, with Nicholas, fourth son of Thomas Bagshawe, of the Ridge, whose will was dated 1439, must be considered as a failure, because there is documentary proof that the rival lines had been distinct for several generations before that time.

† See British Museum Add. MS. 6668, fol. 194.

who have lately parted with it, in ten or twelve lots, to various purchasers.

Of the ancient Manor house at Abney, the greater portion has long been destroyed, considerable quantities of the dressed stone with which it was constructed having been used from time to time in the erection of fence walls and farm buildings upon the property. A few of the old rooms, however, may yet be seen,* and are occupied by Thomas Bagshaw, a tenant of Mr. Bradshaw Bowles, the present owner.

Castle Bagshaw, in county Cavan, another seat of the Bagshaws, received its name from Sir Edward Bagshaw, M.P. for Banagher, who obtained large grants of land in Ireland during the reign of Charles I. It "is now a ruin, only a few stones, and the mound on which it was built, being visible."†

In the annexed pedigree, care has been taken to ensure the greatest possible accuracy; but implicit reliance must not be placed upon the first four generations, for although they consist of persons who are all known‡ to have lived at the times specified, the exact relationship of the different individuals to each other has not in every case been satisfactorily ascertained.§

A genealogy of the Bagshawes of the Ridge will be found at the end of this volume.

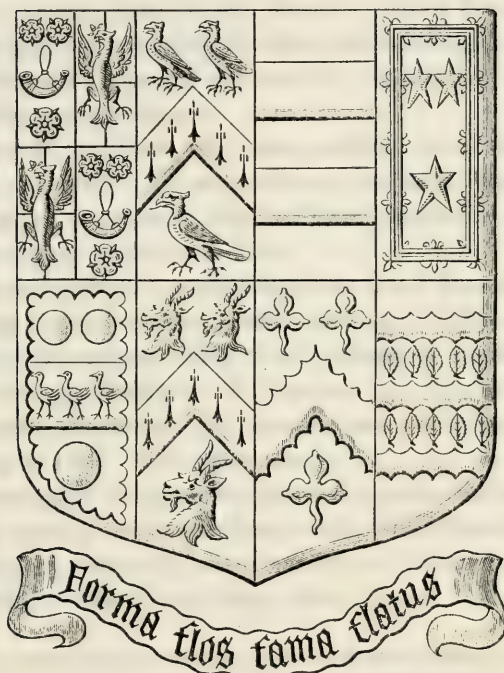
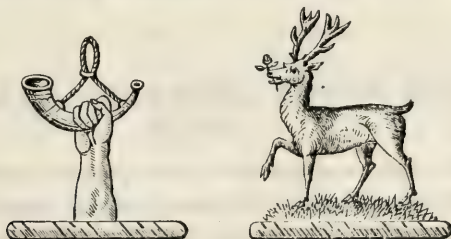
* Since these words were written, a further demolition has taken place.

† See a letter dated 25 August, 1866, from Sir Edward Bagshaw's descendant, Captain Michael Phillips, of Glenview, near Belturbet, J.P., who inherited a portion of the Bagshaw estates, and says that Castle Bagshaw was only about half-a-mile distant from his house, "on a rising ground, over the river Woodford."

‡ From old deeds and documents.

§ The principal contents of this book were prepared for the press in the form of a sheet, to be suspended from a roller, and when, for the sake of convenience, the design was altered, the author did not feel physically equal to the task of consolidating the separate memoirs into a continuous narrative. The work remains therefore true to its title, "A Biographical Pedigree," but without the simplicity of arrangement which would have been secured by the original plan. To lessen, in some degree, the disadvantages of the change, a tabular outline of the connection between the various members of the family is introduced for reference.

Arms of the Bagshawes of Ford Hall.



Quarterly of eight.

1. Quarterly, first and fourth, or, a bugle horn sable, stringed vert, between three roses gules, barbed and seeded, proper; for Bagshawe: second and third, quarterly, gules and vert, an eagle displayed, in the beak a slip of oak or; for Greaves. 2. Gules, a chevron ermine, between three eagles close, or; for Child. 3. Gules, two bars argent; for Foxlowe. 4. Azure, three mullets argent, within a double tressure flory counter-flory, or; for Murray. 5. Argent, on a fess gules, between three ogresses, as many bustards or, within a bordure engrailed, azure; for

Bustard. 6. Gules, a chevron ermine, between three goats' heads erased, argent; for Marwood. 7. Argent, a chevron engrailed, between three trefoils slipped, sable; for Clay. 8. Sable, ten elm leaves, 5 and 5, between three bars engrailed, or; for Elmsall.

CRESTS.—1. A dexter cubit arm erect, the hand, proper, holding a bugle horn sable, stringed vert; for Bagshawe. 2. On a mount vert, a stag trippant or, in his mouth a slip of oak of the first; for Greaves.

MOTTO—*Forma flos, fama flatus.*



THE HISTORY OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE

BY JOHN CLAPHAM

IN TWO VOLUMES.

VOLUME I.

LONDON: PRINTED BY J. JOHNSON, ST. PAUL'S CHURCH-YARD, 1780.

WILLIAM BAGSHAWE, OF ABNEY, LITTON, HUCKLOW, AND FORD.

When the sixteenth century was drawing to a close, the Bagshawes of Abney still retained lands in the parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith,* and a few years later the representative of the family, (1) William† Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall, and Litton, Lord of the Manor of Great Hucklow, acquired a new interest in the same locality by the purchase of Ford Hall, which had been for several generations the residence of his relatives the Cresswells, as the following pedigree will shew.

Nicholas Cresswell, of Ford, who was probably born in the reign of Henry the Eighth, conveyed to his son Anthony, by deed dated 18 January, 1575, messuages, lands, tenements, etc., at Ford, Malcoffe, Collenhey, and Brownside, in the county of Derby. This

Anthony Cresswell bought a second estate at Ford, from Francis Vernon, of Tideswell, on the 25th of August, 1596; and was buried at Chapel-en-le-Frith, on the 25th of November, 1629,‡ leaving issue by his wife Elizabeth,§ the daughter of George Bowdon, of Bowdon, co. Derby (*by Barbara, daughter of Nicholas Bagshawe, of Abney*), two children, Nicholas and Francis, both living in 1621. The eldest son,

Nicholas Cresswell, of Ford, was buried at Chapel-en-le-Frith, on the 2nd of October, 1647,|| having married¶ Lucy, sister of Francis Bradshaw,** of Bradshaw, co. Derby, by whom he was the father of Francis Cresswell, buried at Chapel-en-le-Frith, on the 21st of May, 1645,†† and

* There are several reasons for supposing that these lands were situated at Bagshawe, but no reliable evidence of their boundaries or extent has yet been discovered. The precise time of their alienation is also uncertain. In the "exemplification of the recovery" of 24th April, 1588, they are mentioned as forming part of the Derbyshire property upon which Nicholas Bagshawe, of Farewell Abbey, had just levied a fine; and they do not appear to have accompanied the manor of Abney when it was sold by him (with six messuages, etc.), on the 26th of October, 1593, to Godfrey Bradshawe, of London, and Francis Bradshawe, of Eyam.

† The names to which figures are attached will be found similarly numbered in the skeleton pedigree, where the relative position of the persons thus indicated may be seen at a glance.

‡ See Par. Reg.

§ Their marriage settlement was dated 27 and 28 February, 1579.

|| See Par. Reg.

¶ Settlement dated 24 September, 1621.

** High Sheriff of the county of Derby in 1630.

†† See Par. Reg.

Barbara, born in 1622-3. The latter became the sole heiress of her family, and joined her mother in selling the Ford estates, with those of Malcoffe, Collenhey, Browneside, etc., on the 16th of April, 1648, to Robert Ashton, of Stony-Middleton, co. Derby, from whom they were bought by William Bagshawe, above mentioned.

In earlier times Ford Hall seems to have given its name to the family of de la Forde, from whom the subject of this memoir was probably descended, through the Brownes of Marsh Hall.*

Of his own history a brief sketch is supplied by his grandson, the Rev. John Ashe.†

“Being left an orphan,” writes that gentleman, “he fell into the hands of some relations who defrauded him of the remainder of an estate, once considerable, and made some attempts upon his life; but it pleased God, the Father of the fatherless, to incline the hearts of others to shew pity to him; and the losses he had sustained were afterwards abundantly repaired by success in the lead mines. The remembrance of his early afflictions, and a thankful sense of the goodness of God towards him, filled his soul with such a tenderness for the fatherless and the widow, that he would always heartily espouse and assert their righteous, but oppressed cause.”

Mr. Bagshawe was born in 1597-8, and died in 1669. Will dated 20 March, 1667. Proved 18 May, 1669. Executors, his sons William and John Bagshawe, to whom, amongst other legacies, he bequeaths “all mine arms for horse and foot, for the King’s service.” The gifts to his eldest son include likewise “one silver cup, and my gold ring, which I use to wear on my finger.”

ANECDOTES, ETC.—At Sir William Dugdale’s *Visitation of Derbyshire*, in 1662, Mr. (Henry) Bagshawe of Ridge Hall recorded his pedigree on the 14th of August, and Mr. (William) Bagshawe of Hucklow Hall on the following day, but genealogy was a subject in which the latter felt no great interest, or he would doubtless on this occasion have given a longer

* Matilda, daughter of Clement de la Forde, Bailiff of the Forest of the Peak in 1304, married Richard Browne, by whom she is said to have been the ancestress of Mrs. Bagshawe, *née* Browne. (See the skeleton pedigree.) This Clement de la Forde was the owner of lands in Bowdon, Blackbrook, etc., to which Nicholas de la Forde succeeded. (See the *Reliquary*, vol. viii., p. 232.)

† In the life of the Apostle of the Peak.

description of his ancestry, and thereby saved his successors* much trouble and expense.

“When Mr. Bagshawe was near his end,” and engaged in arranging his affairs, his eldest son “desired him to charge the estate that was to be left to himself with” a sum of money “for the use of his sister Susannah, as an addition to her fortune,” although his share of the property “was not a third in real value of what was devised to one of his younger brothers.” The father, sensible of his partiality, replied, ‘Son, I have left you too little already’; “but it deserves remark that a visible blessing was on that smaller” portion, “and it still remains”† (“with considerable additions”) in the possession of his descendants, “whilst the bulk of the greater estate has long gone out of the family and name.”‡

MRS. BAGSHAWE, OF HUCKLOW HALL, ETC.

(2) Jane, daughter of Ralph Oldfield, of Litton was the first wife of William Bagshawe, of Abney, Litton, Hucklow, and Ford, aforesaid; the date of their marriage being 6 August, 1625.§ She was buried at Tideswell, co. Derby, on the 29th of April, 1661. ||

(3) Helen, daughter of Robert Bagshawe, of Taddington, co. Derby, was his second wife, to whom he was united at Tideswell, on the 6th of November, 1661.¶ After his death, this lady removed to Blackbrook, near Ford, and took as her second husband (4) Richard Torr, of Castleton.**

THE APOSTLE OF THE PEAK.

(5) William Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, eldest surviving son of William Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall, Litton, etc., before mentioned, was born at

* Especially the late Sir William Bagshawe, who brought Garter King of Arms (Sir William Woods) into Derbyshire, and employed him for a considerable length of time in trying to obtain evidence of facts which were well known to Mr. Bagshawe of Hucklow, and might easily have been placed by him beyond dispute.

† A few of the old outlying farms in the parishes of Peak Forest, Wormhill, etc., have since been sold, but others have been purchased nearer home.

‡ See *The Life of the Rev. John Ashe*, by Dr. Clegg, p. 50.

§ See a memorandum written by himself.

|| See Par. Reg.

¶ See Par. Reg.

** See the Chapel-en-le-Frith Parish Register, where the wedding is entered both on the 10th of January and the 1st of April, 1670-1.

... of the ...

... of the ...

THE HISTORY OF THE

... of the ...

THE HISTORY OF THE

... of the ...

... of the ...

... of the ...

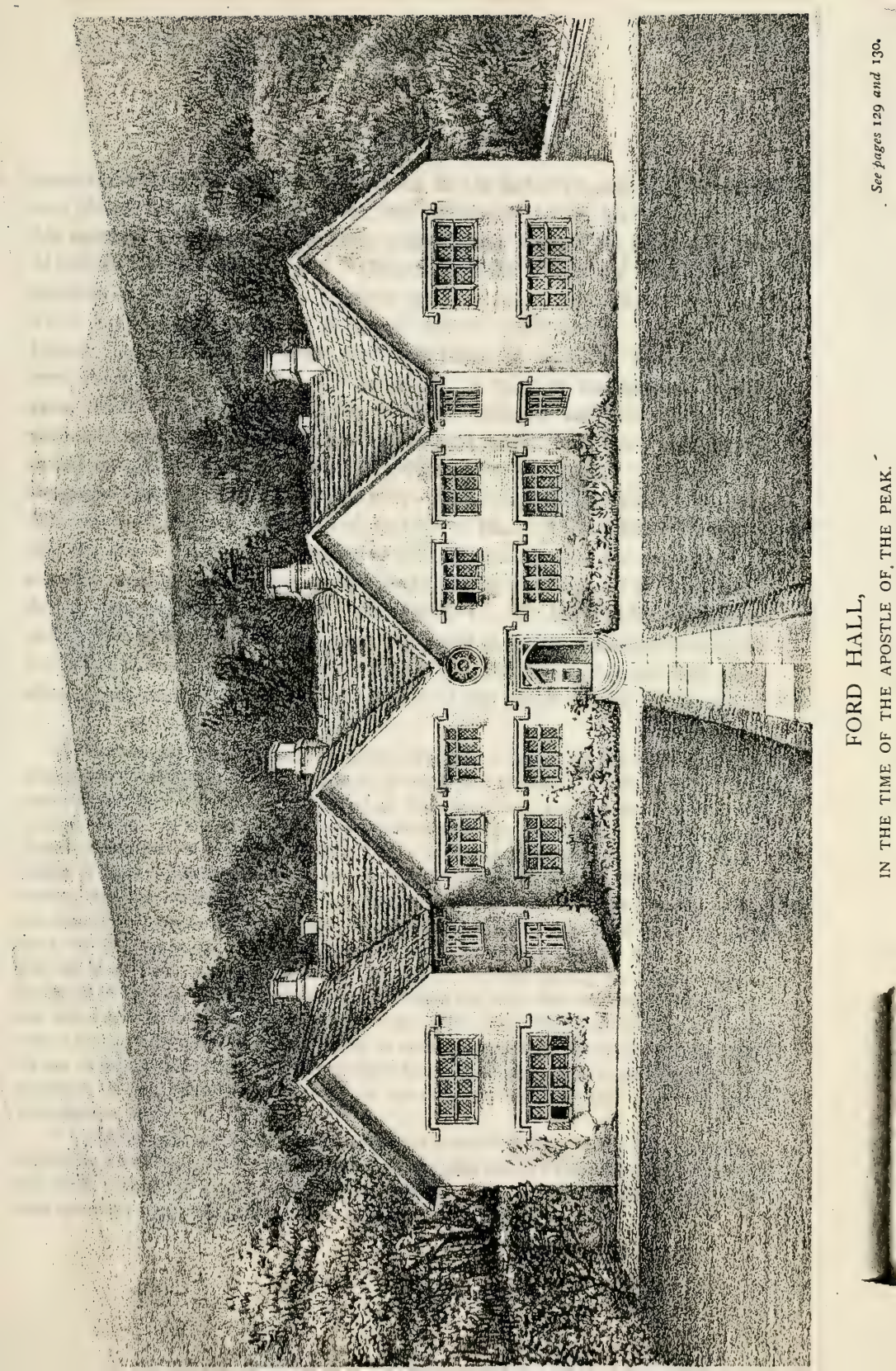
... of the ...

... of the ...

Litton, 17 January, 1627-8, and baptized at Tideswell by the Vicar (Mr. Greaves), on the 19th of the same month. He was educated "at several country schools,"* where he "made greater proficiency" in knowledge "than most of his equals, and under the ministry of Mr. Rowlandson of Bakewell, and Mr. Bourne of Ashover," received deep religious impressions. Subsequently, as an undergraduate of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, he had the learned Mr. Boise for his tutor, and derived much spiritual profit from the teaching of "those eminent divines" Dr. Hill, Dr. Arrowsmith, and Dr. Whichcot, "of whom he always spoke with the greatest veneration and respect." In 1646 he took his B.A. degree, and having an earnest desire to become a preacher of the Gospel, he "opposed successfully the views of his family, who sought to divert his mind to some other pursuit." His first sermon was delivered at Wormhill, but after labouring in that parish for about three months, "a scene of wider usefulness opened upon him. Though only in his twenty-first year, he was chosen one of the assistant ministers of Sheffield," and appointed to the charge of Attercliffe, where Sir John Bright gave him a home in his own house. On New Year's Day, 1650-1, he was ordained at Chesterfield, "by the laying on of the hands of the Presbytery," "before a very numerous" assembly; Immanuel Bourne, Rector of Ashover, being "moderator pro tempore." The confession of faith made by Mr. Bagshawe on this occasion was afterwards published, with his sermon on "Christ's purchase," dedicated to his friends Mrs. Jessop, of Broomhall, and her sister Miss South, daughters of Sir Francis South, of Kelsterne, county Lincoln. The next important event of his life was his marriage, which occurred in the ensuing summer, but when or where he met with the young lady who became his wife is not mentioned by any of his biographers. "Early in 1652" he accepted the Vicarage of Glossop, which he retained for ten years and a half, "with many seals of his ministry." (1 Cor. ix. 2.) "No offers of higher preferment could draw him away" from his "attached and grateful people" in this "remotest corner of his native county;" but on the memorable 24th of August, 1662, the connection was severed by the Act of Uniformity,† which followed the restoration of Charles the Second, and drove from their flocks more than two thousand of England's ablest and

* The quotations which form the groundwork of this memoir will be found in the biographies of the Apostle of the Peak, written by the Rev. John Ashe, the Rev. Dr. James Clegg, and the Rev. Joseph Hunter, F.S.A.

† Requiring assent to everything contained in the Book of Common Prayer.



FORD HALL,
IN THE TIME OF THE APOSTLE OF THE PEAK.

See pages 129 and 130.

most faithful pastors.* He then retired to his father's house at Ford, which was placed entirely at his disposal, and continued to be his residence until his death, a period of nearly forty years; "but though he ceased to be a Minister of the" Established "Church, he did not allow himself to be divested of his character of a Minister of the Gospel. Like the holy Apostles Peter and John (Acts v. 42), he ceased not to teach and to preach" Jesus Christ, "both at his own house, and from house to house." These "labours were attended with such signal success that a spirit of seriousness," repentance, faith, "and devotion, such as it is believed had not before been witnessed, pervaded the wild regions" around him, "insomuch that he was called among his contemporaries 'The Apostle of the Peak.'" Presbyterian congregations at Malcoffe, Hucklow, Bradwell, Charlesworth, Ashford, Middleton, Chelmorton, Bank End, and other places "were first collected by Mr. Bagshawe," and long remained as living monuments to his memory.† In common with the rest of his ejected brethren, he was exposed to many perils during the reigns of Charles II. and James II., but his God was his shield, and the plots of his adversaries were frustrated in a very remarkable manner. For some time after his removal to Ford, he was obliged to act with great circumspection, and attended the services at the parish church of Chapel-en-

* "One cannot reflect," says the eminent Mr. Henry Craik, "on the conduct of those noble-minded sufferers without sentiments of gratitude and veneration. . . . The savour of their memories has been embalmed in the record of their holy lives; and we may, even now, hold converse with their elevated spirits, through the reading of their laborious and edifying writings. History, that record of human crime and of Divine retribution, presents to us, here and there, a section of more attractive character; and no brighter page can be found in the annals of our country, than that which narrates the toils and the sufferings, the self-denying privations, and the unbending rectitude of Puritanism. While the very names of their royal persecutors give rise to mingled sentiments of indignation and contempt, and serve to illustrate that true saying, that the Most High sometimes elevates to the pinnacle of royal dignity '*the basest of men*,'—the names of the once despised and persecuted Puritans call forth, from every rightly-constituted and well-instructed mind, sentiments of the liveliest admiration. We think of them as second only to the prophets, apostles, and martyrs of an earlier era, and look forward to the time when we may be permitted to hold high and unhindered intercourse with them, in that world where the oppression of the tyrant and the servility of the sycophant are unknown." (*The Popery of Protestantism*, p. 43).

† A striking testimony to the permanence as well as extent of his influence has been kindly supplied by Lord George Cavendish, who observes, in a letter dated 17 February, 1874, "The late Rev. H. K. Cornish" (Vicar of Bakewell) "once said to me that whatever religion existed a few years ago in the High Peak was due to Mr. Bagshawe."

le-Frith every Lord's day, morning and afternoon, taking his family with him. At night he preached "the saving truths of the Gospel" privately in his own house, and elsewhere, delivering another address to a few persons every Thursday. "He also assisted frequently at conferences," and secret gatherings for prayer.

When some liberty of conscience was granted to Nonconformists in 1672, he began to speak more publicly. To his former congregation at Glossop he gave "a monthly lecture on a week day, and they had also an opportunity to attend his ministry once a month" on the Sunday. "There people flocked to his sermons, as doves to the windows, (Isaiah lx. 8) and Mr. Sandiforth, his successor, was often one of his hearers." At Ashford too he preached "once a fortnight," and "in several other places." The Declaration of Indulgence being subsequently revoked, "he still kept up his meetings, though with" extreme "care; prudently changing the locality almost every Lord's day, that he might not expose his" auditors "to the lash of the severe laws in force against him."* "Upon the discovery of the Popish Plot," he obtained greater freedom, and was able cautiously to extend his work without much alarm.

Towards the close of King Charles's rule, "the prosecution of Protestant Dissenters being renewed with increased violence, he was driven into corners again." Nevertheless he received the news of that Sovereign's decease "with deep concern," having "great fears upon his spirit when he saw a Popish

* At the period to which reference is here made, when grievous persecution, fines, and imprisonment had befallen many of his fellow-labourers in the Gospel, he "preached at the beloved Oakes," from Psalm xxv. 21: "Let integrity and uprightness preserve me;" taking occasion to remark, "In these times of danger, it is our duty, interest, and wisdom to get integrity, and to determine never to part with it. May we not have a thought of sinful compliance! Know we" not that

- (1.) "They shall suffer *from* conscience, who will not suffer *for* it.
 - (2.) They may be burned here, who resolve they will not burn." (Again,)
 - (3.) "Are not the fearful in the front" rank "of the damned?" Rev. xxi. 8.
 - (4.) "Shall not the 'upright' sufferers have dominion in the morning?" Psalm xlix. 14.
- "They who want integrity should have speedy and serious recourse to God for it.
- (1.) Sincerely lamenting man's loss of original uprightness, and" his "natural enmity to it, and the great defects of it which there have been in their" own "lives.
 - (2.) Standing in awe of that wrath which hangs over hypocrites.
 - (3.) Not admitting a thought that they can work uprightness in themselves, or are worthy God should give it.
 - (4.) Praying and pleading in Christ's name for it."

successor on the throne." Of the Duke of Monmouth's attempt he had an unfavourable opinion, and was instrumental in discouraging some who were inclined to espouse his cause. "Though Mr. Bagshawe was far from owning the power of dispensation on which King James's indulgence was founded, and could not help discerning his design in it, yet he embraced the opportunity it gave him to shew his zeal in his heavenly Master's" service. "Besides the larger sermons" with which he instructed his people, he now commenced "a custom of making a short discourse after the reading of Scripture," "to confirm his hearers in the Protestant religion, and to arm them against Popery." On the accession of William the Third, and throughout his "happy reign," "he rejoiced greatly," improving to the uttermost the liberty which was then secured to him. At home or abroad he was incessantly engaged in the Lord's work, "till his growing infirmities constrained him to shorten his journeys, and lessen his" toils. "He was confined first to his" chapel at Malcoffe, "and the last winter to his dwelling-house, yet he desisted not wholly from his" public ministrations "more than one Lord's day before his decease." "He preached his last sermon at Ford Hall, March 22, 1701-2," on the occasion of the death of his "dear Sovereign" William, "of blessed memory." His text was Romans viii. 31 : "If God be for us, who can be against us?" and in the course of his reflections upon "the afflictive stroke" which the nation had sustained, glancing hopefully at the future, he exclaimed, "Who knows but God may in this age make use of a Queen of England to break the power of France, as in a former age he made use of one to break that of Spain"—a prediction wonderfully verified by Marlborough's victorious campaigns. "This discourse was delivered with so much life and spirit that a stranger would have thought him in perfect health, but when it was ended, he was sensible that his preaching work was over, and judged it would be tempting God to make another essay." From this time he grew weaker every day, and on the next Sabbath he was unable to leave his bed. Hearing those around him lament that he could not address his congregation as usual, he replied in the striking words, so often quoted, "My silence is a sermon." During the two following days he was visited by several of his friends, but had not strength enough to converse much with them, and would sometimes say emphatically, "I have spoken to you before." He told them however that "the doctrine of imputed righteousness," which he had proclaimed so often, "was his support in his languishing state," and he also "declared his satisfaction in his Nonconformity,"

blessing God "who had kept him from acting against his conscience in that affair." A young minister having received permission to pray with him, "he joined heartily in every petition," thanking him afterwards for his kindness, and praising the Lord for having "helped him to such apt expressions." Then seeming to wonder that some people should be so much opposed to extempore* intercession, he remarked, "There is not a prayer in all their book would have suited my present circumstances so well as this has done." On Wednesday, the first of April, his debility increased, and he could not bear many words to be spoken to him. Towards night he asked for a hymn, "and attempted to sing every line of it." A short prayer followed, to which he added his "Amen," and then fell into a slumber, appearing to breathe without difficulty, till on a sudden he was aroused by the glad summons of his King. The chancel of the parish church of Chapel-en-le-Frith received his remains on the fifth of April, 1702,† "very many attending" the funeral, "and making great lamentation over him."

The books which he wrote were numerous and popular in their day. They are chiefly "pieces of practical divinity," and now very scarce. The appended list contains the titles of those which are best known, viz.:—

"The Water of Life."

"Rules for our Daily Walk."

"The Ready Way to prevent Sin," etc. Published in 1671.

"The Miners' Monitor." 1675.

"The Sinner in Sorrow."

"Brief Directions for the Improvement of Infant Baptism."

"The Riches of Grace." In three parts. 1674-85.

"Trading Spiritualized." In four parts. 1694-5-6.

"De Spiritualibus Peccis." 1702.

"Union to Christ." 1703.

Having incurred his father's displeasure by entering the ministry, he was partially disinherited, the estates to which he succeeded,—at Ford, Malecoffe, and Townend, in the parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith; at Collenhey and Brownside, in the parish of Glossop; at Hill and Hargate Wall, in the parish of Wormhill; at Kempshill and Losehill, in the parish of Peak Forest; at Green Fairfield, Tideswell, and elsewhere,—being far less valuable, as has been already observed, than the portion of his younger brother, John Bagshawe.

* "Free" was the term used.

† See Parish Register.

A copy of his will,* which was dated 15 October, 1701, and proved at Bake-well, 27 April, 1702, will be given hereafter.

The Apostle of the Peak has been justly designated by Mr. Holland (in his "Life of Montgomery"), as "*Nobilissimus* in the Bagshawe pedigree." So high was the estimation in which he was held, that a worthy Derbyshire magistrate, a member of the Church of England, ventured to assert that "he did not think St. Paul himself was a better man than Mr. Bagshawe, abating his inspiration, which was not to be reckoned amongst his personal virtues." For further particulars of his character and labours, see his Life, by the Rev. John Ashe, of Ashford; published in 1704, with a preface by the Rev. William Tong; and "The Life of the Rev. John Ashe," by the Rev. Dr. James Clegg; published in 1736. The following remarks, taken chiefly from the former memoir, may illustrate his style of preaching, and the manner in which he conducted public worship. "He had," says Mr. Ashe, "a singular faculty of saying much in a little. His words were close and piercing, and very often in the form of interrogations, which he thought more likely to move men than bare propositions." . . . "He spake as one that felt what he said, and had a powerful sense upon his own mind of those things which he urged on others." . . . "He also shewed a peculiar dexterity in adapting his discourses to the dispensations of Divine Providence." . . . "He was mighty in the Scriptures; his solutions of difficult passages were clear and satisfactory; his observations solid and judicious, and sometimes surprising and uncommon." . . . "As on all occasions he pleaded for the gift of prayer," so "he excelled in it. With holy fervour, and in very significant words, he represented to God the case of his own flock, and of the Churches of Christ, and with the most powerful arguments enforced his requests on their behalf. Like a true son of Jacob, he wrestled with God, and prevailed." . . . The way in which he administered the Lord's Supper was very remarkable. To each communicant, as he delivered the bread and wine, he addressed a few words of exhortation or comfort, suited to his or her particular condition, and Mr. Tong relates that the affectionate solemnity of these appeals could never be forgotten. The same gentleman describes an ordination of young ministers at Malcoffe, about Midsummer, 1698, when Mr. Bagshawe "moved the whole assembly, and melted many of them down into a flood of tears." . . . "He was likewise a diligent and skilful catechist of children," "for whom he had

* Recently printed, with many errors, in "The Reliquary," vol. ii., p. 244.

a most compassionate concern," and he took great pains to lay the foundation of his instruction so well, as to prevent them from being "carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness whereby they lie in wait to deceive."

An epitome of his teaching, both from the pulpit, and through the press, will be found in the preface of his "Essays on Union to Christ," published after his decease by Messrs. Ashe and Clegg, who there state that, "although he was very careful to press moral duties, yet he was most solicitous to make known the mystery of the Gospel, and to preach 'the unsearchable riches of Christ;' being fully satisfied that unless men be clothed with His righteousness, and animated by His Spirit, their highest attainments and most splendid performances will leave them short of heaven." He had (to use his own words) "a special eye to the footprints of Christ's flock, and did not willingly turn aside either to new opinions, or new expressions, but asked for the old path, which is the good way, not departing from the doctrine of the Thirty-nine Articles, and the Reformed Churches."* . . . On one question he agreed more heartily with the Church by which he had been ejected, than some of those who continued to enjoy its preferments. He was a decided, though not an extreme, Calvinist, and amongst the pleas which he urged on behalf of Nonconformist addresses in Mr. Morewood's Hall at Castleton, was the fact that in this parish, "Arminianism, which contradicteth the doctrine of the Church of England," was taught by the Vicar. . . . As a champion of the truth, he contended earnestly, in more than one treatise, against "the blasphemous fables" of Romanism, and he especially warned his people against the dogma of transubstantiation, with its attendant idolatries, concluding his remarks upon that "dangerous deceit" with the solemn words, Let us be "well settled, and established in the grounds of the Protestant doctrine. We have need to be so. This point may cost us our souls, or our lives. As one saith, 'on this stone most of the martyrs died.'" In politics the Apostle of the Peak appears to have taken no part, but, like most of the Presbyterians, he deplored the execution of Charles I., "whose cutting off," he writes, "hath often cut me to the heart." On the other hand he had little partiality for the Cavaliers, "who, too many of them," hated not only the Puritans, but, as he observes, "all manner of purity whatsoever." In society his conversation, though cheerful, "was never light or

* See the dedication of his "Riches of Grace" to his friend William Eyre, of Highlow Hall.

vain." "At his entrance into the houses of his friends, he was wont to spend some time in earnestly commending them and theirs to the Divine compassion, and at parting he left his blessing with them." During his stay he "was usually employed in giving them seasonable instructions and admonitions, in answering the cases and difficulties they had to propound to him," "and in supporting and comforting them under" their "distresses and troubles." For the last of these good offices he had a most "admirable talent." "In dealing with wounded consciences" he also shewed "much skill." . . . "To the weary" he had a word of "refreshment," and "for all within his sphere (which was not the narrowest), he had a very affectionate concern. They were in his heart at all times," and he was very willing to "spend and be spent for their souls." "In all their afflictions he was afflicted, and he rejoiced greatly in their welfare. They had a daily remembrance in his prayers, and at that season, which by many that pretend to observe it in commemoration of our Lord's Nativity, is consumed in indulging those works of the devil which He was manifested to destroy," Mr. Bagshawe was in the habit of visiting "such families as desired it," to offer special "thanksgivings for the mercies of the year they were then concluding, and petitions for God's blessing and protection through that upon which they were entering." "In his intercourse with his fellow-labourers" in the vineyard of Christ, he used "his utmost endeavours to promote union," and to prevent jealousy. During his residence at Glossop, he attended the classical meetings* of the Lancashire ministers at Manchester ("where he had a hand in the reply they published to the objections made against their proceedings"), and he afterwards sat with his Derbyshire brethren at Wirksworth,† notwithstanding the length of the journey. He also corresponded "with eminent ministers in remoter parts" of the kingdom, "and those who lived near him were always treated with hearty kindness and respect." In an especial manner was his sympathy extended to all who had been led by his

* The library of the Chetham Society contains a record of the orders passed, and the sentences pronounced by this important tribunal, which was analogous to the Presbytery of the Church of Scotland, and held an intermediate position between the congregational assembly (or Kirk Session), and the provincial assembly (or Synod). In the classis, as in every other court of the Church of England, when it was Presbyterian, (and even in every committee,) two-thirds at least of the members were laymen.

† The minute-book of this classis appears to be now in private hands, but extracts from it have recently been given to the public by the Rev. Canon Blakeney, Vicar of Sheffield, in his introduction to the "Sermons of the Rev. Samuel Trickett, Vicar of Norton, Derbyshire," in 1667.

invitation or encouragement to devote their lives to the Lord's work. Under every difficulty they could depend upon him "to strengthen their hands," and sustain their spirits. "He received with great satisfaction the heads of agreement" signed by the London ministers of the Presbyterian and Independent denominations, and "promoted the subscribing of them" in his own neighbourhood. His was the first name likewise in the list of ministers who formed a similar association in Cheshire the following year.* Every summer he reckoned it a privilege to meet several of his brethren once in three weeks, for the purpose of "carrying on a double lecture;" "and as he was wont to consult them in matters of importance," he no less readily "gave them his counsel and advice." On these occasions "he imparted to them an account in writing of his judgment upon" some of the doctrinal controversies of the day, and "an abstract of the duties incumbent upon a Gospel minister, in a series of discourses,† which will always be preserved as an inestimable treasure." With reference to his private life, Mr. Ashe relates that he had the advantage "of an early conversion to God, and it was his continual study to walk holily before Him." Abstaining "from all appearance of evil," "thoroughly furnished unto all good works," keeping "a constant guard upon his heart, and ways, he attained such degrees of grace as very few arrive at." . . . "His love to God and Christ was a bright and constant flame. His desires after a nearer communion with Him were very earnest, and all the means appointed for maintaining and improving it highly prized. His delight was in the law of the Lord, and therein did he meditate day and night. The word of Christ dwelt richly in him; he continually consulted and advised with it," making "serious and profitable remarks upon those parts of it that he read in private, or at family worship. He was very strict and impartial in his inquiries into the state of his soul, humbling himself deeply for the least defects or failures, and frequently renewing his engagements to serve the Lord with greater watchfulness and care." He also "gave himself to prayer, setting apart a considerable portion of time for it every day," and continuing "in it with unfainting perseverance. They who had the nearest view of him, could attest that he ceased not to pour out his soul in fervent supplications at the Throne of Grace for his friends" and followers, for the nation, and for all saints, when he was unable "in any other respect to be serviceable to them." "Being fully satisfied of the Divine institution of the Lord's Day, he on all occasions pressed the sanctification of it," con-

* 1691.

† From Colossians iv. 17.

tending earnestly "with such as profaned it; and he laid on others no burdens" to which he did not himself very cheerfully submit. So precious in his estimation were its sacred hours, that "he was afraid of losing the least particle" of them, "and took great care that they were rightly employed by all about him," from the deep conviction that a religious observance of the Sabbath is one of the most powerful instruments for the advancement of piety in the world. . . . "He honoured God with his substance, and was always ready to communicate, willing to distribute." The hearts of the poor were made glad by him, "and with the alms he gave them, there was usually joined some spiritual counsel suitable to their state and circumstances." . . . "He was to the highest degree" dutiful to "his parents, even after he had a family of his own, and none that knew him could refuse to give him the character of the most affectionate husband, the most careful father, and the kindest master. For all under his roof, or in any way related to him, he had a very particular tenderness and concern," often reminding "them of their respective duties," and travailing "in birth for them, that Christ might be formed in them. He did his utmost to preserve them from the snares of an evil world, and to improve any hopeful beginnings he could discern in them." . . . "His zeal in the cause of" his Lord "against prevailing error, and wickedness, was very remarkable." He was not ashamed of those doctrines of the Gospel, which in a licentious and "sceptical age are most vehemently decried." "The care of all the churches came daily upon him, and he laid to heart their concerns more than any private interests of his own. He beheld with unspeakable regret the degeneracy of Protestants at home," and felt deeply the persecutions "our brethren abroad have long groaned under. He very willingly and strictly observed the days of humiliation enjoined by authority, and kept many private fasts on their account, pleading earnestly with God for the revival of His work" in those countries where it was "most discountenanced, as well as for the reforming of" his own "guilty nation," and for the turning away of "the judgments that have long threatened" it. "Sometimes he would express his hope that a time was coming when" vital godliness "would be in greater esteem, though he himself might not live to see it. . . . He was of a very pacific, condescending spirit." Divisions and animosities were hateful to him, and in his private journal he often lamented the "sharp words" spoken in his own house. "As much as in him lay, he lived peaceably with all men." "His moderation too with respect to lesser matters of religion," about which pious Protestants

differ, was most conspicuous. Though his principles led him to suffer as a Nonconformist, his soul was not of a denomination. "He paid great deference to all in whom he could discern the image of Christ, and had a hearty good will even to his worst enemies." . . . "Very exemplary was his patience under trials. He took notice of everything that had the least appearance of a rebuke or frown from his Heavenly Father, and when he blamed himself for each failure and omission that he could call to remembrance, he suffered nothing to proceed from his lips that looked like murmuring or repining at the Divine disposal. . . . Whilst he was in the world, he manifested a just contempt of it. He entangled not himself with the affairs of this life, but gave himself wholly to the work of that high and honourable calling in which " God's providence " had fixed him." . . . "Such was his industry that he had prepared an almost incredible number of sermons" which he was not spared to deliver, although "for years together, he was usually engaged in preaching two or three days in the week, and frequently in several places on the same day." Most of his printed works are mentioned in the former part of this article, but, says Calamy, "he spent much time in writing for particular persons of his" different "congregations, manuscript books" applicable "to their circumstances, which he gave them in hopes that they would be of service when he was dead. He also left behind him fifty volumes on various subjects, some in folio, and some in quarto, written with his own hand." These treatises moreover were far from being superficial. "He did not offer to God and His people that which cost him nothing."* . . . Possessing a valuable library (since dispersed), he not only made very diligent use of it himself,† but also threw it open to a number of young men who were "intended for the ministry, and boarded near him, for the benefit of his example and instructions."‡ "Ecclesiastical history, and polemical and casuistical divinity" were the chief subjects in which he gave them his assistance, proposing from time to time "some of the most

* The wide margin of nearly all his works was filled with references to great authors, with Latin and Greek quotations, and other evidences of research.

† Almost every book in his collection, which was one of the largest in the county, had been "read through" by him, and "marked by his pencil."

‡ Occasionally his house seems to have been the scene of greater gatherings. Amongst his papers there is one entitled, "Words Spoken at the Young Men's Conference" at Ford, held during the summer of 1683, when he delivered a long, weighty, and searching address from Galatians v. 22, 23.

difficult or most controverted" points for their consideration, and asking them "to return full answers in writing" to his questions. As might be expected, he was an early riser, and "whilst the rest of the family were in bed," he generally passed an hour "in secret intercourse with God." . . . "All his other excellencies were adorned by a profound humility." "He had the highest thoughts of others, and the lowest of himself. He never envied any the honour due to them, and yet considered that they over-honoured him, when they paid but a just respect to his great worth." Nor did he walk humbly with man alone. In the sight of Him before whom the very heavens are unclean, he felt that he could claim no merit of his own. "Free grace, through Christ," was all his boast, and he "readily owned that by that he was what he was." To use the words of a much esteemed "divine (not unknown to him), concerning the heavenly Mr." Philip "Henry."—"It was not his own righteousness that saved him, nor his own strength that quickened and upheld him, but Christ's righteousness, and Christ's strength; and in all his discourses, sermons, and letters, he was careful to ascribe the honour of all to Him, and to make Him his all in all." . . . "To this account of the graces for which he was deservedly celebrated, it may not, perhaps, be unprofitable to append some particulars of the goodness of God towards him." . . . "Mercy filled his life" in a pre-eminent degree. Not only had his Maker given him a sound constitution of body and great power of mind, "but for the principal part of his time he had such a measure of health as to be able to undergo the severest studies and fatigues." . . . Whilst many of his fellow-labourers, who were deprived of their benefices, "felt the straits of an indigent condition," he "had a good estate of his own, and a heart to honour God with it. As he prayed without ceasing, so he had many signal answers to prayer; amongst which may be mentioned deliverances from the grave, wrought for several whom he commended to the Lord after they had the sentence of death within themselves; together with seasonable direction and aid afforded to others" in their greatest perplexities and troubles. "He did not run in vain," nor spend his strength for nought. "His indefatigable endeavours were crowned by the conversion, and edification, the consolation, and refreshment" of very many; "yea, God was pleased to bless his ministries to the opening of" the eyes, and the changing of the hearts of those who had shewn "the bitterest malignity against him." . . . "Having a solid, well-grounded hope of heaven," though he was not favoured with those "transporting ecstasies" that some experience, he enjoyed a calm

"serenity and composure" of spirit, which earth's "light afflictions" had little power to ruffle. "Lastly, he had the privilege of an easy death. For a considerable time before his departure, there was no cloud upon his mind," and in the closing hours of his life "he was free from bodily pain." He attained to a good old age, and having accomplished the work which was committed to him; having fought a good fight; having kept the faith; "he surrendered his soul, without a struggle or a groan, into the hands of his Redeemer, and went to his everlasting rest."

In addition to the memoir by Ashe, above mentioned, there are notices of the Apostle of the Peak in the two editions of Hunter's "History of Hallamshire;" in a monumental inscription prepared by the same well-known antiquary; in Calamy's "Lives of the Ejected Ministers;" in Urwick's "Nonconformity of Cheshire;" and in many biographical dictionaries, magazines, etc.

ANECDOTES.—Mr. Ashe relates some wonderful instances of God's protecting care over His faithful servant "in cloudy and dangerous times." Not only was there given him "so much favour in the eyes of men, that his sufferings were few, and inconsiderable, compared with those of many of his ejected brethren," but there was also "a restraint laid on the spirits of his adversaries, and their designs against him were very remarkably disappointed. Two informers who once came to disturb him, ingenuously acknowledged that his very countenance struck a terror into them; and one of them, before he died, sent often to beg his prayers and pardon. When another, who had frequently sat under his ministry, informed against him to a magistrate sufficiently zealous in suppressing conventicles, he was so infatuated, that his information was false as to persons, names, time, and place, all which he knew very well at other times; yet upon that information a warrant was granted; but at the next sessions a worthy magistrate so fully convinced the bench of the falsehood of what was sworn against him, that they called it in."

The following story, taken from a paper in the handwriting of the late Colonel Bagshawe, M.P., forcibly illustrates Mr. Ashe's remark that some of those who had shewn the greatest malignity against the Apostle of the Peak afterwards became his firmest friends, and expressed an affection and respect for him equal to the animosity and contempt with which they had previously treated him.

A lady of the name of Stafford, who had a deep regard for Mr. Bagshawe, and was frequently one of his hearers, happened to be attended by a medical man who was bitterly opposed to all the Nonconformists, and indulged an especial hatred of the worthy owner of Ford Hall, having, as he subsequently confessed, a full determination of hastening his death, if he could meet with an opportunity. On one occasion, however, he was persuaded by Mrs. Stafford to accompany her to a meeting which was addressed by the Apostle of the Peak with his usual power. The Doctor's attention was riveted, but in the middle of the sermon, the great preacher was overtaken with a loss of memory (which seemed to be the precursor of a fit), and was obliged to ask his son for the text. Perceiving how necessary it was that he should be bled, Mrs. Stafford's friend conveyed him into the vestry, and performed the operation himself. Mr. Bagshawe thanked him very cordially for his kindness, and resumed his discourse, with which his former enemy was so much impressed, that he became one of his warmest admirers, and a convert to the Gospel of Christ.

In Dr. Clegg's "Life of Ashe," it is said that before the Apostle of the Peak returned home from any of his numerous journeys, his generosity had generally led him to give away all the money he took with him, amongst the poor, who flocked about him wherever he went. One of these gifts and its result is thus narrated in "The Evangelical Magazine," for 1812, page 426. "Going one day to preach at some distance from his own house, Mr. Bagshawe passed by the cottage of an indigent shoemaker, who was sitting at work. He asked him if he would accompany him to the meeting. The poor man replied, 'I have no time to spare, for I have a wife and family to maintain.' The pious minister inquired what he could earn in about an hour and a half. Being informed, he gave it him, and the man went with him. The next time Mr. B. went to preach at the same place, he passed by the cottage without calling; but he had not proceeded far, before the shoemaker ran after him. On seeing him, Mr. B. said, 'What! art thou going? I thought thou could'st not spare time to hear preaching, because thou had'st a wife and family to maintain; and I cannot afford to pay thee every time!' But the poor man's heart had been affected under the word, so that he hastily answered, in his provincial dialect, 'You shall never pay me any more. I'll never stay behind again. It was the best money I ever addled.'"

* Earned.

The diary of the Apostle of the Peak* comprises a brief record of the places where he preached, the subjects of his addresses, the persons whom he visited, and the books which he read, with an occasional reference to domestic occurrences. There are also some pages of notes, arranged under the following heads :—

“ Providences Extraordinary.”

“ Answers to Prayers.”

“ Matter for Mourning, and Humiliation.”

“ Matter for Thanksgiving.”

“ Persons affected by Sermons.”

“ Things very dreadful.”

“ Considerable Writers and Writings this year.”

“ Meditations.”

“ Criticisms.”

“ Deaths.”

“ Cases of Conscience,” etc.

A few extracts from this journal may help to elucidate Mr. Bagshawe's theological opinions, and mode of life.

On the second of January, 1695-6, he writes—“ A friend finds himself grieved that one chosen to assist poor me hath desired him to forbear communicating on the next Lord's day. I do, with him, judge it had been more regular that I, and the rest of the assistants, should have met and debated the case, and have tried whether there be a fault deserving censure, and he be guilty of not hearing the Church.” . . . “ Ah ! what need of wisdom have elders, whether labouring in the Word and doctrine, or only ruling.”†

“ In February,” he remarks, “ I was twice at Glossop, at the funerals of my dear friends W. Wagstaff, and J. Whittle, and though there was at neither of them a sermon, I was driven very late. I did on both occasions demean myself with some care and caution, and (as I hope) to some edification of divers. After the latter funeral, Mr. Walklate overtook me, and having seen, or known me to be in the place called the church, whilst the

* For the years 1696, 1697, and 1698. If it was kept (as may probably have been the case) for a longer period, the remaining portions are now lost.

† The congregational assembly of the English Presbyterian Church consisted of the preaching presbyter (or minister), and the ruling (or lay) presbyters, whose number varied with the size and wants of the congregation, but was never less than two. To this court was committed (amongst other duties) the decision of such cases as the one here mentioned.

office appointed was read, asked me how long the book wherein it is, should obtain; and withal said confidently that it must fall." "The question or case is" this—"As there is little expectation that the powers which are, will attempt the discarding thereof; what way can we well think of, wherein there should be such a discarding of it? Answer: Though I am much of the mind of the late worthy Dr. Collings as to the discharge of my ministry by a form of prayer imposed by others, yet I am not such a rigid opposer of the English Liturgy as divers of my betters; and till a further Revelation be made to the gentry of England, I cannot see that the thing will be done in a parliamentary way, nor is it desirable that it should be done in a way tumultuary. It is a mercy we" Nonconformists "may serve God publicly."

"On the 23rd, having in the former part of the day preached at Hucklowe, my brother (now High Sheriff) told of a petition under the hands of seven Bishops (he of Ely one), directed to the gentry, to excite "liberal contributions to their poor clergy, and the least sum that he saw subscribed by any one in our county was 40s." "Quære"—"Is it of a good aspect that the Bishops take this course? Answer: It does not appear so to me, they themselves going away with so large a part of the church's revenues, and this" collection "being for the Jacobites, and Non-jurants, who have so many great ones on their side." "What kind of creatures in their eyes are the poor Nonconformists, for whose relief no motion that we know of, was made by any Bishop these thirty-three years? 'O the unevenness of men's measures!' as a worthy Conformist cried in another case."

"On the 25th I was at Bradwell, had many hearers, and divers appeared much affected. I called in my return at Mr. Torr's,* and spoke with some seriousness."

"On the 27th I went to Charlesworth;" preached "on Isaiah lv. 1, 'Come to the waters.' Had converse with dear brethren." "We contrived the carrying on of the double lecture this summer."

"March the 2nd." "I desired to be serious in all companies, and" especially "in the company of Mr. Nabbs,† who takes much liberty in his discourse, and is jovial in his carriage. I write this with a sense of my own frailty."

* The place here referred to was Castleton, and the person Mrs. Adam Bagshawe's father. (See the pedigree.)

† The Apostle of the Peak was expecting to meet this gentleman on the 4th, at a funeral. He held the living of Chapel-en-le-Frith.

15th. "Still my heart smites me that I let persons pass without offering a word."*

19th. At the double lecture, "Mr. Moseley having above three score heads in" his solemn "sermon, left me little time."

20th. "George Bagshaw of Hollinknowl," "as he returned" from "Tideswell," "the day being tempestuous," "fell with his horse into a pit that was covered with snow," "and lay there under the horse" "four or five hours," "and could not, whilst the horse lived, get out, yet at last was delivered (as his father's word is) 'miraculously,' (mine) 'wondrously.'"[†]

22nd. "On a disappointment, too, too much was in grief and anger."

29th. "After" "my son's safe return from Derby,[‡] there was occasion for touching on the word 'revenge' in the paper for the association;§ and on the parable in the beginning of the 20th chapter of Matthew; and on what Mr. Nabbs (after others) said of the primitive Christians communicating every day. As to the former, the word in Scripture is not always" used "in the harshest sense. God is said to take vengeance on the inventions of those whose sins he pardoned." . . . "It may signify no more than to punish." . . . "As to communicating daily, they were not of the first Fathers who speak of it. Justin was not," etc.

"In April, on the second I preached at Macclesfield, with Mr. Merrill (whose subject was the great love of God), the congregation was considerable, but my dear friend Mr. Yarwood was by the severe pains of . . . detained from it."

"On the 7th my labours lay at Bradwell, where I spoke on the soul, and on coming to Christ without money. The people continue willing, and J. Turner by presents obligeth my dear wife."

"On the 8th I preached at Charlesworth." "Heard of the address of the Nonconformists to the King."

"On the 10th at Chelmorton, I preached, and administered the holy supper." "Called at Martinside."

"On the 14th my work lay at Middleton, where were many communicants."

* See "Matter for Humiliation."

† See "Providences Extraordinary."

‡ Where he had probably been serving on his uncle's grand jury.

§ Query: of the united ministers of the Presbyterian and Independent denominations? Some particulars respecting the Cheshire Association, of which the Apostle of the Peak was a member, will be found in Urwick's Nonconformity of that County, pages lv. to lix.

"The 16th was the 'Thanksgiving day, wherein I was assisted' (at Ashford?).

"April 19th. On that Lord's day, in the former part my labours lay at Hucklowe, where the congregation was full, as it was in the latter part at Malcoff." "Many were commended to prayer, though one" was "too much forgotten in the exercise of it, that was nigh death. To quicken me, little Jedediah Bagshawe* lay under God's hand."

"On the 22nd coz. Ash† and Mr. Low came, and we held a conference."

April 26. "I expounded, preached, catechised, etc."

"In the following week coz. Ash preached with me." "His subject was the power of godliness, which (after his manner) he handled judiciously, setting a copy fair. O that all may study to write after it."

"As to Mr. Bernard and Mrs. Mary Eyre, I heard by coz. Ash on Tuesday, yea and read under the hand of their precious mother,‡ that both of them were very much" revived, "so that public thanksgivings were begged."

May 17th. "Little Natty Bagshawe§ sat with us at the table, who a month before was nigh unto death." "Alas, I heard,|| what was sad to hear, of divisions among near relations."

26th. "I dined with, and was honoured by the justices, and did afterwards stay a while."

27th. "How do others dear to me afflict themselves about what may be, or what may not be; and are forward enough that I, out of my pittance, should be giving; when I have given out of my hand the far and far greatest part of what I have."¶

30th. "My dear, dear wife, who eateth so very little, whilst she was eating something, was near being choked, having much ado to (get her wind, as our phrase is, or to) breathe, for a considerable time, but, blessed be the Lord, help was sent from heaven."

* A son of Mr. John Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall. (See the Pedigree.)

† The word cousin was often used in former times to designate a nephew, and the Apostle of the Peak employs it almost invariably in this sense.

‡ Catherine, sister and heiress of Sir Philip Gell, of Hopton, co. Derby, Bart. Her grandson, Michael Newton, of Culverthorpe Hall, M.P., married (63) Anne, daughter of Colonel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, M.P. (See the Pedigree.)

§ A son of Mr. John Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall. (See the Pedigree.) This child's recovery is mentioned amongst "Answers to Prayers."

|| At Hucklow.

¶ The Apostle of the Peak may, perhaps, refer not only to his charities, but also to a handsome settlement upon his son.

"June the second. My dear child in the Lord, E. Carrington, not only heard" me preach, "but dined with us, and conversed with us cheerfully and seriously; and though my voice, with a stretch and strain, on God's day was hurt, it served Him and His at Bank End" to day.*

3rd. "Four young students came, to whom I read on and from Romans v. 12.

On the following days, besides my hoarseness, I was sensible of a very great cold," but "on the use of means, God" gave "help as to both."

June 10th.† After preaching at Charlesworth on Christ's conception, I "heard Mr. Angier on honouring Christ even as the Father. He did mostly insist upon His divine nature; I inwardly wished he had insisted more on His mediatorial office.

On the 11th, being our marriage day, I preached at Ashford, and spoke on Job i. 5; Isaiah xxii. 12. At the conference, Mr. Low, coz. Ash, Mr. Peach, and R. Fern spoke largely.‡ O that excess in drink may thereby be prevented.

On the 12th we did somewhat like" unto "feasting.§

On the 13th the Sabbath was in my poor way provided for, and on it," the 14th, "I preached at Hucklowe, about perfection, and at home, on Hebrews xii., having a good congregation.

On the 15th I did" write "and read, and prepare for the two following days; passed the former at Edale, and the latter at Stockport; the subject was mortification, which is much needed, and too little used; people appeared affected."

"On this 20th, after preaching a preparatory|| sermon," "I attended the funeral" of Mr. Torr, "and heard a sermon that did from top to bottom savour of Arminianism."¶

"On this 21st day a considerable number were at the holy table, the subject was the depth of the love of Christ. May souls be refreshed, and bodies not prejudiced by the exceeding wet evening."

* This entry and the preceding one are taken from "Matter for Thanksgiving."

† The four succeeding paragraphs afford a good specimen of the work accomplished in a week by the subject of this memoir, but it must not be imagined that his feast days were by any means of such frequent occurrence.

‡ On Temperance.

§ In commemoration probably of his wedding.

|| Before the administration of the Lord's Supper.

¶ Neither "Mr. Balguy, nor Mr. Statham," he observes, "were satisfied with such a discourse."

"On the 22nd, after some waiting, and earnest expecting, came, with other books, 'Richard Baxter's Life,' which took up no little of my reading" time "through the week, save when" "the solemn fast was prepared for, and managed." "I still fall short" "in prayer," "yet wished well to king and kingdoms, and am desirous to look up for answers."

"On the 5th" of July, "I went to, and preached at Ashford." "The High Sheriff,* etc. were there in the latter part of the day."

July 19th. "She that was Grace Longden,† being in danger after her deliverance, was commended to God in prayer; so was Jo. Shirt; for them both the Lord heard prayers."

26th. "I cannot get my eyes down to the people, nor preach as if I was talking with the people."

"Those whose relations are opposed to my liberty and labours, do in their straits desire to speak with me, and that I should speak to God" for them. "This is exemplified in Mrs. Carrington, of Bugsworth" Hall, "who is under a deep melancholy."

"On the 27th I took notes out of Judge Hale on the Loadstone," etc.

"On the 29th I called at divers doors, and prayed in some houses at Glossop."‡

Aug. 2nd. "The last part of 'Trading Spiritualized' came to me."

4th. "On the request of precious Madam Eyre,§ in the chamber of my good friend H. ffallows, not without assistance, and with some choice friends, I commended others, but especially her and hers to the Lord."—"As I returned from (Ashford), I heard that one — Knott perished by a fall at coz. Adam's building."||

* There are many other evidences that if Mr. John Bagshawe was at this time a Conformist, he was no bigoted one.

† A niece of the Apostle of the Peak, and the wife of William Foxlowe. Her grand-daughter (62) Miss Foxlowe, of Staveley Hall, afterwards became Mrs. Bagshawe, of Banner Cross.

‡ The Diary abounds with records of this kind, and although they may appear of trivial importance, the insertion of one or two has been thought desirable, in order to convey a correct idea of Mr. Bagshawe's every-day employments.

§ The wife of William Eyre, of Highlow and Holme Halls, High Sheriff of the county of Derby for 1691. In a letter to the Apostle of the Peak she expresses her trust that she and her family shall be the better for that prayer as long as they live.

|| Mr. Adam Bagshawe, of Wormhill Hall. (See the Pedigree.)

6th. My son "Samuel returned late, safe from Derby."*

10th. "Sam. went to Hucklowe, as William did the day after."

14th. "My son and daughter," "with the children, through mercy, returned safe."

"On the 20th my dear wife was ill, and discouraged, yet God remembered mercy, as He did on the

21st and 22nd, though" "on the latter, little Sam.† was ill, as, in part, he is on this

23rd (being the Lord's day), yet God debateth in measure with us.

On the 24th (being the black day), I joined in the morning with Mr. Low, at Malcoff, having, after a night's toothache, some rest."

"On the 25th I preached and prayed in the new meeting place at Bradwell, where very many heard, and I was assisted."

"On the 30th I was not without help, or hearers, and after my public labours, being a little faint, I went to visit R. Greensmith."

"On the first of September I was favoured in my travels to Middleton-by-Youlgrave, and had there the benefit of the prayers of" "good, methodical Mr. Coates," "and of his and of the Rev. Mr. Barret's excellent preaching." "If I was not bettered, the fault was mine."

"On the 13th, being God's day, I concluded the discourse on Heb. xii. 22, and heard the sad tidings of coz. Sam.'s‡ being missing, which drew me to lodge at Hucklowe.

On the 14th I prayed and preached" at Malcoff, "about the great rain.§ Coz. Ash came, and afterwards Mr. Parker, and Mr. Barnet."

15th. "In the morning came refreshing news,|| and I studied on Luke xv. ult."

* After serving again as a grand jurymen. On this occasion the Apostle of the Peak sent his own favourite horse "to attend the Sheriff," and rode another, which had "all its paces," but did not suit him as well, thereby giving rise to the reflection, "custom and usage render things" pleasing; "my own method in study, and style in preaching (though in no way matching that of my betters), go on best with me; and," I may add, "some who would force on themselves an imitation of others, have not come off the best."

† His grandson.

‡ A son of Mr. John Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall. (See the Pedigree.)

§ In his account of the deaths during this year, he observes—"James Hadfield, Glossop's great Intelligencer, and the landlord of my cousins, was buried the very day when I left my brother and sister at Hucklowe in the deeps about coz. Samuel, and came to bewail in public the great rain."

|| Respecting his nephew (28), Mr. Samuel Bagshawe.

"On the 25th I went to Buxton, and saw matter for mourning for short" comings.

30th. "There are now three quarters of a year since the act about calling in clipped silver took place; and though in the first quarter the country had relief, through the return thereof into the exchequer, (and my good friend R.M.* was of good use to our family, etc.); since the 4th of May, till this day, the coin of the land hath much been the bane of it, and when there is not a general circulation of " money "through" "the land, one cannot well blame particular tradesmen, who are shy as to receiving what they cannot return. Some" find fault with "the King, and others with the Parliament, but few see and sorrow for their own and others' sins."

"On the 9th" of October, my son "Sam. returned, and I prepared for three sabbaths.

On the 10th took notes out of Primate Leighton."

"On the 20th came my fellow-students."

"On Tuesday" the 27th, "I baptized Grace Bagshawe;† preached at Tideswell," etc.

"On the 9th" of November, "in the evening, died Mr. Brown of Hope, who had preached the day before."

26th. "I assisted at R. B's."‡

Dec. 6th. "Thanksgiving at Ashton Clough." "Preserved in riding in the frost."

1696-7. January 1st. "After praying in secret, and with those of the family who could be got together, God favoured me this day, as he had done yesterday, in that there was little wind or wireglass.§ Though T. Barber and I were lost" "in a close mist," "as we went towards Castleton and Bradwell, "we got thither in due time. Many were heeding hearers; I hope they were more. For the main mine heart was right."

"The second day I passed at home," and "prepared for the Lord's day." "Though my daughter's" nurse "had desired to be sent for before," yet

* Robert Middleton.

† The daughter of (25) William Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall, his nephew. She eventually became the heiress of her family, and married Mr. Aymer Riche. (See the Pedigree.)

‡ Query: If this was not a meeting for prayer and praise at Castleton, the residence of his nephew (37), Richard Bagshawe, who succeeded to the estates of Mr. Torr. Such gatherings in private houses at the close of the year have already been noticed in the Life of the Apostle of the Peak. They were continued during the month of January. (See the Diary for 1697-8.)

§ An obsolete word signifying slippery ice.

"when she *was* sent for, both yesterday and to day, Providence found her work that hindered her coming. Happy they who live much at the spring which is unfailing, for as to streams and instruments, they may be diverted. But blessed be God, we do not yet absolutely need her.

The Lord, who had answered prayer as to the way and weather when I went to Charlesworth and Bradwell, did, on this third day and first Sabbath in the year," again "grant that favour, so that we had near seventy communicants. We are well pleased with the lisplings and imperfect speeches of little John,* as well as the larger discourses of the elder children. Doth not the Lord take in good part the chatterings of weak Christians?

On the fourth I studied, and observed that this year began with mists," in which, "as I have experienced, persons may stray. Alas, a mist lieth on men's minds. May it not lie on statesmen's!

On the 5th I went to Hayfield, to J. W.'s. A sudden death was spoken of.

On the 6th I was at Jo. Bagshaw's."

12th. "Many are afflicted in their faces; so are some in our own family. God may strike where He will. O that his rod was sooner heard and better answered." . . . "Though in general we hold that God's time is best, yet we desire He would observe ours."

"On this Tuesday, and on Friday, I assisted two families in the noble work of praise."

"On the 17th, being the Lord's day, and my birthday, I preached on Paul's departure being at hand."

19th. "When I came down, I was met with the relation of the death of my dear Charles.† God carried me safe into Edale," where I baptized "Jo. Hadfield's child."‡

"On the 26th I began the lecture at Chapel-en-le-Frith, not without encouragement."§

* His grandson.

† Probably a son of Mr. John Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall, but not mentioned in the Pedigree.

‡ In the next century the families of Hadfield and Bagshawe became connected through the marriage of (55) Anne, daughter of Nathaniel Bagshawe, of Ashford, with George Hadfield, of Edale, a brother of Joseph Hadfield, of Edale, the grandfather of the present Mr. George Hadfield, of Victoria Park, Manchester (formerly M.P. for Sheffield), whose veneration for the memory of the Apostle of the Peak has led him most kindly to render every assistance in his power to the compiler of this Memoir.

§ The address to which allusion is here made was continued every alternate Tuesday.

"On the 30th I was (through the cold), carried to Hucklowe, and there led others in mourning and prayer, which in part was answered. When I came home my daughter was delivered of a son; this day," the 31st, "baptized, and named Nathaniel."

"On Wednesday," February the 3rd, "came Mr. Heywood,* Mr. Hollingworth, and afterwards coz. Ash."

March 14th. "One pretending to have been my schoolfellow met me in the morning," and "got 12d. to save the congregation."

16th. "The letter received from T. Lomas did for days too much tend to discompose me, yet" "I studied, and committed to writing the tract about assurance."

April 6th. "I preached, with assistance, at Middleton; very many heard, and many communicated. O that the love of Christ constrained us!"

7th. "After my son's safe return, I did read," etc.

8th. "I laboured at Bradwell with some help. Jo. Hadfield was hurt by my mad horse, and fainted, to our affrighting, yet recovered through mercy."

12th. "I went to the funeral of Widow Bramhall, and in every house I prayed, and carried" myself "with care."

18th. "At Hucklowe were very many, and at Malcoff many."†

"On the 19th three or four met to beg rain; I was straitened, yet the next day when Messrs. Hollingworth, etc. came, God sent it."

"April the 28th, being the solemn fast, I was more than" "weakened, and I am far from thinking my management thereof perfect, yet as I prepared for it in study on the 26th, I did so in prayers yesterday, and was not quite forsaken. I am affected with the king of Sweden's death."

May 6th. "I found God's help at Macclesfield, yet found" also "worldliness, and vanity, and want of spirituality."

9th. I "visited the Archdeacon, who appears a learned as well as moderate man."

* The family of Heywood was distinguished for its piety and Puritanism, numbering amongst its members the Rev. Oliver and the Rev. Nathaniel Heywood, both of whom were ejected from their livings in 1662. A descendant of the latter gentleman, Mr. Arthur Henry Heywood, of Elleray, Windermere (younger son of Sir Benjamin Heywood, Bart., F.R.S.), married, in 1861, Miss Margaret Helen Foster, a grand-daughter of Sir (85) William Chambers Bagshawe.

† During the time when he kept this Diary, it may be observed that the Apostle of the Peak was in the habit of preaching every Sunday, in the morning at Hucklow, and in the evening at Malcoff.

23rd. "A great storm" "arose yesterday, and it kept up" to day, "and, at a sharp word of mine, great offence was taken, and a hint was given in anger, which I hope I shall turn to account."

June 13th. "Found some failure of memory as to particulars."

20th. "My dear wife was encouraged to go to the congregation, once the last Lord's day, and twice to-day, once to the holy supper."

27th. "My subject was" "Societies for Reformation." . . . "Last week," on several days "I did read, and had contrivances how it might be most to profit, yet, alas, I may still write 'unprofitable.'"

July 18th. "Mr. Gill* was with us." "Luke xi. 42, and Hebrews xii. were the subjects."

September 1st. "I visited widow Moulst, and as I came home, at Malcoff gate, met with a disaster; I bless God it was not death." (This accident is explained in the following manner amongst the "Deliverances" of the year.)

September 8th. "Poor I, on the first of this month, on a freak of my horse at a gate, was (as I now feel) on my left leg endamaged. It was a wonder that through the breaking of the iron which held the stirrup, I escaped death." (At the close of the next Sunday, he writes):—

"On this fifth of September, notwithstanding the discouragement I had" "from my leg yesternight, I was carried comfortably through my work at Hucklowe, and at home. Many yet cling to my ministry."

"On the 7th came my sister" in-law from "Hucklowe, and on the" 8th "I sent for the Doctor." "Providence ordered he should be absent."

9th. "Natty† was very sick; much did I cry, and God vouchsafed to hear."

12th. "I concluded my treatise on Sins of Omission, being" obliged "to sit as I preached."

"On the 15th came the Doctor."

16th. I was told "of the death of" the "Rev. Mr. Nathaniel Baxter, of Attercliffe." . . . "'Tis near forty years since I heard him preach at Manchester. I remember his applying to Christ that passage of Jonah, 'Cast me

* Of the Oaks. This gentleman was a cousin of (22) Mrs. Samuel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, through his mother, Elizabeth Westby. (See the Pedigree.) Mr. (37) Richard Bagshawe, of Castleton, afterwards married his daughter and heiress. He came to Ford on the 12th of July, and remained there about ten days.

† His grandson.

into the sea.' He was first employed in Lancashire,* near St. Ambrose† of Garstang, who, as I heard, drew him to his length (or shortness), in the use of the liturgy. They both turned out.‡ The next time that he was by me heard of, was when he (under Mr. Ed. Pegge,§ the son, and by the connivance of Archdeacon Brown"), was "reading some prayers" "at Beauchieff," . . . "where, I doubt not, he was to many a blessing. He hath many years before the outbreaking of the Liberty, resided at, or near Sheffield, and preached up and down where he had a call;"|| "and at last, every fortnight at the beloved Oakes, where I last saw and conversed with him. He was then inwardly concerned about his elder son, in whom, as also in a younger, he was" afterwards, "and the church is" now "happy, they being both approved, able ministers. He was pleased to think and speak well of poor me, and would have been a mourner for my death. O that I may be an improver of his, who saw not my years!" "Good Mrs. Gill¶ was taken with his gravity and seriousness in delivering his sermons."**

17th. "I was fetched and went, (though with the reluctancy of relations), to see old widow Brocklehurst, whom I found weak outwardly, but supported inwardly. I received no sensible damage." Heard "the news of the Peace."

26th. "Through the last week" "I was exercised about" "John, and when he was worst, I was best as to the earnestness in prayer. O that I may be as large and lively in praises when he is better." "The sore got with the fall is a sore still, but, except riding, I am fitted outwardly for other parts of service."

27th. "The doctor came."

October 7th. "John was in our thoughts nigh unto death, yet on wrestling, was revived."

* As Vicar of St Michael's upon Plyer. (See Calamy.)

† The Rev. Isaac Ambrose, previously Vicar of Preston, co. Lancaster.

‡ In 1662.

§ The present house at Beauchief was built by this gentleman, who had married, in 1648, Gertrude Strelley, the heiress of the estate.

|| One of these places was Wallingwells, near Worksop, the residence of Major Taylor; another was Bull House, near Peniston, the seat of Mr. Riche, whose son married (26) Grace Bagshawe, the heiress of Hucklow Hall. (See the Pedigree).

¶ Ursula, daughter and heiress of William Drake, of Cotes Hall, co. York. She died in October, 1689.

** This notice of Mr. Baxter occurs amongst the "deaths" of the year.

10th. "John having had a better night, my work went on cheerfully."
 "I preached for Associating, but in the evening forgot my text."

"On this 24th I did *sit* and preach."

November 5th. "Rejoiced moderately, with mine, at night."*

12th. "Dear wife and son were ill."

27th. "Conferred on joining in an Association at Malcoff." This week
 "Sam. was much from home, and storms" arose "at home."

"In the concluding days of the year, I was publicly employed on the Thursday (having a great congregation) at Charlesworth, and insisting much on Christ's righteousness as imputed; on Monday and Wednesday," "at Jo. Bennet's, and Mr. Waterhouse's, with assistance and acceptance, preaching on 'Kissing the Son.' On Tuesday and Friday, I in my weak way did read, write, etc."

1697-8. January 1. "I went through the cold to Hucklowe, had many hearers, and some help."

2. "The Lord's day." "I preached" at Malcoff.

4. "At Chapel-en-le-Frith."

5. "Our solemn thanksgiving at home."

6. "At Chinley Houses."

7. "At Martinside."

10. "At Jo. Bagshaw's."

11. "At W. Carrington's."

13. "At Marsh Green," and

* "As the Jews had their days of Purim, which were observed from one generation to another, wherein they kept up a thankful remembrance of the Lord's delivering them from those who had cast lots, and laid plots for their destruction; so for" many "years, English Protestants have had their 5th of November, wherein the best of them have with thankfulness commemorated their deliverance from those who had plotted on that day to have given what they called 'a great blow;' even to have blown into the air the then King, Prince, Peers, and Commons. Doth not the benefit of that deliverance reach down to our times? Are not our civil, yea and spiritual liberties, much owing thereto, under God? and are we not bound to give the highest praises to Him for this display of His wisdom, power, and goodness?" . . . "We may well say, and so may ours after us, 'The right hand of the Lord hath done valiantly. The Lord hath turned the counsel of Ahithophels into foolishness.' May our joy be (1) Cordial! May our *souls* magnify the Lord! (2) Reverential! May we fear falling short of His glory! (3) Vital! May we *live* as God's saved ones,—1. Purely; not coming near that which might provoke God. 2. Believingly; through His Son waiting on Him, that He would afresh appear for *us* who may well think all Popish plots are not over." (See 'Miscellaneous Treatises,' by the Apostle of the Peak, 1683.)

14. "At R. M.'s;* then I had gone through the round, and" been "carried comfortably and safely, both on foot and horseback." 1921375

30. "Our family was much cast down about Jeremy,† and through the week a trial ran with referenee to my son. I was often, and with some earnestness, on my knees, and was not without encouragement, and when I most cried, my encouragement was greatest," though "others were dejected. I find it is with unholy me as it was with holy Rutherford, I move most when weights are on me, and am like children's tops that need much whipping."

"On the 8th and 9th" of February, "books came, bound, from Sheffield."

14. "G. Heathcote's captious question, and my unready answer provoked me too much and too long."

17. "This morning," "the little (greatly serviceable) mare was found dead, with her neck doubled under her. We blessed God that it was not in *our* house, as once it was in every house of the Egyptians, wherein one of the *house* was dead," yet "we were not for despising this stroke, but feared lest we have failed as to praises for preserving the beast, or in not pleading duly the promise of God's blessing on the flock and herd." . . . "What need have I to pray that I may not be cast into company that will not only despise *me*, but *seriousness*. Alas! my defects are but too too apparent, and when they are discovered, I fear my troublesome thoughts are more about my "own "honour than God's!"

26. "I too much longed for new books, which at last came."

March 20. "I went to Hucklowe, taking in a sort, my leave there."‡ . . . "Since the last Sabbath, God so far answered prayers, that I had more sleep than before." . . . "Friends still fall ill, and alas! I am less able to visit them."

April 1. "Friday. Joined in a private communion."

2. "Received a token for the Peak from London."

* Robert Middleton, before mentioned.

† In Dr. Clegg's private diary, under the date of January 11, 1706-7, the following entry occurs:—"Departed this life Jeremy Fielding, the aged servant of Mr. Bagshawe. He had lived with the family forty-eight years; was truly pious, peaceable, just," painstaking, "and affectionate to all the members of the family; and his end was peace. He died aged 64. I was glad that I was desired to assist in carrying him from his house, and to the grave, and in laying him in the dust. Mark the perfect man."

‡ Notwithstanding this farewell, he continued for a long time to address his old congregation almost every Sunday.

May 13. "Spoke to the Justices."

17. "Dr. Eaton would needs force physic on me, and, it may be, expected more than a qr. piece from me."

May 28. "I drove on" at "my old pace. O for more progress!"

June 12. "At Hucklew and home I had help beyond what I could deserve or expect. For the greatest part of" the past "week, Mr. Gill,* etc., were with us. I was desirous to edify him and his. The charge we were at was considerable. I did attend much to my work; O that I had been more with God in it, in reading, studying, writing. I do not, I dare not, give" up. "O that I went on vigorously."

"June the 19th was the sacrament day, and we had Mr. Cotton, and ready Mr Tong, who preached well about sanctification."

"The 20th and 21st were great days. Brethren older and younger came;† and came off with honour; so did Brother Jones, Brother Byron, Brother Angier; poor I was not wholly unuseful."

July 17. "In the two weeks last past," "prayers" "were answered in the letter as to our children's journey; as to Brother Jones, Mr. Brad, etc."

Aug. 28. "Mrs. E. Spencer‡ being here, I went through the work of the Sabbath *more meo*. She and her brother came on Friday. She is mother-like, blessed be God."

* Of the Oaks.

† An ordination at Malcott was the cause of this gathering, to which reference has already been made. In his retrospect of the proceedings, Mr. Tong remarks, "I have often thought of the solemnity of that day. God was pleased to signalize it greatly; the candidates acquitted themselves extraordinarily well, and" shewed "great judgment, seriousness, and humility; the ordainers were graciously assisted and enlarged in their work, especially Mr. Bagshawe, who" "seemed to excel even himself." . . . It was on this occasion that (in the course of his "exhortation after the imposition of hands") the Apostle of the Peak declared, "I have now been an ejected minister so many years; I have had a great deal of time to review and weigh the reasons of my nonconformity, and upon an impartial and serious consideration of the case, I see no cause to change my mind, but some of you perhaps may say, other persons have better eyes than you, and I readily grant that, but yet I must see with my own." And in his last prayer "he spoke as one transported with joy, that God had so graciously qualified those young ministers, and admitted them into His service. He observed that there were some present to whom God might now say, 'I have taken of your sons and made them Nazarites,' and he took particular notice that he himself had the comfort to see one of his near relations, and another of his own name, dedicated to the ministry, and he hoped and prayed that they might do service for God, and the souls of men, when his mouth was stopped; and better service than he had done."

‡ Of Attercliffe Hall; either the widow of William Spencer, Mrs. (22) Samuel Bagshawe's uncle, who died in 1691; or the wife of his eldest son. Both of these ladies bore the name of

September 4. "O when shall I give a better account of my passing weeks, and days!"

December 31. "On three days" during this week, "one at our own house, another at Jo. Bennet's, and a third at R. Bagshawe's, a peace-offering was tendered, not without assistance. On the other three days, at my mean rate, I managed matters, much divided, if not distracted, as to subjects to be spoken of. Sometimes I had the old fears about my Samuel." "God brought parents and children safe back."

The Apostle of the Peak remarks in his 'Occasional Meditations' for the year 1696, "'Tis usually said, 'when the night is darkest, the day is nearest.' This is easily applicable to spirituals. May the observation hold as to my dear friend and child in the Lord E. C.!"

Feb. 16. "How hath the Lord, beyond expectation, opened the ways* (both horse and foot), since the last Sabbath. What can He do (yea, what can He not do), as to opening ways of another nature!

As I passed by houses yesterday, amongst others was that of Gorseylow, which was once "as a church, and formerly" "a considerable yeoman's place; now" "desolate, and without inhabitant. Such alteration doth God as the efficient, and sin as the deserving cause, bring about."

"When I was lately in my son's new enclosure, though it be newly manured with lime, yet where that is most seen, very little grass is visible." "Is not my heart (and not mine only), too like that ground, and the heath therein, barren, notwithstanding much means used in order to fruitfulness?"

"Serious ministers must and do break through the cold and rain, when" "many of their congregation "think themselves excused."

Aug. 4. "The ways were then very dry and fair, which, on the Thursday before, when I went to Glossop, I found very foul and dirty." . . . Changes "in our travelling through the earth are to be expected. On this occasion came into my mind, and thence into my mouth, the saying of one famous in both Englands, whose note with reference to the ways in Lincolnshire was that when they were deep and dirty, one would think they would

Elizabeth. The first was a sister of the Right Hon. Sir Thomas Bury, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer; and the second claimed the same relationship to Vice-Admiral Robert Fairfax, of Steeton Castle, and Newton Kyme, co. York, M.P., whose son and successor married Miss Elizabeth Simpson, of Babworth, a sister of Mrs. (82) Richard Bagshawe, of the Oaks. (See the Pedigree.)

* Previously blocked up by snow.

never more be passable again; and when through drought they were fair, that they would never more be so unpleasant to the passenger. This he applied to the state of good souls, who when in troubles," little "expect cheering, and when cheered, hope troubles will never recur."

"As I travelled over the moors belonging to Tideswell, Litton, etc., I saw divers flocks of sheep, and noted—(1.) Where the grass is short, yet they live, and not a few of them are in good "condition. "Grass much longer might be less proper for them; and where a ministry doth suit the state" "of hearers, though the minister's parts be not so "great "as those of some others, souls may thrive and prosper. (2.) The sheep were generally marked, and the marks of many of them were different, distinguishing the owners of them. Is it not thus with the Lord's flock? Have not they His distinctive mark—an ear-mark—they hear His voice; yea, and are they not, in a sort, pitch-marked, having the seal of His Spirit, and some letters or prints of His name on them? (3.) Those of one and the same mark were usually found pretty near to one another, though sometimes" sheep "marked otherwise appeared amongst them. Certainly those who are Christians in sincerity love to hold close communion together, though some of another stamp may come amongst them."

In his "account of considerable writings, and writers," for that year, he says—

The "Rev. Mr. Clarkson, whose books about primitive episcopacy and liturgy may sooner be replied to than answered, hath left, and others have" published "a large folio on divers weighty subjects. The work, full of learning, couched not vaunted, doth well become one who was Dr. Tillotson's tutor," and "who kept closer to the good old way of doctrine than his learned pupil thought meet to do."

"Worthy Mr. O. Heywood hath set forth a treatise on 'the New Creature,' answering "in merit to "the thirteen before set forth by him."

"Mr. John Owen, of Oswestry," "hath printed a pertinent, profitable, and well-worded sermon, preached on the thanksgiving day for God's gracious preventing the assassination of His Majesty."

"Mr. Peter Newcombe (among many others) is" also "commendably in print on that occasion. Herein cons and nons well agree."

In the same volume which contains the Diary, there are a few paragraphs entitled—

"Notes on subjects conferred on, with my dear fellow-students," *e. g.*

"About the ministry.*

Concerning the sufficiency of Presbyterian ordination, I have written elsewhere, and others have done so, fully. I will here hint that even Dr. Burnet himself, in his answer to a Jacobite's foul aspersion of the French churches, saith that 'truth hath authority, if mission be defective;' and as another said, 'order may and should give way to the thing ordered;' and who that taketh ordination to be, not a giving the office or authority of a minister but, a solemn investiture of a qualified person therein, can believe "that this may not be by the hands of the Presbytery?" "That great deference was" originally "given to church-members in managing church affairs, is argued, from (1) a church's being described" as "a people joined to or with their Bishop or Pastor; and (2) the assertion that they had power to reject the unfit, as well as to receive the fit;"† moreover " (3); might they not, where cause was, except against the admission of members? and (4) was excommunication to pass against their wills? (5) Had not congregations ruling elders and deacons as helpful *eyes* and *hands* to them? (6) Do we not in Scripture read of the *messengers* of the churches? (7) Are not the Epistles of Polycarp and Ignatius," as well as "that of Clemens Romanus, directed to Churches, and those of Vienna and Lyons to the Brethren? and (8) though the people were not properly rulers, but under rule, were great (or most) matters managed without consulting them?" It is certain that "their liberty, honour, authority, were owned; and it was sometimes said that the ears of" the "people were more sanctified than those of" the "priests."

As to a minister's carrying on public prayer. (1) Did the Apostles com-

* As the Bagshawes, for at least four generations, were staunch adherents of the Presbyterian Church, some remarks from the pen of the Apostle of the Peak upon the faith which they professed, may not be devoid of interest. In the succeeding pages there is also much to be learned from the zealous care with which the spiritual giants of those days excluded from their ecclesiastical polity every observance that had not the direct sanction of God's word. Of them it might be said emphatically that the Bible and the Bible alone was their religion. They honoured the great Head of the Church by the purity of their worship, and He rewarded them with a large measure of His grace.

† Bishop or Pastor. "That to the constituting a person pastor of a people, their consent was requisite, was long agreed," says the Apostle of the Peak; and in another place he warns the "private Christians" of his own day that they "should not throw (or give) away that right and liberty wherewith God had entrusted them, as to choosing fit and refusing unworthy ministers;" adding that "in this as the learned observed, they had antiquity, which their adversaries so boasted of, mainly, if not wholly, on their side."

pose, or impose a form for them ? (3) Is there any evidence that the Lord's Prayer, though used (and by one called 'the lawful prayer'), was used in all public and Divine services ? (4) Is there not in true church history a deep silence as to what is now " named " 'a Liturgy ?' (5) Are not the phrases met with in those called Fathers, concerning praying 'with all their ability,' 'without a monitor, because from the heart,' 'with a regard to every one's circumstances,' 'in suitable request,' 'with eyes closed (or elevated), and hands stretched out,' " "significant ? Should not prayers answer " to " Providences ? and can any who are not on the place, understand thoroughly those which a people are under ?"

"How should ministers preach ? Answer : (1) compassionately ; (2) plainly ; (3) experimentally ; (4) clearly ; (5) zealously ; (6) faithfully ; (7) humbly ; (8) solidly ; (9) wisely ; (10) distinguishingly ; (11) takingly ; (12) scripturally ; (13) longingly after the conversion of hearers."

"Was Peter Bishop of or at Rome ?" "It is meet that we distinguish" between different kinds "of Episcopacy. (1) There is a Congregational Episcopacy, or the Bishop and Overseer of a particular church and flock ; and (2) there was a Presidential Episcopacy, when in a Synod, or meeting of divers ministers, one of them, for order's sake, did guide, or moderate." Afterwards (3) "There came up a Diocesan, or more Lordly Episcopacy, when one claimed, if not a sole power in jurisdiction and ordination, yet a negative as to both ; and a rule over many scores or hundreds of congregations ; whereas in Scripture mention is made of more Bishops than one in one Church."*

"If Peter" was located at Rome, "in that see or seat, as some speak, he fell far below the office and dignity of an Apostle." . . . "I" may "add, as they in whose books Peter stands as a fixed Pastor, degrade him ; so they who render him a pattern and patron of non-residents, defame him." . . . "Where did he write himself Bishop of Rome ? Doth Clemens Romanus write of him as such ?" etc.

"About the government, and order of the Church. (1) Do the Scriptures favour that of a Diocesan, so that in case of offences, the last appeal " "is to

* Amongst other authorities, he says, "the late learned and sober inquirer into the constitution of the primitive Churches is clear" ly "of opinion that he who was styled the Bishop was only over one congregation, in which there usually were other Presbyters, who joined with him in the oversight thereof, and the congregation was called his parish, consisting of members who lived somewhat near to him, and to one another ;" also "that the word diocese was of later date."

be made to him? Answer: Some cannot stedfastly (indeed they cannot at all) believe this, for in that context wherein, as worthies Episcopal, Presbyterian, Congregational, and, I think, sober minded "Anabaptists agree that there is a foundation for Church-government under the Gospel, the plaintiff or complainant is to proceed from one to two or three, and from them to the Church, which (as is fairly argued) includeth a greater number; and not from greater numbers to one, who cannot well be called a Church. (2) Doth not the Scripture, when it speaketh of preaching Presbyters, or Elders, speak of them all as rulers and governors in the Church, and not as being under the " "rule of a diocesan? and is it not thought that the word Presbyter doth more point at dignity and authority than the word Bishop?" Again, "can an English diocesan discharge his office in his person, or save by his chancellor, courts, etc.? and doth the Scripture favour such deputation? Whatever a minister or governor in the Church may do (and that well) *with* others, can he with a Gospel warrant do it *by* others? Is not his charge a personal one? The learned Lord Verulam (far enough from Presbyterianism), in a piece presented to King James the First, professed himself unsatisfied with this branch of English Episcopacy, as he did also with this,—that as to ordination and jurisdiction, Bishops acted so much singly.

What is included in that order which Paul rejoiced to see in the Church at Colosse? Answer. (1) The holy, and close walking of the ministers and members that were therein, and so, order is opposed to unruliness. (2) The due administration of Church ordinances, in opposition to confusion. (3) The vigorous exercise of Church discipline, as opposed to remissness.

About this, and about freeing the assemblies which we hold from the charge of schismaticalness," etc., "I have written what I cannot recant, in a book counted the 17th, and about the management of Church affairs by Church officers, with the advice and concurrence of the most serious and judicious of the Church members; and about the right and use of " "ruling-elders," there are words in that called the 22nd.

Here I refer those who question the Divine right of ruling brethren, to what is said in the book styled 'Jus Divinum Regiminis Ecclesiae,' which hath not yet been well answered, and in which all objections against them are fully and (as is thought) satisfactorily replied to; also to the 'Vindication of the Presbyterian Government'; and to 'Mr. Cotton's Way'; to Dr. Owen; Dr. Rule; and Mr. Rutherford."

"I do not find that any Churches styled Reformed, or Protestant, save

that to which some impropriate the name of the 'Church of England,' (and that of Ireland which dependeth thereon), are against Ruling Elders.

"About Churches,"* etc.

"Concerning that which is called the consecration of places."
 "Exact writers distinguish between deputing, dedicating, and consecrating a place." "The first may be with" a reservation of "one's civil right, which is parted with by the second; and if men will fasten holiness inherent (or adherent) to buildings, we ask—(1) Where have they a command or promise in the New Testament for it? (2) Will they return towards Judaism? (3) Is not the typicalness of the holy place ceased? (4) Can they give a blessing in the case? (5) Who empowered them to do it? (6) Is the argument from *God's* doing it cogent for *their* so doing? (7) What a gap to human devices will this open? (8) Hath not our Saviour Himself and His servant Stephen shewed that as to places, they are only places for service, and not, as the Temple was, of sanctity? Places now are adjuncts, not parts of worship, and are immediately for the use of worshippers, not at all for the acceptableness of worship; whatever they may have of decency, they have nothing of divinity. If it be said that they render the worship more solemn, it cannot be proved that they make it more sacred; if more conspicuous, yet not more pious. Worthies cannot think that time and place are *now* of equal concern and consideration as to religion, though *in the time of the law* the Sanctuary was to be revered as well as the Sabbath. Its institution (and typical representation) sanctified it. The work sheds some honour on the place, the place adds no holiness to the work." "They who think that the Popish usages were consecrating must allow me to differ from them."

About Church ceremonies, he asks elsewhere,

"Should any who are officers, and pretend to have authority over the Church (yea over many Churches and congregations), introduce into them, and impose on the ministers and members thereof," when "carrying on God's public worship, such rites and ceremonies as are—(1) in their kind unnecessary; and (2) have been abused to superstition; and (3) are in their present use offensive to tender consciences? Answer: Whatever mind others are of, I cannot but be for the negative. (1) Hath not the

* "The word *ἐκκλησία* respecteth a *people's* being called, and so doth the Hebrew word *Cahal*, and though the word *synagogue* may sometimes point at a place, it also pointeth at a people. I know that the debate-maker glosseth otherwise on 1 Cor. xi. 22, but the learned Cameron and Spanheim by the Church understand the poor in it, and say that the opposition is of actions not places."

Lord taken out of His Church ceremonies of His own instituting, that there might be a gospel simplicity and plainness in His worship? and where hath He given men commission (yea or leave) to affix and annex their own and others' inventions thereunto? (2) Is not such imposition a kind (or at least a degree) of lording over God's heritage, and an invading of the regal office of Christ? (3) Have not the consequences (and effects, as we count) of such usages been sad, and unblessed? such as—

- (1) Silencing not a few serious ministers.
- (2) Depriving their dear people of their gifts and labours.
- (3) Dividing many "of the Lord's servants; " and
- (4) Occasioning on one hand harsh persecutions; on another rigid separations."

Deuteronomy xii. 32.—"What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: Thou shalt not add thereto."

Deuteronomy iv. 2.—"Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you."

1 Cor. xi. 2.—"And keep the ordinances as I delivered them to you."

"That reference in these texts is" made "to the worship of God, cannot well be questioned.

Whether the distinctions used by our "Episcopalian "brethren concerning adding to the things commanded, and not to the commands; and about 'corrupting' and 'perfecting' additions, will reach as far as they design, or will only serve as fig-leaves to cover some nakedness, I leave to my betters (who are impartial) to judge.

Let not this humble enquiry (nor my thoughts about it) offend them. Do they not go too far, and build too" much "upon negatives? or upon this, that such and such things are not forbidden expressly, or in so many words," to be employed "in the worship of God, or exercise of Church government and discipline; and therefore they may not only be used, but imposed on" the "consciences of scruplers?"

And first I will observe, "It is more than convenient that a distinction be made between things which are substantial, and such modes of things as are merely circumstantial; and ceremonies, strictly so called, are by no means to be confounded (as by some they are) with mere circumstances; for

(1) the latter appertain to actions as actions, and the former to religious actions, such as respect the honour and immediate worship of God. (2) Without circumstances, the worship of God, or the government and discipline of the Church, "cannot be carried on; without ceremonies, they well (yea better) may. (3) Ceremonies (properly so called) have their circumstances attending them, and do themselves need ordering, as doth a superplus, or surplice, of what cloth, and in what shape it is to be made; and the cross used in baptism, at what time, on what part, and in what manner they are to be used. It is not so with bare circumstances. They are not capable of, nor do they require such necessary determination.

This being premised, poor I do, with others, humbly conceive that it is far from being a sufficient and satisfactory plea for usage of the ceremonies under consideration, (and many other things for which some contend,) that they are not in Scripture words prohibited.

I argue, can those things be done safely, or sinlessly, which cannot be done in faith, that is, with a full persuasion of mind that they are lawful? Romans xiv. 23. Now, how such a full persuasion can be arrived at, about things for which there is not an express or virtual precept, or precedent in God's word, I see not. I am aware that it is said, an ethical or conjectural faith (yea, a faith styled negative), when we do not absolutely know that things or usages are directly contrary to the law of nature, or Scripture, is in this case sufficient. Things of this sort, say some, may be known to be negatively consonant, or not expressly repugnant to God's will.

Unto this, the late learned Scotch Rutherford (who expressed his sorrow that his then weak body could not be got to die at the cross in Edinburgh, for that cause of God which he had owned) hath well replied, that by this reckoning, there is no more required to the rendering of religious actions lawful, than there is to the rendering lawful of (1) acts natural; such as hearing sounds, and seeing colours; or (2) acts artificial; such as making a watch, or its wheels, etc.

I ask, (1) Have these negatively lawful things any positive, real, moral goodness in them? (2) Will they (if used and imposed) be kept within due bounds?"

"I am apprehensive it may be (and it is probable it will be) said, yea and urged, that though the things under debate are not in themselves good, yet the use of them is so, even in the worship of God, because in using them, persons obey authority, and therein obey God, which is highly good; and

here comes in the noted distinction of an inherent, and obediential necessity. I answer:—'This engageth us in new questions. First, whether authority be by God authorized to enjoin in, and adjoin to, God's worship things of that nature? Secondly, whether, in case authority should exceed bounds in such needless injunctions and impositions, the ministers of Jesus Christ may, by their conformity, confirm and encourage them therein?

In reference to the first, their injunctions are, in my judgment, unlawful. (1) Were not those who were in highest authority in the Gospel Church, when they met "in council, flatly against laying any such burdens on the Church? Acts xv. Did they not limit their orders to things 'necessary?'" or, "as some render the word, 'very necessary.'" (2) Did not our blessed Lord and Saviour, to whom, as Mediator, all power is given in heaven and earth, confine His Apostles to teach only the observation of such things as fell under His command and appointment? Matthew xxviii. 20. (3) Is not authority the ministry of God for good, that is, for the injunction of what (on some account or other) is good?"

Is it not reasonably thought, there is this difference between God's injunctions and men's, that things of this sort are good because God willeth them; but men must see that there is a footing for the goodness of them before they so will as to impose them?" (5) I cannot answer the arguments of those who, to me, prove—(1) That an indifferent action in which offence is involved, is not to be the matter of a command. (2) That the laws against scandal (or giving offence), laid down in the 14th to the Romans," "bind the magistrate.

As to the latter case, I here hint that—(1) Obedience to natural parents, who are the first in the fifth command, is only to be in the Lord. Ephesians vi. 1. (2) In the matter (and outward manner) of God's worship, He is a jealous God. Exod. xx. (3) Where variations have been thought small, God's displeasure hath appeared great. 1 Chron. xv. 13. (4) Conscience, as God's deputy, is to be carefully regarded. Acts xxiv. 16. (5) Scandal given, hath in it something of soul-murder. 1 Cor. viii. 11."

If it be said that to offend the magistrate is more than to offend a private Christian. It is answered, that the offence of the one and the other in this case is not of the same kind. (1) The magistrate is only displeased; but (2) the private Christian's conscience is wounded.

If it be urged, the duty to the magistrate is of justice, that to another only of charity; it is answered; the exercise of charity herein is the highest,

that of justice of a lower alloy. The magistrate may (and should) be hereby edified, and not hurt."

Philippians ii. 10.—"That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow."

"(I.) I doubt not the word 'name' is in this text, as in divers others, to be construed, not for the bare syllables thereof, for (1) the "mere" word is not the object of faith, or adoration; and (2) were the word as such to be believed in, or adored, we "ought "on seeing or hearing it, to fall down before it; but, by Christ's name, we are to understand His person, as clothed with His power and authority; and (II.) I doubt not by bowing at (or in) His name, is meant subjection to Him, and worship of Him; the latter, where it is of choice; the former, where it shall be by force."

"If we should" "stick to the phrase which was forced and foisted into the translation 'at the name,' when the original" means "'in the name,' it would not follow that we are to bow at the naming of Jesus rather than at the naming of a Saviour (which is the English of it), or at the naming of" "Christ, God, Jehovah, yea," "or at the naming of Joshua called Jesus, or of Jesus called Justus. As for the arguments drawn (1) from Christ's bowing to His own name, when He was on the cross; or (2) from its being a higher and sweeter name than Christ and His other names, they are answered over and over; so is the pretence that all the Fathers expounded the text of bowing at the naming of Jesus.

I join with those who think it contrary (1) to reason; (2) to religion, to place religion in such bowing." . . .

"Many bowers to Christ's name honour not His person or offices. Know they that (1) God is not fond of compliments? (2) He will break non-benders?" "Non-bowers" in spirit "should (1) bewail their stiffness; (2) fear God's wrath; (3) cry for heart-bowing grace." "Bowers" in spirit "should magnify free grace. Their subjection should be (1)" willing; "(2) full; (3) constant.

The last use is for consolation to" true "bowers. Though the enemy and his" agents "have malice, power, and policy, they shall all be broken. Christ will crush them."

Another manuscript book written by the Apostle of the Peak a little later than the Diary contains the following characteristic preface:—

“To all those to whom God hath vouchsafed to make my labours (poor and mean as they are) acceptable, and edifying; and more particularly to my very dear, endeared friends, and children in the Lord, Henry Kirk,* and Robert Middleton.†

Dearly beloved in our best beloved. Feeling (what others see) that mine outward man is ” “decaying;” “and that divers of the shadows of the evening” “present themselves to me; I found my heart inclined to pass most of the time which my other employs for God and you would afford me, to compose this piece, as a legacy to be left with you; and though it doth savour of the vessel; of the weakness of him who hath had his eye, and mind, on it for two months; yet I am satisfied that through it God may convey heavenly treasure to those who join *weighing* to the *viewing* of it. Variety (it is usually said) is not without delight attending it, and” *various* “great truths are (at least) pointed at herein. I am also satisfied that you have learned not to despise the day of small things; and I have designedly forborne filling the pages with Latin sentences, and the margin with the names of authors,” even “when they did most offer themselves. A plain suit becometh one of my years, and I am full of the belief of my betters that the strength of sermons (and manuscripts) lieth in their being Scriptural and spiritual. O that what is here recommended to you were more so! A book of some” greater “value (as I reckon), though written by the same hand, on one noble subject (for the most part), though on many several texts, hath many years been dedicated and presented to the deservedly honoured Madam Eyre. May not that quite die with me! and O that the substance of this may long live in your hearts! and, if God see it meet, may your prayers prevail that I may for some time longer be a preacher, and prospered therein! The good Lord bless you and yours! and make you and them” “long blessings! and grant that you may not be losers when you must part with” “too near to worthless and useless old

W. BAGSHAW.”

* Of Martinside, near Chapel-en-le-Frith, gentleman. † Of Chapel-en-le-Frith, gentleman.

The treatise then commences with the enumeration of—

“Cum Deo, July
ye 17th, 1700.

“Twelve principles of the oracles of God and doctrine of Christ being prime dictates of the Holy Spirit.

Hebrews xi. 6.

The first point (or article) of faith to which right reason assenteth is,—*That God is.*

Gen. i. 26-28.

A second is,—When God made man at first, or the first man, He made him in His image,” intelligent, “righteous, holy; and made a holy covenant with him, usually called the covenant of Works, or of Nature. Obedience personal, perfect, and perpetual, which he was fitted for, was required on man’s part; and life, with happiness, was thereupon put into God’s promise.

Gen. ii. 17.

Romans v. 12.
Persona infect
naturam. Wolleb.

A third is,—The first man kept not his first estate, but fell by sin, breaking at once the law and covenant of God; and all that ” “derive from him,” “fell with him. By committing high treason, his blood was ” attainted. “As man, so mankind was ruined.

Romans vi. 23.

The fourth is,—Fallen man lieth in the mouth of death, and wrath.

2 Sam. xxiii. 5.

The fifth is,—According’ to the agreement among (and between) the three Persons in the all-blessed and undivided Godhead, from eternity, a covenant of grace and life is made, in time.

Hebrews xii. 23, 24.
1 Tim. ii. 5.
Colossians i. 19, 20.
Hebrews i. 1-3.

The sixth is,—The Redeemer (and Recoverer) of man, the Mediator of the new covenant, is the Lord Jesus Christ; the Son of God; who became man, and in man’s nature the greatest sufferer and only satisfier of Divine justice, and meriter of Divine mercy on man’s behalf.

John v. 39.

The seventh is,—In the Scriptures of truth, and writings from heaven, there is a fair edition of the covenant of grace.

John vi. 35 and vii. 37.
Revelation xxii. 17.

The eighth is,—To all that read (and hear) the Gospel : grace in (and with) Christ is tendered and offered.

1 John v. 12.
John i. 12.

The ninth is,—Sincere embracers (and receivers) of Christ by faith, have Him, and life with Him.

Ephesians ii. 8.
John vi. 44.

The tenth is,—That any are such, is owing, and to be ascribed to the special work and call of the Holy Spirit.

The eleventh is,—The effectually called have a great change of their state and frame in justification and sanctification.

Revelation iii. 18-20.

The twelfth is,—Whilst others through refusal (or want) of grace perish, the justified and sanctified enjoy precious privileges here, and shall enjoy eternal life hereafter."

Although the Apostle of the Peak does not appear to have preached written sermons, he often (perhaps always) entered the heads of his discourses in small portable volumes, a few of which are still preserved at Ford Hall. From these outlines an idea may be formed of the comprehensive, orthodox, and logical* nature of his pulpit ministrations. One specimen is here inserted, of rather more than average length, but of no unusual merit. The subject was that upon which, of all others, he loved best to dwell—

"The Fulness of Christ."

1 Cor. i. 30. 'Who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption.'

Gen. ii.

"We read" (says Mr. Bagshawe) "of a river in Paradise that became into four heads, or great streams; and do we not read here that Jesus Christ doth become to all who are in Him no fewer than four of the sweetest streams which can be thought of?"

On the first we will touch."—

"Jesus Christ is a true Christian's *wisdom*."

Efficienter.

(1) In a way of efficiency.—As righteousness flows from Him as a Priest, wisdom comes from Him as a Prophet. He opens His "own," "and His Father's mind in the Scriptures; and men's understandings to see into them; and to see in them great and wondrous things.

Eph. v. 8, 14.

Materialiter.

(2) Materially.—In a right knowledge of Christ doth their wisdom much lie. He is called Wisdom; and in Him are hid all treasures of Wisdom.

In Proverbs iii. 15,
16, and passim.
1 Cor. i. 24.

* In enforcing his argument, many homely explanations and illustrations would doubtless be employed, to render the more abstruse points intelligible to his hearers.

Participative.

(3) In a way of participation.—That spirit of wisdom which rests upon Him without measure doth, as to a measure of it, come on those who are His. Of His fulness they all receive grace.

John i. 16.

Imputative.
Colossians ii. 10.

(4) Imputatively.—The perfection of His wisdom supplies the want of perfection in theirs. The wife shines with her husband's rays, and shares in his riches.

Radiis mariti.

The first inference is,—Wisdom is not born with us. The best in their natural state are mere naturals.* We are dim as to lower, and darkness as to the highest things; and if we be light, we are so in the Lord Jesus.

Eph. v. 8.

Colossians i. 19.

The second inference is,—God the Father is by Christians to be magnified. *By Him* is Christ made to us wisdom. In Christ, *as a Mediator*, is fulness laid up.

The third inference is,—They that are without Christ are "in want of wisdom. This light is from the Sun of Righteousness.

Christum qui nescit,
nihil est, si (omnia?)
noscit.

Though such persons know much,—

(1) They know not themselves, nor their own heart,—

1. So as to loathe themselves for its fulness of sin.

2. So as to watch against the issuings thereof.

3. So as to have recourse to Christ for healing.

(2) They know not Christ as they ought to know. He is not fairest in their eyes, nor nearest to their hearts. They know Him not from inward revelations of Him, nor from powerful impressions from Him.

(3) They know not (nor desire to know) duty in the extent of it; nor do they call it a delight; nor are they for honouring and enjoying God in it.

The fourth inference.—The folly of those who reject Christ is manifest.

Some hold fast things unlawful.

Some hold too fast lower, though lawful things.

Romans x. 4.

Some rest in their own righteousness, instead of Christ's.

Though persons come to the profession of Christ; though they go to some performances commanded by Christ; if

* Fools.

they be not in Him, they are in God's account foolish and unsafe. They are not wise for themselves, and eternity.

The fifth inference.—The ready road to true wisdom lies before us. Christ is the Way both to heaven, and to wisdom on earth. May we be afraid of being self-wise, or wise in our own conceit! May no beam of lust be in our eyes! May we not depend on those whom yet we delight in, nor give the honour due to Christ unto His ministers! Him, Him should we exalt! O that we might so learn, and know Christ,

John xiv. 6.

(1) As to propound to ourselves the attainment of the best end, and the enjoyment of Him who is the chief good, making those good and happy who enjoy Him, being un-mixedly and everlastingly good.

(2) As to choose the direct and proper means to that end, to wit,—

1. The narrow way of sin mortifying.

2. The low way of self denial.

3. The wet way of godly sorrow.

4. The old way of ordinances.

5. The clean way of holiness, and in and above all, the way of pleading Christ's merit.

May we learn,—

1. To propound sacred ends in civil actions.

2. To improve enjoined means.

3. To speak*

4. To subordinate earth to heaven.

5. To refer all to God's grace.

The sixth inference.—None of us should rest till Christ be made unto us wisdom in the best and fullest sense; till we are acquainted with the power of godliness.

Not resting—

(1) In our being born within the verge of the Church; nor,

(2) In our sitting and kneeling as God's people; nor,

* The rest of the sentence is illegible.

(3) In our having eaten and drank in Christ's presence;
nor,

- (4) In outward exercises of humiliation ; nor,
- (5) In our zeal against false worship ; nor,
- (6) In our taking much pains in duties ; nor,
- (7) In our losses for Christ ; nor,
- (8) In our being respected by the godly ; nor,
- (9) In some " intellectual light ; " nor,
- (10) In some convictions ; nor,
- (11) In some " warmth " of affections ; nor,
- (12) In some seemingly good hopes ; nor,
- (13) In some reformation.

Rest we not without—

(1) A heart-pacifying power. A peace that follows, and is joined with a holy war, being a fruit of promises and prayers.

(2) A heart-purging power, as to (1) levity ; (2) bitterness ; (3) vanity (?) ; (4) selfishness.

(3) A heart-raising power ; so that we would

1. With our best serve God ; and

2. In all ordinances enjoy God.

The last inference.—That Christ may be unto us wisdom, the best directions are to be followed."

" Understand we better wherein wisdom lies and appears, which is no little—

(1) In not dividing what God hath joined.

(2) In not confounding things that differ.

As to the first, (1) God's mercy is not to be cried up to the diminution of the glory of His other attributes of wisdom, and justice, and holiness ; (2) Gospel comforts are not to be expected without Gospel graces ; (3) Deliverance by power is to be expected with deliverance by price ; (4) The root of sin is to be struck at, together with the branches.

As to the second, (1) A lapse into sin is to be distinguished from a law of sin ; (2) Weakness of faith is vastly different from want of it ; (3) The means of life differ from the meritorious cause of it.

Proverbs viii.

The second direction.—Wait we at the posts of wisdom's gates. Long we to find God's counsels our counsellors.

John xvi. 13.

Colossians ii. 3.

The third direction.—Cry we for the special (and effectual) influence of the Holy Spirit. He leads unto Christ. He reveals Christ, and the treasures of wisdom that are in Him. He shews the glory of truth, together with the notion of it.

Vide Synops. Crit.

The second doctrine to be touched on is,—Jesus Christ is a Christian's *righteousness*. He is of God made so; or by His Father given, that He may be so. Here we are to understand justifying righteousness; it being distinguished from holiness.

Jeremiah xxiii. 6.

(1) Doth not His name make this known to us?

Romans iv. 25.

(2) Did He not as a satisfier obtain, and doth He not as an intercessor apply righteousness?

Romans iii. 25.

(3) Did not His Father design Him to and for this end?

Daniel ix. 24.

(4) Did not His Father "*therefore* accept of His mediation?

Galatians iv. 4, 5.

(5) Did not He fulfil all righteousness, answering for His "people" both the penalty and precept of the law?

Philip. iii. 9.

The first inference is,—Union to Christ is "the main thing" "to be looked after. He is their righteousness, and theirs only, who are in Him. Communion follows union.

The second,—It is no wonder that Christ is highly esteemed. Righteousness leadeth and entitleth to life, whereas unrighteousness exposeth to the death of deaths.

The third,—They who are in Christ may be of good courage; this righteousness is,—

(1) Every way complete, answering the "requirements of the "law.

(2) A righteousness which cannot be lost, as was Adam's.

(3) A righteousness which will reach all believers.

Of this I have at large enlarged elsewhere, as I have in part done on the third doctrine,—Jesus Christ is made unto true Christians *sanctification*. He is the cause thereof in a full manner.

Causa efficiens.

(1) The efficient cause.—The author of faith, which is

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young country. It is only about 150 years old, and its history is still in the making. The second is the fact that the United States is a large country. It covers a vast area of land, and its population is growing rapidly. The third is the fact that the United States is a diverse country. It is made up of many different peoples, and its culture is a mixture of many different influences. The fourth is the fact that the United States is a powerful country. It has a strong economy, a powerful military, and a strong voice in the world. The fifth is the fact that the United States is a free country. It has a long tradition of freedom, and its people are proud of their rights. The sixth is the fact that the United States is a democratic country. Its people have the right to elect their representatives, and their voices are heard in the government. The seventh is the fact that the United States is a peaceful country. It has a long history of peace, and its people are committed to maintaining it. The eighth is the fact that the United States is a country of opportunity. It offers its people a chance to improve their lives, and to make a better future for themselves. The ninth is the fact that the United States is a country of hope. It is a country where the future is bright, and where the possibilities are endless. The tenth is the fact that the United States is a country of love. Its people love their country, and they love each other. They are proud to be Americans, and they are committed to the values that make this country great.

CHAPTER I
THE FOUNDING OF THE NATION
The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young country. It is only about 150 years old, and its history is still in the making. The second is the fact that the United States is a large country. It covers a vast area of land, and its population is growing rapidly. The third is the fact that the United States is a diverse country. It is made up of many different peoples, and its culture is a mixture of many different influences. The fourth is the fact that the United States is a powerful country. It has a strong economy, a powerful military, and a strong voice in the world. The fifth is the fact that the United States is a free country. It has a long tradition of freedom, and its people are proud of their rights. The sixth is the fact that the United States is a democratic country. Its people have the right to elect their representatives, and their voices are heard in the government. The seventh is the fact that the United States is a peaceful country. It has a long history of peace, and its people are committed to maintaining it. The eighth is the fact that the United States is a country of opportunity. It offers its people a chance to improve their lives, and to make a better future for themselves. The ninth is the fact that the United States is a country of hope. It is a country where the future is bright, and where the possibilities are endless. The tenth is the fact that the United States is a country of love. Its people love their country, and they love each other. They are proud to be Americans, and they are committed to the values that make this country great.

Hebrews xii. 2.

Meritoria.

Titus ii. 14.

1 John i. 7.

Materialis.
John i. 14.

Finalis.

Philipp. i. 21.

both a "principal "part and promoter of it; and the giver of the Spirit, who immediately works holiness.

(2) The meritorious cause.—As blood for justification, so water for sanctification flows out of His side and soul. He gave Himself that He might redeem to Himself, and to His Father, a peculiar people. His blood cleanseth.

(3) The material cause.—Of His fulness His people receive grace for grace.

(4) The final cause.—As the sanctified live from, so they live to Christ; as from His grace, so to His glory.

The first inference.—Sanctification is a thing of the greatest excellency. Doth not its near alliance to Christ speak this?

The second.—They who neglect sanctification in vain pretend to an interest in Christ. Doth He not save in and by sanctifying?

The third.—They who breathe after sanctification should have recourse to Christ. He is the fountain of living water.

Polus ad locum.

The last point to be pointed at is,—The Lord Jesus Christ is made unto His people *redemption*. He is their Redeemer every way; but here redemption is taken (as it is elsewhere) for that plenary redemption which shall be from all evil, even from that of suffering, at the last day, when (1) their bodies shall be redeemed from corruption, and (2) their whole persons instated in glorification.

The first inference.—The full and perfect freedom of the faithful is not to be doubted of, but waited for. It is in reversion, and so, very sure.

The second inference.—Therefore should the saints, though at present pressed and weighed down with grievances, possess their souls in patience, and lift up their heads and hearts with joy. Their complete redemption is before them.

2 Thess. i. 7, 9, 10.

The third inference.—The perfectly redeemed and glorified will to eternity exalt (and exult in) Christ. When everlasting praises are sounded forth by them, the Lord Jesus, their Redeemer, will be in their eyes and hearts."

In the interpretation of prophecy, the Apostle of the Peak spoke with his usual humility and moderation, but upon one point at least, his voice uttered no "uncertain sound," as the following observations will shew.

2. Thessalonians ii. 1-12. "It is said by one whose sayings bespeak" attention, "that next to the knowledge of Christ^{is} the knowledge of Antichrist; and it is noted that whereas St. John speaks or writes of many Antichrists, St. Paul speaks of one, who is eminently *the* Antichrist,—who pretending to be the Vicar, is really the great enemy of Christ; and so clearly is he described in this chapter, that a great minister of state said that if a" warrant "was sent out to seize him (were he within the circuit), he would lay hands on the Pope of Rome."

* * * * *

"As for the conceit of one who, in the times when errors abounded, wrote of an antichrist real, that is not personal; an antichrist in man, in every man, and so in himself; I shall only name it. The texts in St. Paul's and St. John's books speak not of such a thing.

It is known that several called Fathers were more than willing to father and fasten this title on some false Christ that is to come in the last age, and near the end of the world; but the Apostle writes of one that was conceived in his days, though not brought forth till some years after. They who go in this way go not all together, but some of them pitch on the Devil as incarnate, others on Nero revived, others on a Danite, or a Jew of the tribe of Dan, all which conceits are (in a word) confuted.

There have been men of no small name for learning who would have Simon Magus, or Caligula to be meant," consequently "they make St. Paul and St. John to speak as historians, not as prophesying.

With some more probability, others (and one who wrote about twenty years since) will have Mahomet to be the Antichrist." . . . "To this I freely yield, that Mahomet may be called the Eastern Antichrist, yet I cannot see that

Mr. Troughton.

Mr. Langley.

ὁ ἀντίχριστος.

Dr. Whitacre.

The Lord Burleigh.

Salmon.

Vile Drem

Tuckney de Anti-

christo.

Recitare est refutare.

1 John ii.

See the great Baxter
on this.

Dr. Hammond.
Grotius.

Mr. Franklin.

Antichristus apertus.
So Price.

the characters in" this "second chapter of the second Epistle to the Thessalonians" apply "to him. He was not properly an apostate, nor an idolater, nor did he sit in the Temple of God.

See the famous Jurien of Prophecies.
So Dr. Cressner.

Other ten reasons are given.

Till we had in England Popish Queens, the stream of our Protestant divines ran strongly" in the direction first indicated, "that if we would find Antichrist we must seek for him at Rome; of their grounds, something (if God will) hereafter."

"Apply we this,

(1) Owning God's infinite wisdom, who foresaw and foretold Antichrist.

(2) Blessing His high and holy name, that being forewarned, we are forearmed.

(3) Renewing our sorrow that human nature is so corrupted that a rank and order of men called Christian should so degenerate as to become Antichristian, and have a world of owners and admirers.

(4) Endeavouring to know the characteristics or proper" marks "of Antichrist, and his faction and empire, which are counted three, to wit,—1. Tyranny. 2. Idolatry. 3. Corruption of " morals.

See Jurien, etc.

(5) "Owning and endeavouring to understand the excellency of true Protestantism, to wit,—1. Meekness. 2. Pure worship. 3. Holiness.

(6) Going to God the Father, through His Son, for His Spirit, to endow us with Protestant, and preserve us from Popish principles."

On the next page he asks,

"Was not Antichrist foreseen and foreshewn under the Old Testament? Answer: I am (as my betters have been) for the affirmative; and particularly I, with them, judge that the little horn, whereof we read in Daniel, is to be construed concerning Antichrist, being a type (or representative) of him; and in this point (amongst others) Daniel and the Revelation" correspond "to one another, some hints whereof I may give.

Daniel vii. 8, and
viii. 9.
See on this Mr.
Stephens.

(1) Did not the little horn come up among the ten horns? and are not the ten horns interpreted as ten Kings who arose in, or out of, the Roman empire? and is it not said in so many words that they received their power at one hour with the beast, the (second) beast mentioned in Revelation the 13th, though his full and open enthroning came some time after?

Rev. xvii. 12, and
xviii. 11.

(2) Was he not *another* horn? claiming (what the ten did not) ecclesiastic authority?

So Mr. Parker.

(3) Was not Antichrist at first a *little* horn? only Primate (or Patriarch) after Constantine's time; and before it an ordinary Presbyter or Bishop? and

Idem.

(4) Did not his secret (scarcely discernible) rise answer to the phrase of his "coming up?"

Daniel viii. 10.

(5) Is it not said of him, that he waxed exceeding great, and plucked up three kings? and did not the Romish Antichrist subdue Soliman, Cassian, and the Egyptian Caliph?

See also Dr. More.

Idem.

(6) Hath not that Antichrist destroyed the holy people (worn out the saints) the Waldenses and Albigenes?

Daniel viii. 11, 12.

(7) Doth he not magnify himself, and that with a lofty look, against the Prince of the Ross?

Daniel vii. 25.

A remark it deserveth, that as the little horn changeth times and seasons by his laws," so "Antichrist is said to be a wicked or lawless one; and as he was to endure till a time or times and the dividing of time, so Antichrist is said to prevail for the same time, counted 1260 days; and it is judged that elsewhere in this prophecy Antichrist is prophesied of, who stands up (as he did in the days of Hildebrand) of a fierce countenance, imperious;" "understanding dark sentences (philosophic subtleties); using power (policy); and when we read of a vile person, who had not at first secular dominion given him, who came in without war, and strengthened his kingdom by flatteries, doth not this look like Antichrist's coming in with all deceivableness, and his speaking lies in hypocrisy." The parallel is noted in other particulars.

ἀνομος.

1073.

Daniel viii. 23.

See Dr. More, p. 417,
444.

Daniel xi. 21.

2 Thess. ii. 10.
1 Tim. iv. 2, 3.

To apply this,

Tot habet testes.

(1) Mind we this fresh, full proof of God's omniscience."

Psalms cxlviii. 14.

Luke i. 69.

Haud imperium.
So Mr. Nye; and
'Jus divinum reg.
Eccles.'

2 Cor. x. 4.

(2) "See we the difference betwixt the Christian and Antichristian church, and government. Though we read of God's exalting the horn of His people, and His raising the horn of salvation for them; pointing at Christ's supereminency, and the Church's dignity; yet the power or authority which Christ hath given is not secular but sacred; not magisterial but ministerial; by the word not the sword; for edification not destruction. Even censures are words of threatening applied.

Eph. iii. 8.

Romans xiii. 1.

Sive Propheta, etc.

1 Peter ii. 13, 14.

Psalms cxxxi. 1.

(3) Let all Church officers of Christ be as antipodes to the little horn or Antichrist. Keep they a low sail. Be they content with mean things in the world."

"(4) Be they so far from desiring to subdue and subject kings and kingdoms, as to be exemplary in subjection to kings in lawful things.

(5) May their very countenances and carriage savour of humility!

1 Cor. v. 2, 3.

(6) May their excommunicating the most obstinate be with tears and tenderness.

(7) May they make no new laws, but study to magnify Christ's laws.

2 Cor. iv. 2.

(8) May truth, integrity, and faithfulness run through their demeanour!

May not only Church officers, but withal" Church "members learn these lessons.

Rev. xv. 3, 4.

Daniel vii. 25.
Rev. xii. 6, 14; and
xiii. 5.

Daniel vii. 10.

2 Thess. ii. 8.

(1) Bless they God that 1. the little horn is so shortened that it reacheth them not. 2. Its duration, though it hath been lasting, is limited, and it is hoped that his time is much run out. 3. That by the Spirit of God's mouth, as by a fiery stream, he shall fall.

2 Cor. vii. 15.

(2) Long they that they may embrace Christ's yoke, own His officers acting as such, and improve that rich grace which" He "holdeth forth."

"I shall now" return to the passage "which is the special seat of this doctrine, to wit, 2 Thess. ii. 1-12.

Latet anguis.

2 Cor. xi. 13, 14.

Instat hoc anno.

1 Peter iv. 7.

ἡ ἀποστασία in abstracto.

Judo 6.

John viii. 44.

See Dr. Manton on this.

1 Tim. iv. 1.

Vide Synops. Critic.

See on this, Dr. Manton, Mr. Hughes, Mr. Troughton, etc.

1 Tim. iii. 16.

May not snakes lie under flowers? and snares for souls under specious pretences, and where they are least suspected? Is it not one of Satan's wiles to draw persons aside into error by doctrines which seem to come near to the Scripture of truth? Some false teachers" in the early church "taught people that the day of judgment was at the door, and to render this more plausible, they pretended partly to Revelation,* and partly to words or writings which came from the Apostles;" . . . "but" . . . "blessed Paul" "sheweth that that day would have two notable antecedents; one a great apostasy, and the other a revealing of Antichrist." "The holy Apostle did foresee and foresay a great falling away. Of what nature or sort this apostasy is," shall "next be enquired; and first, it is a defection from our sovereign Lord. The Devil was the first, and man the next apostate. Secondly, some who are unwilling to be truly charged as guilty in the case, would have this understood of a civil apostasy, or falling off from the Roman Empire, and the Romanists would, in this case, be put hard to it to save their stakes. By whom were the Roman Emperors driven or taken away? Who succeeded them? But, thirdly, Protestant writers" are "fully for its being an apostasy ecclesiastic," "from Christ and pure Christianity, and they explain this text by comparing it with another, which, speaking also of antichristianism, calls it expressly a falling away *from the faith* (*i.e.* the doctrine of it), and it is thus argued,—

(1) It is an apostasy which hath Antichrist at the head of it.

(2) The doctrine thereby introduced is styled 'the mystery of iniquity,' which lies directly opposite to 'the mystery of godliness,' or 'of the Gospel.'

(3) Was it not (as may in due time be shewn) the Roman Emperor who did let and hinder the rise of the Roman Antichrist?

* Peter only said that the great day approached—ἤγγικε.

2 Thess. ii. 9-11.

(4) Are not his adherents said to be under strong delusions?

My work now will be to pose (or direct you how to pose) any one who crieth, 'Rome is the mother and mistress of all churches, and virtually, if not formally, the Catholic (or whole) church;' and to ask him seriously, is not the synagogue of Rome foully fallen?

In general; from a due owning of the rule of faith—the Holy Scripture?

(1) Do they not charge it with imperfection and insufficiency as to the great ends for which it is given, to wit, as to holding forth doctrines and duties—things to be believed, and things to be done? Did not one of their conventions, called a council, determine that part of God's word is unwritten? and that they have traditions which call for equal respect with the Scriptures?

Pari pietatis affe.

(2) Do they not charge it with obscurity, and that as to the necessary points of faith and practice?

(3) Do they not make its authority to depend on that of their Church?

(4) Are they not for locking it up from people under the key of an unknown tongue?

Again—Are they not fallen from the owning of divers particular points of faith? to wit,

(1) Such as promote humiliation for sin original, and what they call venial.

(2) Such as exalt that sovereign remedy, Christ, in His person and offices.

(3) Such as further real godliness, or the divine life, in purity, charity, etc.

I am now to touch on the other forerunner of the great day, to wit, the revealing of Antichrist, who is described by two of his titles. 1. The man of sin. 2. The son of perdition.

Verse 3.

See also verse 8.

The revealing of him is, by the excellent, construed two ways."

See Dr. Manton.

"(1) He shall cast off the veil he once used, and what-

Rev. xiii. 11.

ever he pretended to of a lamb, he shall speak, and act, as a dragon, or lion.

Mr. Bradshaw.

(2) He shall (as a famous, humble, holy sufferer of the former age translates the word) be discovered.

Verses 4, 5, 6.

See Dr. More on this.

One query or case is;—When or wherein did Antichrist shew himself in his own colours? Whereunto the answer is,—At the time “when he wore, or bore the marks in this chapter set down, on which (if the Lord will) I may touch ere long. At present I present this,—When his opposition to Christ was most full, and direct; and that chiefly as to His threefold office.

ἡ κεφαλῇ.
Eph. iv. 15.

(1) Is not He the Head, King, and Law-giver of His universal Church; and doth not the Antichrist call himself, and is he not called by others, the head thereof? and doth he not presume to make laws which bind the conscience, and dispense with Christ's laws?

Luke xi. 52.

See Dr. Tillotson on this.

(2) Is not the prophetic office invaded by him? Doth he not (as has been hinted) cast dirt and disparagement on the Holy Scriptures? and do not his teachers teach the doctrines of merit, yea of supererogation, of indulgences, purgatory, etc.,” “which the Scripture speaks against?

So Mr. Strong.
Hebrews viii. 1.

(3) As for Christ's priesthood (wherein the heart of His mediation is said to lie), how doth he oppose it in setting up other priests, who pretend to offer unto God a proper propitiatory sacrifice; and withal to own many mediators of intercession!

Rev. xi. 3.
So Mr. Peck.

The other query is,—Wherein, or in what way, hath been and is Antichrist discovered? and the resolution of it is,—Mainly by ‘the witnesses,’ or testimony of the preachers ‘of the everlasting Gospel,’ so called in opposition to the unlasting traditions of men; and (as it follows in this context), by the spirit of Christ's mouth.

Verse 8.

Rev. xiii. 12, 14.

And now, way seems to be made for another question,—If Antichrist be revealed, how comes it to pass that so much of the world wondereth at and followeth him? Would not all see what is so fair to be seen? Revealed things belong to all. I answer,—Though there be a revelation of Christ and

2 Cor. iv. 3.

of His doctrine, are not He and it, as to vast numbers, hid? So, though Antichrist be revealed," "there is in this iniquity *a mystery*; and to find out the number of his name, 'wisdom' is requisite.

Rev. xiii. 18.

Isaiah lx. 2.

(1) Is there not upon men in their natural state a thick darkness?

2 Cor. iv. 4.

(2) Doth not the god of this world blind the eyes of persons?

2 Thess. ii. 11.

(3) May not the Lord, who deludeth none, give many up to strong delusions, and that on just provocations?

Rev. xv. 2, 3.

Romans x. 15.

Verse 8.

May we, of what has been said, make good use. (1) Pitying the servants and slaves of Rome as to the case and state of their souls. (2) Praising God so far as He has discovered Antichrist. (3) Cleaving to that ministry in and by which Christ is exalted. (4) Looking and longing for the future and fuller revelation of him. (5) Living," as well as "arguing down Antichristianism. (6) Holding communion with those churches which are separated from it.

Philipp. ii. 15.

Cant. i. 8.

The titles of Antichrist now lie before us, the first whereof is,—

'The Man of Sin.'

ὁ ἀνθρώπος τῆς
ἀμαρτίας

Vide Synops. Crit.

So the excellent Dr.
Manton.

I suppose all are at one that in the phrase there is a Hebraism. A man beyond measure sinful. It is noted that the Jews did fasten this title on Antiochus, the overturner of their religion, and so the Christians may judge that it doth more suit Antichrist, whose work hath been to undermine theirs."

Idem.

See also the book
styled 'The Man of
Sin,' and Mr. Trough-
ton's book on Popery.
Dan. vii. 4, 5, etc.

"A man. Not a single individual, but a series and succession of men. It is observed that in Scripture, particularly in prophetic Scriptures, by one name several of one nature, place, and power, as succeeding one another, are set forth. In Daniel, by four beasts we are to understand four monarchies, and the successive monarchs in them; and when we say, 'the King of England dies not,' do we not know that this and the other particular King is mortal? and

See 'The Man of Sin.'

Matt. xvi. 18.

See on this Mr. Bradshaw.

Mr. Cartwright.
Apostatici potius
quam Apostolici.

See on this all Protestant writers.

1 Kings xvi. 26.

Mantuan.

it is remarked that the Romanists,* to shut one of the eyes of Protestants" "pluck out both their own. When they insist so much" on the text, "Upon this rock will I build my church," do they not construe it concerning Pope after Pope as succeeding Peter, and not Peter only?

The *man*; not as some fancied, the Devil."

"The man of *sin*; that is,—

(1) As to himself." Even "Popish writers (one of whom is in my study) write of Popes as monsters rather than men in viciousness,—or, to use the terms of another of their own" people, "as 'apostatical' rather than 'apostolical.'"

"Hereupon some may put a query to me, which was put to my betters before I was born. Since the fuller apostasy, and the Popes becoming antichristian, is it possible or supposable that any of them might be saved?

Whereunto the first answer is;—Of their *way* the Scripture is judge, and, as the next words after those I am" dwelling "upon shew, it leads down to the chambers of death. On their *persons* I shall not sit or stand in judgment.

You may remember what I said the last Lord's day. Though a Papist as a Papist is out of the way of salvation, yet a Papist as a Christian may possibly have his vital parts preserved from the most infectious principles of Popery, and so be a true penitent, and on Christ's account be pardoned. I hope that none will so abuse what I have said, or what others have written, that they will adventure to stay in or go into such a pest-house as Popery.

I am now to shew that Antichrist may be (and, as is thought, is) called the man of sin, because he hath" "art (an evil art), and influence (an evil influence), in drawing others into sin. This trade he drives; and therein is a successor of Jeroboam, who carries this black brand on himself, and his train after him, that 'he made Israel to sin.' . . . Herein he is a ringleader of others to sin, by fraud and force. Did not one of their own poets say that Rome was ruled by

* They grant that 'he that letteth' (v. 7) pointeth out the Emperors, who were successive.

Exilium patitur virtus.

Dr. Manton.

The Book of Rates,
by Egan.

money, and that virtue was exiled thence? and a late great divine declared that he was sure a man can sin nowhere so cheap as in the Papacy. Are not the souls of men put into the catalogue of Rome's merchandises? What pardons, dispensations, and indulgences may there be had for money! I have in my poor library a book wherein the prices are set down for all manner of sins,—that is the prices on which pardons may be had."

(To apply the subject,)—

Proverbs iii. 1-4.

"Should we not bless God for our being educated in sound principles? Should we not tremble to think that the man of sin (as such) is the son of perdition, and that his followers are in the way to perish with him? Should we not earnestly pray to God that He would so reveal this wicked one that his followers may fall off from him? Should we not walk contrary to the man of sin, and the way of his adorers; putting a great honour on the Scriptures; keeping close to divine institutions in the matter and manner of worship; and exalting Christ in all His offices?

Another character of Antichrist is—

'The Son of Perdition,'

Which is interpreted either passively, or actively.

In the former sense, he is one destined to and prepared for destruction.

In the latter, he doth lead and further others in the way to destruction.

John xvii. 12.

The Pope pretendeth to be the successor of the Apostle Peter. The text tells us that he is the successor of the Apostle Judas. Doth he not succeed him in his title, and withal in his treachery and covetousness?"

"And now proceed we to the fourth verse, wherein Antichrist is further characterized as one that 'opposeth and exalteth himself.'

ὁ ἀντικείμενος.

Philipp. ii. 7, 8.

In this character pride (overtopping pride) is apparent, and on that score, well may Antichrist be accounted one who opposeth, or the opposite one. Evident it is, that he is herein as unlike, yea, as contrary to Christ as possible. Was

Matt. xi. 29.

the world or church ever blessed with such a pattern of humility as He was? Did ever any stoop to such a degree as he stooped? When He would have others to learn lowliness of Him, it is noted that the Greek word falls as low as the pavement. Was not His whole life a state and course of humility? and that both in reference to God His Father, and to men and women His children? and is not humility said to be the essence of Christianity?

Vide Leigh.

Crit. Sac.

Verba q. audiam?
facta cum video.

Vide bullam.

Some may say, 'Doth not the Pope style himself the servant of the servants of God?' Whereunto I reply; what signify words which are contradicted by deeds? Nay, if we look at the very words in the title of the Pope's Bull, or Papal Creed, made at Trent; are not those words (which are said to be printed in capital letters) 'The Most Holy Lord Pope Pius' charged as savouring of Satanical pride?

Vide corpus confes-
sionum.

At the opposition of Antichrist to all Christ's offices, I have before pointed. Here I shall only desire that this test of Popish and Protestant principles may be made good use of,—In which of them is there a greater evidence of humility? She in the valleys doth therein clearly overtop her on the hills. Do not Protestant principles incline to self-abasement? If individuals act inconsistently with their profession, the blame and fault lies at their door. Do not the best Protestants most own those humbling doctrines of original sin; of God's exceeding grace; of imputed righteousness; and so of gratuitous justification; and of the shortcomings of their attainments in sanctification?"

* * * * *

In the remainder of this treatise, each succeeding verse of the passage under consideration is carefully examined, and supplies its quota of evidence that the Pope was the subject of description by the inspired writer. Link after link having thus been added to the chain of proof, at length the Apostle of the Peak exclaims "where can we find a man that hath" "these marks of Antichrist so fully as the Roman Pontiff? Is it not truly observed that every tittle of what is said in Scripture is completely fulfilled in him?"

The first of these was the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population.

The second of these was the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population.

The third of these was the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population.

The fourth of these was the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population.

The fifth of these was the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population. This was due to a number of factors, including the fact that the United States had a large and growing population.

A manuscript book written by Mr. Bagshawe in 1683, contains
 "Speeches to his own and other's houses, at the close of discourses preparatory to the Sabbath ;" *e.g.*

"My dear Relations,

You who before heard of Sabbath-rest, have now had some account of Sabbath-labours; and particularly of that labour of the mind—Spiritual Meditation.

I am much of opinion that the difference between a saint and unsanctified person on the Sabbath lies not so much in any outward exercise of hearing, reading, or praying, as in this inward exercise of meditating. What a man is in his thoughts, that he is in deed. Proverbs xxiii. 7. Meditation is not merely a thinking, but a setting or settling of the thoughts. Where lives the hypocrite who is for such meditation of God in the morning of the Sabbath as is sweet to the soul, and tends to imbitter sin, and endear seriousness? Will nature," however refined, lead "that way?

May you feel how hard to flesh and blood this exercise is. May you shew that you are renewed in the spirit of your minds by your dependence on the Spirit to influence your minds, that the day of the Lord may be begun and continued in holy meditation.

My dear Relations,

I am (as I have been), on this great point—the setting apart to God, and for His service, the day which He has set apart for Himself; and I am striking most on one string—a sweet one indeed (but alas, to us in this state, a hard one to hit), to wit, holy meditation.

Oh that you, with me, would ply the throne of grace that, for the Son's sake, the Spirit of grace who leads into truths, and helps to an edifying musing on them, may be poured on us! May it grieve us greatly that on other days (as well as on God's) we have been no more men and women of meditation! Without controversy, if this art was better learned and practised on the Sabbath, (1) Our mouths would be fuller of conferences suggested by it. (2) Our secret prayers and praises would be more spiritual and lively. (3) We should be fitter to read and hear to the best profit; and our profiting would more appear. (4) We should have less time, or room for our own thoughts and words.

O that henceforward our Sabbath musings may savour more of a divine principle and influence !

My dear Relations,

You have now had a further account of what work God hath on His day cut out for you.

I hope you do feel (and I desire you may more do so) that your natures being corrupted are opposed to Sabbath works. Romans viii. 7. How many sad experiences have you had thereof !

I am also heartily desirous that you may on this score be deep mourners. Then shall I have more hope that you will look and haste to the mercy seat, and to the blood wherewith it is sprinkled ; that from thence you may derive both peace and power. May it be thus with you !

God forbid that any of you should content yourselves with a hasty "and negligent performance of the duties of God's day ! I would fain have you drawn to them with the cords of love ; but had rather you were driven with threats and terrors than that you should leave them undone.

May you, in a sense of your want (and with reliance on that blood which hath opened a way to the Holy of Holies, whence supplies come), go for that grace which is "all sufficient," "that you may be by" "it carried through Sabbath work spiritually, and so acceptably ; yet, must the Lord Jesus be the Lord your Righteousness !

My dear Relations,

You are step by step led into the knowledge of the work which is never out of season, but is on the day of God *most* seasonable. Do you not need instructions of this sort ? Though some of you are pretty old disciples, and have been long in the Lord's school, and under his ushers, have you yet thoroughly learned to sanctify the Sabbath ? O that you could say so, and say right !"

"May the Lord keep every one of you from that security and indifference which is natural to all of you ! Assuredly your hearts are not right with God, if you have not a holy fear lest in Sabbath services you fall short of Him and His glory."

* * * * *

“If persons can say, and prove,” “(1) That their hearts with joy expect the Sabbath’s coming,—that the preparation for it is pleasing to them. (2) That on the evening before, they long for the blessed morning. (3) That they greatly welcome its dawning light; and that it is (in an extraordinary degree) sweet to them. (4) That when they are in retirement, their hearts are there with them; that when household duties are carried on, their affections are carried upwards; that God’s sanctuary is their solace; that His word preached is better to them than their appointed food; that when prayers and praises are in public lifted up, their souls are lifted up in them,

How are they bound on this account to magnify the Lord! (1) Did nature give them these holy inclinations? Can she give what she hath not? (2) Did education, which tended to refine nature, fill them with such dispositions? Are there not very many who were excellently bred and nurtured, that are far from being so disposed? Until the soil and ground be made good, is not good seed which is thrown therein, much thrown away?”

* * * * *

A few more of the author’s thoughts on various subjects will be found below. They are chiefly taken from the book last quoted, and consist of short extracts from articles of greater length.

When speaking of praise, he says, “I would have you all to look on praise as your duty; but I would have none of you to think that you have strength within yourselves for performing it.”

“We say, ‘words are cheap;’ and (comparatively) praising words are so; but humbly to adore Him whose name is excellent; and by His mercies to be prevailed with to present ourselves as well as our praises to Him, is not to flesh and blood easy,—indeed not feasible.”

“It is your great concern to see that you have spiritual life; if you want that, you cannot spiritually breathe in praises.”

“Be we true mourners that” “golden hours (much more precious than gold, or pearls) have not been duly improved. I still say that I have seldom or never known any thorough reformation, where some true humiliation hath not led to it.”

“They think well and worthily of God, who think that He intends more mercy, when and where He enjoins more duty;”—“*Officium beneficium.*”

“He who hath on His Sabbath appointed holy convocations, will be ready to appear in them.” “See Bishop Usher’s letter to Dr. Twiss.”

“They who know anything of these matters, know that praising God and rejoicing stand near (and nearly allied) to one another. If we compare praise to a body, is not holy joy as the soul of it? In the upper state, where there are the fullest praises of God, joy is at the height.”

“How can they rejoice in God’s perfections, who see them not in the face of Jesus Christ?”

“Can they glory in redemption, who are not redeemed from their vain conversation, nor willing to be so?”

OF THE FRUITS OF THE SPIRIT.

Galatians v. 22, 23.

“As there are two states, far different, wherein persons are” placed “after this life, so there are two as different principles, whereby they are actuated in this life; and these principles produce practices which savour of, and resemble them.

The flesh, or corrupt nature of man, with its works, are treated upon before the text,* and the Spirit of God, and His fruit, as opposite thereto, are set before us in the text.

It hath, under sundry choice hands,† a remark (which it well deserveth) that sins are not called the fruit of the flesh; those deeds of darkness being unfruitful, having neither goodness, nor sweetness; but the graces of the Spirit having both, have that name.”‡ . . .

* “Verses 19-21.”

† “Vide Marlorat. ad locum, and Bishop Brownrigg, from Luther. Eph. v. 11.”

‡ “Polus ad locum.”

"The several graces of the Spirit are spoken of as one and the same fruit."

"As moralists say of virtues,* divines say of graces,—they are as one chain, though consisting of divers links, and they are all called grace. 2 Peter iii. 18. To the same grace are several names given, according to its several workings. (1) As it humbles the heart, it is called godly sorrow. (2) As it turns it from sin, it is styled repentance. (3) As it abases it, it has the name of humility. (4) As it quiets it under evils, it is patience. (5) As it satisfies it with its portion of good, it is contentment; or to have more respect to the text,—(1) As it causes the soul to cleave to God, it is love. (2) As it enlarges it towards Him,—joy. (3) As it creates a calm in it,—peace. (4) As it strengthens it to bear,—long suffering. (5) As it renders it courteous,—gentleness. (6) As it makes it communicative,—goodness. (7) As it brings it to and bases it on Christ,—faith. (8) As it tempers and composes it,—meekness. (9) As it moderates it in reference to sensuous gratifications,—temperance."

"None of us should rest" . . . "till Love lead the quire,† and Joy, with the other holy dispositions, follow. Where these fruits are not, persons are not united to (and ingrafted into) the root of Jesse, who is the root of acceptance."

"Is their condition right, who, at the furthest, go but in Herod's road, doing many things; or have only some good fit," "as had Ahab and Felix? They are not as the good ground, which brought forth fruit to perfection, nor as the tree of life, which bears twelve sorts of fruit."

"Barrenness exposeth to burning."

"Their portion of wrath will be the hottest, who are found as the fruitless fig tree, and yet have stood in the Lord's vineyard; having been watered with the dews of heaven under which others have been fruitful."
"Matthew xi. 23."

* "Vide Wallæi Ethicam."

† "Chorum ducit, reliquarum radix."

"They who are the sons of Zion should evidence that they are so by their being fruitful in every good word and work. This should be their desire and endeavour—that they may increase with the increases of God, and exercise at the same time,

- (1) Reverence for, with rejoicing in God.
- (2) Humility, with heavenly-mindedness.
- (3) Meekness, with magnanimity.
- (4) Condescension, with faithful admonition.
- (5) Patience, with holy zeal.
- (6) Fear of offending, with faith for forgiveness."*

"Love is one of the fruits of the Spirit. Here (Gal. v. 22) it is placed as a first-fruit thereof." "(1) Some of great name are willing to restrain the word to loving kindness and bounty to men; and so, look on this fruit of the Spirit as mainly opposed to those works of the flesh, strife, hatred, etc. But (2) I am for the company of those who carry this love high, even up to the Most High, though it descends from God to man."†

"Love is seated in, and doth pervade the whole soul. The mind sees a loveliness in the beloved, and this" idea "the memory retains. The will is carried thereto, and so are the affections."

"Most men have not love. The love of the Father is not in them. (1 John ii. 15, 16). (1) Were it so, would not this sun do more towards the extinguishing of the kitchen fire? Did men truly love God, would they so greatly love the world, and the things of the world? Would they not be afraid of laying their hearts too near a smiling world, and of laying a frowning world too near their hearts? Would they so eagerly desire its profits, pleasures, and honours? Would they not watch against its entanglements? (2) How have they the love of the Father, who are destitute of love to His children, and discourage them in His service? 1 John v. 1; iii. 14; and iv. 20."

"So far as love doth influence (and influence it will), obedience will be (1) Voluntary. The loving will be willing. Psalm cx. 3. (2) Lively. Love

* "Of this mixture of graces the Rev. Mr. Cotton wrote well."

† "Vide Voetium, par. 3, de Amore Dei."

is for giving its best. (3) Constant. Love is for a holy frame and walk. (4) Extensive. Love looks to the ridge of the rule."

"This fire is kindled from above. 1 John iv. 19. Can any one below the Spirit inspire a person with love of this kind? Will not all creatures say, one after another, 'it is not in me'? Can parents give this legacy to their children? Can pastors raise this temper in their people? Can all our own smitings cause such a blessed spark?" "Without this fire our sacrifices will not please. No service is grateful that love doth not."

"The good things above are prepared for lovers." "1 Cor. ii. 9."

"They in whom this blessed fruit is should desire" . . . "that their love may more and more abound,—that by the breathings of the Spirit the spark may be blown into a flame."

"The JOY of Gal. v. 22 is not that of vanity, much less that which is in vileness, but that of truth and righteousness. It is such a fruit as neither grows nor goes alone, but is found in the best company. It is a part of the kingdom of God. Romans xiv. 17. Above are full draughts,—here tastes of it. (1) Its subject is the heart. (2) Its objects are many, but the chief is God Himself. He is to be rejoiced in absolutely; His truths, ways, works, words, and people are to be joyed in with reference to Him; and man being in a lapsed, lost state, his rejoicing is much in Christ Jesus as the Repairer thereof. In His person, offices, and estates, the believing penitent sees great ground for joy." "Romans v.; Phil. iii. 3."

"Look we among those who place their delight chiefly in some person or thing that is short of God, and see whether any of them be a close walker with Him."

“Is not” “delighting in God” “the very soul and life of practical religion?”

“Special grounds” “of holy joy.”

“He who hath all excellencies hath” given His people an interest in them.

- | | |
|--|------------------------|
| (1) His wisdom is for their guiding. | } Quantus quantus est. |
| (2) His power is for their guarding. | |
| (3) His justice is for them satisfied. | |
| (4) His mercy is to them magnified. | |

He who is Three in One is so theirs, as He is none but theirs,—He is theirs in covenant.

- (1) The Father will own them as His children.
- (2) The Son will save them as His purchased ones.
- (3) The Spirit will comfort them when cast down.

He who is the Maker of all men hath made them *new* men. The eye of Providence, which is *over* all, is *upon* them. Psalm xxxiii. 13, 18. The exceeding great and precious promises are their right. 2 Peter i. 4. The glory that is matchless and endless will be their possession.”

“May persons desire that the Holy Spirit would pierce and break their hearts for all the false and foolish joys that have been in them, and O how have they abounded!” “James iv. 9, 10.”

“Joy, if right, will not except against suffering for God. Romans v. 3. It is for singing in winter, and counts it honour to be a martyr.”

“Some may have soul-rest in God, who have not soul-ravishment from Him.” “Job. xiii. 15.”

“It was well noted that ‘there is deceit in joy.’ Men think they rejoice

in God for Himself, when either it is not all in Him, but partly in His gifts; or it is wholly in relation to themselves. If He frown, or they want, their joy is quite gone."

"There is a PEACE which is a fruit of the Holy Spirit. All peace is not so. (1) Not that in which the strong man's goods are, whilst he in (and by) arms keeps the house. Luke xi. 21. (2) Not that which some cry, and promise to themselves, when destruction is at hand. 1 Thess. v. 3."

"The peaceableness of the unregenerate hath no due care of (or zeal for)* purity joined with it. Such can easily bear that which is, and those who are evil.† They are more afraid that men should be displeased than that God should be dishonoured. They will not reprove where they have a call. But the sanctified are for following *holiness* with peace. Hebrews xii. 14."

"They may have this grace" of peace, "(1) Who cannot come up to all civil laws and establishments which respect things ecclesiastic. Daniel and the three children were Nonconformists in their day. (2) Who cannot give up their judgments to those who appropriate to themselves and their party the name of the Church." Many "Dissenters from the Jewish Church, which persecuted Christ, were peaceable." "May they who want peace not stay on this side union to the great Peacemaker, the Lord Jesus; who is the Peace; Eph. ii. 14; who pacifies God His Father, and so creates peace in the hearts of His children." "John xvi. 33."

"May saints think that they cannot buy peace with their fellow men too dear, except sin goes to the purchase. May they follow peace eagerly (Heb. xii. 14) even when it flees, and not merely accept it when it is offered to them."

* The "elder sister," James iii. 17.

† Contrary to Rev. ii. 2.

“Sin is the Jonah that causeth storms.”

“Surely peace is a pearl. The kingdom of God in part consists in it; Romans xiv. 17. Heaven is a state of perfect peace; Isaiah lvii. 2. The Lord Himself values it highly. Some honest souls may cry out ‘We are not yet arrived at this haven!’ But are you not sailing towards it? and grieved that you are tempest tossed? and do you not run to the God of peace, in the name of the Prince of peace, and on the warrant of the Gospel of peace?”

“Saving grace is, 1. Grounded on faith. 2. Directed by knowledge. 3. Guarded on the right hand by temperance against the allurements of the world, and by LONG SUFFERING or patience against its affrightments.”

“True valour” consists “far more in enduring than in assaulting.”*

“Are men that will not suffer, fit for any holy service?”

“Do not saints speak too much of their sufferings, whereas long-suffering is a grace of silence.”

“They who lack long-suffering” “are not afraid of coming out of troubles at a wrong door.”

Some complain of accidents, “as if accidents to us were not Providences to God.”

“They who see furthest into the evil of their hearts, and look most on

* “See Paschal de Virtutibus.”

THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE
THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF MEDICINE

the faultiness of their lives, are most inclined to GENTLENESS. When David did so, he would not suffer the least violence to be offered to Shimei."

"(1) Gentleness towards all does not require that we should take all equally into our favour and friendship. Matthew x. 17. (2) Gentleness towards any does not imply that we should approve of anything in them which is not approvable. Gal. ii. 11, 14; for (3) gentleness is for profiting men more than pleasing them; not excluding reproofs, but qualifying them. Eph. v. 11; Gal. vi. 1. (4) Gentleness, which hath its root in the inner man, is to branch forth into the outward man.

1. Men's speech should speak it out aloud.

(1) In their kind salutations at meeting. Did not the Angel thus greet the blessed Virgin? Luke i. 28.

(2) In their hearty well-wishings at parting. In that way Christ led Christians. Luke xxiv. 50, 51.

(3) In their endeavours to win men back from error. James v. 19, 20.

(4) In their attempts to comfort them when cast down.

(5) In their exhortations to duty when they are present.

(6) In giving them due commendation when absent.

2. Men's gestures should testify their gentleness," *e.g.*—" (1) Their rising up. (2) Their alighting down. (3) Their bowing. (4) Their hearkening to " others. " (5) Their kind reception of them, and entertainment when thereto called."

"Gentleness is most profitable (1) to ourselves. The hasty meet with those who are of their own temper," "and so the troublesome are usually troubled. (2) To others. The flint is soonest broken on a soft cushion."

May good men "(1) value their estates as capacitating them to do good. Prov. iii. 9. (2) Let not other's evilness hinder their exercise of GOODNESS. Romans xii. 21. (3) Be they more afraid of undergiving than overgiving. Ecclesiastes xi. 2. (4) Be they as ready to forgive as to give. Ephesians iv. 32. (5) When they help all, be they most helpful to saints. Gal. vi. 10. (6) Be they for distributing spirituals with temporals. 1 Thess. v. 14. (7) Help they those with their prayers whom they cannot help otherwise. 1 Tim.

ii. 1. (8) Be they desirous that their goodness should be more*
 Matthew vi. (9) Keep they their " aims " high in all the good they do. 1 Cor.
 x. 31. (10) When all is done, own they themselves unprofitable servants.
 Luke xvii. 10. Grace, grace can do much in and for them."

"The trees of righteousness are all of them fruit trees."

"Among the fruits of the Spirit FAITH is found, and a grand quære arises, what this faith is ?

It is not doubted that faith taken in its most famous sense, for the faith whereby men assent to the truth—accept of the Person—and consent to the terms of Jesus Christ, relying on Him for righteousness, is a fruit of the Spirit. We elsewhere read of the Spirit of faith (2 Cor. iv. 13), and of faith as the gift of God (Eph. ii. 8), who gives saving grace for His Son's blood and merit, by His Spirit's hand and power," . . . "but I readily acknowledge that choice interpreters carry the text (Gal. v. 22) to faithfulness, and it is thought the word hath that construction in Matthew xxiii. 23." . . . "One of great learning† teacheth us that by faith here is understood an open profession of the true doctrine, and so it stands opposed to heresies."

"Concerning faithfulness, observe we that (1st) it is proclaimed by men's words; when they agree with the truth, and with their own minds and wills; and so it is opposed to (1) lying; (2) dissembling; (3) flattery; (4) treachery. (2ndly) It is exemplified in actions. (1) When persons' hands are as long as their tongues; and their performances keep pace with their promises. Psalm xv.; Isaiah lxiii. 8. (2) When their discharge of their trust answers to the charge they had therein, 1. As to offices; 2. talents; 3." engagements. "Faithfulness doth first of all respect God, and this should be firm unto death. Rev. ii. 10. He who deals falsely with God is not‡. . . Faithfulness is nearly allied (1) To truth; having it as its companion. (2) To justice; being the nurse of it. (3) To holiness; being its daughter. (4) To honesty; being its mother.

The grand objection is, 'Some who are not saints are faithful.' I answer, (1) not one of them is faithful to God, nor serves Him without a

* This word is illegible.

† "Grotius in Poole's Synopsis."

‡ The rest of the sentence is illegible.

reserve. Jer. iii. 10. (2) They are not faithful to men, 1. out of love to God, and His honour; and so, 2. not universally, to all men, in all matters. (1) They do not with their prayers help all the Church. (2) They do not by their practices reprove all sinners, nor encourage all the ways of seriousness."

"Where is the minister, master, or member of a family, whose heart may not smite him for suffering sin to lie on those near him?"

"The more communion is had with Christ, the more conformity will be yielded to Him. The vessels are fullest of grace which are nearest its spring. The more Christ's glory is beheld, the more men are changed."
"2 Cor. iii. 18."

"The faithful servant is also the wise one."

"What MEEKNESS is, may next be inquired."

(1) The Greek word (*πραότης*) denotes a facileness to admit the converse of persons; and it is noted that the word used by the Greek translators signifies affliction and poverty, which render persons easy of access.* (2) As for the thing, it is described as a gift of God enabling men to put up with abuses or injuries without desire of revenge. Yet sundry think that those too much narrow it who restrain it to men, it being exercised towards God also, and so it is by a late learned man made a grace general, having respect to what God reveals, "... "or to what He commands," ... "or to what He inflicts." ...

"Its seat is a heart which hath been broken for sin. Its root is faith, that unites and cleaves to Christ. Its attendant "is love to God, and to men on God's account. Its reference is to the honour of Him who is its Author."

Proofs that men are in want of meekness. "(1) Their risings of heart against the instructions or corrections of superiors. (2) Their speaking roughly to inferiors. (3) Their being so touchy and taking offence at equals.

* "Leigh, Crit. Sac., and Wilson's Dict."

I may add, 1. Their not enduring a disparaging word, or slighting look. 2 Sam. xxiii. 7. 2. Their storming at a reproof,—even a just one.”

“May they” who lack meekness “look and long after being in Christ, that their sins against” this grace “may be taken away by Him as a Priest; and He may be received into their hearts as a King; and that they may be, in a manner, kings, ruling over their own spirits.”

“Meekness excels valour.” “Valour at best is but a blessing. Meekness entitles to blessedness. That hath men’s approbation. This hath God’s. That is but a faint likeness of God’s greatness. This is a fair resemblance of His goodness.”

“INTEMPERANCE abounds in all its branches. As to meats, it is judged by those who are well able to judge, that most persons eat more than is for the health of their bodies, and many exceed by a third part, or even the half, and if the laws of nature be so much transgressed, are not the laws of grace so much more?”

“As for excess in drink, it is now* become so common that ministers are discouraged as to their hopes of success in preaching against it. Should not reason, and much more religion, set limits to men’s drinking? Reason saith (1) It should not encroach on their time. Long stayers stay in the mouth of a ‘woc.’ Isaiah v. 22. (2) It should not ordinarily have the first of our time. They are threatened who begin the day with cups. Isaiah v. 11. (3) Drinking should not impair men’s estates; their throats should not, as open sepulchres, bury their talents. Prov. xxiii. 21. (4) Drinking should not prejudice our health; it is to be used for (and not against) the body. Ecclesiastes x. 17. Some long and repeated drinks are wrongly called ‘healths.’ (5) Drinking should least of all hurt and diminish our” mental powers, “and the use of our reason. It is sad when wine goes in till” sense “goes out.

Religion joins with reason in these dictates, and adds further, (1) For the use of drinking we should have a call from God. Zechariah vii. 6. It being either for nourishment that is necessary, or refreshment that is con-

* Temp. Car. II.

venient. (2) In our use of drink, we should look to the glory of God, and so, in a manner, drink to Him. 1 Cor. x. 31.

O that it was thought of! Lower degrees of excess do cross the divine order, though the further men go, the more they cross it. Though persons may without sin take some pleasure in their drinking, yet they should not terminate their delight there, but raise and refer it to God.”*

“Motives to temperance.” “(1) Temperance is as a physician to the body. The throat devours more than the sword. (2) Temperance keeps the soul in breath, and fitness for the most noble employments. (3) Temperance evidences that the man rules the beast, and that religion influences the man.”

“Reflections tending to arm persons against SOCINIANISM. 2 Peter ii. 1. ‘There shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies.’ 2 Peter ii. 1.

Was not the Apostle Paul ‘on the prophetic wing’ in Acts xx. 29, 30? Had he not a prospect of heresies, and the broachers of them? and doth not *our* Apostle instance one of these heresies, to wit, ‘denying the Lord that bought them,’—as to the value and sufficiency of the price laid down, (as all grant,) and intentionally as to the stopping of the current of divine wrath, and conferring choice benefits and privileges?” . . . “O that the followers of Socinus had not denied the deity of the Lord Christ, and the personality of the Holy Ghost; representing the former as only a divine man, and the other as only the virtue of God!

I would be loath to wrong a single person, and God forbid I should injure a society, yet cannot I see that” any have been wronged “by those who count Socinianism a body of heresy, 1. As to reason. Is it not the excellency of a man, and of great advantage to a Christian? but do not they advance and cry it up unreasonably, who under the colour of it do reject plain revelation, and will not believe further than the light within them can see a reason for what is revealed; and who bring down God, and His Word, to be tried at their bar? The very term ‘mystery’† (though Scriptural) offends them,” . . . “and so, 2. As to Scripture. Do they not reflect on, and detract from it, when they who may use their reason as an instrument, will set it up as a judge whether such and such a text, and truth, though plainly delivered,

* “See Mr. Cradock.”

† “1 Tim. iii. 16.”

is to be received; and withal assert that no special illumination is necessary to a saving knowledge of it? 3. As to religion. Do they not limit and restrain it to precepts and promises; as if the principles of the doctrine of Christ, styled fundamental,* were no part thereof? 4. As to the all-blessed Deity and Godhead. Though they will not deny that there is a supreme, sovereign Being; of His being Three in One they will not hear; nor do they fully believe His omnipresence and omniscience. Are not His attributes in their books only qualities? 5. As to man considered in his first estate; do they count him a child of light, or more than a baby? 6. As to his posterity, deriving from him as fallen; will they own their native guilt, and filth? 7. As to death. Is it in their" opinion "the punishment of sin, or any more than a consequence of nature? 8. As to Christ. Is He with them a God by nature, or only by office? Do they not detract from all the branches of His office, and pretend His being taken up into heaven to be taught? 9. As to the Jews. Will they allow that they had any promise of eternal life? 10. As to Christ's sufferings. Do they hold them to be propitiatory and satisfactory? 11. As to the moral law, and its commands. Do they not charge them with defectiveness? 12. As to justification. Do they not contravene Paul's doctrine, and confound faith with obedience? 13. As to conversion. Is it with them a work and effect of special grace? 14. As to sinless perfection in this imperfect state. Do they not plead for it? 15. As to the total and final apostasy of real saints. Do they not say that it is ordinary? and so 16. As to the true Church most Catholic. May it not according to them quite cease? 17. As to the ministry. Are they friends to a solemn separation to it? 18. As to the seals of the new covenant.† Doth the very word please them? Do they esteem them necessary? 19. Doth the doctrine of the soul's immortality obtain amongst all of them? 20. Is the resurrection of the same individual body an article in their creed?"

"Meditations after expository notes on the twelfth chapter of the Revelation.

On the first verse :

* Heb. vi. 1.

† On the following leaf he exclaims, "Happy are they who know what the Privy Seal of God's Spirit is, and privileged are they who make good use and improvement of His ordinances which are accounted sealing ones,"—"seals of the covenant of the righteousness by faith."

1. Blessed Lord ! That Thy servant John might better understand Thy mind, he had vision upon vision, and some later visions tended to explain the former. Though I cannot expect that Thou shouldest come to me with such visions, I experience that Thou comest to me with sermon upon sermon (Isaiah xxviii. 13). O that as Thou didst help him to conceive aright of, and profit by those visions, Thou wouldest alike help me to understand and improve these sermons.

2. Lord ! John saw in his visions, presented to him in heaven, that which caused his pondering ; and if I look aright into Thy law, I shall see wondrous things in it (Psalm cxix. 18). Open Thou mine eyes that I may do so.

3. Lord ! There is such a privilege as being clothed with the sun of righteousness, and having the righteousness of Christ imputed. O that I may have, as well as hear of that rich clothing ! May I so see my nakedness that I may hunger and thirst after it !

4. Lord ! As the moon in John's vision was under the Church's feet, let the world, signified by it, be under mine ! May it serve me, and I serve Thee with it !

5. Lord ! Thy Church was crowned, and glorious, when she had on her head twelve stars, and kept close to the doctrine of the twelve Apostles. May Thy grace so work in her, that she may return to, and recover her former glory !" etc., etc.

"I am of the opinion of those who hold that most sins take their rise from men's not believing thoroughly that ALL-SUFFICIENCY is rightly attributed to God. (1) Would the worldling so unreasonably set his eyes, and with them his heart, on those seen things which the Scripture (Prov. xxiii. 5) styles things that are not, if he had recourse to Him who answers* all things. (2) Is it not from a disbelief of the all-sufficiency of God that the man who is given to pleasures doth so dote on them ? Are not pleasures that are purest and sweetest as well as fullest to be found in, and fetched from the highest spring ? (3) Would men make such "rash " ventures for high places, and strain their consciences to get honours, if they were under a powerful persuasion that none are so honourable as those who are God's favourites ? O that persons were well awakened, that they might see and consider that such as live not on and with God as all-sufficient, are in danger of dying by

* This word is used with a similar meaning in Eccl. x. 19.

His hand as omnipotent!" "No rest should any take till, through an all-sufficient Saviour, His Father's all-sufficiency be for them, and they for giving Him the honour of it."

John xiv. 6. Jesus Christ "was, and is, 'the way, the truth, and the life.'

The way in His office.

The truth in His person.

The life in His dowry.

The way, both *from* His Father as to mercy, and *to* His Father in duty.

The truth, which answers to the full all the types that were of Him.

The life of all that live in grace, and shall live in glory. The Procurer of that life by His merit, and the Inspirer and Preserver of that life by His Spirit."

"Is not justifying faith an emptied, open, clasping, active hand? Is it not a firm foot when set on holy ground? Is not this Queen attended with other graces?"

"Do we really pray for any" thing "more than our understandings reach, and our affections reach after, and our faith waits for?"

"Conversation which is spiritual doth render those so who use and love it. Should not the language of Canaan be spoken by its inhabitants?"

"Concerning holy ordinances." "Are they not as chariots in which souls are carried up?"

"Do they not speak as the oracles of God, who say that the doctrine of original sin is only found in the Church, and the due sense of it in the living members" thereof?

"He who considers the style of Scripture, and feels how much power and majesty attend the greatest plainness and perspicuity, may well exclaim 'the Lord is here!'

He who considers the scope of the Scripture, which is to abase man, and exalt God in Christ, may well see and say, 'the hand of the Spirit is in it.'"

"Psalm cxlix. 9. 'This honour have all His saints.'"

"I am aware that within my time this text, as relating to what immediately goes before in the context, hath been, on a sad occasion, carried farther than I dare carry it, when the sentencing and executing of a king were attempted to be defended by it."

"Titus i. 5, 7. Ordain elders in every city, . . . for a Bishop must be blameless."

"He was not only Episcopal, but Episcopus—an English Prelate—who hence taught this doctrine; viz., that in the account of Scripture a preaching Presbyter is a Bishop; 'yea,' he addeth, 'to say otherwise is to say that the holy Apostle did argue incoherently.'"

"Quære. May there be a Pastor of Pastors, or an Archbishop? I answer, the Scripture mentions one Archbishop, to wit, Christ. Of more I read not."

Concerning the decrees of God. "Are not men of modesty, who are far from denying what God hath declared as to these depths, afraid to wade too far into them? taking notice that in the Hebrew there are extraordinary pricks before that divine axiom, 'secret things belong to God.' Deut. xxix. 29."

Concerning Predestination. "Shall we" quarrel "with a word and thing so expressly expressed in Scripture because others seem to confound it with predetermination, about which there are intricate debates? Do we not

rightly describe it as a decree special, as distinguished from that which is general, respecting those who are chosen by and to grace, and through that to glory?"

"The work of man's salvation is a mighty work, and of vast consequence. Are not all the persons in the all-blessed Trinity engaged in it? and is not the new creature most noble, proceeding from the Father's purpose, the Son's purchase, and the Spirit's power?"

"By the ill-will of the Evil Spirit ministers seldom preach about the Holy Spirit, or their preaching savours very little of the Spirit;" . . . "and where the dispensation of the Spirit is most clearly treated of by ministers, Satan is for keeping people from the improvement thereof. O how hard do the best find it to live and walk in the Spirit, though to speak of so doing is easy."

"Did not a worthy say well that even recreations are not well called pastimes? Does not time pass away fast enough? Is it not compared to a bird in the air?—a ship on the sea?" etc. "Have you not heard of one who cried, 'a world of wealth for an inch of time'?"

"A case presents itself to us, whether Christians" "should play at cards and dice, and encourage their children so to do. Answer: Some choice men are on this" question "very sharp. One calls dice 'the Devil's bones,' and the cards his 'books.' It is said that all the French Protestants and Dutch divines condemn such plays, (1) As lotteries; in which there is a special appeal to Divine Providence, not to be used save in serious matters. (2) As attended with very evil effects, and dispositions.

It is noticed that they who plead for some lawful use of them, yet require so many cautions in the users, as are next to impossible to be observed.

Without doubt, the unregenerate have something else to do (absolutely necessary to be done) than gaming. It is not for those to play, who have

wrath hanging over them : And as for the regenerate, though some of them may have use for recreations, yet they should be used rarely, and inoffensively ; and it should be their pastime to pass their time best. As to their children, refreshments are to be allowed them, but undoubtedly, if cards be *lawful*, they are not *convenient* for them."

"Though David danced on account of the ark" of God, "persons should take heed lest from this his action they be encouraged to dance on a quite contrary account. I cannot see how mixed dances" of men and women "can be defended. (1) Do these take their rise, as David's did, from love to God, and respect to His honour? Is not a vain heart the mother of them? (2) Are they not in the nature of them too light, debasing those who use them? Even heathens have been disgusted with them. Do they then consist with Christian gravity? (3) Have not the effects of them been sad? Hath not vice been nourished by them? Though it is said there is a time to dance (Eccles. iii. 4), if it be meant of mixed dancing, it is meant of a time in which it is used, not in which it is approved."

"They who are heads and governors of houses have need to be (1) sanctified ones; will not streams of duty fail where the spring of grace is not? (2) Understanding ones; will they give the best light who are not enlightened? (3) Prudent heads, who understand how to apply themselves suitably to those under them. (4) Zealous ones; will they warm others well who at best are but lukewarm? (5) Compassionate ones; considering how weak even the strongest under them are. (6) Watchful ones; lest by unwatchfulness the cord of their authority be loosed. (7) Believing ones; when they plant and water, waiting through Christ's merit for the increase."

"Are not too many heads of households (1) deaf ones; not hearing and heeding what the Spirit saith to the Churches? (2) Dark heads; that see not divine things clearly? (3) Dumb heads; that neither from God, nor to God, for their houses speak? (4) Aching heads; through disorders arising from their earthly stomachs? (5) Light heads; not settled in and by truth, but tossed with the winds of error? (6) Muddy heads; through excessive drinking, and other vices?"

“May we beware lest family prayers shut out of families other parts of religion. (1) Should not the word of God dwell richly in the dwellings of the righteous? (2) Should not frequent and serious catechising of children and servants obtain in them? (3) Should there not be truly religious and soul-edifying conferences therein? (4) Should not the heads thereof be for the preservation as well as observation of the Sabbath? (5) Should not family discipline be exercised for discouragement of vice and encouragement of virtue?”

“Magistrates,” and especially “chief rulers,” should be, “as were Moses, etc.,

- (1) Men of exemplary piety.
 - (2) Men much asking counsel of God.
 - (3) Men mighty in prayer.
 - (4) Men of very public spirit.
 - (5) Men of great and exact justice.
 - (6) Men of extraordinary zeal; and yet
 - (7) Men excelling in meekness.
 - (8) Men valuing and consulting the best ministers.
 - (9) Men concerned about true and pure religion.
 - (10) Men who take into protection the religious.”
-

“1 John ii. 16: ‘The lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life.’ In other words, (1) voluptuousness, self-pleasing; (2) covetousness, self-profitting; (3) self-exalting. Are not these counted the world’s Trinity, as the carnal mind is these in unity?”

“Will not this be the crown of their glory who are crowned with glory that it will be an *everlasting* one?”

Isaiah xxxiii. 14: “Who among us shall dwell with *everlasting* burnings?”

“O that stinging word ever! ever! ever! when applied to torturing pains, joined with the loss of heaven, and of every smile of the face of God!

O that whilst some are disputing about the place of hell, they (and others) shunned the ways that lead down to hell."

"O what a fearful thing it will be for those to be condemned who had a Saviour and salvation freely offered them!"

Every trace of the correspondence of the Apostle of the Peak has long disappeared from Ford Hall, but the following letter may be seen in the Sloane collection of manuscripts at the British Museum.*

"fford. Jan. the 10th. 169 $\frac{8}{9}$."

"Dear endearing Friend

(and Brother) in the Lord,

Blessed be you of Him! who still encourage this poor aged one; and blessed be your College, as to Master† and members! wherein I am over esteemed. An eminent preacher‡ said, 'a fly is easily held with a hair,' and one of my weakness will be apt to think little burdens heavy. Your love letter found me gone about work; and these lines will leave me going about it. I am still, at the time that Mrs. Jollie's grave, gracious father§ styled

* Add. MS. 4275, No. 37.

† The Rev. Timothy Jollie,—a man admirably fitted for his important post, and endowed with great power in the pulpit. His congregation is said, by Hunter, to have been the largest in Yorkshire. Like his father the Rev. Thomas Jollie (who was ejected from Altham, in 1662), he had the honour of being several times committed to gaol for the truth's sake.

‡ "Mr. Vines."

§ The Rev. James Fisher, Vicar of Sheffield when the Apostle of the Peak was one of the Assistant Ministers. Calamy speaks of him as "an excellent preacher, and an instrument of much good in that populous town." He married Elizabeth, sister of Anthony Hatfield, of Laughton-en-le-Morthen, and published the remarkable history of his wife's niece, Miss Martha Hatfield. After his ejection (with all the rest of the clergy of Sheffield), in 1662, he was imprisoned more than once in York Castle, but eventually found an asylum at the house of his brother-in-law above-mentioned. That gentleman was the husband of Faith Westby (a near relative of the Bagshawes), and the head of an ancient family "greatly distinguished for its piety," as well as "steady attachment to the principles of the Nonconformists." Laughton is described as "a spacious mansion," in the hall of which divine "worship was frequently performed, notwithstanding the severity of the laws."

'pie-time,' busier than at other times, going the round to bless friends' houses. Much I rejoice to read in yours, that the Lord directeth you to poise the weight of your ministerial office and work as porters do their burdens before they take them up. What matter for mourning have I that entered so raw and rashly on such high service. Among others who speak your case are Mr. N. Ganning in a speech after an ordination at Norwich; joined to a sermon and book of famous Mr. Brinsley's; and Mr. Pownall's 'Apology for a young Student's stay in the University.' 'Ichabod,' by a strict Conformist, is written accurately and observably; and is not Bowles his 'Pastor Evangelicus' instar omnium?*

Dear sir, I know your good thoughts will suggest to you better than I can do, that (1) the God whom ministers serve is infinitely glorious! (2) the service of ministers is peculiar, and lieth near Him. (3) Their being ambassadors speaks out" "the proportionableness of their duty" "with their dignity; so (4) doth their bearing the name of stewards. (5) They also bear the name, as of workmen in general, so particularly, (1) of husbandmen on the land, and (2) of under-rowers on the sea; yea, (3) one word is thought to point at their labouring even in the dust. Their being shepherds" also "that are, as Jacob, to watch in the day and night, in the heat and cold; and watchmen, soldiers, etc., is very speaking.—When they think of the preciousness of one soul; and their being charged with many; and the account to be given of them; may not every one of them cry out, with St. Paul, 'who is sufficient for these things?' Will not serious enterers excuse themselves, as did Moses, and the Prophets? and verily be apt to hide themselves, as did some called Fathers? It is the Holy Spirit who fixeth these and the like things on the mind, and in the heart. Lest I discourage you, I add, there is a sufficiency (yea, all-sufficiency) in Divine grace; and there are, through a Mediator, out-flowings of it. I believe God intendeth much good to (and by) you; as I hope He doth to and by dear Coz. Spencer, Mr. Hollingworth, Mr. Moulton, and the good messenger you sent by, who made such haste to his studies. I am not free to answer his father's desire as to desiring an abatement from industrious Mr. Jollie; (to

* "The preacher," it is said, "usually stood in a passage leading to other rooms, having in times of uncommon danger a thin curtain before him, through which he could see the audience, but could not easily be seen."

* In his memoir of Mr. Bowles, Calamy relates that "there were four things which he particularly prayed for, viz. sound doctrine, purity in worship, true Christian liberty, and the power of godliness."

whom, with the choice mistress, and all named, I tender dearest respect.) I do not know that your worthy tutor can further any more from his and the truth's friends* at London. Pardon this scribble of engaged old

W. B.

I pray, desire good Mr. Moulton to tell John Barber that I am thankful for his remembering me, and that I desire to remember him."

(Addressed)

"For the much respected Mr. Fletcher,
at Christ's College, in Attercliff."†

The will of the Apostle of the Peak is evidently his own composition, and will form a fitting conclusion to this memoir.

"In the name of God, Amen! October the 15th, 1701, in the 13th year of our sovereign Lord, King William the 3rd, I William Bagshaw, of Ford in the parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith, and county of Derby; by the gracious appointment of the Lord Jesus Christ, and through the election of His people, and laying on of the hands of the Presbytery, Minister of the Gospel; being yet in some degree of bodily health, and in the free use of mine understanding and memory, for which I humbly praise the Most High; do make and ordain this my last will and testament, in manner and form following:—

I commit my precious and immortal spirit into the hand of the all-blessed and undivided Trinunity, my powerful, merciful, and faithful Creator, Redeemer, Sanctifier, and Comforter; bewailing the sin of my heart and life; in particular my many and manifold failures former and fresher, as to the discharge of the weighty ministerial charge by me undertaken; fleeing to, and relying on, the free grace of God the Father, held forth in and through the merit and mediation of the Lord Jesus Christ, who in my nature hath fulfilled all righteousness, satisfied infinite justice, and procured forfeited mercy for believing penitents waiting in heaven's way for pardon and salvation; professing myself a member of the truly called Catholic and Universal Church of Christ, and an honourer of that famous part thereof that is in Old and New England, and elsewhere; holding inward communion with

* "Be pleased to hint this to him."

† From this Presbyterian Academy, which bore a very high reputation, issued many of "the most useful and popular ministers among the Dissenters in the early part of the last century."

all the faithful; and outward with all the owners of the truth so far as I can without sin; and longing for a more full and Scriptural Reformation. And as I hope for the glorifying of my soul immediately after its leaving my body," so "I believe that at the last and great day, my body (the decent interring whereof I desire), though it should not be admitted into a place styled consecrated, shall by Divine power and grace be raised, and re-united to my soul, that I may be ever with the Lord.

As for my worldly estate, I dispose thereof as followeth:—Seeing that justice is every one's due, I desire my debts and heriots that are due may be paid. Item. Seeing our charity should (in a sort) outlive us, I charge as a rent-charge on those closes, enclosures, and fields, lying within the precincts of Wormhill, now in the tenure of the children of Thomas Alsop, or Edward Torr as their guardian, the sum of fifty shillings yearly, or year after year, for ever, to be laid out for pious and charitable uses; to wit, five shillings yearly to the poor of Litton, where I first breathed; and 5s. a year to the poor at or near Glossop and Charlesworth, where I have most exercised my most public ministry; and 5s. a year to the poor in the chapelry of Wormhill, where I first preached; and one pound and fifteen shillings a year to and for the encouraging of serious preaching, and preachers, who may not, according to some late laws, officiate in the most public places; at the discretion of my heirs, whom I advise to hearken to the advice of dear friends who have encouraged me in discouraging times; and the said sum of fifty shillings is to be paid on the 19th day of January, yearly, the day of the year on which I was baptized: if it should in any year be unpaid ten days after the said day, I empower my worthy friends Henry Kirk, and Robert Middleton, and their heirs, to enter the named lands and make distress for it; and I charge mine heirs to do what the law requireth for the confirming of this gift.

Item. I give and confirm to Agnes Bagshaw, my dear wife, what was settled on her more than twenty years ago, as a full jointure, in and by a deed wherein Henry Kirk and Nicholas Bagshaw were trustees; and withal what her late dear sister bequeathed to her, with which I have not meddled; and withal my best Bible, best bed and bed clothes, and the books heretofore bestowed on her, and goods to the value of ten pounds more.

Item. I give to my beloved grandsons, William, Samuel, John, Nathaniel, and Septimus, ten pounds apiece, and to every one a guinea of gold; God give my grandchildren His best blessings!

Item. I give to Jeremiah my ancient servant 20s.; and to my two nieces

Joan and Jane Longden, 20s. apiece; to every servant that shall be in my service at my decease, 5s. apiece.

Item. I give to my sister at Hucklow, my sister Ashe, and every sister-in-law I have, a practical book worth 4s. or 5s. apiece.

Item. I give to every one to whom I am uncle, 12d. apiece; to my worthy cousin Ashe I have before given books that cost me £10.

Item. I give to my dear, endearing brethren, Mr. Angier, Mr. Moseley, Mr. Jones, Mr. George Low, every one 2s. 6d. to buy a pair of gloves.

Item. I give to my dearly beloved daughter-in-law, books worth 20s., which I intend to set forth.

Item. I give to my dear only son Samuel all my estate real and personal not before hereby given, willing that he confirm to my dear brother Adam that house in Tideswell which in strictness of law is mine.

Item. I constitute my said son Samuel sole executor of this my last will and testament, making void all former ones.

WILLIAM BAGSHAW.

(L. S.) *

Signed, sealed, and delivered by the
Testator, in the presence of us,
Charles Hadfield.
James Pickford.
Jeremiah Fielding,
his X mark."

* Arms.—A bugle-horn between three roses.

MRS. BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL, *née* BARKER.

(6.) Agnes, daughter of Peter Barker, of Darley, co. Derby; baptized at Darley, 19 April, 1629;* was there married, 11 June, 1651,† to William Bagshawe, the Apostle of the Peak; and dying at Ford Hall, 11 November, 1701,‡ was buried in the chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith church, on the fourteenth of the same month.§

Amongst the "answers to prayers" recorded in her husband's diary for 1696, there is the following reference to herself.¶ "Though I much desired to have seen my dear dear's face in the congregation this year, it is matter of praise that she oftener than formerly sits at the table, and takes some little food."

The last memoir in *De Spiritualibus Peccati* is that of the Rev. Charles Broxholm, an excellent Nonconformist Minister, of whom Mr. Bagshawe observes that "great was his success in all other places till he came to Darley, and" even there "it is my joy that *in the family out of which I had my dear wife* (though in too few others), he was encouraged."

Mrs. Bagshawe had an elder sister, Eleanor Barker, who died unmarried, at Ford Hall, in August, 1691, leaving property at "Matchfield,"¶ co. Stafford, to her for life, with remainder to her son, Samuel Bagshawe.

JOHN BAGSHAWE, OF HUCKLOW HALL.

(7.) John Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall, and Litton, a brother of the Apostle of the Peak, born on Ascension Day, 1635, was Lord of the Manor of Great Hucklow, and High Sheriff of the county of Derby in 1696. He died on the 4th of November, 1704, and was buried in Tideswell church, on the 8th of the same month.** Will dated 23 October, 1704; and proved 18 May, 1705. Executors: Samuel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall (his nephew),

* See Par. Reg. † Ibid. ‡ See monumental inscription on brass. § Par. Reg.

¶ Other brief notices of this lady, taken from the same journal, have already been quoted, under the dates of 7 April, 30 May, 20 August, 1696; 20 June, and 12 November, 1697.

¶ Query, Mayfield?

** See monumental inscription, and Par. Reg.

and George Beaumont, of Chapel Thorpe, and the Oaks, in the parish of Darton, co. York (his son-in-law).

Character—

Although Mr. John Bagshawe appears to have borne a high reputation for ability and moral integrity, he was a very different man from the Apostle of the Peak. Rare indeed are the instances in which the possessor of great wealth is equally distinguished for the holiness of his life and conversation. Still it is satisfactory to know that wide as was the divergence between the aims, tastes, and pursuits of the two brothers, the younger of them treated the elder with marked consideration, and received him at his table every Sunday, after listening to his exhortations. Mr. Bagshawe of Hucklow may probably have been a member of the Church of England, but he certainly attended Nonconformist services, married the daughter of an ejected minister, and countenanced good men of other denominations.

To him the Apostle of the Peak dedicated Part the Fourth of *Trading Spiritualized*, with these remarks:—

“I have not been *unconcerned* in the afflictive Providences under which you have fallen ; and I am concerned as to the cost and care that attend the honour conferred on you. May your heart be fixed on the honouring of God !

“However it is with others, some (and they more serious than many) think it no disparagement to you that as you have, so you have had* a respect for one so nearly allied to you as less worthy I am, though I have suffered nearly thirty-four years because I could not see with the eyes of divers whom I much esteem, nor dare yet subscribe (or say) what I am not satisfied in. You will testify that I have not been for imposing my sentiments on you, and I rejoice that you are not so” much of a partisan “as to frown on any who are true members of the Church of Christ in England. May the poor piece to which this is prefixed be blessed to you and yours! May you have a great stock and store of spiritual experiences! May you walk circumspectly, and exemplarily! May my beloved sister, and all your children, and grandchildren, together with yourself, prosper! So prayeth your much engaged brother, W. Bagshaw.”

1696.

In the British Museum there is an interesting correspondence between the first Duke of Devonshire and Mr. John Bagshawe, relative to the currency

* In times of persecution and reproach.

riots of the year just named.* One of the letters, dated "Whitehall, May 30," contains the Duke's thanks for information respecting the meeting on Tideswell Common, and a promise that he would acquaint the Lords Justices and the Council with Mr. Bagshawe's care and diligence.

MRS. BAGSHAWE OF HUCKLOW HALL, *née* BRIGHT.

(8.) Grace, daughter of Henry Bright, of Whirlow Hall, in the parish of Ecclesall, co. York, was the first wife of Mr. John Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall, and Litton, to whom she was married before the year 1661. Her relatives (amongst whom were the Brights of Carbrook, and Banner Cross),† possessed a large amount of landed property‡ in the neighbourhood of Sheffield, and held for many years a position of great importance. Whirlow Hall, which was apparently the seat of her ancestors before the reign of Henry the Eighth, is mentioned by Hunter§ as standing in 1819, when it still bore "marks of having once been the residence of a family of good account," although tenant-farmers had occupied it for nearly a century. Mrs. Bagshawe's brother Henry Bright, of that place, married Elizabeth Clarke, sister of Cornelius Clarke,|| of Norton Hall, co. Derby, and was the father of another Henry Bright, of Whirlow Hall, who is said to have brought himself to ruin, like many of the gentry of his day, by following the pernicious example of Charles the Second's profligate court. One of his tastes was "an extravagant fondness for the chase," and "the most incredible stories of his equestrian exploits" are even yet told in the surrounding hamlets.

* See Add. MS. 6668, fol. 210-12.

† John Bright, of Whirlow Hall (buried at Sheffield, 24 April, 1586), had three sons : 1. Henry Bright, of Whirlow Hall, Mrs. Bagshawe's ancestor ; 2. Thomas Bright, of Carbrook, grandfather of Sir John Bright, of Carbrook, Bart. ; 3. John Bright, of Banner Cross, from whom Lady John Murray was descended.

‡ Including the manor of Ecclesall.

§ In his *Hallamshire*, last edition, page 356.

|| An allusion to this gentleman will be found in the diary of the Apostle of the Peak. (See the notice of Mrs. Adam Bagshawe, *née* Torr.)

CHILDREN OF MRS. BAGSHAWE, *née* BRIGHT.

By the lady above-mentioned Mr. John Bagshawe had issue (23) Mrs. Grammer,* (24) Mrs. Beaumont,† and (25) William Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall, who inherited the family estates, but only enjoyed them for about five years.‡ He married Elizabeth, daughter of Joshua Dunne,§ of Attercliffe, co. York, and left two children, John and (26) Grace|| Bagshawe. To the

* The mother of John Grammer, of Pledwick, co. York, who married his cousin Mary Beaumont, and left four daughters, viz. :—1. Gertrude, wife of Sir Thomas Gresley, of Drakelow, co. Derby, Bart. ; 2. Jane ; 3. Elizabeth ; 4. Sarah. During their minority, these young ladies, in conjunction with their uncle, Mr. Beaumont, claimed the Bagshawe estates at Great Hucklow, Little Hucklow, Flagg, Monyash, Totley, and Tideswell, as the heirs-at-law of Mrs. Aymer Riche, and they obtained an order substantially in their favour from the Court of Chancery, on the 11th of February, 1726, but after an appeal by Mr. Riche to the House of Lords, the decision was reversed. (See printed particulars of the case, in the possession of W. H. G. B.).

† She was buried at Darton, co. York, on the 11th of September, 1713, having survived her husband rather more than a year. Their children were George Beaumont, of the Oaks (ancestor of the present Wentworth-Blackett Beaumont, of Bretton, co. York, and of Bywell Hall, co. Northumberland, M.P.); Jane, the wife of Abel Smith, of East Stoke, co. Nottingham (by whom she had Sir George Smith, Bart., and Abel Smith, M.P., the father of Lord Carington, etc.) ; Mary, the wife of John Grammer, above-mentioned ; Hannah, the wife of Andrew Burnaby (ancestor by her of Edwyn-Sherard Burnaby, of Baggrave Hall, co. Leicester, Colonel Grenadier Guards,) etc.

‡ Dr. Clegg, in his life of Mr. Ashe, remarks, "About the same time that he lost his wife, I find he delivered a discourse at Hucklow, on the occasion of the death of Mr. William Bagshawe, of that place, son to" one "of his mother's brothers," . . . "near" whose "house a convenient" (Presbyterian) "place of worship was built, and considerable numbers from Tideswell, and the little villages about, besides many miners, attended" it. This congregation was gathered by the Apostle of the Peak, and left by him to the care of Mr. Ashe, who faithfully fulfilled the trust reposed in him, procuring "assistance from Sheffield, and other parts," whenever he could not conduct the services himself. Mr. Bagshawe was buried at Tideswell, with his ancestors, on the 14th of March, 1709-10.

§ Query, by Mary, daughter of the Rev. Daniel Clark, M.A., Vicar of Kirk Burton, co. York, and of Penny Compton, co. Warwick ; by Elizabeth, daughter and coheirress of George Burdet, of Denby, co. York ; eldest son of Richard Burdet, of Denby ; by Mary, daughter and coheirress of Godfrey Bosvile, of Gunthwaite, co. York ; by Jane, daughter and coheirress (with her sister Elizabeth, the famous Countess of Shrewsbury), of John Hardwick, of Hardwick, co. Derby. Mr. Dunne had two wives, the first of whom was Mrs. Bagshawe's mother. See Hunter's *South Yorkshire*, vol. ii., page 256.

|| Baptized by the Apostle of the Peak, 27 October, 1696.

memory of the former "a monument of rare beauty"* was erected in the Upper (Presbyterian) Chapel, at Sheffield, bearing the arms of Bagshawe, and the following inscription:—

"H. S. E.
Johannes Bagshaw,
Hochelatus in pago Derbiensi;
religione purâ,
matrem erga superstitem pietate,
ingenii atque morum suavitate,
acumine singulari, ac supra ætatem eruditione,
præter sui ordinis plerosque, nobilitatus:
Qui in academiâ Edinburgensi
(ubi artium liberalium studiosissimus
in animo magis quam corpore excolendo
se exercebat) pulmonum
eheu! tabe affectus,
in itinere ad suos,
spe gloriæ sempiternæ in Jesu repositâ,
ex hac vitâ demigravit,
V.N. Maii A.C. M.DCC.XXI.
Æt. An. XX. M.XI. D.XVI.
Eliza Clark†
mater,
Gratia Bagshaw
soror atque hæres,
filio ac fratri unico et charissimo,
H. M. M. F. C.
Perge Viator,"
&c.

* Hunter's *Hallamshire*, last edition, page 298.

† On the 16th of December, 1715, the widow of Mr. William Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall, was married, at Doncaster, to the Rev. Daniel Clark, a younger brother of the Rev. Samuel Clark, D.D., of St. Albans, the friend of Watts, the early patron of Doddridge, and the compiler of the well-known *Scripture Promises*. These gentlemen were the grandsons (paternally) of the Rev. Daniel Clark before-mentioned, Vicar of Kirk Burton; and (maternally) of the Rev. Samuel Clark, D.D., who was ejected from the Rectory of Grendon, Bucks, and wrote some "most excellent annotations on the Old and New Testament." Another of their ancestors was the Rev. Samuel Clark, Vicar of Alcester, co. Warwick, and of Benet Fink, co. Middlesex, President of Sion College, to whom his countrymen are indebted for a valuable Martyrology. The second Mr. Daniel Clark appears to have been himself a man of piety, ability, and learning. After he came to

On the 4th of December, 1722,* the young lady last named became the wife of Aymer Riche, of Bull House,† in the parish of Penistone, co. York, the head of an old Puritan family, now represented by Lord Houghton. The only issue of their marriage was a son, and he did not survive his infancy. Mrs. Riche died on the 29th of September, 1724, bequeathing the whole of her extensive property to her husband, who remained a widower until his decease, on the 18th of November, 1769. They were both buried in the private (Presbyterian) chapel at Bull House, where there is a monument upon which he is described as having been “in his behaviour the accomplished gentleman, in his worldly affairs the man of prudence, and in charity to the poor an exemplary christian.” He was succeeded by his nieces, Mary Rodes, and her sister Mrs. Hans Busk,‡—the mother of Mrs. (Richard Slater) Milnes, of Fryston, co. York, who took the name of Riche,§ and afterwards|| joined her son Robert-Pemberton Milnes in cutting off the entail of the Bagshawe estates, settled in remainder upon the Bagshawe family. Hucklow Hall¶ was then sold to Messrs. Rimington and Wake, of Sheffield, and the rest of the lands to other purchasers.**

reside at Hucklow Hall, he expressed his willingness to undertake a portion of Mr. Ashe's work, and “did a great deal of good service” “by his serious and accurate discourses” at the chapel adjoining to his house, as well as “by instructing young persons and children in the principles of religion;” “for,” says Dr. Clegg, “he had an” admirable “talent at representing religion in the most” attractive “dress, and bringing” his youthful “hearers both to understand and love it. He died” (at Attercliffe?) “November 11, 1724,” leaving no issue. Colonel George-Thomas Clark, of Tal-y-Garn, co. Glamorgan, High Sheriff 1863, J.P. and D.L., is the present head of one branch of the family. See Burke's *Landed Gentry*.

* Two months before the death of her mother, who was interred in a vault under the Upper (Presbyterian) Chapel at Sheffield.

† Grandson of Sylvanus Riche, of Bull House, “a generous patron of the ejected ministers.” See Hunter's *Hallamshire*, last edition, page 287, and also his *South Yorkshire*, vol. ii., page 362, where he gives a pedigree of Riche, commencing with William Riche, of Carlecotes, who bought Bull House early in the fifteenth century.

‡ Daughters and coheiresses of Richard Rodes, of Great Houghton, by Martha Riche. See the pedigree of Rodes, in Hunter's *South Yorkshire*, vol. ii., page 130.

§ By royal sign manual, dated 13 January, 1803.

|| In 1805.

¶ A part of which is still standing, and occupied as a farm-house.

** Of whom Mr. Radford, of Smalley, co. Derby, was one of the largest.

MRS. BAGSHAWE, OF HUCKLOW HALL, *née* COATES.

The second wife of Mr. John Bagshawe was (9) Elizabeth, daughter of the Rev. Samuel Coates,* M.A. (of Cambridge); Rector of West Bridgeford, co. Nottingham; ejected from that living in 1662; afterwards resident at Wath, co. York; and then in his own house at Rawden,† in the parish of Guiseley, co. York. "He had a good estate," says Calamy,‡ "was a profound scholar," and a "solid, judicious divine," whose "name was precious in all the neighbourhood, for his labours, piety, and charity." He died suddenly§ at Hucklow Hall, when visiting his daughter, and was interred at Tideswell, 18 May, 1684.¶ Mrs. Bagshawe was married at Wath, 22 August, 1676;¶ died 30 September, 1706, and was buried in Tideswell church, on the fourth of October following.**

CHILDREN OF MRS. BAGSHAWE, *née* COATES.

Four sons, (27) John, (28) Samuel, (29) Jedidiah,†† and (30) Nathaniel Bagshawe, sprang from this union, but although they each attained to years of maturity, not one survived the age of twenty-eight, nor did any of them leave issue, except the last, who was a barrister of the Inner Temple, married

* Query by Susan, eldest daughter of Thomas Vincent, of Barnborough Grange, co. York, and sister of John Vincent, of Barnborough Grange, whose granddaughters and coheiresses married the Earl of Carnwath, Mr. Nevile of Thorney, Mr. Crompton, and Mr. Dunster. Mrs. Coates was the half sister of Thomas Bosville, of Warmsworth, co. York, the father of Lady Stanley, Mrs. Ashurst of Ashurst, and Mrs. Nevile.

† Mr. John Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall, left, by will, to his eldest son William, all his silver plate, "except that which came from *Rawden*."

‡ See *The Nonconformists' Memorial*, vol. iii., page 89, where, amongst his other excellencies, Mr. Coates is stated to have been "full of tenderness to a melancholy wife."

§ The particulars are thus described,—“Having retired to his chamber to prepare for preaching, he fell down in a fit of the palsy, and was found lying on the floor, with his notes and spectacles in his hands. He never spoke afterwards,” but expired the next day, aged 69.

¶ See Par. Reg.

¶ Ibid.

** See monumental inscription, and Par. Reg.

†† This gentleman, whilst crossing the channel to Holland, was “cast away” on the coast of that country, within a few days of his father's death. He left his property to his brother Samuel, who, two years later, was killed by a fall from his horse, only three days before the decease of his mother.

his cousin Mary Longden, and was the father by her of (32) Samuel Bagshawe, baptized at Tideswell, 29 December, 1709, and of (33) Elizabeth, baptized at the same place, 20 November, 1711.* These children became orphans by the death of their mother in the month of March, 1716-17, and from that time all particulars of their history have been lost.† Mr. John Bagshawe had also by Miss Coates a daughter, (31) Mrs. Radclyffe, of Foxdenton Hall, co. Lancaster, the mother of Robert Radclyffe, of Foxdenton Hall, hereafter mentioned.‡

There is every reason to hope that the junior members of the Hucklow family received a religious education, and they certainly participated in the prayers of the Apostle of the Peak, but of the state of their souls when summoned so early to follow their uncle to another world, little is known. Notwithstanding that they all possessed ample fortunes, they do not all appear to have been able to keep their expenditure within their income, and fears were entertained by their relatives at Wormhill lest they should involve themselves in pecuniary difficulties. Some details of their improvidence may be seen in a letter dated "Castleton, 5 January, 1705-6," and addressed to Mr. John Bagshawe, of Genoa, by his brother Richard, who remarks that "the young wife at Hucklow now shews herself, for 'tis reported they have borrowed," in the few months "since uncle's death, £1000 or £1500 at least," and "have taken into II"ucklow "old Mr. D"unne "and his wife, who before durst not appear, and have now cleared their own estate at others' loss." . . . "Sam. was with his father when he died, and is now come the second time into the country since. I hear he has this time since he came sold" lands worth "£80 per annum." . . . "Uncle Gill of Car" House "is dead, and his son John

* Par. Reg.

† Hunter observes (evidently with reference to the family of Mr. Nathaniel Bagshawe) that "there were male descendants of Mr. John Bagshawe, by his second wife, whose line it may now be found difficult to trace." See the *Hallamshire*, last edition, page 355.

‡ As the husband of (36) Margaret, only child of Mr. Adam Bagshawe, junior, of Wormhill Hall.

§ Colonel John Gill, High Sheriff of the county of York in 1692, eldest brother of Henry Gill, of the Oaks. He was one of the gentlemen whose characters were described in some doggerel lines written shortly after the accession of William the Third, by the Rev. Henry Parke, M. A., Incumbent of Wentworth (see Hunter's *Hallamshire*, last edition, page 432).

"Brave Colonel Gill is still the same,
A patriot of deserved fame;
Who rather than his free-born toe
Should e'er be pinched with wooden shoe,

is come into the country, and stays there, but more hopeful than your H"ucklow "cousins, though not so well provided for."

MICHAEL, ROBERT, HENRY, THOMAS, AND CHARLES
BAGSHAWE.

(10.) Michael Bagshawe, baptized at Tideswell, 4 June, 1637, and there buried, 29 May, 1638,* was another brother of the Apostle of the Peak; as were also—

(11.) Robert Bagshawe, of Tideswell, baptized at the same place, 1 January, 1640-1,† who married, before August, 1662, (12) Sarah, daughter of James Taylor, of Melton, co. York; and died, without issue, in March, 1668-9, leaving by his will (which was dated the 11th of that month, and proved at Bakewell, on the 13th of the following May), nearly the whole of his property‡ to his wife;

(13.) Henry Bagshawe, who died young;

(14.) Thomas Bagshawe, who was baptized at Tideswell, 28 July, 1644,§ and died young;

(15.) Charles Bagshawe,|| baptized at Tideswell, 24 September, 1645.¶

To draw the sword is once more able,
To fight for freedom and the Bible,
Against the Popish Irish rabble.
He's noble, valiant, just, and free,
As all true Englishmen should be."

To his wife—"Madam Ursula Gill, of the Car House,"—the Apostle of the Peak dedicated, in 1696, one of the parts of *Trailing Spiritualized*.

Edward-John Gregge-Hopwood, of Hopwood, co. Lancaster, D.L., who now represents this branch of the family, is descended from Colonel Gill through his only daughter, Mrs. Gregge, of Chamber Hall, in the same county, and has a right to quarter the arms of Gill together with those of Westby. There are many letters at Ford Hall from the Gregge-Hopwoods, who were long on terms of great intimacy with the Bagshawes.

* See Par. Reg.

† Ibid.

‡ Including lands and tenements at Litton; tithes of hay and corn in Tideswell, Hill, and Hargate Wall; etc.—The executors were "his loving father-in-law, James Taylor," and his "loving brother, William Bagshawe," of Ford Hall.

§ See Par. Reg.

|| About this child there is some uncertainty. He was not mentioned by his father in the visitation pedigree of 1662, and probably died in infancy, although it is just possible that he may be the "dear Charles" whose decease is recorded on the 19th of January, 1696-7, in the diary of his eldest brother.

¶ See Par. Reg.

ADAM BAGSHAWE, OF WORMHILL HALL.

(16.) Adam Bagshawe, of Wormhill Hall; in the parish of Tideswell, co. Derby—the youngest brother of the Apostle of the Peak—was baptized 18 November, 1646. Will dated 3 January, 1721; proved at Bakewell, 3 June, 1724.

This gentleman appears to have been one of the very few members of the family who left any genealogical memoranda to their successors, or took any trouble to ascertain the history of their ancestors. Perhaps his acquaintance with the subject was not very extensive, but there are papers which shew that Mr. Thomas Bagshawe, of the Ridge, and Bakewell Hall, having claimed for the Bagshawes of the Ridge precedence over the Bagshawes of Abney, Mr. Adam Bagshawe went to London in the spring of 1708, and instituted a diligent search amongst the records of the Heralds' College. The result is given in the following extract from a letter written by him on the 29th of May in that year, to his son Richard:—"Now every officer is satisfied that Abney is the eldest family." The same statement, with additional particulars, is repeated in two subsequent letters. During his stay in town Mr. Adam Bagshawe drew up a valuable pedigree, which he verified by affidavit* (before a commissioner in chancery), for registration at the College of Arms.

* The contents of this very important document (which is duly stamped and executed), are too long for insertion here, but it commences thus:—

"Adam Bagshaw of Wormhill, in the parish of Tidswell, in the county of Derby, Gentleman, aged 61 yeares and upwards, maketh oathe that he is one of the sonnes of William Bagshaw, late of Hucklow, and of Abney, in the parish of Hope, in the said county of Derby, Gentleman, by Jane his wife, daughter of Ralf Oulfield, of Litton, in the said parish of Tidswell, which William was the sonne and heire of Henry Bagshaw, of Abney aforesaid, by Anne his wife, daughter of Robert Barker, of Abney aforesaid, which Henry was the sonne and heire of Nicholas Bagshaw, of Abney aforesaid, by Isabell his wife, daughter of Robert Brainbridge, of Wormhill aforesaid, which Nicholas was the sonne and heire of Edward Bagshaw, of Abney aforesaid, by Elizabeth his wife, daughter of Robert Gritrix, of Gritrix; which Edward was brother of Nicholas Bagshaw, of Abney aforesaid, and of Farewell in the county of Stafford, Gentleman, who married Joan, the daughter of Robert Lynaker, as he, this Deponent, verily believes, and hath been informed by his ancestors, and is according to the account left in writing by them his said ancestors; and this Deponent further saith," etc., etc.

"Jurat 30 Jun^a 1708.

Coram

S. Keck."

(Signed)

"AD. BAGSHAW."

MRS. BAGSHAWE, OF WORMHILL HALL, *née* TORR.

(17.) Alice, daughter and heiress of Richard Torr, of Goosehill Hall, Castleton, co. Derby,* married on the nineteenth of September, 1670, Adam Bagshawe, of Wormhill Hall, aforesaid, and dying on the twentieth of August, 1685, was buried at Tideswell, on the 31st of the same month.†

Her father is designated “rich Mr. Torr” by the Apostle of the Peak, who remarks that he, and “richer Mr. Cor. Clarke,”‡ died in the same week, “the one on the Wednesday evening, and the other on Thursday morning, both after much weakness, and weariness.” Mr. Torr’s funeral took place at Castleton, 20 June, 1696, and was attended by the owner§ of Ford Hall.

CHILDREN OF MRS. BAGSHAWE, *née* TORR.

The eldest son of Mr. and Mrs. Adam Bagshawe,—another (34) Adam Bagshawe, of Wormhill Hall,—married (35) Margaret, daughter and heiress of Thomas Nuttall, of Tottington Hall, co. Lancaster, (popularly named “the good man of Tottington,”) and had issue an only surviving child, (36) Margaret, the wife of Robert Radclyffe, of Foxdenton Hall, co. Lancaster,|| whose descendants are thus entitled to quarter the arms of Bagshawe. The second son,—“that worthy Magistrate,” as Dr. Clegg designates him,—(37) Richard Bagshawe, of Goosehill Hall, Castleton, High Sheriff of the county of Derby in 1721, succeeded to the property of his grandfather Mr. Torr, and married, on the 31st of August, 1699, (38) Elizabeth, only surviving child and heiress of Henry Gill, of the Oaks, in the parish of Norton, co. Derby,¶

* Son of Godfrey Torr, of Eyam, co. Derby, whose will was dated 26 October, 1685, and proved 21 April, 1686. Mr. Richard Torr was the sole heir of his father.

† Par. Reg.

‡ See the account of the first Mrs. John Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall.

§ In his journal there is a notice of Mr. Cryer’s sermon on the occasion.

|| Eldest son of Alexander Radclyffe, of Foxdenton Hall, by Elizabeth, daughter of John Bagshawe, of Hucklow Hall, and ancestor of the present Charles James Radclyffe, of Foxdenton Hall, and Hyde Manor, Dorset, High Sheriff of that county in 1856. This family was related to the Radclyffes Earls of Sussex, and claimed the barony of Fitzwalter.

¶ Second son of Edward Gill, of Car House, in the parish of Rotherham, (a Commander in the Parliament army, and sometime Governor of Sheffield Castle; M.P. for the West Riding of Yorkshire in 1653,) by Elizabeth, only daughter and heiress of Henry Westby, of Car House (who

to whom the Apostle of the Peak had dedicated, in 1696, part the third of *Trading Spiritualized*, addressing him as “my much honoured friend,” and affectionately asking,—“can I ever forget the encouragement which my ministry met with, in times sufficiently discouraging, at the beloved Oaks, where some of the truths presented in these printed sheets, came to the ears, yea, and as I believe, to the hearts of you, and your” late “precious” wife? * “I am assured,” he adds, “that you will not despise the day of small things,” but “will look with favour on” the hand of him “whose age and infirmities have of late hindered your seeing his face. May you, whose self-denial is exemplary, as is also your bounty, be blessed, and a great blessing! May your dear children† (children of the Covenant,) and all your relations prosper! May the church that is, and that meets, in your house have in it a special presence of God! ‡ So prayeth, endeared Sir, much obliged W. Bagshaw.” —Mr. Gill had three grandsons, who, after the death of their father, successively inherited the Oaks estate; 1, (82) Richard Bagshawe, § of Wormhill Hall, Gentleman Usher of the Privy Chamber. || 2, (83) William Bagshawe, of Cotes Hall, ¶ and of the Inner Temple, London, Barrister-at-law; a Justice of the Peace, and Deputy Lieutenant for the county of Derby. 3, (84) John Bagshawe, of Gooschill Hall, ** etc., a Deputy Lieutenant for the county of

was also a military officer on the side of the Commonwealth), by Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Boroughs, of Giltwaite, co. York. Before they acquired Car House, the Gills had resided for several generations in the neighbourhood of the Oaks; Leonard Gill, of Norton, the father of Edward Gill above-mentioned, having been the son of another Edward Gill, of the same place, and the grandson of John Gill, of Lightwood, who contributed £25 towards the defence of the country against the Spanish Armada.

* Ursula, daughter of William Drake, of Cotes Hall, in Craven, co. York, by Mary, daughter of John Stillington, of Kelfield, in the same county. Mrs. Gill was mentioned by the Apostle of the Peak, in his diary, on the 16th of September, 1697.

† Mrs. Richard Bagshawe had two sisters, Margaret, and Mary Gill, who died unmarried,—the first in 1716, and the second in 1711.

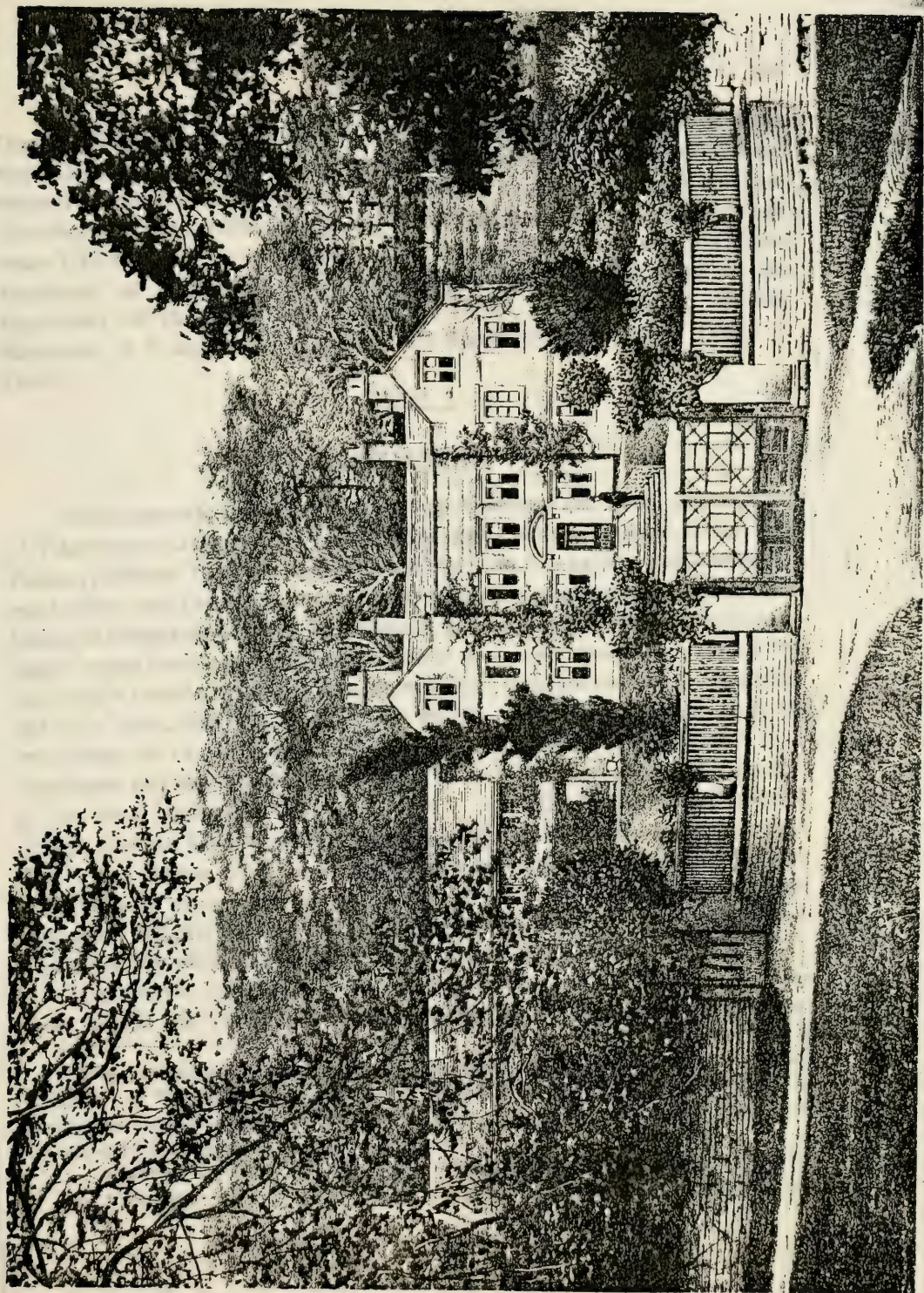
‡ Tradition says that when the Apostle of the Peak preached at the Oaks, the present drawing room was the place in which the friends and neighbours of the family assembled to hear him.

§ The heir of his uncle Adam Bagshawe, of Wormhill Hall. See the will of that gentleman, dated 4 May, 1729, and proved at Bakewell, 14 October following.

|| He was appointed to the office in 1760.

¶ An estate left to him by his cousin William Drake, whose will was dated the 11th of February, 1756, and proved at Canterbury, on the 16th of January, 1759.

** Who succeeded to that property under the will (dated 13 March, 1749, and proved at Canterbury, 21 June, 1750,) of his father Richard Bagshawe.



WORMHILL HALL.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS

THE JOURNAL OF THE ROYAL ANTHROPOLOGICAL INSTITUTE

Volume 100, Part 1, 2000
No. 1, 2000

Derby. These gentlemen all died without issue, and the two last of them bequeathed the whole of their property to (59) John, second son of Colonel Samuel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, M.P.; with remainder to (85) William-Chambers Darling, (subsequently Sir W. C. Bagshawe,) the grandson of their sister Mrs. Chambers; with remainder to (61) William, third son of Colonel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, aforesaid. The present representative of the Bagshawes of the Oaks, and Wormhill Hall,* is Mr. (86) F. Westby Bagshawe, J.P. and D. L., who was High Sheriff of the county of Derby in 1868.

MRS. ASHE.

(18.) Susannah, the eldest sister of the Apostle of the Peak, was baptized at Tideswell, 30 July, 1642,† and married first, at Chapel-en-le-Frith, 14th January, 1663-4, William Barber, of Malcoffe, co. Derby, “a gentleman of a good estate, and (which was much more valuable) of great piety.”‡ He was buried at Chapel-en-le-Frith, 15 February, 1666-7,§ when “the minister of the place” made these (amongst other) remarks upon his character—“He was the poor man’s friend; his hands were no more full than his heart was bountiful; but he is gone, alas! he is gone, and will be missing, and missed, as in his own house, so in the house of God, and in the houses of the poor.” “Sabbaths and sermons were his delight.” “The word of God was sweeter to him than honey and the honey-comb.” “His house was a house of prayer, wherein he endeavoured to teach, and lead, in the truths, and ways of life.” “Often every day entering into his closet, and praying there to that God who rewarded him openly.” “He sat under Christ’s shadow with great delight, and His fruit was sweet to his taste.” “Oh! Chapel, a pillar of thy church is fallen to the ground this day!”||

Mrs. Barber married secondly, Edward Ashe, of Tideswell, who was there buried, 25 December, 1690, and by him she had issue, 1. the Rev.

* This picturesque old mansion appears to have undergone little alteration since it was built (or rebuilt) by Mr. Adam Bagshawe in 1696-7. A serious accident which occurred during its erection has been already noticed in the extracts from the diary of Mr. Bagshawe of Ford, under the date of 4 August, 1696.

† See Par. Reg.

§ Par. Reg.

‡ Clegg’s Life of Ashe, page 50.

|| See *De Spiritualibus Peccis*, pp. 85-88.

John Ashe, of Ashford, a Nonconformist minister of great repute, the author of a life of the Apostle of the Peak. 2. William Ashe, of Tideswell. A memoir of Mr. John Ashe was published by the Rev. Dr. Clegg, in 1736, and Mrs. Ashe, his "excellent mother," is therein mentioned as "eminent in holiness," "an old disciple of Jesus Christ," "who had faithfully served Him during the course of a long life." She was buried at Tideswell, 21 July, 1723.*

MRS. LONGDEN.

(19.) Mary, another sister of the Apostle of the Peak, was baptized at Tideswell, 28 July, 1644,† and married, before 15 August, 1662, Anthony Longden, of Wormhill, by whom she had issue, Richard, George, and Robert Longden, Grace, wife of William Foxlowe,‡ and Mary, wife of her cousin Nathaniel Bagshawe, of Tideswell, and of the Inner Temple, London, etc. Mr. Anthony Longden was buried at Tideswell, 16 January, 1685-6;§ and his wife at the same place, 12 December, 1685.||

Mr. (William) Bagshawe, of Hucklow, Abney, etc., had also four daughters who died young, viz. Jane, buried at Tideswell, 10 March, 1638;¶ Anne; a second Mary; and Ellen.

JOHN BAGSHAWE.

The eldest son of the Apostle of the Peak was born on the 8th of January, 1653-4, and received the name of (20) John.** He died young, (probably at Ford Hall,) and was interred, on the 25th of May, 1661, in the chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith church, "in the ancient burial-place belonging to the family of Bagshawe of Chappell."††

* See Par. Reg.

† Ibid.

‡ The grandfather of Mrs. Bagshawe, of Banner Cross.

§ See Par. Reg.

|| Ibid.

¶ Ibid.

** See the Parish Register of Glossop.

†† These words are quoted from the Parish Register, and they seem to imply that the boy was

SAMUEL BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL.

(21.) Samuel Bagshawe, the second and only surviving son of the Apostle of the Peak, was born (probably at Glossop)* on the 31st of December, 1756; accompanied his parents to Ford Hall when he was five years of age; and resided there for the rest of his life. In the family pedigree enrolled at the 'Heralds' College he is described as a Justice of the Peace, and in the parish records of Chapel-en-le-Frith his name occurs as one of the Churchwardens of that place for the year 1696-7. He died at Ford Hall, on the ninth of December, 1706, and was buried in the chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith church, on the eleventh of the same month.† Will dated 7 September, 1706, and proved at Lichfield. Executors, William Bagshawe, his son; Henry Gill, of the Oaks, co. Derby; and James Naylor, of Parr, in the parish of Prescott, co. Lancaster, clerk.

Character. Of this gentleman it was said (by the Rev. W. Tong)‡ that he possessed not only his father's "fair inheritance, but very much of his excellent spirit." The Rev. Dr. Clegg§ also speaks of him in the following terms,—“His valuable abilities, and learning, and a good part of his estate were employed in doing good.” . . . “I never knew a person in this country that lived more beloved, or died more lamented.” In a private diary, under the date of December 8, 1706, the same Dr. Clegg observes,—“My very dear friend Mr. Bagshawe of Ford departed this life. He was an accomplished gentleman, a good scholar, a pious Christian, and a true Englishman.” . . . “I always valued his conversation above everything but conversing with God.” His

allowed to repose by the side of his ancestors, the Bagshawes of Bagshawe,—a remarkable concession from the local authorities, considering the Nonconformist principles of his father, and the length of time which had elapsed since the Bagshawes of Abney left the neighbourhood of Chapel-en-le-Frith. By a plan, made in 1702, of the graves in the church and churchyard, it appears that the first seven feet of the chancel, from side to side, within the arch, were appropriated to the Bagshawes of the Ridge, and the next fourteen feet, in the direction of the communion table, to the Bagshawes of Ford. The latter space, large as it is, may probably have been filled before 1762, for tradition relates that the remains of Colonel Bagshawe were laid beneath the entrance to the vestry.

* See the Parish Register of that town.

† See Par. Reg.

‡ The author of Matthew Henry's memoir, and of the preface to Ashe's life of the Apostle of the Peak.

§ See his life of the Rev. John Ashe, p. 67.

funeral sermon (from which the succeeding extracts are taken) was preached at Malcoffe on the fifteenth of December, 1706, by Dr. Clegg, who describes his character at great length, and shews that all the virtues which adorned his life were founded on a living faith in the Son of God as his Redeemer and his King. One of these virtues was his "patience" under bodily sufferings "which were sometimes very severe;" another was "his unaffected humility," which rendered him "easy of access to the meanest, and affable to men of all conditions," though "he understood his station very well, and would never make himself cheap;" "but that which I especially admired in him," says Dr. Clegg, "was his great sincerity. He was plain, open, and upright in all his conversation. He either knew not how to dissemble, or did not practise what he knew." An extensive acquaintance with the laws of the land, together with a "considerable insight into physic," qualified him to be eminently useful amongst his neighbours, "to whom (especially the poorer sort) he was always ready to give his advice and assistance." In the "domestic relations" of life he was equally "exemplary;" "a tender, wise, and loving husband; a careful and affectionate father; no man was more attached to his children, or more concerned for their spiritual and temporal welfare;" . . . "a kind and considerate master; and a very charitable and merciful landlord. I believe he would not knowingly have wronged any one of a single penny for all the world, nor had he the heart to refuse relief to the truly indigent." "By uncommon natural endowments it pleased God to fit him for more than ordinary" service. His person "was comely and well proportioned; and his aspect such as at once engaged the affections, and commanded respect. His reason was clear, his apprehension quick, his judgment solid, and his memory admirably tenacious, till it was injured by ill-health. He had an inquiring mind, and was endued with great perseverance in his attempts to satisfy its thirst after knowledge; witness the difficulties he surmounted in the abstrusest parts of mathematics, without the help of a tutor; and the valuable collections of all sorts of learning which he hath sometimes favoured me with a sight of." "Divinity, history, and natural philosophy" had received his special attention. . . . "I believe he was religious" "in his youth," treading in the steps of "his very reverend father," who afforded him "such an example as these latter ages have hardly seen;" and "when I had the happiness of" becoming "acquainted with him, I found him" a real and "catholic Christian. He placed not his religion in outward observances," "but looked upon the kingdom of God as within" the soul. He

loved "God, and men for His sake," and had "a sincere faith in Christ as his Righteousness, and his Ruler." Heartily lamenting "the divisions among" true believers, he was "an enemy to all unscriptural impositions that occasioned them," and "a constant asserter of the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free." It was his usual choice "to worship God in the congregations of Protestant Dissenters, judging that way" "most conducive to his own edification, but he loved" the Lord's people "of what persuasion soever they were, and kept up a large correspondence with them." "By many of" these good men "he was visited" at Ford, "where they always found a hearty welcome, and liberal (if not too liberal) entertainment, but especially he delighted in" receiving "ministers of the Gospel, who had reason to style him the Gaius of the country." "In their labours also he encouraged them," "and bountifully contributed to their support. Towards his latter end he was more than ordinarily set upon" maintaining "the interest of religion in these parts, and has often said that this poor congregation should not be scattered whilst he lived, if he could help it." . . . "As a member of the body politic, he was equally opposed to tyranny and rebellion, and would spare no cost or pains to promote the public good." "In conversation," his remarks were not only "very instructive," but he had also "a wonderful art of winning men's affections," and "was of opinion that a moderate cheerfulness" "was of use to recommend religion" to others. In temper he was "something inclined to passion, but it was quickly gone, and left no impressions of malice, or hatred, except of himself for his infirmity, which he often lamented with bitterness." "He was as far as ever I knew a man from pretending to be without great faults, and many failings. 'I am the worst of men,' 'the most sinful of creatures,' 'good for nothing at all,' were some of his ordinary expressions," "uttered" apparently "with the deepest sense of his" shortcomings. That he did not trust in the smallest degree to his own 'works or deservings' as a title to heaven, but built all his confidence upon the Rock of Ages, the one sure foundation, is very evident from his will, in which he has left to his successors this clear testimony,—“ I commend my soul into the hands of my faithful and merciful Creator, Redeemer, and Sanctifier, hoping alone through the full merit, satisfaction, and intercession of my dear Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, to have free and full pardon, and forgiveness of all my sins, and a right to the inheritance of everlasting life.”*

* A further insight into his views upon this most important of all subjects may be obtained from some notes written in an interleaved almanack for the year 1697.—“What,” he there asks,

Anecdote. On "the last two Lord's days" which he spent on earth, "though he thought it would be" wrong "to venture out of his own house, yet he was so much concerned for the souls of his household, that he would not suffer one child nor one servant to wait on him, but sent them all to worship God in the public assembly. He concluded the second sabbath with the usual family worship, but was observed to pray with more fervency and vigour than was usual." "I visited him in the evening," writes Dr. Clegg, "and he was very desirous I should stay supper with him. He told me he had just finished the reading of Dr. Owen's book on 'Justification,'* and seemed much

"is the truly godly party in a nation, or congregation? Answer. That party which hath a part, and share in the merit of Christ as purchasing salvation, and in the spirit of Christ as preparing for salvation.—By the godly party I understand those whose souls are washed in the blood of Christ, and animated by the Spirit of God."

* In this celebrated treatise 'the Prince of Puritan divines' advises all "who would teach or learn the doctrine of justification, to place their consciences in the presence of God, and their persons before His tribunal, and then upon a due consideration of His greatness, power, majesty, holiness, of the terror of His glory, and sovereign authority, to inquire what the Scripture and a sense of their own condition directs them unto as their relief and refuge, and what plea it becomes them to make for themselves."

As an illustration of the effect produced by such reflections, he takes the case of Job, (chap. xlii. 5, 6,) in the Patriarchal dispensation; and that of Isaiah, (chap. vi. 5,) under the Jewish economy. Then, adverting to Christian times, he remarks, "there was of old a direction for the visitation of the sick composed" by men who "seem to have been sensible of what it is to appear before the tribunal of God, and how unsafe it will be for us there to insist on anything in ourselves. —'Dost thou believe that thou canst not be saved but by the death of Christ? If the sick man answereth, Yes; then let it be said unto him, Whilst thy soul abideth in thee, put all thy confidence in this death alone, place thy trust in no other thing, commit thyself wholly to this death, cover thyself wholly with this alone, cast thyself wholly on this death, wrap thyself wholly in this death. And if God would judge thee, say, Lord, I place the death of our Lord Jesus Christ between me and thy judgment. And if He shall say unto thee that thou art a sinner, say, I place the death of our Lord Jesus Christ between me and my sins. If He shall say unto thee that thou hast deserved damnation, say, Lord, I put the death of our Lord Jesus Christ between Thee and all my sins, and I offer His merits for my own, which I should have, and have not. If He say that He is angry with thee, say, Lord, I place the death of our Lord Jesus Christ between me and Thine anger.'"

On another page there are weighty words of warning, well suited to the present times. "If," says the author, "free justification through the blood of Christ, and the imputation of His righteousness, be not able to preserve its station in the minds of men, the Popish doctrine of justification must and will return upon the world, with all the concomitants and consequences of it. Whilst any knowledge of the law or gospel is continued amongst us, the consciences of men will at one time or other, living or dying, be really affected with a sense of sin, and its guilt, and danger. Hence that

pleased with many passages in it; adding these words, with some emphasis, 'I hope God will not condemn me.' After supper we took several turns in the room, and, as we walked, the conversation happened, I know not how, to be upon the most desirable manner of dying. He said he thought it an irksome thing to be worn down by wasting pains, and dreaded the "prospect of being long continued under them; and, if he might have his choice, would rather pass" away in a moment. I considered such a death far preferable for a man that, like himself, "had a well grounded hope; but a time of sickness gave many a space" for preparation. He was of opinion that generally "there was not much to be done then; the change made in the minds of men by the apprehension of danger" being too "often of short continuance if they recovered. 'For my part,' said he, 'I would much rather, if it pleased God,

trouble and those disquietments of mind will ensue, which will force men, be they never so unwilling, to seek after some relief and satisfaction. And what will not men attempt, who are reduced to the condition expressed in Micah vi. 7, 8? Wherefore in this case, if the true and only relief of distressed consciences of sinners who are weary and heavy laden be hid from their eyes; if they have no apprehension of, nor trust in that which alone they may oppose unto the sentence of the law, and interpose between God's justice and their souls, wherein they may take shelter from the storms of that wrath which abideth on them that believe not; they will betake themselves unto anything which confidently tenders them present ease and relief. Hence many persons living all their days in an ignorance of the righteousness of God, are oftentimes on their sick beds, and in their dying hours proselyted unto a confidence in the ways of rest and peace which the Romanists impose upon them. For such seasons of advantage do they wait for, unto the reputation as they suppose of their own zeal, in truth unto the scandal of Christian religion. Finding at any time the consciences of men under disquietments, and ignorant of or disbelieving that heavenly relief which is provided in the Gospel, they are ready with their applications and medicines, having on them pretended approbations of the experience of many ages, and an innumerable company of devout souls. Such is their doctrine of justification, with the addition of those other ingredients of confession, absolution, penances, or commutations, aids from saints and angels, especially the blessed Virgin, all warmed by the fire of purgatory, and confidently administered unto persons sick of ignorance, darkness, and sin. And let none please themselves in the contempt of these things. If the truth concerning evangelical justification be once disbelieved among us, or obliterated by any artifices out of the minds of men, unto these things, at one time or other, they must and will betake themselves."

He describes justifying faith—the faith by which we believe unto justification, or which is required of us in the way of duty that we may be justified—as "an act of the whole soul whereby convinced sinners do wholly go out of themselves to rest upon God in Christ, for mercy, pardon, life, righteousness, and salvation, with an acquiescence of heart therein."

Such was the teaching of the famous John Owen. No wonder that it met with the approval of the son of the Apostle of the Peak.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and its history is therefore a history of growth and development. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and its history is therefore a history of the struggle for assimilation and the creation of a new American identity. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of diverse peoples, and its history is therefore a history of the struggle for equality and the recognition of the rights of all citizens.

The fourth is the fact that the United States is a nation of pioneers, and its history is therefore a history of the struggle for expansion and the discovery of new lands. The fifth is the fact that the United States is a nation of inventors, and its history is therefore a history of the struggle for progress and the development of new technologies. The sixth is the fact that the United States is a nation of reformers, and its history is therefore a history of the struggle for social and political change.

The seventh is the fact that the United States is a nation of dreamers, and its history is therefore a history of the struggle for a better future and the realization of the American dream. The eighth is the fact that the United States is a nation of heroes, and its history is therefore a history of the struggle for freedom and the defense of the nation.

The ninth is the fact that the United States is a nation of leaders, and its history is therefore a history of the struggle for greatness and the achievement of world peace. The tenth is the fact that the United States is a nation of hope, and its history is therefore a history of the struggle for a brighter future and the realization of a more perfect union.

be suddenly taken off.' He bade me farewell that night with such affection and tenderness, and such hearty wishes for my health and welfare, as affected me much; and in a few hours after, his man awaked me, at my own house, and told me his master was dead."

Almost the only relics now to be found at Ford Hall of Samuel Bagshawe, the son of the Apostle of the Peak, are some notes of sermons in his own handwriting. They occupy several volumes, and were evidently taken from the lips of his father,* thus affording a further insight into the style of preaching with which that gentleman was so often enabled to arouse the slumbering consciences of his countrymen. In the preceding pages there are heads of addresses *as prepared by himself for use*;—in the succeeding sheets may be seen a more developed outline of other discourses *as actually spoken*.

On the "second fast day" (June 14), 1693, taking as his text—

Zechariah i. 3: 'Turn ye unto me, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the Lord of hosts,'

Mr. Bagshawe observes, "If ever you are truly convinced that your sins have been" committed "against the Lord of hosts, you will be further convinced that no righteousness which you can call your own will answer for that unrighteousness which you have been guilty of." But "if any" of you "have *not* your hearts broken *for* sin, and *from* self-confidence;" remember, "1. If you stay in your own righteousness as the ground of your justification before God," then "your righteousness must be such as" fulfils "the law in every punctilio of every point that belongs to it. If you will" place "yourself upon a legal righteousness, it will not serve your turn if there be any flaw in it. Romans x. 5. Moses describes the righteousness of the law, 'the man that doeth these things' (doeth them all), 'he shall live by them,' *but if ever you*" have "*had one vain thought*, all your righteousness will never" atone "for it, for the Lord will not abate" one particle "of that obedience which is perfect, constant, and perpetual. 2. The justice of God, which your sin has wronged, is as God is (yea, in strictness it is God Himself),

* In whose diary the following observation occurs,—1695-6. January. "My son was desired to write out the notes of what was preached on the 12th, about God's abundantly pardoning the penitent." "Isaiah lv. 7."

and is infinite, and if you will stand on any other" foundation "before Him" than the blood and righteousness of the Lord Jesus Christ, "see that you bring as large a satisfaction as will answer His justice, which is infinite. Between finite payments and infinite justice there is no proportion. Luke xii. 59. 'I tell thee thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.' I cannot say that the damned suffer infinite wrath, but they suffer great, though finite wrath in an infinite duration. They are ever suffering because they can never have" made satisfaction. "3. Your very attempt to set up your own righteousness deprives you of the benefit of Christ's righteousness. Rom. x. 3. It is said of the Jews that they, being ignorant of God's righteousness (*i.e.* the righteousness of Christ, who is God,—that righteousness which God will accept,) 'and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God'; etc. Your unrighteousness makes you need Christ; your own righteousness, if set up in Christ's place, makes you incapable of benefit by it."

* * * * *

"Let me now set you to examine whether there is such an evidence and appearance of a national repentance or returning to God as the text calls for. We have a Prince and Princess* who are patterns to us. They not only say 'return ye,' but 'return *we* to the Lord.' There is not a Prince on earth who runs such risks for others as our Prince does for us, and we lay aside our reason if we think he does it to advance his posterity, when God has denied him posterity. We are bound to believe that his great design is to break tyranny and make way for the establishing of peace and truth. But if we knew anything amiss in them, we would not make it known, but give honour to the rulers of our people.

Come we to the next to them—the Peers. Blessed be the Lord, there is blood truly royal running in the veins of some of England's grandees. The old Earl of Bedford (who lost the best son, when England lost the best subject, the noble Lord Russell), yet alive; the Lord Wharton; and divers others. Of them it may be truly said that they are both magnates and magnets—not only great men, but loadstones to draw others to a course of seriousness. I doubt not it may be declared of" more than one "of England's nobles that their houses are sometimes a court, often an academy, and always a church. But O that I could prove this concerning all who wear coronets.

* King William the Third and Queen Mary.

O that all the great houses in England were Bethels, houses of God ! I fear some of them are Bethavens, houses of iniquity. If there are those who appear zealous for a particular *form*, O that there were evidences they were zealous for *the power* of godliness ! Sometimes great trees do great hurt to the lesser ones which are near to them.

There are ministers, both of the one denomination and the other, who magnify their office. There are ministers of whom it may be said that they are burning and shining lights,—shining in knowledge, and burning in zeal. They thunder in their doctrine, and lighten in their” practice. “But can this be proved of all ? The sins of teachers are the teachers of sins ; and if people follow the examples of some of their teachers, they must follow them into the infernal pit. . . . On the garments of the high priests there was a bell and a pomegranate ; the bell pointed at the sound of a minister’s preaching, and” the pomegranate “at the seriousness of his conversation.

The next inquiry shall be of those employed in the law. England has great cause to bless God that she has great lawyers and judges who are much of the disposition of Judge Hale ; but are all, whether of the higher or lower lawyers, worthy of such a commendation ? Are not too many too willing to breed suits, and too willing to protract and lengthen them ? Are there not too many whose eloquence is used to maintain unjust causes ?

To come a little nearer ” home. “I look on the husbandman’s calling to be as honourable as any that I can notice, if antiquity and usefulness will carry ” the day. “O fortunati agricolæ !” I bless God that there are husbandmen who, whenever they go into the fields, take God with them,—whose fields yield better crops than their corn,—who, when they cast their seed into the earth, long that God would cast the seeds of His truth and grace into their souls. But O that all who follow husbandry followed it religiously ! O that there were not too many whose hearts are in the earth they till !”

“We will go to tradesmen. Blessed be God that there are tradesmen who make the rule of equity the rule of their trading, and conscience the clerk of the market,—that there are tradesmen who make others’ cases their own, and walk by that golden rule—‘all things whatsoever ye would’ (*i.e.* in reason and conscience) ‘that men should do to you, do ye also to them.’ (Matthew vii. 12.) But dare we witness for all the tradesmen in England that they manage their trades thus—‘let no man go beyond or defraud his brother in any matter, because that the Lord is the avenger of all such’ ?

(1 Thess. iv. 6.) Some speak of a mystery in trade, and some fear concerning some that it is but a mystery of iniquity.

As to miners; through the rich grace of God, there are miners who not only dig into the bowels of the earth, but into the bowels of the Scripture. They cry after knowledge, and lift up their voice for understanding. Prov. ii. 3. There are miners who search the Scriptures as knowing that therein they may have eternal life; but alas, go to the generality of those who labour in the mines, and you will find that they are not such labourers as I have commended.

No less can be included in a national return than that some of all ranks should be returners.

Let me "now "inquire into our own state;" the state of all "who attend at these meetings. 1. Are not professors of religion in England,—are not *we* chargeable with this, that we are not as we should be for growing in knowledge under the means we" possess? "Light shines round about us, but does our sight answer our light? John i. 5. Though we do but attain lesser measures of knowledge, we should *aim* at greater measures. This age abounds with great helps, but alas, take us generally, we are but dwarfs. 2. May not a charge be found against us in that we are not free at least from touches of pride and self-exalting? They who use these meetings should be of the humblest in the city and country. We profess higher than many; our garb, our gait, should savour of humility. 1 Peter v. 5. Humility is a Christian's choicest raiment, and a Christian's choicest ornament. 3. Are we in our aims for making progress in inward self-mortification? In Col. iii. 3, the Apostle had said of the believing Colossians that they were dead to sin, yet to them he says, in the fifth verse, 'mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth.' Though ye be *habitually* dead, proceed in *actual* mortification of flesh-pleasing, worldliness, and the pride" of life. "The whole world, the wicked world, bows to one of these. Can you say that, as to your design, you are dying daily,—that you never think sin dead enough till you have no sin? Mortification is a most sweet gainful work to the soul, but it goes hardly down with the flesh. 4. We profess highly, but what fruits, what summer fruits do we gather and bear in this summer season? It is a summer time as to Gospel privileges. Is it so as to our bearing Gospel fruits? Matt. iii. 10. Do our dispositions answer God's dispensations? Ps. i. 3. Our brethren beyond the sea suffer sorely. Our sovereign

hazards his life. Every one should be wrestling with God. Are we wrestlers? Is our fruit abundant? John xv. 8. Do we excel in that excellent grace of charity? The Holy Spirit, speaking by holy Paul, has determined that if we had all knowledge, nay, all faith (*i.e.*, faith of miracles), and want charity, we are as sounding brass and a tinkling cymbal; if we gave all our goods to feed the poor, and wanted charity,—love,—love to God,—love to men on God's account,—a love of delight to the best men,—a love of pity to the worst, it would profit us nothing. Col. iii. 14. . . . Charity is very much seen not only in giving but in forgiving. . . . Love those that walk with God, though they be not free to walk with us. . . . Lastly, when we have done most and best, and prayed at the greatest length, and with the greatest earnestness,—yet are we loyal to the Lord Jesus Christ? As to answering God's wronged law, and injured justice, is our language that of the martyr,—‘None but Christ, none but Christ?’ Do we rise from our knees with an appetite for the bread of life,” even “the Lord Jesus Christ? Are we for making mention of His Name, and righteousness, and that only? Is it the great desire of our souls to be found in Christ, not having our own righteousness, but the righteousness which is by faith in Him? We are professors, but are we returners?”

A sermon on the Christian Sabbath is thus concluded:—

“As it is good to pass the whole Sabbath in the praises of God, it is good, very good, to spend *the morning* of the Sabbath in this work; so runs the text,—‘It is a good thing to shew forth His loving-kindness in the morning.’

Here I will lay down only three particulars:—

1. It was the will of God under the law that a double offering should, in the morning of the Sabbath day, be presented to Him. Numbers xxviii. In the second verse there was an order for a continual burnt offering, *i.e.*, an offering in the morning, and an offering in the evening. On the Sabbath (see verse 9) this offering was to be doubled. Now though these offerings be ceased as to their use, they are not ceased as to our learning; God looks that our offerings of prayer and praise shall be doubled on the Sabbath.

2. In the morning of the Sabbath the hearts of God's people are likely to be most fit for Sabbath work. In a morning, as our bodies are newly

refreshed, our spirits attain a new vigour. You read of 'the wings of the morning.' In a Sabbath morning the soul, by virtue of those wings, may soar aloft.

3. It is good to begin early with God in Sabbath work, because this is a ready way to get and keep the heart up to God all the Sabbath day. The heathens made much use of this as a proverb, 'A Jove principium.'—'Begin the day with God.' 'Quo semel est imbuta,' etc.—'It is a great matter how a vessel is first seasoned.' It is a rare thing to season a man's heart early on the Sabbath with communion with God.

I have only one inference to make at present. Is this so, that it is good, very good, every way good for persons to shew forth the praises, and loving-kindness of the Lord in the Sabbath morning?" Then "we may see cause most bitterly to lament that so very few, comparatively, who profess Christianity are careful to begin the Sabbath early on the Sabbath morning. I do not intend to cast reflections on those Christians who are of a very tender constitution—whose hearts would fain be early at Sabbath work, but their souls dwell in very frail bodies. Matthew xxvi. 41. Their spirit is willing, but, alas, the flesh is weak, so weak that if they should rise as others do, it might endanger their lives. As to such persons I will say as John, in his third epistle and second versè, said concerning Gaius," that "he wished he might be in health and prosper, even as his soul prospered.' But there are many, very many children and servants who are young enough and strong enough; and yet if servants be called up early on the Lord's day, they murmur, 'What! must they not take their rest on the Sabbath!' We read that in the primitive times of the Church, Christians had their meetings before daybreak for the worship of God." Surely "our love is decayed and declined, and is not what theirs was! That I may prevail on those whose bodies will bear it to rise earlier on the Sabbath, and betake themselves betimes to setting forth the loving-kindness of the Lord, let "me beg "them" to "consider:—1. Is not Sabbath work as excellent work as persons can rise to? Is not Sabbath work heaven's work? Is not Sabbath work angels' work? 2. Inquire of any who use to rise early on the Sabbath that they may hold communion with God, whether they were ever yet losers, nay, whether they were not choice gainers by it? Inquire whether they who have risen before the sun have not seen another sun, the Sun of Righteousness, shining on their souls? 3. As to most of those who lie so long on the

Sabbath morning, is it not from want, or at least from weakness of love to God and His worship" that they do so?

"I will but just add,—you young people attend to what I say,—death is coming, and eternity is coming, and Oh! how many, when death and eternity are at hand, will wish they had better improved Sabbath mornings! If the door be once shut, the door of *hope*, how it will pierce the souls of men and women that they did not rise earlier to enter by those doors of *grace* which God did once set open!"

"*Ford. December 7, 1677.*"

"That pillar of justice, Judge Hale, advised his daughters to rise three hours before church time, that they might adorn their souls."

Exodus xx. 5.—'Visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me.'

"These words have in them an argument—a strong argument—an argument with which the Lord backs and presses the observance of the second commandment. They are an argument drawn *a periculo*,—from the danger they are in who have not a due respect to that commandment.

You have" here, moreover, "a description of those who observe not this second commandment. They are those who hate God.

Case 1. Seeing that God is good, is all-good, yea, is goodness" itself, "and seeing that goodness is the great attractive of love, how can it be that any men or women should hate him?

Answer 1. That there is such a sin in the world as hating of God cannot be doubted by those who are past doubting as to the truth and divine authority of the Scriptures. A whole company of men are branded with this crime, Romans i. 30, where it is said of all the heathen that they are haters of God.

Answer 2. Though none do, though none can hate God under the notion of goodness, yet persons do hate God as He is the Father and Fountain of holiness,—as He sets forth a righteous law which crosses their lusts, and as He will take vengeance on those who obey not that law.

Answer 3. This will not be wondered at by any of those who by a Scripture line have" tried "to sound the depth (I had almost said) of that

bottomless pit, the corruption of man's nature. The corruption of nature is a bitter root which will bear this bitter fruit of hatred of God. Col. i. 21.

Case 2. Who are they that, in Scripture, are especially charged as haters of God?

1. The learned are much of "the opinion "that above all other sinners the Scripture sets the black mark of hating God upon idolaters; indeed, some of them seem willing to confine this notion of hating God to idolatry of the grossest kind." But,

"2. There is no sufficient reason why the phrase should have that restraint laid on it, for it is not found in the first but second commandment.

3. Hating God is a quality—an ill one indeed—and it is the nature of all qualities *recipere maj. et min.*,—to admit of degrees. They may be charged with hating God who do not hate Him to the degree which some others do.

Case 3. May we charge every sin that a man or woman commits as being in some sort and sense a hating of God?

I answer 'Yes,' and of this I will give you a twofold account.

1. Sin, as sin, is *aversio a Deo*—a turning away from God, and preferring something short of God above and before Him. It is said that Jacob hated Leah. He was so fond of Rachel, and did so little look at Leah that he is said to hate her. Thus all sinners hate God, and every sin has in it a hatred of God.

2. According to the "sentiments "of both ancient and modern divines, sin is *Deicidium*—God-slaughter. Sin, by its ill-will, would have no God. David owned this, and exclaimed, in Psalm li. 4, 'Against Thee, Thee have I sinned;'—this makes my sin sinful that it is *against Thee*. It was an argument, and a good one, with which some persuaded others they should not sin, lest they be 'fighters against God.'

Case 4. Are all men and women who are on this side of regeneration haters of God?

Undoubtedly they are." "The carnal mind is not only an enemy but enmity in the abstract against God. Romans viii. 7. We will go no further than the text. All the world is divided into two ranks,—they are either such as love God, or such as hate God. There is no medium, no midst betwixt those two;" and "the love of God is not found in any unconverted man's heart."

‘Visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children.’—

“Point 1. If children had no sin of their own, they should not suffer for their parents’ sins.

2. If persons be truly penitent, they shall not *eternally* suffer for their parents’ sins. 1 John i. 7.

3. If parents be truly penitent, they need not fear that their children shall *perish everlastingly* for their sins. Though David had so greatly sinned, he doubted not of the eternal welfare of his child.

4. God many times punishes children for their parents’ sins, as in David’s case. Some add, God punishes parents in their children.”

“Parents have need to fear sin out of pity to their children.”*

* * * * *

Titus iii. 2.—‘Shewing all meekness unto all men.’

“I cannot refrain from crying afresh—‘O the fulness of the Scriptures!’ The Scriptures teach those who are by office to be teachers of others. In the text and context the Apostle gives directions to Titus, an Evangelist, concerning the directions he should give to his hearers, amongst which this which I have named is one. Christians ought to shew all meekness unto all men. I was the other night more affected with this passage than ever I had been before, and sensible how far short I fell of observing this one commandment, and I fear that all of you have fallen short as to a due performance of it. Christians should not only *have* meekness, but *shew* meekness, and not meekness only, but *all* meekness, not only to men of their own humour, but *to all men*,—to those who have given them the greatest provocation. . . .

Meekness is a grace of God. It is a good and perfect gift, perfect in its kind, and therefore it must needs descend from above. Meekness is a plant of our heavenly Father’s own planting. This herb grows not in every garden, nor in any but where the Lord’s hand has planted it.

How does spiritual meekness differ from that meekness which is called natural? A man who has no other meekness but what flows from nature, or from the temper and constitution of his body, that man is unconcerned about the dishonour of God. He can stand by and hear people swear and curse,

* The pages which followed have been torn away, and cannot now be found.

and it touches not his heart. He is of Gallio's temper: The Apostles were beaten, but Gallio cared for none of these things. If, however, a man have the grace of meekness, he has also the grace of zeal. Moses was the meekest man that was upon the earth, but he kindled to purpose when the people played"*

* * * * *

"Though I teach the doctrine of general grace, I in my principles am also for special and differencing grace. The word of grace does not reach all people or places, and the powerful dispensing of it does not reach all. There are many nations which have never heard whether there be a Christ or no; and there is a speciality in grace as to the inward effects of it. God has not made every tree a beast, or every beast a man, and so in grace. There was great storming at this doctrine of differencing grace when our Saviour had taught that there were many widows, and the prophet only sent to her of Sarepta."

"It is true that even if a man had many souls, he ought not to venture on a death-bed repentance, but though late repentance be seldom true, true repentance is never too late. Some came into the vineyard only at the eleventh hour, and yet they were received. Jesus Christ excepts no thirsty souls from the benefit of His grace. 'Oh, but I have rebelled against the Lord many years.' Matter for humiliation, not for desperation. The Lord Jesus Christ has received gifts—even the gifts of grace, and He is ready to bestow them on the *rebellious* also. 'Oh, but,' says another, 'my name is Backslider, I have dealt very ill with the Lord.' I confess that falls are dangerous, and falling backward specially so, but the Lord says (Jeremiah iii. 14), 'Turn, O backsliding children,' (and what follows?) 'for I am *married* unto you.' . . . 'Oh, but my sins are multitudes, multitudes. What will become of me?' Know that it is as easy with God to pardon multitudes of sins as one sin. (Isaiah lv. 7.) If you say that your sins are as 'mountains,' on your receiving Christ they shall be cast into the depths of the sea, and the sea has depths to cover the greatest mountains."

* The remainder of this discourse is lost or destroyed.

Romans iv. 5. "Though some seem willing to part with the doctrine of imputed righteousness, yea, and withal do cast dirt and disparagement upon it, I am of opinion that that precious doctrine is written *as with a sun-beam* in this chapter."

"When there is most of patience as to injuries offered to ourselves, and least of forbearance as to what strikes at God, this is a sign of true grace."

"I think that good Bishop Wilkins lays down this rule:—'A minister should prepare for preaching as if he did not expect assistance, and a minister should depend on God for his delivery as if he had made no preparation.'"

"When a great affliction fell upon Mr. D . . . , his words were,—'I do not see how this stroke can work for my good, but I believe the word of God that it shall.'"

"Those worthies who in former times ventured their all to preserve our spiritual liberties, are reproached as rebels."

"When you are worshipping God, remember that He is a jealous God," and "while you live, desire always to see a warrant for whatever you use in" His "worship. Men may make you warrants, but they cannot put seals" to them. "Men may say, 'I warrant you, I warrant you,' but look for God's warrant."

In one of his "Exhortations at the end of sermons," the Apostle of the Peak makes a remark with which these notes may be appropriately concluded:—

"My dear Friends,

Though the word which is sent by me come but to few, yet if it come to *you*, not in word only but also in power, what matter of rejoicing shall we have throughout eternity!"

MRS. BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL, *née* CHILD.

Mr. (Samuel) Bagshawe married, on the 30th of April, 1685, (22) Sarah, daughter and coheirress of Samuel Child, of Holmes Hall, near Leeds, co. York; by Faith, second daughter of Lieut.-Colonel William Spencer, of Attercliffe Hall, and Bramley Grange, co. York; by Sarah, daughter of George Westby, of Ravenfield Park, in the same county, elder brother of Henry Westby, of Car House, near Rotherham, ancestor of (86) F. Westby Bagshawe, of the Oaks. The distinguished Parliamentary Commander Sir John Bright (before mentioned), of Carbrook, near Sheffield, Bart., was a nephew (through his mother Jane Westby) of George and Henry Westby aforesaid, and by the marriage of his only surviving child, and heiress, with Sir Henry Liddell, of Ravensworth Castle, co. Durham, Bart., the Bagshawes became related to the Duke of Grafton, Lord Ravensworth, the Marchioness of Rockingham, &c.*

Mrs. Bagshawe had a sister, Anne, the wife of that "worthy, good man, and very useful minister," the Rev. James Naylor, of St. Helen's, co. Lancaster, whose funeral sermon was preached by Matthew Henry, in May, 1710.† There was also a third Miss Child, the wife of Colonel Orford, according to information supplied to Mr. Hunter,‡ by a descendant of the family.§

From the register of the parish church of Leeds it appears that Mrs. Bagshawe was born at Holmes Hall, on the 26th of January, 1661-2, and baptized (in that house) on the 5th of the next month. Attercliffe Hall,|| the residence of her uncle, Mr. (William) Spencer, was probably the place where she met with her husband, and the scene of festivities at her wedding, which was solemnized at the parish church of Sheffield.¶ She survived her

* See the pedigree of Bright, in Hunter's 'Hallamshire.'

† Dr. Halley's 'Nonconformity of Lancashire,' vol. ii., page 320; and Tong's 'Life of Matthew Henry,' p. 288.

‡ See a note at the foot of page 416 of Dr. Gatty's edition of the 'History of Hallamshire,' above quoted, where the name is wrongly spelled Oxford.

§ Mrs. Naylor's grandson, Mr. Samuel Poole, who was living at Wavertree, near Liverpool, in 1818.

|| Taken down in 1868.

¶ The same building had witnessed the nuptials of the bride's mother, on the 24th of July, 1656; and the burial of that lady (in the chancel, with her ancestors), 14 January, 1666-7. (See the Register.)

father-in-law, the Apostle of the Peak, little more than a year, and was buried in the chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith church, on the 29th of April, 1703.*

At the time when Dr. Clegg came to reside at Ford Hall, as the family tutor, Mrs. Bagshawe was "in a declining condition, occasioned by a disorder in her head, which disabled her from walking or standing, and inclined her to fall on one side. I had not been long there," he says, "before she died," leaving behind her "the character of an excellent wife and mother."†

The Rev. William Tong makes the following allusion to her decease in his dedication of the life of the Apostle of the Peak to her husband:—"I heartily sympathize with you in the repeated breach God has made upon your most valuable comforts. He has greatly tried your faith and patience in depriving you of *such* a father, and *such* a wife, in so short a time."

Her relatives and connections are thus named in Hunter's 'South Yorkshire,' page 14:—"The Puritan families of Westby, Spencer, Bright, Gill, Hatfield, and Staniforth, united at once in blood and in a community of political and religious feeling, possessed an interest and an influence at and around Rotherham which nothing but military power could countervail." In his 'Hallamshire,' also, Mr. Hunter observes:—"The Brights of Carbrook, and the Spencers of Attercliffe were decided Parliamentarians, and," he adds, "the house of Howard had not an influence‡ sufficient to counterbalance that of the two last-mentioned families, aided by what was the general feeling."

Holmes Hall became the joint property of Mr. Samuel Bagshawe and Mr. Naylor, but it does not seem to have been used by either of them as a residence. Of the date of its alienation no record can be found at Ford Hall, except a letter of the 10th of August, 1694,§ shewing that a portion of the estate, if not the whole, was then in the market.

* Par. Reg.

† See his diary.

‡ In the neighbourhood of Sheffield.

§ Addressed to the first of these gentlemen by the second, who writes, "Dear Brother,—On the 25th of the last month I went to Manchester to meet Cousin Hallows of Rochdale, who had sent to me several times about our land at Leeds, expressing his full intention to purchase, if we were free to sell. . . . He had taken the pains to view it all, and was better instructed, and more perfect in the rents, and what everything made, than I was. . . . We had soon done discoursing upon that subject, only this he was pleased to say, that he wished we could sell as dear as I asked for it, and that for the respect he had to us all. . . . Now I should be glad to

ARMS OF WILLIAM BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL.



I. AND IV.—BAGSHAWE. II. AND III.—CHILD.

Quarterings—

- | | |
|---|--|
| 1. WINGFIELD, OF HAZLEBOROUGH. | 10. LUPUS, EARL OF CHESTER. |
| 2. HONYFOTT. | 11. PLANTAGENET. |
| 3. BOVILE, OF LETHERINGHAM. | 12. WARREN, EARL OF WARREN AND SURREY. |
| 4. GOUSELL, OF HOVERINGHAM. | 13. MARSHAL, EARL OF PEMBROKE. |
| 5. HATHERSAGE. | 14. DE CLARE, EARL OF PEMBROKE. |
| 6. FITZALAN, EARL OF ARUNDEL. | 15. MACMURROUGH, KING OF LEINSTER. |
| 7. PEVEREL OF THE PEAK. | 16. PARGITER. |
| 8. ALEANY, EARL OF ARUNDEL. | |
| 9. MENCHINES, EARL PALATINE OF CHESTER. | |

Thoresby says briefly, in his '*Ducatus Leodiniensis*:'—"This Holms Hall was purchased of the coheirs of Mr. Child (of which one married Mr. Bagshawe, son to the Reverend Mr. William Bagshawe, the Apostle of the Peak), by Mr. Ralph Spencer,* of Leedes, merchant."

WILLIAM BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL.

(39) William Bagshawe, eldest son of Samuel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, by Sarah Child, was baptized at Chapel-en-le-Frith, on the 4th of May, 1686;† succeeded his father in 1706; was in the Commission of the Peace, and a Deputy-Lieutenant for the county of Derby; died, without issue, at Ford Hall (where he had spent his whole life), and was buried in the chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith church, on the 1st of December, 1756.‡ Will dated the ninth of the preceding month; proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, and administration granted to Colonel Bagshawe, his nephew and heir, 30th Aug., 1757. Executors:—John Monk Morgan, of Stanton Woodhouse, co. Derby; and John Acton, of the Bache, near Macclesfield, co. Chester.

In Tong's Dedication of the memoir of the Apostle of the Peak to Samuel Bagshawe, his son, there is this remark:—"God has left you a hopeful offspring, and you know what a stock of prayers has been laid up for them by one that, as a Prince, had power with God." Two years later the funeral sermon of the same Mr. Samuel Bagshawe contained another allusion to his children, who were commended to the sympathy and intercession of their fellow-worshippers at Malcoffe, in the striking words:—"Pity these lovely

hear what your purposes are concerning Mr. Sp." (qy. Spencer?) "and At." (qy. Attercliffe?) "The truth is I am clear of a mind to take new measures, if we lose a year's rent or two, and put everything into as good order as we possibly can, and then we may advance the rents, and set it upon sale. This, I think, is the way to make the most of it, yet I am always willing to submit unto better judgments. My hearty respects and service to dear sister, little cousins, to uncle and aunt Bagshawe, concludes this from your affectionate brother and servant, JAMES NAYLOR."

"Warrington."

* "Whose arms are,—Argent, two bars gemelles, sable, between three eagles displayed, of the second,"—a proof that he was not one of the Spencers of Attercliffe Hall, for they bore,—"Azure, a fess wavy ermine, between six sea-mews' heads erased, argent."

† See Par. Reg.

‡ Ibid.

orphans, and shew yourselves grateful for the innumerable favours which you have received from the house" of our "departed friend." "No people were ever more obliged to a family than this congregation was to Mr. Bagshawe's. . . . Praised be God that he hath left a seed, which I hope will be a seed to serve their Creator. The Lord bless them, and let the whole" assembly "say 'Amen.'" The five sons of the deceased gentleman were then exhorted to remember that the great and precious promises made "to the children of believers" would never be theirs "if they apostatized from God and godliness," but that their extraordinary privileges would sink them into correspondingly awful condemnation. "Particularly," said Dr. Clegg, "let me advise" you, "his heir and successor, to consider that the eyes of many are upon you, waiting for your halting. Consider how your father got that interest and respect which he had in the country, . . . and be assured that if you follow his steps, you will certainly have the same success. . . . Above all, be ready for the coming of your Lord. God has removed, very lately, both the heads from that family of which you are now the head, and that twice over, and when He will come to you, you know not."

The young man to whom this faithful exhortation was addressed had been brought up, like his father, at home, surrounded by spiritual advantages of no ordinary kind, and carefully shielded from the too often fatal temptations of a public school. It is not surprising, therefore, that the seeds of Divine truth, sown so plentifully in his heart, should have early taken root, and given promise of abundant fruit. In the midst of his sorrow he could write:—"December 9th, 1706. It pleased the infinitely great and good God, who disposes of all persons and things according to His good pleasure, to take unto Himself my dear and endeared father, after a sudden and surprising manner. O that He would sanctify this most severe and terrible stroke to me, His sinful creature! Grant that now, when I and my poor brothers may be written 'fatherless,' (nay, 'orphans,') we may not be written 'Christless.' O Lord, we were dedicated to Thee in our baptism, we are children of many prayers and tears, and some of us have (though too unworthily) renewed our covenant with Thee at Thy table; suffer us not eternally to perish, but be our God; conduct us through this vain and sinful world; make us blessings in it; let us live to Thine honour; and bring us to Thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour, Amen."

"O gracious God! grant that this poor creature, and his dear brothers may be always mindful of those frequent admonitions to avoid all manner of sin and evil, and exhortations to the practice of piety, received from, and of the many promises made to . . . our pious and religious parents now with Thee. Grant this, O Lord, for Christ His sake, Amen." Being at that time a minor, and feeling the responsibility of his position, with so large a family committed to his care, he persuaded Dr. Clegg, his former tutor, to return to Ford for a few years, and help him with his advice. Mrs. Clegg, also, who had been a Miss Champion, and an old friend of the family, was of great use in superintending the household. After the termination of this arrangement, young Mr. Bagshawe appears to have involved himself in some difficulties by his hospitality to his "many visitors," together with the pecuniary assistance which he generously supplied to his relatives; and, in 1714-16, he alienated a considerable part of the common land in the parishes of Chapel-en-le-Frith and Glossop, bought by his father from Mr. Thomas Eyre, in 1687.

An attachment having sprung up between himself and his cousin, Grace Bagshawe, the heiress of Hucklow, their union is said to have been prevented only by his refusal to withdraw a contemptuous epithet applied by him to her mother, a lady who was far from being popular either at Ford or Wormhill. This version of the story is, however, slightly inconsistent with a passage in his letter of March 20, 1726-7, to Miss Mary Wingfield, where he observes that, in his previous engagements, "Providence in a conspicuous manner fought against" him, "and sometimes by very unlikely means frustrated" his plans. These disappointments, he adds, were doubtless intended for his good, and he would fain hope that she was the person who had always been designed by God for his wife.

After his marriage he rebuilt the east front of Ford Hall, in the Italian style, formed the deer-park, and laid out the terraced gardens.* The old

* When Sir James Caldwell was visiting at this place, with his mother and sister, during the spring of 1757, he wrote the following description of it to his wife, in a letter dated February 1:—"The hardness of the frost and the fineness of the day, which was remarkably hot and clear, tempted us abroad. We took a walk by the side of a little river, through a grove of Mr. Bagshawe's own planting, which led us to a very pretty park, where we saw ten brace of very fine deer. From thence we strolled towards the coal pits, and returned home about three." . . . "I send you the elevation of this house, which is a very good one, very roomy, and completely

house is supposed to have been erected during the reign of Elizabeth, and to have borne a considerable resemblance to the needlework view* of Banner Cross in the time of Lord John Murray. One of the original gables still remains undisturbed, and two others are now concealed behind an Italian cornice. In the alterations just mentioned, "the great parlour" apparently was destroyed,—a room in which the Apostle of the Peak may have held his religious services. Most of the old trees to be seen upon the property were either planted by the subject of this memoir, or his nephew, although there are a few beeches of still more ancient date. In the kitchen gardens, which were then situated to the east and south-east of the house, pine-apples seem to have been grown in perfection as early as the year 1741,—probably the first specimens of that fruit ever produced by the High Peak.†

The Bagshawe livery, to which reference has been made, was at this time green and scarlet,‡ as it continued during the lives of Colonel Bagshawe and of his eldest son.

Like the rest of his family a Presbyterian, Mr. Bagshawe was most loyal to the Hanoverian line, and possessed "deservedly great interest" with his Lord-Lieutenant, the third Duke of Devonshire,—an interest which enabled him to render many signal services to the poor and the oppressed. In politics he was a Whig, and a firm friend of all the Cavendishes, with whose antagonism to Popery and tyranny he thoroughly agreed; recognizing the debt of obligation which the whole kingdom owed to that distinguished House for their invitation of the Prince of Orange, and their determined opposition to the two Pretenders. When the famous Parliamentary contest of 1734 divided the county into hostile camps, he rode into Derby, on the 15th of May, with his party, "about 800 strong," to vote for Lord Charles Cavendish; and, in allusion to this event, he says,—“The unanimity of my neighbours at the election was looked upon as a testimony of gratitude to the

furnished, but however convenient it may be, Mrs. Bagshawe likes living in Ireland better till the Colonel returns, and nothing will keep her here.”

* Taken by Miss Dalton, Lady John Murray's aunt. It is now at Ford Hall, and in good preservation.

† See Dr. Clegg's diary, p. 135.

‡ The coat was of green cloth, lined with scarlet shalloon, the collar and cuffs of scarlet cloth, and the button-holes worked with scarlet twist; the dress waistcoat and breeches of green cloth, similarly worked with scarlet twist; the buttons gilt, and the hats gold-laced.

memory of my ancestors, and particularly to that of my late revered grandfather, and at the same time as a thing that would enable me to be of some use in this country. Hereupon I was solicited to present many, very many, petitions (of a publick nature especially) for the redress of grievances, and the obtainment of favours, wherein I succeeded in most, if not all, of my endeavours, and was an instrument in God's hand for doing some good, for which I desire ever to be thankful." "Last spring," he observes, "when vast quantities of corn were carried through these parts for transportation" abroad, "as we believed, our poor having risen and committed some disorders, I was in a manner forced to go up to London directly. The affair was then laid before the Lords of the Regency. I met with no opposition, and a proclamation, which I suppose you have seen, followed quickly," whereby "the people were pacified." (See his letter of Nov. 11, 1740, to the Rev. Henry Winder, D.D., of Liverpool.)* As an acknowledgment of further assistance at a subsequent election, the Duke of Devonshire conferred an annuity upon Dr. Clegg,† and paid it through Mr. Bagshawe, who was a frequent guest at Chatsworth, and received his Grace at Ford Hall.‡

* "The author of a work, which" (says the Rev. Joseph Hunter, F.S.A.) "was much esteemed, entitled 'A History of Knowledge.'" In the library at Ford Hall there is a copy of this book, published in 1745, 2 vols. quarto, bound in one. Dr. Winder was the second husband of Mrs. Shawe, *née* Wingfield.

† This account of the pension was communicated by the late Rev. E. Glossop, of Chinley, and is confirmed by the following extract from a letter written to Colonel Bagshawe by the recipient himself, on the 5th of October, 1749.—"Your uncle at Ford is now in a much better state of health than when you left us. He was this week at Chatsworth, where he found his Grace and the Duchess together. She has again taken on her the management of the family, and your uncle says he had a great deal of free and pleasant conversation with them both, and that his Grace assured him he would not be forgetful of me." The first payment made to Dr. Clegg is thus mentioned in his diary:—"1750, Jan. 1. Was called to dine" "at Ford, when I received by Mr. Bagshawe a handsome and seasonable present from his Grace the Duke of Devonshire, for which I have great reason to be thankful to God. I receive it as a kind and evident answer to prayer, and desire to take encouragement from it ever to trust in God." Similar entries occur in later years, *e.g.* "1751, June 25. Went to Ford. Mr. Bagshawe was just returned from Chatsworth, and brought me" the donation "from the D. of D."

‡ Mrs. Hyde of Chapel-en-le-Frith relates that on one occasion when Mr. Bagshawe was expecting a visit from the Duke, her grandfather, John Shallcross, was sent into the park to select the finest piece of venison he could meet with, and having climbed into a tree to obtain a better view, was dislodged with such violence from his high elevation by the recoil of his gun that he sustained severe injuries.

This Duke was a grandson of the well-known patriot, Lord Russell,* mentioned on page 113.

Of the correspondence of the Bagshawes prior to the year 1727 very little remains, but from that date until the death of Mr. John Bagshawe in 1801, the family letters which have been preserved are numerous and valuable, especially those written between 1740 and 1762. Amongst the papers of Mr. (William) Bagshawe there are many evidences that he was a God-fearing man, but his temper was warm, and there is much reason to doubt whether he ever attained to that spirituality of mind which was so conspicuous in his predecessors. An instance of his hastiness may be seen in Dr. Clegg's diary for 1750, when a meeting of the trustees of Chinley chapel was convened on the 28th of January, to take into consideration his proposal to purchase a house and land for the use of the minister. On this occasion, the conditions of the gift having been explained, the gentlemen present were "going to offer some reasons why they could not agree to accept of the trust upon such terms, but Mr. Bagshawe said he would hear no reasons, and forthwith left them in great displeasure." Thus the chapel sustained a considerable loss, which however was lessened by a bequest in his will.

Two promises which he made to his father, are worth recording. They were that he "would never borrow money for any one, nor be surety for any one."† Another golden rule—"Never to lend that which you cannot afford to give"—might have saved him from much trouble, for in the letter above quoted, of the 20th of March, 1726-7, after remarking,—“I have received some encouragement to hope that I shall at last come by my right to the Hucklow estate,”‡ he adds, “as a counter-balance to this, I had an account last night

* The descendants of such an illustrious sufferer for Protestant principles could scarcely fail to be regarded with special veneration by the subject of the above memoir, upon whom the personal virtues of the House of Cavendish, and their many marks of friendship, had produced so deep an impression, that Colonel Bagshawe tells Lord Hartington (in June, 1749), “I am sure there is not a gentleman in Derbyshire that has more respect, gratitude, and affection for your Lordship's family than my uncle,”—a statement which Mr. Bagshawe himself confirms, saying, “as few” persons “have received more favours from your noble family than I, so no man living would be more willing to do them all the services in” his power.

† Romans xiii. 8. “Owe no man anything but to love one another.” Proverbs xvii. 18. “A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.”

‡ His expectations were based upon the report, which had just reached him, that “one part of the deed of settlement” made by his great-grandfather William Bagshawe, of Hucklow (upon the

that I was likely to lose some money by a near relation in London. Certainly I think that few people in this kingdom have received more damage through their kindness to relations than I have done."

During the latter half of his life he managed his estate with great judgment, and at length, finding the burden of his correspondence too oppressive, he availed himself of the services of the Rev. Samuel Evatt, of Ashford, a Nonconformist minister, who resided with him as chaplain and secretary for several years. In the spring of 1754 he experienced two grievous trials in quick succession,—the death of his wife, to whom he was tenderly attached, and his nephew's unexpected order to embark for India, without even an opportunity of bidding him farewell. So much was he affected by these "sudden strokes" that his friends feared serious injury to his health. "He cannot speak of" his loss, wrote Dr. Clegg to Colonel Bagshawe, "nor of your departure to such a distance, without tears. If there had been time for it, he told me, he would have gone up to London to have begged you might have been excused, but we were informed that the fleet was then upon the point of sailing."

Mr. Bagshawe died "about nine o'clock in the evening" of the 26th of November, 1756, and the intelligence of his decease, with some particulars of his last illness, were sent to Colonel Bagshawe at Fort St. David's, by Mr. Evatt, who stated that everything had been done for his uncle that prudence could suggest,—that a physician from Manchester was with him for five days, and that he sank from a gradual decay of nature, wasting away insensibly, without the least pain.

If Dr. Clegg had survived his old pupil, a longer and more minute description of his character might have been obtained from the pen of that worthy divine, but the last entry in his diary was made on the 29th of July,

marriage of his son John Bagshawe to Grace Bright) had been discovered "in the hands of Mr. Althorp, of Nottingham, and a copy in the clerk's office, London." It was on the strength of this document that, after the death (in May, 1721) of the last John Bagshawe, of Hucklow, Mr. Bagshawe, of Ford, as the heir male of the family, claimed the large property of which his grandfather the Apostle of the Peak had been deprived by the partiality of his father. Unfortunately, however, the instrument in question could not be found when required, and to enforce its production Mr. Bagshawe took proceedings in Chancery against Mr. Riche, whose answer was that it had never come into his possession. Other efforts were made for its recovery, but they all seem to have failed, and Hucklow Hall was lost to the Bagshawes.

1755, and seven days afterwards he entered into his rest. In the dedication of Ashe's life, Mr. Bagshawe is thus addressed:—"Sir, your great esteem and affection for your kinsman" "encourage me to hope that the present which I now offer, however mean in itself, will not be displeasing. It was the desire of his relief that such an acknowledgement should be made to you, and to your pious and charitable consort, for your continued kindness to him to the end of his life." "As it was your happiness to be descended from persons of such worth, and usefulness in the world," "it is an addition to it that no arts or attempts have prevailed on you to desert the good ways in which you were educated, or to forsake the friends of your fathers." "That you and your consort, after many years of usefulness and comfort upon earth," may obtain "glory and honour" in the world to come, "is the sincere desire, and earnest prayer of your most obliged, and most obedient servant,

"Jan. 31, 1735-6."

JAMES CLEGG."

ANECDOTES.—On the 27th of September, 1745, Mr. Bagshawe "set out," with other gentlemen, "to meet the Duke of Devonshire at Derby, to concert measures for the defence of the" country against "the Popish Pretender." An association comprising the leading men of the county was then formed, large subscriptions promised, and two regiments of Volunteers raised, with all speed, for the King's service. A few weeks later, North Derbyshire was alarmed by the approach of the Scotch army. Many Lancashire families "flying for safety" through the Peak "to Sheffield,"* increased the general consternation, and on the 27th of November Dr. Clegg remarks in his diary that Chapel-en-le-Frith was "full of refugees."† During this period of anxiety and suspense, as tradition relates, Mrs. Bagshawe repeatedly urged her husband to leave Ford,‡ and ride with her over the hills to Norton, her

* Mr. Bright of Banner Cross, after contributing £200 to the fund above-mentioned, "for the service" (to use his own words) "of my religion and country," thought it prudent to retire, with his grandchildren Bright Dalton and Mary Dalton (subsequently Lady John Murray), to a farm house upon his property at Scarccliffe, near Bolsover, where they stayed for fourteen days.

† In the previous night he sent away his wife's valuables "to be concealed."

‡ A hasty memorandum, bearing the date of "November 25th, 1745," plainly shews her sense of the peril in which she was placed.—"I desire of you, my dear Mr. Bagshawe, that you will please to fulfil my" wishes "in letting my three nephews have each a thousand pounds at your

old home, then the residence of her nephew Mr. Newton, who was the in-coming High Sheriff. Mr. Bagshawe, being a Deputy Lieutenant, and wishing to continue as long as possible at his post, replied,—“Not until the rebels appear within sight of the house.” He ordered, however, some of his horses to be kept saddled and bridled, night and day; and so they remained for a fortnight, ready for departure at a moment’s notice. On the 30th of November, the gentlemen and farmers of the neighbourhood sent their servants “to assist in making trenches to obstruct the roads about Whaley.” Early the following morning the troops of Prince Charles Edward left Manchester, and crossed the Mersey at Stockport, but after passing Bullock Smithy they turned southwards to Macclesfield, where they halted for a day, and then marched through Leek and Ashbourne to Derby. On the 7th of December, Dr. Clegg observes, “a rumour prevailed that the rebels were just coming on us, which occasioned great confusion;” but subsequent information proved that they were retreating before the Duke of Cumberland by the line of their advance. Referring to this panic, in a letter dated Jan. 21, 1746, Mr. Bagshawe writes,—“Upon the return of the” Jacobites “from Derby, hearing they were within two miles of us, we secreted everything underground in such a hurry” (plate, trinkets, and documents) “that many papers, etc., are not found yet, and perhaps never will be.” The place of their interment is said to have been near the store fish-pond at the back of the house. In these uncertain times the value of land became so much depreciated that Mr. Bagshawe bought a farm for £1900, the rent of which was £107 10s. 0d. per annum; and he remarks that half a year earlier he should have been obliged to pay at the least £600 or £700 more for it.

On another occasion when Mr. Bagshawe was in Derby, he narrowly escaped serious injury, as appears by the following extract from a letter written by himself to his nephew Colonel Bagshawe:—“At the Derby assizes,” he says, “I might easily have been killed, or at least lamed, for

decease, you enjoying the interest of it for your life. If I live to see these troubles over, I hope to make a will regularly, if not, I depend on you to do it. I believe I have a right to dispose of” this money, or “else I would not for the world do so. To nephew Newton one thousand, to nephew Shawe one thousand, and to nephew Wildman one thousand pounds.

Witness my hand the day and year before written.

M. BAGSHAWE.”

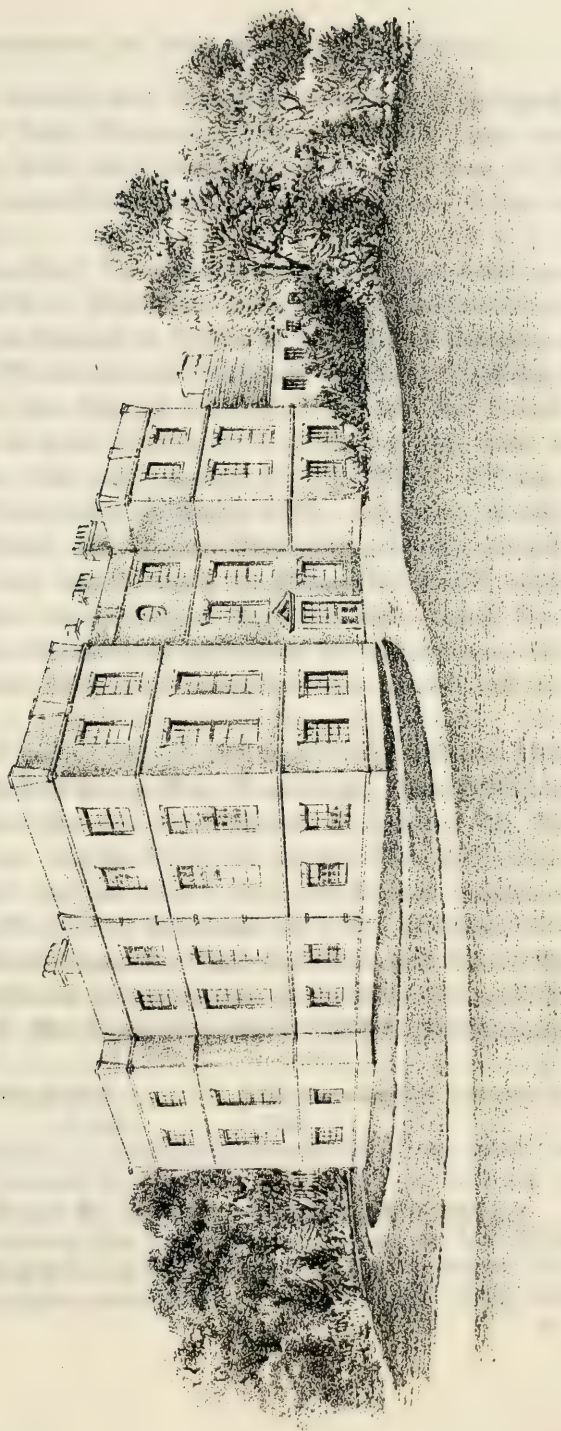
after going out of the Grand Jury room, the back way, to the Judge, with a parcel of Bills found during the day, I stayed, not without some misgivings of mind, to hear a trial about poaching, and upon my return, it being night, I fell down a whole flight of stairs upon a gravel walk, which gave me a sad shake, and I hurt my face and both hands. The Grand Jury room-door was then locked, and the door out of which I went into the court the Judge had ordered to be locked also, where, though I knocked and called, yet it would not have been opened, but that somebody knew my voice, and told the Judge it was a Grand Juryman who wanted to come in. I had a soaking journey both to and from Derby. In the first, I wet two riding-coats through between Ford and Ashford; in the latter, one, on Holland Ward, being prevented by the great hail and rain from inspecting the turnpike-road between Hurdlow and Buxton, and driven into the road to Bakewell, where I stayed all night; and there hearing that the Duke was at Chatsworth, I went next day to wait on him and her Grace, to my no small satisfaction, with a 'non obstante' from my blemishes, so God Almighty ordered the thing better for me than I expected; to whose protection I desire to commit you," etc.

MRS. BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL, *née* WINGFIELD.

Mr. (William) Bagshawe married (40) Mary, third daughter and coheirress of John Wingfield, of Hazleborough Hall, and Norton House, co. Derby;* by Mary, sister of Sir Samuel Clarke, of West Bromwich, co. Stafford; ancestor of Sir Jervoise Clarke-Jervoise, of Idsworth Park, Hants., Bart., M.P.

Mrs. Bagshawe and her sisters were entitled to quarter the arms of Plantagenet, through the marriage of their ancestor Sir Robert Wingfield,

* The other children of Mr. Wingfield were Storie, Ferdinando, and John Wingfield, (who all died without issue, in his lifetime,) and four daughters, viz. : 1. Margaret, wife of Robert Newton, of Mickleover, co. Derby, whose only son Robert Newton, of Mickleover, and Norton House, has already been mentioned as High Sheriff of Derbyshire in 1746; 2. Anne, who died unmarried; 3. Dorothy, wife of Joseph Shawe, grandfather by her of William Cunliffe Shawe, of Singleton Lodge, co. Lancaster, and Southgate House, Middlesex, M.P.; 4. Priscilla, wife of William Wildman, of London, who had an only child, Wingfield Wildman, the father of Mrs. Yates (afterwards Mrs. Orange), and of Mrs. Dickinson, of Drayton Manor, co. Stafford.



NORTON HOUSE, DERBYSHIRE.

of Letheringham, co. Suffolk, with Elizabeth, daughter and coheiress of Sir Robert Goushill, by Lady Elizabeth Fitzalan, daughter and eventually coheiress of Richard, tenth Earl of Arundel, K.G., grandson of Edmund, eighth Earl, by Lady Alice Plantagenet, sister and heiress of John, last Earl of Warren and Surrey.

The birth of Miss Mary Wingfield is recorded by her father as having taken place* on the 20th of February, "being Monday, about eleven o'clock at night,"† and she was baptized at Norton on the 27th of the same month, 1681-2;‡ married at Whittington, co. Derby, on the 26th of October, 1727;§ died at Ford Hall, on the 15th of January, 1754, and was buried in the chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith church, on the 19th of the same month.|| Will dated 30 May, 1749, and a codicil 28 Feb., 1753. Proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 30 March, 1758. Executors, Joseph Offley, of Norton Hall, co. Derby, and Samuel Shore, junr., of Meersbrook, in the same county. This lady was educated at Mrs. Frankland's¶ school, near Manchester, where she was residing at the time when young Mr. Robert Offley, of Norton Hall—the affianced husband of her eldest sister,—was killed by a fall from his horse, as he was returning home after a call at Hazleborough.**

Being possessed of a good fortune, and considerable personal attractions, she appears to have received many offers of marriage. Two years before her union to Mr. Bagshawe she was much pressed by some of her friends to accept the hand of Mr. Gervas Nevile, of Chevet Park, and Holbeck, co. York, but neither she nor her father were satisfied as to his religious character, and she wisely declined to become his wife. A younger brother—the Rev. Cavendish Nevile—was then Vicar of Norton, and this circumstance may have had some influence in leading her to choose another parish as the scene of her wedding.†† Mr. Bagshawe probably first formed her acquaintance

* Apparently at Hazleborough Hall.

† See a memorandum in his handwriting.

‡ Par. Reg.

§ Ibid.

|| Ibid.

¶ The Rev. Richard Frankland, an eminent Nonconformist minister, who died in 1698, had "the most numerous and flourishing private academy in England." Mr. Ashe and Dr. Clegg were both his pupils. Qy. Whether Mrs. Frankland, above-named, was his widow?

** See the letter written to her by Miss Wingfield upon the occasion, and dated August, 1699.

†† Why the ceremony was performed at Whittington it is difficult to ascertain. Dr. Samuel Pegge, the antiquary, who compiled a manuscript history of the Wingfields, Stories, Clarkes, etc.

when he was visiting his cousins at the Oaks; and during the winter of 1726-7 he began to pay her marked attentions. An interchange of letters having ensued, Mr. Wingfield sent a confidential friend or servant to view the Ford estate, and was so well pleased with the report which he received of it, that he at once gave consent to his daughter's engagement. A visit to London, in the course of the spring, afforded the young lady an opportunity to make a few necessary purchases, and before the end of July the lawyers were busily engaged upon her marriage settlement. In the midst of their consultations, something having occurred to "ruffle" the temper of her future husband, she meekly thanked him for his constancy to her, notwithstanding the annoyances to which he had been subjected; adding, "you may depend upon it that you will find *Atlante*" (meaning herself) "as firm and unmovable as a rock." Then, with her usual gentleness, she remarked, "I would not have good Mr. Bagshawe write for a bill, nor do anything in passion. No, by no means. That would not be acting agreeably to the character he has always maintained. Shall I beg of you neither to be uneasy, nor to resent things so far as to prejudice" our cause. Soon afterwards the gentleman here addressed had an illness, which drew from his bride-elect further evidence of her qualification to be a help-meet for his soul, no less than a solace to his heart, under life's many sorrows. "The great trouble I have been in," she wrote, "ever since I received your first letter, is not easy to imagine, sometimes hoping your disorder would go off, then again fearing its increasing," "and this day when Mrs. Sleigh brought me your letter into my room, it was some time before I was able to read it." "I am very sorry for the continuance of your indisposition, and do wish and pray for the removal of that and every other uneasiness, if God sees it good, or that He will please to support you, and grant that you may find that as your day is, so your strength shall be." "You may depend upon it that I shall not be unmindful of my best of friends at the time you mention. God grant that both yours and my troubles may be sanctified to us, and that we may be restrained from fretting ourselves to do evil; and may we learn obedience by what we suffer, and be better in our spiritual concerns for these

(now held by Harrington Offley Shore, of Meersbrook, and Lindridge House, co. Leicester), became the Rector of the place, and married Mrs. Bagshawe's cousin ("that merry girl," as Mr. Wildman designates her), Anne Clarke, but the date of his presentation to the living was no earlier than 1751.

ruhs and disappointments in the things of the world; but we should take care that we do not bring troubles upon ourselves, as I really fear both you and I do." "I return you a thousand thanks for all the testifications and repeated assurances of your great respect, which I should be the worst of creatures did I not make you a suitable return for." "I thank you for the present* you are so kind as to send us." "Well, what shall I say" more "to my endeared friend? Were you here—anything! and my word is as good as my bond. Farewell. My prayer is, and shall be, for the health and prosperity both of your soul and body; and for a comfortable meeting with her who is yours for ever, M. Wingfield." On another occasion she observed:—"Truly, Sir, I wonder not that any person should meet with disappointments who sets his heart on any creature, and centres all the satisfaction of his life there. No, no! our love must run through the creature, and centre only in the Creator, and this I need not tell good Mr. Bagshawe, who is both a better Christian and a wiser man than to do otherwise."

A leaf torn from her pocket-book contains the memorandum:—"I was married October y^e 26, 1727, and came to Ford that day month after, being Thursday." In her new home she spent the remainder of her quiet and useful life, ministering to the wants of the poor, and realizing in many other particulars the character portrayed in Proverbs xxxi. 10-31. Good sense and good temper were qualities for which she was specially famed, and such was her skill in domestic economy that Colonel Bagshawe once declared,—“I think I can say, without flattery or compliment (notwithstanding that the Irish ladies pretend to great elegance), I have not seen so accomplished a housewife as my aunt Bagshawe in all Ireland.” In those days there were not many who “ran to and fro,” and travelling, except on horseback, was especially difficult in the Peak; so that she very seldom deserted the sphere in which Providence had placed her, unless summoned to pay a consolatory visit to her relatives in London, Norton, or elsewhere, during seasons of affliction and bereavement. Her mother died when she was very young, but her father was spared until the spring of 1732, when he had attained the

* Probably game. During the summer he had given her a horse, with which he said that he hoped “the nicest judge” would not “be able to find great fault,” and he mentions having ridden more than two hundred miles in search of one that was good enough. Her father received from him a similar token of regard, as well as the offer of some fawns, which do not appear, however, to have been accepted.

81st year of his age. He was buried at Norton on the 5th of March, and on the 12th of the same month a funeral sermon, from Ps. xc. 10, was preached at Chinley for him by Dr. Clegg. His end was peace; and one of his latest exclamations,—“If I should doubt of Thy willingness to forgive, I should dishonour that matchless mercy which Thou designest to glorify” through Thy Son Christ Jesus. The unequal distribution of his property, of which Mrs. Newton obtained the largest share, does not seem to have disquieted Mrs. Bagshawe, although it occasioned many heart-burnings in the family, and involved all the children in a most troublesome and tedious Chancery suit. Referring evidently to Mr. Wingfield’s will, Mr. Bagshawe observed to an old dependent and friend,—“John, I had a cart-load of money with my wife, but I expected to have had two.”

In the year just mentioned, Miss Anne Wingfield, who is spoken of as a pious Christian lady, came to reside at Ford Hall, and continued to be a guest there until a short time before her decease. Dr. Clegg wrote a funeral sermon for her also, from Is. lvii. 1, 2, and delivered it at Chinley on the 12th of September, 1742.

When Colonel Bagshawe arrived in England after the loss of his leg, he received from his aunt a letter in which she assured him of her deep sympathy for him under all his trials, and reminded him that he had been “in deaths oft,” exhorting him to consecrate anew his restored life to the service and glory of his great Saviour and mighty Deliverer, whose watchful and kind providence had been so particularly concerned for his preservation. She also expressed her hope that he had been specially “reserved for further usefulness,” and doubted not that he would study what returns he should make to the Lord for His goodness.

Mrs. Wildman, the youngest of Mr. Wingfield’s daughters, died in Dec., 1752, and on the 25th of the next month Mrs. Bagshawe herself had a slight paralytic seizure, which, for a time, impaired her speech, but she recovered in a few days. Her final illness was of very short duration. She attended public worship at Chinley on the last Sabbath of her life, and the following day Dr. Clegg called at Ford, found her “serious and composed,” and had some religious conversation with her. “About noon” on Tuesday, however, he was sent for in haste, and upon his arrival discovered that an apoplectic fit had quite destroyed her powers of utterance, and also of sensation. Various remedies were applied in vain, and after praying twice with her, and com-

mitting "her departing spirit into the hands of a gracious God and merciful, about half-an-hour past seven at night she expired." "Thus," he adds,* "we are deprived of an excellent woman, a pious, kind, and charitable† neighbour; and her husband has lost a most affectionate, prudent, and useful wife. May the all-sufficient God be his Counsellor and Comforter!" On the 20th of January, 1754, her funeral sermon was preached at Chinley, by Dr. Clegg, from one of her favourite texts, 2 Cor. v. 1.† Writing to Colonel Bagshawe on the 18th of the next month, he mentions that "her decease is generally, and very justly, lamented by persons of all ranks."

A paper from her own pen, on "assurance," gives a clear insight into her religious opinions. "Scripture tells us," she says, "that we may know, and that the saints before us have known their justification, and future salvation." For example, it is stated, John iii. 36, "He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life." John x. 28, "They shall never perish." 2 Cor. v. 1, "For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens." Romans viii. 16, "The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit that we are the children of God." John xxi. 17, "Thou knowest all things, Thou knowest that I love Thee." 1 John iii. 14, "We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren." 1 John iii. 19, "Hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before Him." 1 John iv. 13, "Hereby know we that we dwell in Him, and He in us, because He hath given us of His Spirit." 1 John v. 19, "And we know that we are of God." See also Ephesians iii. 12, and 1 John ii. 3, iii. 24. Another sheet is filled with such thoughts and aspirations as these:—"O" Father in heaven, "let my care be to depend on Thee, as Thine is to provide

* In his private diary.

† The allusion here made by Dr. Clegg to Mrs. Bagshawe's benevolence, accords well with an incident related by her husband in his letter to her written from Ford on the 23rd of February, 1740-1, when she was in London, staying with her sister after Mr. Wildman's death.—"The day you left this place," he remarks, "I think we had above forty poor people. I could not imagine the reason, till one of them said it was reported that they were not to be served till your return. I turned them all away without alms, and bid them come on Wednesday, upon which, as by one consent, they declared that they would not, and were as good as their word; so it seems they are resolved either to be served according to their own mind, or not at all. Grace Bradley was the worst."

† See below.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and that its history is a history of growth and expansion. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these immigrants. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of free men, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these free men.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and that its history is a history of growth and expansion. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these immigrants. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of free men, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these free men.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and that its history is a history of growth and expansion. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these immigrants. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of free men, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these free men.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and that its history is a history of growth and expansion. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these immigrants. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of free men, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these free men.

for me." "We may as well question whether God knows, as whether He will supply" the necessities of His children. "He made us so needy, not because He was not good, but because He would be always so to us; not that we should be poor, and want these things, but humble, and always go to Him, and have them." If we are obedient sons and daughters of the Lord Almighty "we are secured of maintenance in our minority, as well as our inheritance when we come of age. There is bread as well as grace, and clothing as well as righteousness, in the promises." "May our hearts be honest, our hands diligent, our desires moderate, our souls believing, and we shall not fail of a supply." "Godliness hath the promise of the life that now is, as well as that which is to come." "Let us not fear evil, when we feel none. Reliance on God saves us from much sin and misery." "The Providence that brings in the day, shall also bring new events to comfort us under all the evils of it. Let not the present have the charge and burden of the future. Every day's incumbrance is pain enough for all our patience, care enough for all our prudence, labour enough for all our diligence. Where is that faith which should support us under the very greatest pressures, while we distrust God in our present ease and plenty? Where is our joy and thankfulness to God for all His favours through our whole lives, while our groundless fears extinguish the sense of His goodness?" "Take therefore no thought for the morrow." "So lives the child in his father's house,—so sleeps the infant in his mother's arms,—so live the angels of God; this is the life that is lived in heaven,—without care, or fear, distrust, perplexity, or anxiety,—under the assurance that God will be the same to all eternity that He is at present to them."

Mrs. Bagshawe wrote many notes of the sermons which she heard, and one of her favourite preachers appears to have been a Mr. Dutton, from whom she obtained some striking reflections. Speaking on the text, "What is a man profited if he shall gain the whole world and lose his own soul?" this worthy minister observes :—"Ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation, but with the precious blood of Christ." All the riches in the world could not have redeemed one soul,—only the blood of the Lord Jesus Christ, *each drop of which would out-buy ten thousand worlds!* Can any man, then, be thought to be a Christian, who sells his Saviour's blood to gain a little of the world?"

The Wingfields, like their neighbours the Offleys, were all Presbyterians.

"Both families," says Mr. Hunter,* "were remarkably zealous for the Hanover succession, and both families traced back their Nonconformity to the time of the Commonwealth, and the old Puritans." For a good pedigree of Mrs. Bagshawe's ancestors see Blore's "History of Rutland."†

Norton House—a fine specimen of the mansions of the gentry of the age of Charles the First—remained almost unaltered until its demolition in 1878, but the principal part of Hazleborough Hall, which was an older structure, did not survive the middle of this century.

ANECDOTE.—The following strange story (of which there is no subsequent explanation) is extracted from Dr. Clegg's diary. Under the date of June 16, 1735, he remarks:—"I called to see Mrs. Smith; found Madam Bagshawe there, who told me that that morning their gardener lay longer than usual in bed on account of a bad wound in his leg. That about six in the morning the gardener saw Mr. Ashe come into the room he lay in; he came to the bed side, and asked him many questions, then walked to the window, took up a book that lay there, and looked in it a while, having nothing on but his shirt and his night-cap; then he walked away. A little boy, who lay in the room, affirms that he also saw and heard all this. Mr. Ashe affirms that he was never out of the room that morning till eight o'clock; that he slept well all night; found the door fastened when he dressed and came down, as he fastened it the night before; and that he never walked in his sleep in all his life.—What shall we say to this, but 'wait for the event?'"

SAMUEL BAGSHAWE.

(41.) Samuel Bagshawe, second surviving son of Samuel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, by Sarah Child, was baptized at Chapel-en-le-Frith on the first of January, 1689-90,‡ and died on the 16th of November, 1712.§ Letters of administration were taken out by his widow,|| 10 Feb. 1712-13.

* In his "True Account of the Alienation and Recovery of the Estates of the Offleys of Norton," in 1754; published 1841.

† Page 69, and note on page 208.

‡ Par Reg.

§ The place of his interment was supposed to be Liverpool, but the Parish Registers of St. Nicholas', and St. Peter's churches in that town (as well as Walton) have been searched in vain for the record of it.

|| Who was then living with her father at Bromborough Court.

AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION
PUBLISHED WEEKLY
CHICAGO, ILL., U.S.A.
Subscription price, Five Dollars Per Annum in Advance
Single Copies, Fifteen Cents
Entered as Second-Class Matter, May 2, 1912
Postpaid
Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in
Act of October 3, 1917, authorized on July 10, 1918
Copyright, 1919, by American Medical Association
All rights reserved
Published by the American Medical Association
535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.
Telephone: AB 5-2121
Second-class postage paid at Chicago, Ill.
and at additional mailing offices
Postmaster: Send address changes in this journal to
The Journal of the American Medical Association
535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.
Subscription orders, notices of change of address, and
other correspondence should be sent to the Editor
of the Journal, at the above address
Entered as Second-Class Matter, May 2, 1912
Postpaid
Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in
Act of October 3, 1917, authorized on July 10, 1918
Copyright, 1919, by American Medical Association
All rights reserved
Published by the American Medical Association
535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.
Telephone: AB 5-2121
Second-class postage paid at Chicago, Ill.
and at additional mailing offices
Postmaster: Send address changes in this journal to
The Journal of the American Medical Association
535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.

Subscription price, Five Dollars Per Annum in Advance
Single Copies, Fifteen Cents
Entered as Second-Class Matter, May 2, 1912
Postpaid
Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in
Act of October 3, 1917, authorized on July 10, 1918
Copyright, 1919, by American Medical Association
All rights reserved
Published by the American Medical Association
535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.
Telephone: AB 5-2121
Second-class postage paid at Chicago, Ill.
and at additional mailing offices
Postmaster: Send address changes in this journal to
The Journal of the American Medical Association
535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.
Subscription orders, notices of change of address, and
other correspondence should be sent to the Editor
of the Journal, at the above address
Entered as Second-Class Matter, May 2, 1912
Postpaid
Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in
Act of October 3, 1917, authorized on July 10, 1918
Copyright, 1919, by American Medical Association
All rights reserved
Published by the American Medical Association
535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.
Telephone: AB 5-2121
Second-class postage paid at Chicago, Ill.
and at additional mailing offices
Postmaster: Send address changes in this journal to
The Journal of the American Medical Association
535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.

Having engaged in some shipping "ventures" which had a disastrous issue, this gentleman lost not only the greatest part of his own fortune, but also a sum of equal amount lent by his eldest brother.

In Matthew Henry's journal his character is thus described:—"Mr. Bagshawe of Ford, in Derbyshire, son-in-law of my brother Hardwar, died on Lord's Day, at night. . . . He was a very sensible, serious young man, public-spirited, active for God, a great loss." His illness began "only the Monday before." . . . "On the 20th I wrote a consolatory letter to my niece Bagshawe."*

MRS. BAGSHAWE, *née* HARDWAR.

Mr. Samuel Bagshawe married, at Bromborough, co. Chester, on the first of May, 1711,† (42) Frances, eldest daughter of John Hardwar, of Bromborough Court, by Frances, daughter of "that learned, pious, and judicious gentleman," Rowland Hunt, of Boreatton Park, Shropshire, by "his excellent lady" the Hon. Frances Paget,‡ daughter of William, fifth Lord Paget, of Beaudesert, co. Stafford, by Lady Frances Rich, daughter of Henry, Earl of Holland, K.G. (who was beheaded for taking up arms in behalf of Charles the First), second son of Robert, Earl of Warwick, by Lady Penelope Devereux, daughter of Walter, Earl of Essex, K.G., by Letitia Knollys, sister of William, Earl of Banbury, K.G., and daughter of the famous old Puritan, Sir Francis Knollys, K.G., by Catherine Carey, sister of Henry, Lord Hunsdon, K.G., and daughter of William Carey, by Lady Mary Boleyne, sister of Queen Anne Boleyne. Mrs. Bagshawe was also descended, through many different lines,§ from the Plantagenet Kings of England. She was born in 1684, or 1685,|| and buried on the 13th of March, 1719, in Trinity Church, Chester,¶ where her uncle, by marriage, the well-known Matthew Henry, as well as other

* See Tong's "Life of Matthew Henry."

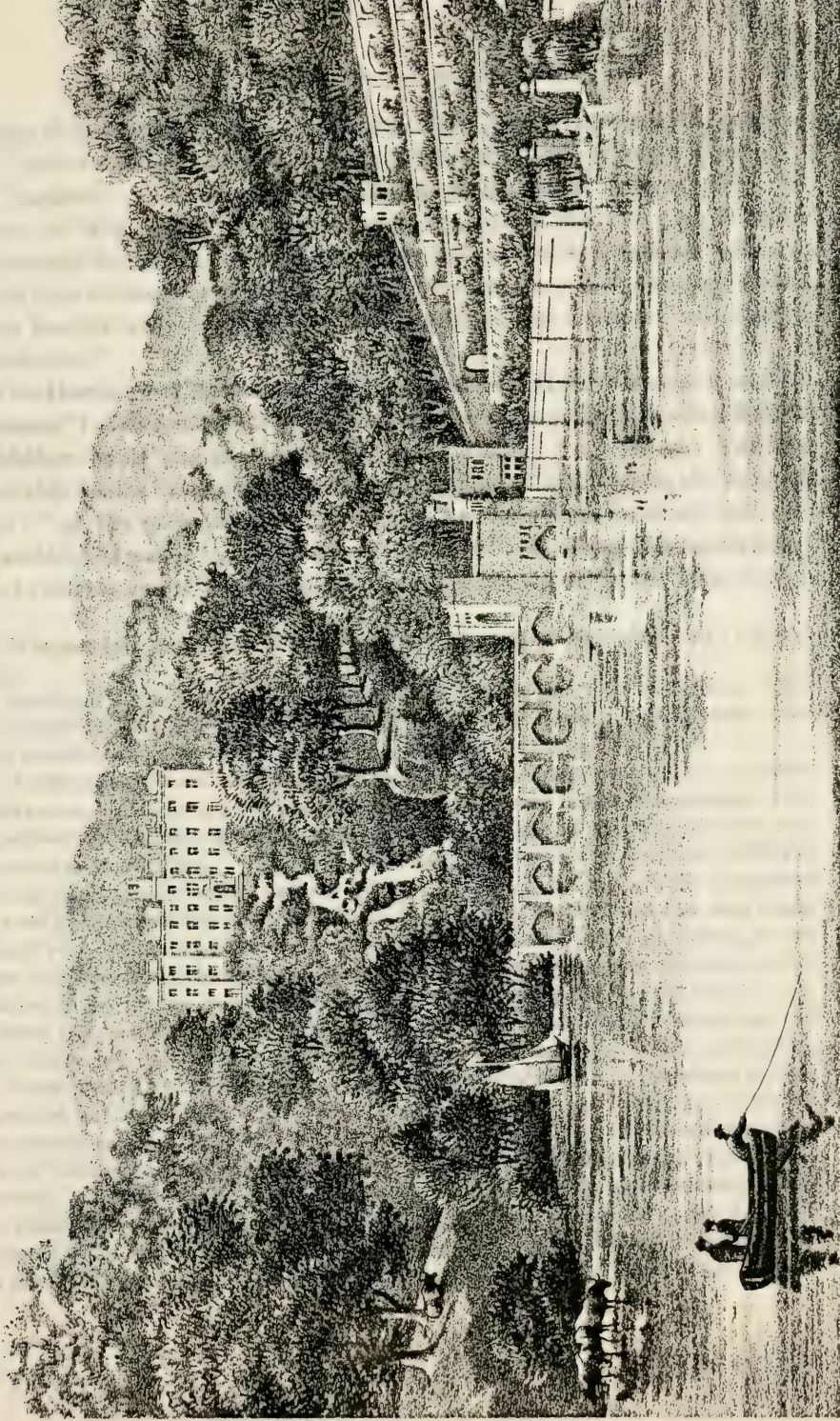
† Par. Reg.

‡ "A great ornament and blessing to the family," says Tong.

§ One of which is represented by the coats of arms emblazoned on the twenty shields over the bookcases in the library at Ford Hall.

|| Probably towards the close of the latter year, as may be inferred from the date of her father's marriage to Miss Hunt. See the Parish Register of Baschurch, Shropshire, compared with the Hardwar pedigree in Ormerod's "Cheshire," vol. ii., page 181.

¶ Par. Reg.



BEAUDESERT, STAFFORDSHIRE.

members of her family, had previously been interred. Will dated 16 January, 1718. Sole executor, her brother John Hardwar, of Bromborough Court.

Character. In a letter written during the month of August, 1716, by the Rev. P. Withington* to the owner of Ford Hall, she was thus named : "Your sister Bagshawe is a resident amongst us at Chester, and has behaved with all that modesty and goodness which becomes the relief of so good a man as your brother was. She has two brave children, and the son is the picture of the father."

The Hardwars of Bromborough Court, and Peel Hall, "a race of worthy gentlemen,"† were, many of them, eminent for their piety, Mrs. Bagshawe's grandfather being designated by Matthew Henry "a true old Puritan, remarkable for his temperance," conscientiousness, "and love to the duty of prayer;" of her grandmother, likewise, it was said that "she walked with God, and looked well to the ways of her household." Probably this family owed much to their connection with the devoted John Bruen, of Bruen Stapleford,‡

* Who then (alternately with the Rev. John Gardner) occupied Matthew Henry's pulpit at Chester.

† See King's "Vale Royal of England" (published in 1656), page 101. Peel Hall, or "The Pile," is there described as a "goodly ancient house," with "fair demesnes." In somewhat later times it had the honour of receiving William III. on his way to Ireland.

‡ In days of wealth and luxury like the present, when Protestants, so called, are too often tempted to overlay with Rome's meretricious adornments the more or less chaste simplicity of their reformed worship, the following incident in the life of the holy man of God here mentioned may well demand serious attention. "Finding," as his biographer relates, "in the church of Tarvin, in his own chapel, which of ancient right did appertain unto him and his family, many superstitious images and idolatrous pictures in the painted windows, and they so thick and dark that there was, as he himself saith, scarce the breadth of a groat of white glass amongst them; he knowing, by the truth of God, that though the Papists will have images to be laymen's books, yet they teach no other lessons but of lies, nor any doctrine but of vanities, to them that profess to learn by them; and considering that these dumb images, by their painted coats and colours, did both darken the light of the church, and obscure the brightness of the Gospel, he presently took order to pull down all these Popish idols, in a warrantable and peaceable manner, and of his own cost and charge repaired the breaches, and beautified the windows with white and bright glass again. Hereunto he was the rather induced and encouraged both by the liberty given and granted by the Queen's injunctions *utterly to extinguish and destroy all pictures, paintings, and other monuments of idolatry and superstition, so that there might remain no memory of the same in the walls, glass windows, or elsewhere within their churches and houses*; and also by the authority of a Commission sent down into the country to the Earl of Derby, the Mayor of Chester, and others, to the same purpose at the same time." See his memoir by the Rev. Wm. Hinde, M.A., Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford.

another old Puritan, who married a Miss Hardwar, in the reign of Elizabeth. The Hunts of Boreatton were also Puritans, and intimate friends of Philip Henry, to whom "it was a constant rejoicing to see religion, and the power of godliness, uppermost in such a family as that (when not many mighty, not many noble are called), and the branches of it branches of righteousness, the planting of the Lord."

Colonel Hunt, of Boreatton, M.P. for Shrewsbury during the Commonwealth (the father of Mr. Rowland Hunt, above-mentioned), is styled by Baxter "a plain-hearted, honest, godly man, entirely beloved and trusted by the soldiers;" and Matthew Henry speaks of him as "an Israelite indeed, in whom there was no guile." His wife, who appears to have been a daughter of Robert Owen, of Woodhouse, High Sheriff of Shropshire in 1618, was "another rare pattern of zealous piety, abounding charity, and eminent usefulness." See the lives of Philip and Matthew Henry, for the former of whom "divers of the honourable relations of" the Hunt "family contracted a very great respect, particularly" Mrs. Bagshawe's great uncles "Sir Henry Ashurst, of Waterstock, Bart., M.P.,* and the" sixth "Lord Paget,"† for many years Ambassador at Vienna, and Constantinople,—a nobleman "the reputation of whose great abilities," says Banks, "will last as long as the memory of that celebrated Peace of Carlowitz, concluded in 1698, shall remain in history."

* A life of the "heavenly" divine above-named was dedicated to this gentleman, who observes:—"If Sir Fulke Greville would have it inscribed upon his tombstone that he was a friend to Sir Philip Sidney, I may be well pleased to have it told to the world that I loved and honoured blessed Mr." (Philip) "Henry," "the greatest example of sincere godliness, with prudence, and sweetness of temper, of any I ever knew." Sir Henry Ashurst, "whose worth and usefulness" have been described "by some of the best pens of his age," was himself the author of a memoir of the Rev. Nathaniel Heywood, another of the ejected ministers. The baronetcy is now extinct, but the family still retain the estate of Waterstock, and the name of Ashurst.

† At one time he and Lady Paget lived at Boreatton, with his brother-in-law Mr. Hunt, to whom he was deeply attached, and during this period he "came often to Broad Oak, to visit Mr. Henry." In the reigns of Charles II. and James II. Lord Paget was regarded at Court with much disfavour, and received all his appointments (which included the Lord Lieutenantcy of the county of Stafford) from King William III. He died, in London, three months after Mr. Samuel Bagshawe, and in the following year (1714) his only son was created Earl of Uxbridge. At a later date the Marquisate of Anglesey was conferred upon the representative of the Hon. Henry Paget, another of Mrs. Bagshawe's uncles.

In his account of "the Rebellion," Clarendon relates that Henry, Lord Holland,* "had much credit, by descent, and by alliance, with the Presbyterian party." "Every Presbyterian to a man was solicitous to preserve him," and after the failure of all their efforts, he was attended on the scaffold by a Presbyterian minister,† to whom he returned hearty "thanks for his great pains and affection for his soul." There is reason, moreover, to hope that he clung not only to the friends of his fathers, but also to their faith, for before he laid his head upon the block, in the presence of the assembled multitude he cast himself "wholly on the merits and mercies of Jesus Christ, forgiving his enemies, praying for peace, and that his blood might be the last which was shed strangely." Of his sufferings he said that he thought the less, when he considered what his Saviour had endured for him.‡

Robert, Lord Warwick, his brother, the distinguished Admiral of the Long Parliament, was "a steady friend to the persecuted Puritans," and "a man of unexceptionable Christian character."§ To him the learned John Owen dedicated, in 1648, his admirable work "*Salus Electorum, Sanguis Jesu* ; or, the Death of Death in the Death of Christ : "—"A Treatise on the Redemption and Reconciliation that is in the Blood of Christ, with the Merit thereof, and the Satisfaction wrought thereby."

"The Devereux had been among the earliest of the great families to embrace the reformed religion," and it is pleasing to learn that some of the last words of Walter, Lord Essex, above-mentioned, were these:—"I fear not death, I believe my sins are forgiven me in the blood of Jesus Christ." "Like as the hart desireth the water-brook, so longeth my soul after Thee, O God."||—Lady Essex, "whatever were her faults,¶ was an affectionate mother and friend," and some traces of her early training may, perhaps, be discovered in the fact that "at the age of ninety-two she would 'walk a mile of a morning' to visit her poor neighbours, amongst whom she was greatly beloved and respected for her affability and charity."**

* "A very handsome man, of a lovely and winning presence, and gentle conversation." He was a god-son of Henry IV. of France.

† Mr. Bolton.

‡ Walker's "History of Independency."

§ See the Memoir of Dr. Owen, by William Orme, p. 58.

|| "Lives and Letters of the Devereux," vol. i., p. 143.

¶ The grief of her father when she married the profligate Robert Dudley, Earl of Leicester, must have been as great as the fury of her cousin Queen Elizabeth.

** "Lives and Letters of the Devereux," vol. i., p. 161-2.

"Sir Francis Knollys had been a courtier in the reign of Edward VI., but, on the commencement of the persecutions under Mary, he, with many others of his countrymen, whose stern religious principles would not suffer them to bow before the blasts of Popery, sought refuge in Germany, where they became imbued with the severe doctrines of the Church of Geneva." "After the accession of Elizabeth" "he returned to England," and "held office in the Royal household during" the rest of "his life."*

How much the cause of the Reformation was indebted to Queen Anne Boleyn for her countenance and support, every student of history is aware.

Bromborough Court "is still standing, and in good repair," but has passed (with a great part of the parish) from the Hardwars to the Mainwarings. "The old house is now made into two dwellings, each of considerable size, as it must have been formerly very extensive."† Shrubberies and gardens obstruct the view of the principal front, but it appears to have undergone little change since the reign of Charles the First, except that the windows are modernized. The approach, however, has evidently been altered,‡ the park divided, and a portion of the moat filled up.

The following communication, addressed, by Mrs. Samuel Bagshawe's eldest brother, to William Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, may be seen amongst the very few Bromborough Court papers which have escaped destruction. It is not of much importance, but shews the intimacy which once subsisted between the families of Bagshawe, Hunt, and Hardwar.

"Dear Cousin, I received two letters from you to Brother Bagshawe, he, with my sister, being gone to Boreatton, to visit Uncle and Aunt Hunt. I am sorry Mr. Kirk found him from home; however I have endeavoured all this day to despatch Mr. Kirk's business, and promote Brother's interest to the best of my knowledge and skill. . . . I am concerned to hear that you are, and have been for some time, indisposed, but hope your indisposition will not hinder you from coming to see us, as you hint, at Xmas. I admire§

* "Lives and Letters of the Devereux," vol. i., p. 8.

† This description of the place, by the Rev. Charles Barton, in the year 1858, is equally correct at the present time.

‡ The entrance of the great hall is believed to have faced an avenue of trees many hundreds of yards in length, through which a carriage-road led to the village. § *i.e.* Wonder.

who should raise that groundless reflection on me that you mention, you, (who were witness to my behaviour and talk at Chatsworth,) know that I am wholly innocent. . . . I have not time to enlarge. All friends are well. I expect Brother home next Saturday.

I am your affectionate kinsman,

J. HARDWAR.

Service to Mr. Clegg, and Mr. Ashe.

November 12, 1711."

The "Uncle Hunt" above referred to was Thomas Hunt, of Boreatton,* who married Jane, eldest daughter of Sir Edward Ward, Lord Chief Baron, and died in 1752. To him, during his residence in London when a young man, Philip Henry wrote some admirable advice, which is well worthy of insertion in these pages.

"Dear Sir," he began, "The change of your hand so much for the better, made me altogether uncertain to whom I owed the kindness of the printed paper, till your father† informed my ignorance, which is now quite removed by your second letter. The tidings whereof . . . were very acceptable," for "it assures me of the continuance of your personal respect to, and remembrance of, unworthy me; and also gives me good ground of hope that you are confirmed more and more in your choice of the good ways of the Lord—the good old ways of religion and godliness—as the ways you resolve to walk in, though but few of your rank and circumstances, yea, *very few* do so: And what then? Is it not better to go to heaven with a remnant, than to hell with a multitude? Are diamonds and rubies ever the less precious, because in number they" fall "short of the pebble stones? I am glad to think that there is one the more for you; and I hope 'He that hath begun the good work,' the same 'will perform it unto the day of Jesus Christ.' What you write of the paralyzing atheism of the town, I am afraid is too true; but what do you think of such a thing as *achristism*? I am sure Ephesians ii. 12 mentions both. How many are there who own a God, and worship Him, who have no regard to Christ Jesus in doing so,—as if we could

* Ancestor of the present Rowland Hunt, of Boreatton Park; and of the late Right Hon. George Ward Hunt, of Wadenhoe House, co. Northampton, M.P.

† Rowland Hunt, of Boreatton, Mrs. Bagshawe's grandfather. He died in January, 1700, and his wife, the Hon. Mrs. Hunt, in November, 1701.

The first of these is the fact that the majority of the cases of the disease are now being reported from the tropics and sub-tropics, and that the disease is now being reported from all parts of the world.

The second of these is the fact that the disease is now being reported from all parts of the world.

The third of these is the fact that the disease is now being reported from all parts of the world.

The fourth of these is the fact that the disease is now being reported from all parts of the world.

The fifth of these is the fact that the disease is now being reported from all parts of the world.

The sixth of these is the fact that the disease is now being reported from all parts of the world.

The seventh of these is the fact that the disease is now being reported from all parts of the world.

The eighth of these is the fact that the disease is now being reported from all parts of the world.

The ninth of these is the fact that the disease is now being reported from all parts of the world.

The tenth of these is the fact that the disease is now being reported from all parts of the world.

come to God, and have to do with Him, without a mediator! How is Christ then *'the way'*? Hath He not said, 'No man cometh to the Father but by me'? Is He the way to those who do not 'walk in Him,' or an advocate to those who do not employ Him? The blessed Paul could say, 'to me to live is Christ'; and if we cannot, in some measure, say so too, to us 'to die' will not be 'gain.' Dear Sir, give me leave, with all the affectionate earnestness I can use, to recommend Him to your study and acquaintance; and to entreat you 'to abound therein more and more'; learn Him, and love Him, and live Him, and, my soul for yours, all will be well. Learn Him, for He is a good Lesson; love Him, for He is a good Friend; and live Him, for He is a good Pattern. Count upon it you can have no sin pardoned without Him; no strength to do your duty without Him; no acceptance, when it is done, without Him; no communion with God here without Him; and no heaven hereafter without Him. And is there not good reason, then, why you should make Him your 'All in all,' and use Him accordingly?

I have been for some weeks of late a poor prisoner, under pain, which still continues; but, I thank God, with less violence. I am in hopes of creeping to the pulpit again, from which for three Sabbaths I have been excluded; if so, it shall be to preach 'Christ Jesus the Lord,' the 'Prince of our Peace,' and the 'Captain of our Salvation,' to whose acquaintance I again commend you; and rest,

Dear Sir,

Your truly loving friend, to serve you,

PHILIP HENRY.

July 5, 1692."

JOHN BAGSHAWE.

(43.) John Bagshawe, third surviving son of Samuel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, by Sarah Child, was baptized at Chapel-en-le-Frith, on the 31st of March, 1695,* and buried at the same place on the 10th of October, 1711.† He

* Par Reg.

† Ibid.

intended to follow the example of his grandfather, and become a minister of the Gospel, but died when at school, in Ashton-under-Lyne, co. Lancaster.*

NATHANIEL BAGSHAWE.

(44.) Nathaniel Bagshawe, of Ashford, and afterwards of Great Rocks, near Wormhill, co. Derby, fourth surviving son of Samuel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, by Sarah Child, was born at Ford, on the 30th of January, 1696-7, and baptized by the Apostle of the Peak,† on the following day. He died before the end of March, 1764, and was buried at Chapel-en-le-Frith, on the first of April in that year.‡

Sir James Caldwell, in a letter to Colonel Bagshawe, dated 9 August, 1757, says of him,—“Uncle Nathaniel is a very merry, good-natured man, and has something of the facetious cast of Sir John Falstaff in his character.”

By (45) Sarah, his wife, who was interred at Wormhill, on the 28th of June, 1748,§ he left issue two sons and three daughters. To each of the former their uncle William Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, left a legacy of £500, and £300 to the daughters, whose names were (53) Sarah, wife of Robert Wilson; (54) Mary, wife of John Hall; and (55) Anne, wife of George Hadfield. The eldest son, (50) William Bagshawe, of Chowbent, co. Lancaster, and of London, baptized at Ashford, on the 27th of January, 1725-6,|| married (51) Martha, daughter of the Rev. . . . Pierpoint, and died on the 12th of March, 1797, leaving (as the survivors of a large family) two daughters, of whom the elder, (64) Sarah, married on the 20th of August, 1781, John Barrow, of London, and had issue, at her decease on the 21st of January, 1836, the Rev. John Barrow, of Brookland, Kent; Alfred Barrow, of London; and Ellen-Pierpoint, the wife of George Morewood, of Thornbridge, co. Derby. (65) Martha, the younger daughter of Mr. William Bagshawe, married a Mr. Ryle, of London, and, at her death in 1804, had a son, Charles Ryle (of the East India House), as well as a daughter. Thus the Barrows and the Ryles became entitled to quarter the Bagshawe arms.

* His brother Septimus was a pupil in the same academy.

† See the journal of that gentleman, and the Parish Register of Chapel-en-le-Frith.

‡ Par. Reg.

§ Ibid.

|| Ibid.

Every effort to trace the descendants of (52) Samuel Bagshawe, the second son of Mr. Nathaniel Bagshawe, has hitherto failed. He was for some years Colonel Bagshawe's agent for the Ford estates, and appears to have been alive in 1782. His son, (66) William Bagshawe, was baptized at Chinley, on the 22nd of September, 1759, and a daughter, (67) Sarah, on the 5th of January, 1758.*

SEPTIMUS BAGSHAWE.

(46.) Septimus Bagshawe (fifth surviving son of Samuel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, by Sarah Child), baptized at Chapel-en-le-Frith on the 25th of May, 1701,† was living on the third of March, 1736-7, at Kingston, Jamaica, where he held an appointment under the King, and acted as a Justice of the Peace, sitting in judgment "every morning from five to ten o'clock." His last letter to his brother William Bagshawe, of Ford, is dated 17 Sept., 1738, when he wrote that he was going from Kingston to the Caberritas for about six months, to try to regain his health, which had been failing for a year or more. Probably he died soon afterwards. In the same letter he expresses deep sorrow that during his earlier days he had not followed his brother's "godly advice," and desires his "prayers for a miserable sinner." Having suffered great losses from the Spaniards, he dissuaded his brother Nathaniel (whom he had made his heir) from coming to Jamaica, "upon any terms, for," said he, "this island is quite ruined."

* See Chinley Register.

† Par. Reg.

the following facts: the first is that the first of the three
 years of the century, 1870, was a year of non-favor-
 able conditions for the first time since 1840, and the
 second, 1871, was a year of non-favorable conditions
 for the first time since 1840, and the third, 1872,
 was a year of non-favorable conditions for the first
 time since 1840.

THE JOURNAL OF THE

the following facts: the first is that the first of the three
 years of the century, 1870, was a year of non-favor-
 able conditions for the first time since 1840, and the
 second, 1871, was a year of non-favorable conditions
 for the first time since 1840, and the third, 1872,
 was a year of non-favorable conditions for the first
 time since 1840. The following facts are also of
 interest: the first is that the first of the three
 years of the century, 1870, was a year of non-favor-
 able conditions for the first time since 1840, and the
 second, 1871, was a year of non-favorable conditions
 for the first time since 1840, and the third, 1872,
 was a year of non-favorable conditions for the first
 time since 1840. The following facts are also of
 interest: the first is that the first of the three
 years of the century, 1870, was a year of non-favor-
 able conditions for the first time since 1840, and the
 second, 1871, was a year of non-favorable conditions
 for the first time since 1840, and the third, 1872,
 was a year of non-favorable conditions for the first
 time since 1840.

COLONEL BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL, M.P.

(47.) Samuel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, the only son of Samuel Bagshawe and Frances Hardwar, was born, apparently, at Bromborough Court, in May, 1713.* He became a Justice of the Peace for the county of Derby, Colonel of the 93rd Regiment of Infantry, M.P. for Tallagh, co. Waterford, and Second in Command for some years of the East Indies.

At the siege of L'Orient, in France, he lost a leg, and an eye in India, where his constitution was shattered by the climate. He died on the 16th of August, 1762, and was buried in the chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith church, on the 22nd of September following.† His will bears no date, but was proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, on the 12th of January, 1763. Executors, Catherine Bagshawe (his widow); John Monk Morgan, before-mentioned; William Bagshawe, of the Oaks; and Colonel Henry Caldwell.

After the death of his mother, he was brought up by his uncle, William Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, who sent him to a school at Knutsford,‡ and subsequently (22 Oct. 1729) to read with a Mr. Ingram, of Wakefield. At the latter place he seems to have fallen into expensive habits, and received from Mr. Ashe a letter of remonstrance, to the following effect:—"May 1st, 1731. Dear Cousin, I'm very sorry that I have any occasion to give you the trouble of this. It is a great grief to me as well as to all your friends that you will not be content with the allowance your uncle makes you, who has been a father to you, and who is on all accounts much more fit to judge what is requisite for you than you are to choose for yourself. You have no reason to expect that he will comply with your request, indeed I am fully persuaded it would be very much to your prejudice if he should. Whatever you may think at present, you will, in a little time, find industry, accompanied with a humble, modest, affable behaviour, a surer recommendation to the

* There is no record of his baptism in the Parish Register of Bromborough, but as his relations were all Presbyterians, it is most likely that the ordinance would be administered by some Nonconformist divine, possibly the Rev. Matthew Henry.

† Par. Reg.

‡ See the diary of Dr. Clegg, who writes:—"1728, June 18. Visited with my wife at Ford. Mr. Bagshawe gone to Knutsford with Mr. Samuel, his nephew; God prosper him!" and, "1729, March 18. Was called to Ford to visit Mr. Samuel Bagshawe, who is returned from Knutsford ill of an ague."

best of company than an affected finery in dress. The best way to fit yourself for usefulness in the world is to keep as much as possible in your "study, "that you may improve in knowledge. That will procure you a much greater esteem from all sensible people than appearing as a Beau or a Fop. They will think better of you if they see you wear meaner clothes than your circumstances will allow, than if you exceed them. To excite you to endeavour to repress that haughtiness of spirit which you discover, let me beg of you to consider the deplorable condition which the extravagancy of your uncle Septimus has brought him into. . . . This, I am sure, is your duty and your interest, and if you will take my advice (which you cannot suppose to proceed from anything but a hearty concern for your real welfare), you will much oblige your very affectionate kinsman and servant, J. Ashe." The warning was unheeded, or came too late, for on the afternoon of Thursday the 13th of the same month, young Mr. Bagshawe left Mr. Ingram's house "without acquainting him with his intentions," and never returned. At first he was supposed to have gone to Ford, and letters were despatched to his relatives, but they knew nothing of his doings. Day after day passed in anxious suspense, until by some means it was ascertained, to the extreme annoyance of his family, that he and a companion, "the eldest son of a counsellor, a man of £800 a year," had enlisted in General Anstruther's Regiment of Foot, then stationed at Gibraltar. Before sailing for that fortress he spent a few weeks in London, where his uncle supplied him with money, and his sister offered to obtain his discharge, but he could not be persuaded to abandon his new profession. Bitter repentance followed in due course. Gibraltar became to him "a hell upon earth." Compelled to associate, against his will, with "the most dissolute of men," "almost consumed by sickness" and misery, he wrote, on the 2nd of October, 1734, to his cousin (37) Richard Bagshawe, the elder, of the Oaks, asking him to intercede with his uncle on his behalf, and expressing the deepest regret for his past conduct. The mediation thus humbly requested was as willingly undertaken, and produced, after a time, the desired result, for there is evidence that during the years 1736 and 1737, Mr. Bagshawe of Ford was making great exertions,*

* See a number of memoranda in his hand-writing upon the subject:—*e.g.* "1736. July 26. I had a long letter from the Commissary" (Sir Peter Davenport), "wherein he tells me that upon his first coming to London he applied to the Secretary-at-War (Sir William Yonge), who would, if my nephew had been either a commissioned officer or private soldier, immediately have sent an

through his friend Sir Peter Davenport,* to effect the young soldier's release. (83) William Bagshawe, of the Inner Temple, London, Mr. Richard Bagshawe's second son, was also very active in the interest of his unfortunate kinsman, and on the 3rd of July, 1737, sent him a kind letter, in which he said :—" I need not inform you of the steps that have been taken to mitigate your uncle's resentment, nor will I trouble you by relating his behaviour on those occasions. I doubt not but the reflecting on your own folly and misconduct has been a grievous and sufficient punishment, so that I would not willingly add to it by enumerating the unhappy consequences which have attended it, but rather congratulate you on the hopes you may now have of regaining in some measure your uncle's favour; for although he continues resolutely of opinion that you have justly forfeited all right and claim to his affection, yet he is prevailed with to promise that if I can procure your discharge immediately, and bring you over into Derbyshire, he will be tender-hearted, and not entirely withdraw his compassion from you. . . . I have advanced a considerable sum of money for your ransom," but "if it be laid out for your advantage, I can (though hardly) spare it, and shall not lament the loss." Nine months more of negotiation with the military authorities ensued, for Mr. Samuel Bagshawe's integrity, ability,† and superior education had rendered him of

order for him, but as he is now a serjeant, and has as good a character as any man in the army, and one in his post is so extremely useful to the corps to which he belongs," the Colonel's leave must be obtained, and then an order should be sent for him. After a second interview, "Sir William Yonge was so good as to write himself to Brigadier Anstruther, and the Deputy Secretary was ordered to write again. The Commissary adds, 'Let things go as they will, I have the pleasure of assuring you that I have a positive promise Mr. Bagshawe shall come to England,' 'but a little patience is necessary.'"

Aug. 18. Received a letter from "the Commissary," enclosing others from "the Deputy Secretary-at-War," and "Brigadier Anstruther to Sir Wm. Yonge."

"Nov. 26. The Commissary expatiates upon my nephew's merit, both on account of a pretty letter of his which I sent him, and the good character given of him by his commanding officers; guesses that the Secretary-at-War is come to town, and that Brigadier Anstruther will be there by Christmas, and says that I might depend upon his (the Commissary's) speedy, strenuous application, and might assure my nephew of his being discharged very soon."

* Who was well acquainted with the Lieut.-Colonel (Robert Ferguson) of the 26th (General Anstruther's) Regiment.

† During his stay at Gibraltar he devised a system of reliefs by which the strength and efficiency of the garrison might be increased, with a considerable saving of expense at the same time to the national exchequer.

such importance that his captain* was most reluctant to part with him, notwithstanding that his cause was warmly espoused by Major the Hon. William St. Clair, who commanded the regiment. At length, after drawing up a memorial to the Governor,† he gained his long-wished-for emancipation (being then a Quarter-Master-Serjeant),‡ and on the 17th of May, 1738, he left the Rock, arriving in London about the 22nd of June. A few days later he was welcomed at Ford, where he remained with his uncle for the greater part of two years, enjoying the privileges of a well-ordered home, and faithful ministry of the Gospel. The third Duke of Devonshire, who was Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, then offered him the gift (without purchase) of an ensign's commission, which he accepted, and on the 5th of April, 1740, Dr. Clegg observes in his diary: "Rode over to Ford, to take leave of Mr. Samuel Bagshawe, who is setting out for the army." An entry made in the same old book on the succeeding day, affords a pleasing indication that the sorrows which he had endured were not sent altogether in vain, for it is recorded, "April 6. Mr. Samuel Bagshawe joined with us" "in the Lord's supper," "and after that" I bade him farewell "with a heavy heart. May God preserve and prosper him! He is a valuable man." A private journal which he himself kept, from June 1739 to June 1742, supplies further evidence that he had taken the God of his fathers for his God, and the testimonies of the Lord as his "delight and his counsellors." Many are the expressions which it contains of thankfulness to his great Deliverer,—many the confessions of sin, and the aspirations after holiness of life. For example: "O Lord, I desire to do Thy will at all times, and to have respect to Thy commandments."—"May it please God to create in me a clean heart, and to renew a right spirit within me."—"O Lord, enable me to bear all my afflictions in a becoming manner, they are far less than the multitude of my sins deserve."—"I began to write out select texts of Scripture for my assistance in prayer: O Lord, I beseech Thee give me grace to continue the work, and

* Adam Ferguson. To induce this gentleman to relinquish his prize, Major St. Clair generously gave a sum of money out of his own pocket, and a serjeant out of his own company, but was prevented, by removal to another corps, from completing the deliverance of his friend, whom he was obliged to leave to his successor, Major Hooke.

† General Sabine.

‡ See his discharge, which is dated 14 April, 1738, and certifies that he had served for six years and eleven months as a private soldier, a corporal, a serjeant, and quarter-master-serjeant. An official return of the previous year shews that his height was 5 feet 10 inches.

send Thy blessing upon the design.”—“This morning I neglected my duty to my Creator, who has loaded me with mercies, taken such care of me, and raised me so many friends. I came home to-night very melancholy with the miscarriages of the day, which I cannot but think owing to my great ingratitude.”—My uncle is “apt to find fault where there is no great occasion, but it becomes me to bear with his temper, and where I cannot assent, hold my peace. With God’s assistance, I will try if I cannot keep this resolution.”

On the 12th of April he “landed at Dublin,” and was presented on the following day by the Dean of Down to the Lord Lieutenant, who told him the regiment to which he had been appointed, and conversed with him about Derbyshire. In the afternoon he was introduced to the Duchess, and dined with her relative Mr. Hoskins, at Captain Brereton’s table. Amongst the guests were Colonel (Edward) Pole, of Radbourne, Major (William) Degge, of Bowdon Hall, near Chapel-en-le-Frith, Mr. Wright, of Eyam, and Colonel (Cuthbert) Ellison, all gentlemen more or less connected with his own county, and some of them afterwards his intimate friends. The date of his first commission (to which reference has been made) was the 15th of January, 1739-40, and his position that of a second-lieutenant in General Bisset’s Regiment of Foot. The head-quarters were then at Limerick, and on the 7th of May (after purchasing Matthew Henry’s admirable treatise on prayer), he left Dublin for that place, which he reached on the 10th. There he continued to reside during the summer, applying himself “with great diligence to learn the French language,” which he was able “to read pretty well,” and had begun to speak, before the 12th of September, when he wrote to his aunt Mrs. Bagshawe, of Ford. His studies, however, were interrupted, and the advantages of a good master lost, by an order to march on the 18th, with his company, to Cashel. At this out-station he received much kindness from the Archbishop,* who gave him access to his fine library, and invited him to dinner about thirty times; but the principal incident which marked his brief sojourn in the county of Tipperary was a providential deliverance, thus described in his diary:—“Nov. 24. Took a walk to the Rock, where I jumped over a hole which they call ‘the murdering hole,’” in depth “about twenty yards perpendicular. I was told afterwards that only three persons in the memory of any living had attempted the leap, and that they were drunk, and one of them was

* Theophilus Bolton, D.D.

smashed to pieces. I was sorry that I did it, for Mrs. Sparrow, who saw me, was so much frightened that she nearly fainted away, and indeed I may well remember the time, for not imagining it a great jump, I made it in a careless manner, and but just cleared the hole,—one inch less had sent me into eternity.” Another change of scene awaited him on the 27th of December, when he was again summoned to Dublin, and entered that city on the night of the 30th.

Early in February, 1741, he paid a visit to Mr. Dillon, of Lismullen, co. Meath,* and on the 8th of March, to Lord Allen, returning afterwards, on each occasion, to the Irish metropolis. The powerful influence of the Lord Lieutenant was then exerted for the second time in his favour, and on the 13th of the last named month he was promoted, over the heads of many other officers, to a lieutenancy in the First Foot, a most distinguished regiment, and the only one at that period entitled to the designation of “Royal.” His new Colonel was General James St. Clair, who happening to meet Colonel Degge† in London, asked him,—“Dee ye ken a chiel called Bawgsha? The Duke of Devonshire has put him into my reegment, and they say he has lived in law leefe!” “I know him well,” answered Colonel Degge, “and he *was* in low life if you consider it low life to be a private soldier” (the General himself was supposed to have been once in the ranks); “but I can tell you he is of as good a family as any in all Scotland, and I can tell you more, he rose to be a serjeant-major (or something like that), in a Scotch regiment; and an Englishman, you know, must behave tolerably well to be taken notice of in a Scotch regiment!” At that moment General St. Clair found it convenient to make his retreat.

Towards the beginning of April the subject of this memoir received from his uncle a letter which caused him much concern, for it contained the startling enquiries: “Are you married to Miss Frith? Do you lie under indispensable promises or engagements to her? Are you determined to marry her? Do you keep a correspondence with her?” The young lady here referred to was Mary, the only child and heiress of Mr. (John) Frith, of Bagshaw Hall, near Chapel-en-le-Frith, the great-uncle of Mr. Samuel Frith, High Sheriff of Derbyshire in 1781. Her family were pious people, who attended regularly

* Ancestor of the present Sir John Dillon, of Lismullen, Baronet.

† The same gentleman who is mentioned above as Major Degge. He was an officer of the 8th Dragoons.

the services at Chinley chapel, and there is no doubt that Mr. Samuel Bagshawe had paid her some attention, but he was deeply pained that his uncle should have deemed him capable of making a clandestine alliance. Hence his indignant reply: "I lie under no promise or engagement to any woman upon earth," and "when I have any thoughts of marrying, I am determined to consult you, and to ask your approbation and consent." It is true that "I have written two letters to Miss Frith," simply of "an amusing nature, but I never saw a line of her writing in my life that I know of." "The assurances I have given you in other letters were designed to extend to all subjects, so that I cannot but be grieved at these questions," which carry with them an appearance of distrust. "However I have no scruple in answering them, glad if my veracity procures me greater confidence" in the future, and some "security in your opinion from ill-natured insinuations and false reports."

From the 3rd to the 7th of May he was again at Lismullen, and on the 23rd he mentions that he went with his good friend Major Ravenhill before the Lord Mayor to take the oaths for their commissions. On the 10th of August he quitted Dublin for the south of Ireland, and was quartered for a few weeks at Cork, where he states that he never felt well for a single day, and where a portion of his regiment embarked for foreign service. The officers who went abroad on this occasion were chosen by lot,* and it was Lieutenant Bagshawe's fate to remain at home, probably escaping thus, through God's goodness, an early grave in the West Indies. Ten out of the twenty companies had "no part in the expedition, and on the 29th of September they marched to Kinsale," from whence, on the 11th of October, he sent his uncle a letter commencing: "I received last post yours of the 21st and 24th, and am most gratefully sensible of the kindness which runs through the whole. I immediately took my Bible and read the 91st Psalm. I dare not

* "The method," he observes, "made use of to determine" our "lives and fortunes was as follows: The names of the officers were put into one hat. A like number of papers was cut, and on a portion of them the word 'expedition' written, the rest being left blank. These were put into another hat, and the hats held by different persons. Two boys were then called, one of whom drew out an officer's name, whilst the other drew at the same moment a paper on which was that officer's destiny. When it came to the lieutenants, the proportion was ten officers to go for seven to stay. I am of the latter number. A melancholy occurrence attended this draught. The wife of an officer whose name was drawn for the expedition, being told of it, fell sick, and died in twelve hours after. . . . A letter from London says that the troops are to attack the island of Cuba."

say that it is to be applied to me, but I promise you I will be as careful as I can that it may." In a subsequent paragraph he observes, "I am sorry for the disappointments you met with in waiting on my Lord Duke.* The fatigue they gave you is, I believe, all the evil" that will attend them. "His Grace, who knows the sincerity of your attachment to him, is too just to be offended at a small undesigned omission in ceremonials. However, I hope I may have an opportunity of explaining the circumstances to him in person." This opportunity was not long in offering itself, for in the following month of November the office of "Gentleman-at-large" in the Vice-Regal household was conferred upon him, and he took his departure from Kinsale on the 9th, reaching Dublin on the 16th. A review in Phoenix Park was the occasion on which he made his first appearance in the suite of the Lord Lieutenant. "I went," says he, "with Captain Brereton in the Duke's advance-coach, and mounted on horseback at the time of the Duke's mounting. Captain Brereton then spoke to Captain Cornwallis, who presented me to the Duke." His Grace "received me very civilly, asked a question or two, and then I joined the train." On the same day there came the news of Lord James Cavendish's† death, which closed the Castle against all company. Writing to his uncle on the 24th, he remarks: "I have lost my very kind and sincere friend Colonel Degge. An illness of five days leaves me bathed in tears, and has snatched him from a poor, fond, distracted wife. . . . A sister-in-law and I were the only persons of his acquaintance here when he died. I sat up all last night, and sealed part of his effects. This morning I am collecting others together. Mr. Cavendish came to me, but I am now left to myself."

A few extracts from his diary will shew the character of his duties and employments at Court; *e.g.* "Dec. 23. The Lord Lieutenant went to-day in state to the Parliament House, to give the Royal assent to the" budget, when "all the State Servants are obliged to attend." "On our return, dined at the Board of Green Cloth." Heard "Handel's first oratorio." Dec. 24. "At the riding house. Waited on Miss Quin, and wished her a good journey. Went to see Dean Gore. Dined at the Board of Green Cloth, and afterwards assisted at the ceremony of admitting the state trumpets into the cellar on Christmas eve." Spent "the afternoon at Mr. John Letablère's," and escorted

* Of Devonshire.

† In the large picture of the Cavendish family, at Ford Hall, he is probably the boy in the scarlet coat.

"Miss Molly home." For this young lady he had a special regard, and passed many of his leisure hours at the houses of her relatives. She was, apparently, a sister of the Dean of Tuam, and the daughter of René de la Douespe, Lord of Letablère, in Poitou, a Huguenot of ancient family and large landed possessions, who fled from his country in 1685, at the age of 22, "on the dragoons coming to his mother's," as stated in the records of the family. Taking refuge in Holland, he entered the military service of the Prince of Orange, and was present at the battle of the Boyne, settling eventually in Dublin, where he died in 1729.* On Christmas day Mr. Bagshawe "attended at the Castle, dined at the Board of Green Cloth," and was "part of the evening at Mrs. Letablère's, the rest at home." Dec. 27. "Received a very kind letter from uncle, but," he adds, "as usual ungrateful" to the great Author of all my blessings, "when I should be thankful." At this period the influence of the court and the army produced a very injurious effect upon his religious character. After escaping from the gross wickedness which surrounded him at Gibraltar, he had plunged himself into the midst of temptations quite as dangerous, though less repulsive. The peril too of his position was increased by his imperfect realization of the awful truth that "whosoever will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God." Hence it is no wonder that instead of growth in grace, there was spiritual declension, and a life which reflected but little of the image of Christ. His intimacy however with the Letablère family, who had suffered so much for the truth, seems a bright spot in a dark landscape, and on the 28th of December he relates that Miss Letablère "was so generous as to say that she was not indifferent to" him, but in the next sentence he expresses his regret that he could "make no other return than friendship." Dec. 31 was kept by him as "a fast day, in commemoration of" his "deliverance from sickness the ensuing night, when in Barbary;" and on the 3rd of January, 1741-2, he writes,—"Dined with Mrs. Degge, who told me," in confidence, "that the" kind-hearted "Duke of Devonshire gave Major A. the employment of Aid-du-Camp,† purely to engage him to befriend her, which I am afraid has been coldly performed." The succeeding pages of the journal contain a long list of levées and drawing rooms,‡ dinners at the Board of Green Cloth, mornings

* See "The Huguenots," by Smiles.

† Vacant by the death of her husband?

‡ "Every Tuesday," he informs his aunt, "we have a levée, first the Duke's," for gentlemen, "after that the Duchess's," for both gentlemen and ladies. "At night there is a ball, which

and evenings at the Castle; interspersed with variations such as these:—"Entered in waiting to-day, and attended at a council." . . . "Accompanied the Lord Lieutenant to Christ's Church." . . . "The Duchess made me a compliment upon my attendance on the Lady Mayoress." . . . "Went with the Aid-du-Camp in waiting to obtain a private audience of the Lord Lieutenant." . . . "At the riding-house, began to ride *en maitre*," . . . and one unfortunate night, after visiting Captain and Mrs. Brereton, "had my pocket picked of a handkerchief, was beaten by a coachman, and had a new coat spoiled by the rain." . . . On Sunday "went to French St. Peter's," which was probably the Calvinistic Huguenot church in Peter Street, now used as the Molyneux Asylum for the Blind.

The following incident proves that although the astrology and witchcraft of the middle ages had passed away, and the spiritualism of modern times was still unknown, yet superstition was by no means extinct, even amongst the upper classes, in the sister isle:—"Feb. 8." "Dined with Mrs. Degge." "Lady Netterville and Miss Bromedge there." Miss Charlotte Maule came in the evening, and I escorted her home. The next day, after the levée, "waited on Miss Quin. Found Mrs. Degge, and Miss Jenny and Miss Charlotte Maule" with her. "Their conversation had turned upon a woman who tells fortunes, and they had all, except Mrs. Degge, agreed to send for her. Accordingly she came, and was a most miserable, dirty, and ignorant wretch, yet Miss Maule (and, I doubt, Miss Quin, who in all other respects promises to be a woman of sense) seemed strangely credulous, and could not forbear carrying the creature aside to put questions to her. I quarrelled with her, she appeared to me so stupidly ignorant, and then she flew to the retort which I suppose all of them do, that she did not expect she was sent for to be affronted, and was in other ways very impertinent to me and to Mrs. Degge, who saw her in the same light." I fancy, "however, I shall pass for an odd sort of a fellow among the believing ladies."

begins before nine, and is seldom attended by fewer than two hundred ladies, a great number of whom have patience and strength to stay until one or two o'clock, though the room is so hot that" gentlemen even are "ready to drop from faintness. On Friday there is a levée, and at night a drawing room, where they only play at cards. This is soon over, and rarely crowded." The love of the Irish ladies for "dress and gaiety," with their "passionate fondness" for dancing, then leads him to the reflection that if they were as active in performing the duties of life as in pursuing their own pleasures, they would be admirable indeed.

Having obtained leave of absence, he sailed from Dublin on the 16th of Feb., landed at Liverpool on the 17th, and proceeded to Manchester on the 20th, reaching Ford on the 22nd. A happy meeting with his uncle and aunt there awaited him, and he continued with them for more than two months, in the course of which he spent a few days at Wormhill Hall, with Mr. Richard Bagshawe, junior; and at the Oaks, with Mr. Richard Bagshawe, senior, by whom he was treated with great kindness. At home he amused himself with breaking in two young horses,—“Conqueror,” and “the Childers filly,”—which were “strangely stubborn,” and caused him several falls. He also mentions in his journal, “sowing fir seed;” “helping to bring does into the park;” directing the formation of a fence “to keep the rabbits in the park;” and riding to Manchester, Stockport, Ashton, etc.; the object of his excursions being generally to see gentlemen who owed money to Mr. Bagshawe upon mortgage, or bond,—in those days almost the only forms of investment for personalty, except government stock and turnpike roads. As a special mark of favour he was allowed, during this visit, to take a copy of his uncle’s will, under which he was made heir to the Ford estates. Once he called at Bagshawe Hall, and thus alludes to his reception:—“April 9.” “Je suis allé au village de mon nom, pour voir Mademoiselle la principale. Elle m’a reçue plus poliment que je ne pensais. . . . J’y ai resté presque deux heures. Sa mère n’étoit pas chez elle. Son père nous est survenu, et m’a dit bienvenu fort civilement.”

A journey to London being thought desirable for the advancement of his military interests, he says, “on the 26th of April” I took my departure from “Ford, about nine; my aunt very obliging; would not leave me till I was on horseback; got to Wormhill at eleven; dined there, and staid until four, Mr Wm. Bagshawe insisting that I should be soon enough.” (His eldest brother) “Mr. Richard Bagshawe then rode three or four miles with me;” did not arrive in Derby “till ten; put up at the ‘King’s Head,’ which made How, at the ‘George,’ use my man very ill;” “no horses to be had, so wrote to uncle that I should be obliged to take his” servant and “horses forward to Loughborough.” 27. Left Derby about six a.m., reached Northampton about nine p.m. 28. Rode out of Northampton about four a.m., entered London at six p.m.; “dressed and went to Mr. Austin’s, who kindly invited me to spend the evening with him.” 29. “I must not forget a remarkable mercy. When I came to draw my pistols” (which I had loaded at Northamp-

ton), "the powder was lost, both out of the chamber of the barrel and the pan," so that if I had been stopped on the road they would have been useless.

30. "Met Major" (the Hon. William) "St. Clair at eight o'clock at Forest's coffee house, from whence we went to" (his brother) "General St. Clair's. . . . The latter was very much offended at my coming to England" "without his knowledge, and was pretty severe in his expressions. I begged his pardon," and told him "that I did not (as he alleged) rely on a superior interest to his, for I had not asked the Lord Lieutenant's, but my Lieut.-Colonel's leave, and that I had desired Captain Johnston to signify this to him. Major St. Clair then" said "he would answer for me that I had no intention to do a disobliging thing to him," etc. "We went out together, and the Major took the way for Devonshire House, when I know that I objected against it," but "he still urged my going." At last "we returned to the coffee house, and breakfasted. Then he fell upon me, and in a manner compelled me to go, so I went with him, saying that I would enquire of Mr. Mason when I might wait on his Grace." At "Devonshire House the porter told us Mr. Mason had left the Duke, but unluckily adding that he thought his Grace would see *me* though he was denied to other people, the Major again pushed me forward. Well, I walked into the house with the greatest reluctance. John, the Duke's man, was only too ready to go and inform the Duke I was there, and returned with a message that his Grace would see me." Having had no opportunity of consulting Dean Fletcher, "I did not know what to do, whether to deliver my uncle's letter or not. In this confusion I entered the room. The Duke was dressing, and first kindly asked me how I did; then, if I had seen the Dean of Down, to which I answered, no, for that he was gone abroad. His Grace then told me that I was appointed a Captain in Colonel Batereau's regiment.* I returned the Duke thanks, and replied that this" kindness was more than I could have expected, but that "I would study to deserve the good opinion he was pleased to entertain of me; and his Grace rejoined that he did not doubt but I would. When I came out, I was preparing to leave the house, and expected Major St. Clair would go with me, but he stood thoughtful awhile, and then desired the Duke's servant to let him know he was there. I now began to be afraid" of "the consequences, fancying the Duke had no inclination to see him. After his audience" "we

* See the commission, which is dated 28 April, 1742.

sauntered for a time in the streets," and made an engagement to dine together at two o'clock. Subsequently "I met Captain Wood, whom I told what had passed at the General's," and desired him "to set the case in a true light" before him, "for that although I was now out of General St. Clair's regiment, I would not willingly be on ill terms with any one. The Captain promised me he would, and wished me joy." Later in the day "went to Dean Fletcher's, and after some time he came, wished me a great deal of joy, and said he had sent up and down to enquire after me, for fear I should wait on the Duke, and deliver him my uncle's letter.* . . . I passed the afternoon with him, which he employed chiefly in giving me advice, and testifying his satisfaction at my good fortune. He told me that great application had been made, but that his Grace had determined to serve me, and" expressed his belief that "I should merit what he did for me, which the Dean was so kind as to confirm, saying that he would be surety for me." "When it grew dusk we walked out, and on our return had a little supper, and I concluded the evening there." May 1. Called on Colonel Batereau, and General St. Clair, and afterwards on the Dean of Down, "in order to wait upon the Duchess of Devonshire with him, as we appointed last night." He "told me the Duke did not resent Major St. Clair's coming with me, but regarded it as an affair that I could not help." On arriving at Devonshire House learnt that the Duchess was ill.

2. After breakfast, although it was Sunday, went to enquire how the Duchess was, and received a kind message from her through Mrs. Read. 4. "Breakfasted with Mrs. Bonfoy;" "dined with Mr. Hanley, Mrs. Wildman, Mr. Wingfield" Wildman, and one Mr. Bolton. 5. A message came from Mr. (Lindley) Simpson, (of Babworth, Mrs. Richard Bagshawe's brother, who married a niece of the first Duke of Chandos,) to desire I would accompany him to the levée, but when we sent to ask we "found there was none." 6. "Dressed and went to Devonshire House," afterwards called on Mr. Hanley, and enquired "if he knew where my sister lived, but he could not tell me, nor, as he thought, Mrs. Wildman either. . . . Took a place in the Nottingham stage-coach." 7. "At Devonshire House; paid my compliments of leave to my Lord Duke, and her Grace of Devonshire, who wished me success. The Marquis of Hartington there; paid my compliments to him also." 8. "Went

* Declaring his readiness to buy a Captain's commission for Mr. Samuel Bagshawe, whenever the Duke saw a fitting opportunity for his promotion; whereas that nobleman had already presented him with the object of his ambition, unasked, and without purchase.

with Major (Charles) Jefferys to Sir Robert Wilmot's, and then wrote a copy of recruiting instructions for myself, which I carried to Colonel Batareau, and he signed." "Monday 10th. About three in the morning," "I got into the stage-coach," "breakfasted at Dunstable," "and lay at Northampton." 11th. "Set out by three in the morning, breakfasted at Harborough, dined at Leicester, and reached Nottingham about 6 o'clock. At my inn I found John Shallcross with" the horses, and "two letters from my uncle." 12th. Made recruiting arrangements with Major (Carlton) Whitlock, and "sent John Shallcross before, with my baggage." 13th. Rode to Chesterfield and slept there. "Went to see Mrs. Ashe; Mr. Bourne the page spent the evening with me." 14th. "Left Chesterfield about six, and" arrived at "Ford before noon. Dr. Clegg, Mr. Shaw, of Mansfield, and Mr. Fletcher, of Ashford, all" Presbyterian "ministers, dined with us. Mr. Shaw and his son staid the night. I was well received, and uncle calls the young bay horse mine." 15th. "Dined and drank tea at Castleton." 19th. "Set out for Captain Morgan's." "On Wardlow Moor I had a most narrow escape from having my brains knocked out. Lord, make me thankful, and mindful of all Thy mercies, and kind providences! The case was thus;—the wind blew excessively hard, and when I was on the top of the hill above Wardlow I saw a violent shower of rain coming, as I thought, upon me, and the way being then exceedingly smooth, I put my horse into a gallop, but in a short time" he fell with tremendous force, and "without a possibility of my recovering" him; in fact "he threw me so far that, notwithstanding he came over a second time, his feet only lay upon mine. I endeavoured to rise, and was on my knees, when he sprang up, and, as soon as he was on his legs, lashed out with his hind feet, which ruffled my hair, and went a long way beyond my head, so that had I been farther up than my knees he must infallibly have killed me." 20th. "Captain Morgan and I went to Matlock Bath, which has a most romantic situation." 21st. Left Stanton Woodhouse about ten, called at Chatsworth, and reached home about three. 25th. In the "afternoon went to direct the delving of sods for the pond," and subsequently "to Bagshawe. Je vois bien que Mademoiselle voudroit que je me croirois engagé à elle, et si je suivois mon penchant, j'en serois très bien aise, car elle est d'un très bon naturel, et d'un humeur bien agréable à le mien; mais,—etc." 26th. Took "my placards" to Chapel-en-le-Frith, and the next day "enlisted two men."

After the 9th of June, when he "went to Wormhill," no information

1743. can be obtained from his journal, but there is good reason to suppose that he remained at Ford until the 15th of March, 1743, raising recruits, and making occasional visits to his serjeants at Sheffield and Manchester. Orders then came for him "to repair with all his people to Ireland," where the Duke of Devonshire conferred upon him a further token of his approval, by transferring him, on the 20th of April,* to an old regiment†—the 39th Foot—of which Samuel Warter Whitshed was the Colonel. Writing from Dublin Castle on the 2nd of June, Captain Bagshawe says, "This is the second time I have had the honour to mount and command the principal guard in Ireland." It is "an honour however that is pretty expensive, but at the end of the present month we go off this duty, and I believe I shall be quartered at Wicklow," in "the Irish Derbyshire." On another page he specially requests his uncle to continue to supply him with an account of "domestic occurrences," remarking that "they, as it were, convey one home, diminish the distance, and make absence less tedious, which is no small consolation in a way of life where a person has neither his time nor his actions at his own disposal. . . . I beg you will also be so good," he adds, "as to run over some of the amusements and employments of your younger days, (I mean the improvement of your mosses,) and tell me what was your proportion of lime to your land, and likewise the proportion of lime requisite to renew old land. . . . Lime is little used in this country, but I fancy it would warm the ground, and correct the herbage, which I have observed in the meadows to be coarse and sapless."

On the 27th of September he was again in Dublin, where he had just arrived, seemingly to prepare for his Court duties, the Lord Lieutenant being expected before "Friday," and everything ready for his reception. In the next letter, dated 12 Nov., after stating that he had made his uncle's excuses to the Duke and Duchess "for not meeting them," he mentions that on the King's birthday he thought it would be proper, as an officer of the household, and indeed he was advised, to put himself to some expense, which he had "the pleasure to find was well taken." At the same time he signified his admiration of his patron's utter enmity "to all pomp and ceremony." The Irish capital was then in a state of great excitement, occasioned by the famous legal contest in which James Annesley, a run-away American slave, ousted

* See the commission.

† And therefore in less danger of reduction than Colonel Batereau's corps, which was disbanded, with many others, at the peace of 1748.

1744.

the Earl of Anglesey from his estates. This "most remarkable trial," Captain Bagshawe observes, "began yesterday, in the Court of Exchequer," and "the jury is composed of gentlemen whose fortunes together amount to more than a million of money." Strange to relate, the victorious claimant never assumed the titles of his ancestors, and after his death, the Earl of Uxbridge (a relative of the Bagshawes)* was created Marquis of Anglesey. During the previous summer Colonel Whitshed had been succeeded by Colonel (Edward) Richbell in the command of the 39th Foot, and the subject of this memoir was now Captain of the Grenadier company in that regiment. His "people" were "beating up for recruits in Manchester," and he informs his uncle that he should be glad to secure any fine young fellows like "the butcher of Hayfield," but they must have "no disposition to thieving," for he prided himself upon the behaviour of his men, whom he had taken great pains to influence for good, and to restrain from evil. Referring to his future movements, he says, "I believe if I do not go to Flanders in the spring, I shall pass part of the summer in the country,"—an expectation which may have led to some disappointment, for towards the end of the Dublin season, spent apparently in attendance upon the Lord Lieutenant, he despatched a few lines to his aunt from Chester, on the 14th of March, 1743-4, to let her know that he had been summoned, at a day's notice, to London, without a chance of even calling at Ford.

War with France was proclaimed a fortnight later, and rumour pointed to his corps as one of the first to be employed. For the next five months his head-quarters were at Guildford, but having been appointed paymaster of his regiment, which was much divided, he was often to be found at Farnham, Ryegate, Oakingham, the Isle of Wight, and other places in the south of England, busily engaged in his new occupation. On the 13th of August he had returned to town "to make a report," and he wrote from thence to his uncle,—“our fate is still undetermined. We were certainly named” for foreign service, “and most people are of opinion that when there is an opportunity we shall be sent, but whether we go abroad or not, if you give me leave, I shall come to see you” as soon as I am able. In September the troops were concentrated around Portsmouth, and he was removed to Petersfield, so that he could not accomplish his visit to Derbyshire until Christmas. After enjoying six or eight weeks with his own family, he came

* See note on page 146.

1745. back to his Grenadiers, who were still at the same station. Here he received letters dated the 4th and 14th of March, 1744-5, from the Lords of the Admiralty (through their Secretary, Mr. Corbett), expressing their extreme satisfaction with his "zeal," "attention," and "diligence" "in securing straggling seamen," and with the readiness which he had shewn "to forward His Majesty's Service." Early in April he had "orders to send a detachment on board the fleet," but was not required to accompany it, and about the middle of May he left Petersfield for Fareham. On the 1st of June his old friend the Dean of Down, then Bishop of Kildare, applied to his uncle on his behalf for a thousand pounds, to purchase the majority of his regiment,* remarking that he had gained the special regard of his Colonel, who was most anxious for his promotion, and had said "that in his opinion the young man well deserved all the encouragement that could be given him." To this flattering testimonial Dr. Fletcher added that "his general good behaviour had made every one who knew him to have a high opinion of him." The Duke of Devonshire also cordially supported his cause, but through a series of accidents† the scheme failed.

On the morning of the 8th of July he received directions "for the whole regiment‡ to march towards London," *en route* for Ostend, which was "threatened with a visit from the French." Before the troops however had crossed the Channel they were countermanded, and he subsequently allows that "the shortness of the siege, and the little military knowledge which could have been gained, with what happened to the garrison, made his return" no subject of regret. The Duke of Devonshire, Lord Hartington, and Colonel Richbell then united in another effort to advance his interests,§

* "He was then the youngest Captain save one."

† "My uncle," he relates (to the Bishop of Kildare), "consented to go to Chatsworth," where the Duke most kindly "brought him to comply" with your request, and even "condescended to offer to make the bargain for me." "Coz. Will. Bagshawe, who was in London, and knew it never thought of" acquainting "Colonel Richbell. My aunt wrote a letter to tell me, but somehow or other it lay upon the road or in the agent's office eleven days. In this very space of eleven days the senior Captain borrowed money for the purchase, and thus effectually overturned my project."

• ‡ Part of which was "on board the fleet at Spithead, and another part guarding the French prisoners at Porchester."

§ The circumstances, as he describes them on the 13th of August, were these,—“Colonel Richbell last week wrote to me that the Duke of Devonshire was come to town, and he advised me to come also, which I immediately did, and he went with me to wait upon his Grace, who told us that Lord Hartington had written in my favour to the Secretary-at-War, and that he himself had also

but the right time had not yet come. A portion of his corps being required "to go to sea," he "hurried down to Portsmouth" about the 13th of August, and found Admiral Vernon in such haste that he could not wait for several of his ships, nor "for his necessary private stores." The object of this cruise does not appear, but he was employed during the autumn in watching the French ports, and succeeded in seizing a number of vessels filled with "soldiers, officers, and ammunition" on their passage to Scotland.

Shortly afterwards the movements of the Young Pretender attracted the attention of the Government, and occasioned frequent changes in the disposition of the troops. Hence Captain Bagshawe informed his aunt, on the 24th of November, that he had been sent to fresh quarters three times since he last wrote, and was again upon the march. In the same letter he thus alludes to his past history, and to the events of the day,—“I wish for nothing so earnestly from you as that you would place confidence in me, and believe me sincere when I declare that I am desirous, and will do my utmost, to be a comfort to you. As my late” conduct, “and the trust reposed in me are some proofs that,” through God’s grace, “I have parted with the folly of youth, so my behaviour to you shall prove that I have parted with the prejudice of it likewise. I beg you will not be too much concerned at the troubles of the times. The present confusions, I hope, will return upon the heads of their authors, and end like a morning fog, which, on the rising of the sun, dissolves into air. England of late, I am afraid, has wantoned in her happiness, and deserves to be scourged; when sensible of her faults, I trust that God will appear for us again, and then we need not fear who shall be

spoken twice to him,” adding that he “would mention me to the King on his return” from the Continent. Until that time therefore, “my affair will remain undetermined, but I have great reason to believe will” ultimately “succeed. I hope my uncle will thank my Lord Duke, and the Marquis for this fresh instance of their friendship to the family, and I hope I shall again hear from him by letter.” “I am sorry so much trouble is given to the Duke, but in other respects, to obtain the promotion in this way is most satisfactory to me, as I shall gain the rank without being burdensome to my friends, and laying a heavy load upon my own shoulders. My uncle will also be convinced that opportunities are not always to be commanded, and that money sometimes will not avail.” Months having passed away without any “fruit” from the prospects which “blossomed so well,” the Duke at length discovered that the proposed plan (which involved the retirement of the existing Major, with a somewhat peculiar arrangement for his compensation) had aroused the opposition of an officer of high standing, and as it was “not to be desired that any one should attempt to prevail with the King contrary to that General’s inclination,” no further steps were taken.

against us. I do not think that the progress of the rebels need frighten you much; there is now a fine body of troops" on their way "to Lancashire," and they, with the forces of "General Wade, I have no doubt will crush this Northern Viper in his egg." Recurring to the subject on the 28th of December, he observes:—"Since" you heard from me "you have had reason to be a good deal alarmed, having the rebels so near you."* "In all human probability they will never advance so far again, unless in chains,† for though they may yet give some trouble, they can hardly grow formidable." "For the satisfaction of the nation, I should have been glad if his Royal Highness had come better up with them," "but we have reason to bless God that he has done so much, and when the "country "shall be quite freed from this calamity, I wish it may retain a suitable sense of the mercy. The city of London was heartily frightened upon "the arrival of the enemy "at Derby, and the Government thought it necessary to march a body of troops to the other side of the town; amongst them was our regiment. We are now on the West, ready, if the French should make a descent, which, however, it is believed they will not. The repulse of their friends, with the loss of their transports and trade, very likely will discourage them." "My behaviour in the regiment, which has procured me more favour than I could impartially expect, has now rather proved to my disadvantage, because my being thought useful here has occasioned my being refused" leave "to go as a volunteer to the North, which at this juncture might have promoted the affair of the Majority."

1746.

Mr. Nathaniel Bagshawe, who was staying at Ford in January, 1745-6, was deputed by Mrs. Bagshawe, on the 16th, to write to her nephew, and, amongst other news, he mentioned that "Miss Frith was married to Mr. Steel some time ago, and it is said they are to continue at Bagshawe, with her father and mother."

"A command upon the coast of Sussex," in pursuit of smugglers, next employed Captain Bagshawe's energies,‡ but on the 6th of March he was again at Fulham, in daily expectation of decisive intelligence from Scotland.

* See pages 134-5.

† This anticipation was fulfilled almost to the letter, as the following extract from Dr. Clegg's diary will shew:—1747. April 26. "Last night some waggon loads of convicted rebels were brought to Chapel"-en-le-Frith, "in their way to Liverpool, to be transported. Great numbers are running to see those poor wretches."

‡ He writes from Eastbourne, on the 7th of February:—"I have been for three weeks in this country with a detachment" (consisting of "a captain, three subs, six serjeants, and one hundred

An expedition to North America having been devised, General Richbell did him the honour to select him as his Major of Brigade, and the commission was signed by the King on the 26th of the last named month. "The world has sent us to Cape Breton," he tells the Bishop of Kildare, but wherever we may go, "I really think the goodness of the troops promises as much success as in any expedition yet undertaken." Six regiments of the line, including the Royal, 39th, and 42nd Highlanders, with a battalion of marines, composed the little army,* and Portsmouth was the place of departure. Some delay occurred in assembling the transports,† but the embarkation was completed on the 14th of June, as he records in a journal which he kept during the summer. The land forces were commanded by General St. Clair, and the fleet by Commodore (Thomas) Cotes, who kindly invited Major Bagshawe, with General Richbell, to take berths on board his flag ship, "the Edinburgh," of 64 guns. At three o'clock in the morning of the 15th, says the diary, "we unmoored, weighed, and sailed beyond St. Helen's, but the wind dying away, came to an anchor." "Monday,‡ 16th.

rank and file") sent to break up a gang of smugglers, "who, besides committing some notorious outrages, have had the insolence to call themselves 'the Southern Rebels.'" "Our coming has dispersed the villains, but does not prevent their smuggling, nor will, so long as the whole" population "are friends of the trade, their complaint being only against the manner in which, of late, it has been carried on."

* Brigadier Richbell's regiment had the honour of numbering one thousand men,—the others only seven hundred.

† The particulars were of the usual type, and are thus narrated by Major Bagshawe in his correspondence with the Marquis of Hartington:—

"The several regiments had orders to put their baggage and stores on board the transports in the river" [Thames] "by the 27th of April, or they would be left behind, for the" vessels "would certainly be ready at that time to sail to Portsmouth, and the embarkation be made by the first of May. Yet it was the tenth" of the latter month "before the General Officer who was to see these regiments completed had occasion to leave London, and the 23rd before any of the transports were seen coming into Portsmouth Road. Expresses were then instantly sent to the regiments (which all lay within two days' march of the town) to leave their quarters with the greatest expedition, but while they were upon" the road "it was discovered that six transports and several store-ships were not arrived (the true reason for which was their not being fitted out), so that part of the troops were countermanded, and their ships did not come up till the 13th of June," etc. "On board the 'Edinburgh,' at Spithead. July 8th, 1746."

‡ In a letter of that date, he remarks,—“Dear Aunt, I write to you upon an element” well suited to humble “vain man, proud of power, as it quickly shews him the narrowness of his bounds, and the folly of his imagination. With a force sufficient to alarm a nation,” here “are

The wind against us." 17th. "Wind increasing." 18th. "Blew very hard." "Yards and topmasts lowered." 22nd. "Fine weather but wind still S.W." "Went in the evening with Commodore Cotes ashore at St. Helen's bay, and walked an hour in the island." 24th. A breeze "springing up from the S.E., about two in the morning the Commodore made the signal" "to sail," but there was a heavy thunderstorm in the afternoon, and the wind, after going twice round the compass, settled in the old quarter, so that the fleet returned to St. Helen's the following day. "A violent gale" ensued on the 26th, and "it is everybody's opinion that had this overtaken us in the Channel, two thirds of the shipping must have been lost."* 28th. "Expresses to the Commodore and General, by which we learn that the expedition is at an end." Several regiments "are to land at Portsmouth," but "Richbell's is to continue on board, and sail to Newcastle."† "Heard that the Saltash, sloop of war, was lost off Beachy Head in the gale last Thursday, and the Captain with all the crew except seventeen were drowned." 29th. "The fleet returned to Spithead." 30th. "The Surprise, man of war, of twenty guns, appointed our convoy to Newcastle." July 1st. "The 'Highland' regiment landed, and marched to Petersfield." 2nd. "The 'Royal' regiment disembarked, and marched to Chichester."

4th. "Another express, by which Commodore Cotes is ordered to resume his command, the troops to be re-embarked, and six months' provisions" laid in. 7th. "Colonel (James) Cotes, Captain (Verney) Lovett, and I, went to fish in Stokes bay." 10th. "The 'Highlanders' re-embarked." 11th.

we, nailed down as it were by the common air, and all our "strength "cannot oblige it to change one point in the compass. If anything can render such a situation" pleasant, "I partake of it, being on board the man of war which commands the whole fleet," and the Commodore—"by whose obliging disposition my accommodation and entertainment are equal to that of the principal personages in the expedition—an agreeable, good-natured man, both in the exercise of his authority, and in his conversation. This gentleman's family live at" Woodcote, "in Shropshire,—their name Cotes,—his brother is Lieut.-Colonel of our regiment, on whose account Brigadier Richbell was received into his ship, and I as a friend, and Brigade Major."

* "We escaped destruction by about twelve hours," he tells his aunt.

† "By this change," he says, "I shall suffer more inconvenience than I should have done during the whole voyage to Cape Breton," "and I am above a hundred pounds out of pocket, besides" the cost of "necessary stores which I now do not know how to dispose of. However, I have learned not to be over hasty in concluding myself unhappy, whatever may happen."

"The battalion of the 'Royal.'" 12th. "Commodore Cotes received letters" informing him "that the convoy was to be joined by six more ships of the line, besides fireships, sloops, etc." 16th. "Admiral Lestock is to command" the fleet. 20th. "General St. Clair and Admiral Lestock arrived at Portsmouth this evening." Another month was consumed in fruitless attempts to sail down the Channel, the wind continuing, with little intermission, in the S.W., and driving back the transports, time after time, to St. Helen's. On one of these occasions the Admiral's ship struck on Bembridge Ledge, and was in considerable danger, but floated "on the return of the tide."

At length there came the final signal to weigh, about six o'clock in the morning of the 24th of August, and two days later the fleet was off Portland Road. On the 27th, "about twelve o'clock," "we were abreast the Start;" and by nine a.m. on the 28th "opposite Plymouth Sound." Soon afterwards "a messenger with despatches" came "to meet the Admiral and General. Others, it is said, are gone to Weymouth, and Land's End, and the report is that they are to acquaint us with the arrival of the Brest squadron at Quebec." "Towards evening" anchored "in Causand Bay." 29th. "Signal made from the General's" ship "for commanding officers and majors of brigade, to receive orders. I dined in Plymouth, was at the Dock, and Mount Edgecumbe." 30th. "Admiral Anson appears" "in the offing." 31st. "This afternoon the bomb ketch took her mortars from on board the Devonshire man of war, which gives rise to a conjecture that the destination of the expedition may be changed, and is not intended to be distant." The unloading of a bread ship seems to confirm this surmise. Sept. 1st. "Wind at S.W. blows fresh." "People are surprised the Admiral has not moored, this Road being dangerous, so that we are apprehensive for the night. Yards and topmasts struck." 2nd. Weather "more moderate before noon." 3rd. "A signal for Commodore Cotes made by the Admiral," who gave him "despatches, and an order to proceed with three men of war, a sloop, and tender," on some enterprise. 4th. "The Commodore left us to take charge of his" new "ship the Ruby," and on the 6th he set sail. That night the sea, which had previously been rough, increased so much that several of the transports were in the utmost peril, and "had not the wind shifted" at a particular moment, they must have been lost. "The safety of the Buchanan esteemed a great providence." 8th. "Major M'Donald arrived with expresses for General St. Clair." 13th. "The transports brought out of Cat Water." 14th. "Four

corporals from each regiment sent to St. Nicholas's Island, to assist the train to make cartridges." "I was the Major of Brigade who attended, but" went "for Major Forbes, whose turn it was." 15th. "About seven o'clock a.m. the wind sprang up a little, and the Admiral gave the signal for sailing, but before half the transports were under weigh it veered to W., and W. by S. However he continued to go out," and, after tacking all day, was enabled to stand Wly. during the night. 16th. "Signal made to two ships, the 'Tilbury' and 'York,' to chase to N.E., but they were soon called off. Fair easy wind, down Channel. 17th. Do. and fine weather." 18th. "Commodore Cotes appears in sight," and joins. The sky "begins to be overcast, and the moon to have flying circles about her. In the night now and then great squalls with rain. We seem, by our frequent tacks, to be lying by for land. 19th. This morning saw Belle Isle,* and at 8 o'clock were within two miles of it. The wind blows fresh off shore, and makes it difficult to get" in; "several ships weather the island by two o'clock, ours, being obliged to take a sloop in tow, is much retarded, and about three p.m. a great squall split the foresail," compelling us to throw off our consort, so that "we lost more ground than we had gained. We notice that the French are taking the alarm, both on the island and continent. Saturday, 20th. With great difficulty our ship gained a berth by one o'clock in the afternoon, at which time General St. Clair and part of the troops began to land. We can perceive bodies of French on the shore. A man of war and a sloop favoured the" debarkation, "and by a finesse of landing on a different part of the coast, the enemy assembled there, by which means" our object was attained "without any loss." The detachment which first reached the shore consisted of about six hundred men, who "immediately formed, and marched to attack the French." The latter were six times their number, but chiefly militia, and they retired at once, leaving two pieces of brass cannon in our hands. After chasing the enemy for two miles into the country, "all the troops that had landed directed their march" towards Port L'Orient, "under the command of Brigadiers O'Farrell, Graham, and Richbell." In their route lay the village of Guidelle, upon which a body of Grenadiers under Lieut.-Colonel Bell was ordered to advance. "Here they found a street barricaded, and met with some opposition, but soon made themselves masters of the place." A prisoner was then sent amongst the peasants to tell them that they should receive no injury provided they did

* Probably the island was Grouais.

not appear in arms, but they, notwithstanding, fired out of the hedges, and Lieut.-Colonel Erskine, Quartermaster-General, was shot in the neck, two or three killed, and eight or nine others wounded. "General St. Clair remained on the beach till it was dark, and then at a farm[†] close by, during the debarkation of the rest of the troops and marines, which was effected by three or four o'clock in the morning, without the loss of a man." "Brigadier-General Richbell, Lieut.-Colonel Cotes, Lieut.-Colonel Hutchinson, Captain Winch, Lieut. Hunt, and I had landed about three o'clock (p.m.), and gone up to the top of the hill. I was then ordered to return to the sea-side and inform the troops that were coming ashore where their quarters would be that night." Having stayed on the "beach till one o'clock (a.m.), I then went to the General's, and what sleep I had was among the men, in an open yard. The sailors plunder terribly." On Sunday, the 21st, God's fourth commandment (together with the sixth and eighth) being set aside by man during war, "the troops marched to Guidelle, except the marines who remained to guard the landing of cannon, etc., and to be convoys. A party of the Highlanders were sent to look for horses. No disturbance" on the way "to Guidelle, where we arrived about noon." At this point the force divided; "General St. Clair and Brigadier Graham, with the Regiments Royal, Bragg, and Highlanders,* taking the lower road; Brigadiers O'Farrell and Richbell, with the Regiments Harrison, Frampton, and Richbell, the higher one," which was very narrow, "and the country wooded, or covered with furze." A Captain and sixty men were "left at Guidelle," to protect "the wounded, and maintain the communication." The column under Brigadier O'Farrell, when about three miles from Port L'Orient, at a place where the road became "more open, discovered several parties of French, one of which lodged themselves in a farmyard by the way-side. The troops halt awhile, then march again," then halt, then march. "The enemy begin to fire over the walls of the yard. Harrison's Regiment replies at three or four hundred yards' distance, and retires by platoons into the rear, when Richbell's Regiment"—With these words the journal concludes abruptly at the end of a page, having been continued, probably, on another sheet now lost, but history[†] records that, after a smart engagement in which

* Their Colonel, Lord John Murray, of Banner Cross, accompanied them throughout the expedition. See a memorial of his services in the army, dated "Spa, 1783."

† Supplemented by a manuscript found amongst Colonel Bagshawe's papers, but not in his handwriting.

they routed their opponents, the second column formed a junction with the first about seven o'clock in the evening, before Port L'Orient,—the repository of all the stores and ships of the French East India Company.

On the 22nd General St. Clair reconnoitred the town, and summoned it to surrender, holding, subsequently, a Council of War, at which the engineer officers stated that with two twelve pounders, and a ten inch mortar, they could engage "to effect a proper breach, or lay the place in ashes in twenty-four hours' time." It was therefore "unanimously agreed that the attempt should be made, and Commodore Cotes was instructed to land the artillery, with everything else demanded by the engineers." On the 23rd the post at Guidelle was attacked, and three companies of Grenadiers detached for its relief. The faubourgs of Port L'Orient were also burned by the garrison, who sent a deputation to the British General, offering to admit his forces on certain conditions, which he at once rejected, and went the same afternoon to the sea-shore for the purpose of hastening up the guns. On the 24th they arrived at the camp, dragged by sailors; and a considerable body of French troops, with colours, supposed to have come from Port Louis, having been seen moving towards the coast, Brigadier O'Farrell was despatched with two battalions, and two companies of Grenadiers, to keep open the communication with the fleet. As soon as it became dark the workmen (who had received their tools during the day) commenced to break ground, and before morning the battery was completed. On the 25th a few carcasses and bombs were discharged into the town, but no cannon were employed, as the commander of the artillery had forgotten to order the grate for heating the balls, and there was not a sufficient quantity of ammunition to maintain a continuous fire. In the course of the afternoon, however, the much-needed furnace arrived, with two more twelve pounders for which General St. Clair had asked as a security against failure. Directions were then given to extend the trenches, and the new guns were placed on the battery. This evening Major Bagshawe having volunteered to undertake a dangerous duty, lost his leg in the performance of it, by a cannon shot from the town.* Some providential circumstances attending the disaster are described in a letter hereafter

* William Cart, an old soldier of the 39th Regiment, informed Mrs. Bagshawe, in August, 1793, that after her husband had been carried from the field, he was taken to Plemure church, and laid upon a bed at the altar, where he remained until the retreat of the army. In this building, probably, his leg was amputated "four inches above the knee."

As a memorial of his deliverance from death he sent home, for preservation, "a blue cloth

quoted. During the 26th two Councils of War were held, at which the general opinion seemed to be that in consequence of the impossibility of bringing up sufficient ammunition for the guns, the adverse change in the weather, the great sickness amongst the men, and the increased strength of the enemy's works, there was little use in prolonging the siege. About 8 (p.m.) therefore, after throwing into the town "30 carcasses, 30 shells, 32 grapes, and 340 shot," the troops were ordered under arms, and marched to the coast, where the rear-guard arrived at three in the morning of the 27th. The weather was then moderately favourable for the re-embarkation, but before night seven marines were drowned in the surf. On the 28th the artillery was carried on board, and the last man had left the shore by 5 p.m. Three days later, upon the receipt of a satisfactory report from Captain Lake, R.N., who had been sent to take soundings in Quiberon bay, the Admiral and General resolved to occupy the peninsula of that name, and wait for reinforcements,* of which they were in immediate expectation. Accordingly on the 4th of October the whole force was again landed, except 800 or 900 men of Harrison's and Richbell's regiments, on board of four missing transports. Quiberon was defended by a fort, which was quickly captured, together with eighteen guns, and a considerable number of prisoners. Entrenchments were then thrown up, and a battery constructed at the end of the isthmus. Eighteen more brass cannon were recovered on the 5th, from the wreck of the 'Ardent,' a large French man of war, which Captain Lake had driven ashore. The Commandant of Houat was next required to surrender, and refused. On the 8th, therefore, the forts on that island were reduced by the marines. Another expedition (under Captain Pearce, of H.M.S. 'Edinburgh') was despatched on the 13th against the island of Hedic, and although the French officer in command of the fort had declared that he would hold it to the last, the place was soon taken, with its garrison. Whether Major Bagshawe was then on board of his old ship, there is no evidence to shew, but in any case he must have been far too ill to participate in the proceedings. On the 16th the forts on both islands were blown up, and the following day General St. Clair ordered the troops to re-embark, having been disappointed in his hope

surtout," the skirt of which was torn by the ball that maimed him. (See his letter written from London on the 19th of January, 1748, to his aunt.)

* Consisting of one or more battalions of the guards, Major-General Huske's regiment, and other troops under the command of Major-General Fuller.

of receiving from England the promised aid without which it was impossible to undertake any great enterprise. Immediately afterwards the fleet sailed for Cork, but the subject of this memoir seems to have landed (on or before the 25th) at Gosport, where he remained in lodgings, unable to move, for many weeks.

A brief review of the campaign which had just given him such a practical insight into the horrors of war, will be found in his letter of the 10th of November to William Bagshawe, of the Inner Temple.

“Dear Coz.,” he says,

“When I last wrote to you I thought we were sailing directly for America, but as we passed Plymouth a boat put out with an express for the Admiral, so the fleet turned into that port,” “and while we were obliged to lie there,” the wind being against us, the order came for “a descent on the coast of France, where we failed in our design on Port L’Orient, but the knowledge the fleet has gained;” “two forts demolished, with their garrisons taken prisoners; a fishery destroyed,” together with “one of the best men of war” the French possessed; “I really think are a very sufficient equivalent for the expense of going thither.”

“I have been till now so weak that it was a pain to me to write, so that the public has acquainted you with my misfortune before I was fit to do so, though I wrote to uncle the day after I was brought ashore, but I did not recover that fatigue for two days. I thank God I have reason to hope that I am now past danger from the loss of my limb, yet I can do scarcely anything without help, notwithstanding this is the forty-seventh day since” I sustained my injury. “Indeed I have suffered more than the ordinary misery of such a loss, for I was obliged to be carried the day after the amputation eleven miles, lying upon a bolster between two poles, and eight of these miles in the night, through woods that caught hold of me from time to time, and over the worst road I think that could be travelled; after this, several days upon a rolling sea, more” agonizing “than the former. My life is next to a miracle, nay, I may say a miracle, for when I received the shot which took away my leg, I was talking to a strange gentleman” “who came up to me as I was waiting to see a detachment of men enter our battery, in order that I might make a report to the General. There was no person near me but him, and no likelihood of any one coming that way, as it was much exposed to the cannon of the town. This gentleman proved to be a surgeon,* and if all the

* Mr. James Butler, afterwards a Captain in the Royal Artillery, and stationed for many

world had been surgeons, and he not one, I must infallibly have bled to death, for no other" individual, "even if it had been possible for them to have seen the accident, could have arrived in time enough to give me assistance. Twice since have I been in danger of bleeding to death, and twice when all our physicians and surgeons said it was ten to one against me. I lay, on one occasion, six hours with all my limbs as cold as clay, and a dead sweat upon them, and I gasping at one time, and at another hardly able to breathe fast enough." . . . However, "I can now sit up six or eight hours" in the twenty-four, "and eat my breakfast and dinner very heartily." "My wound also grows more easy, and in a fortnight, I believe, will have a skin over all the fleshy part of it."

Bad news must sometimes have travelled slowly in those days, for Mr. Bagshawe, of Ford, does not appear to have heard of the calamity which had befallen his nephew until the second of November. In deep distress he at once asked the prayers of the congregation at Chinley for his young relative, and on the fifth he was hastening to Portsmouth to see him, having that morning called at Chatsworth, "where all expressed much concern." Taking his own horses, and attended by a groom, he rode the whole distance, resting for a Sunday in London by the way. From Gosport he wrote to his wife on the 18th to say that he had found the poor invalid worse than he anticipated, and there was no hope of bringing him back to Ford. Every attention was, however, bestowed upon him by his landlady, Mrs. Pitts, and after a few days Mr. Bagshawe left him, with some degree of satisfaction, in her care. Returning by coach as far as Nottingham, the old gentleman was there met by a second servant, and two more of his horses, with which he proceeded in safety until he had passed Sparrow Pit, and was almost in sight of his own house. The mare that he was riding then fell heavily upon the ice, and he received a severe shake, with injuries to his back, and side, as he informs his nephew in a letter dated the 10th of December.

The reputation at this time enjoyed by Major Bagshawe amongst his brother officers is thus described by Captain David Hepburne, who was with General St. Clair and the six regiments of the late expedition that were quartered at Cork. "To hear that you were well, to hear that you were likely

years at Gibraltar. As an acknowledgement of the numerous tokens of gratitude with which he was favoured by Colonel Bagshawe, he named his eldest son *Samuel*, and the second *James Bagshawe*.

to do well, was not only my great concern, but that of everybody, from the" Commander-in-Chief "downwards, and if anything can make amends for the loss you have sustained, it must be the general regret and universal esteem felt for the sufferer."

1747. On the last two Sundays of the year he had regained strength enough to be taken twice to church in a hired carriage, and on the 12th of January, 1746-7, he set out for London. During the journey, which occupied three days, "a piece of the bone" of his shattered limb "came away," and the pain which he endured was terrible.

Writing home on the 17th he remarked, with some asperity, that the tale of his having a wife and two children in Ireland was scandalously untrue, and he wondered greatly that any of his friends should have given credence to it, after their "experience of the falsity of every former story to" his "prejudice." To prove that he was "under no sort of engagement" he declared his willingness to marry any suitable person whom his uncle might provide for him, and, in default of such a selection, he hinted that he should like to choose for himself, adding a request that he might be informed what pecuniary allowance he could depend upon. The answer to this enquiry was by no means satisfactory. Irritated by the censures which he had received from various quarters, Mr. Bagshawe replied:—"Possibly I might be too credulous as to the report of your marriage, and go from one extreme to another, for nobody could persuade me of Will's* wedding till" he himself confessed it, but "the stories which have been circulated with respect to you, have always had some foundation, as for instance the affair of Mrs. Steel,† and the account of your death in Ireland (for" allowing you to go "thither I was told I should be mobbed if I came to Castleton), the person who died there at that time being one of your name, an officer in the army, even Samuel Bagshawe, son of the late Rev. Mr. Bagshawe, of Stannington; and it is not impossible nor improbable there may be another of the name in that country who has a wife and two children. Therefore I cannot think I deserved such treatment, but I am now reclaimed from concerning myself about either yours or any other person's marriage."

In a letter to his aunt, dated "London, Feby. 5," he observes:—"I have been told that the Duke of Devonshire spoke very kindly of me the other

* Nathaniel Bagshawe's eldest son, who married Miss Pierpoint.

† Previously Miss Frith.

day, and I have reason to believe mentioned me to the Duke of Cumberland, and that they (together) saw me as I was taking a little air last Friday in a retired part of the Green Park. I am sorry if my uncle is in any way disabled with me, I am sure I would do anything in my power to please him, and I declare, as in the presence of Him who sees the heart, that I do not say this from a motive of interest, for I believe I shall not be suffered to want the necessaries of life, and the situation in which I have lately been, has placed this world and the superfluities of it in a light that I hope I shall never lose sight of while I live. Not that I shall neglect any lawful means of bettering "my circumstances," for I feel that God "may design me as a channel or instrument of usefulness to others, but I think I would not wrong my conscience to increase my fortune. If, therefore, in answer to those false reports" which he quoted to me, "I made use of any expression my uncle regards as not quite respectful, I beg you will be a moderator between us. I am afraid my misfortune has had some effect upon my temper, for indeed, Aunt, I have suffered a great deal of pain and misery; and seeming unkindness from relations, or injuries from others press harder upon me" than before.

One of the prevailing maladies of the Peak in those days, as in the present, was rheumatism, and Mr. Bagshawe of Ford was then suffering from it so severely that he complains to his nephew of his inability to rise, without help, from his chair after having sat for a few moments, or to walk without two sticks, or to turn in his bed, but, at the end of a week's torture, the remedy which cured him was very simple, "viz.,—a pennyworth of flour of brimstone in new milk."

On the 26th of March Major Bagshawe was still in London, and informed his aunt that he could not yet bear the motion of a carriage over the pavement. He had made the experiment twice, "one time to the Temple, and the other to Hatton Garden, but was extremely fatigued and sick" on each occasion.

Referring to Lord Lovat's trial, which had torn the mask from a number of "flaming Jacobites and bigoted Papists" amongst the Tory party in the Houses of Parliament, he expressed the hope that in future the eyes of unwary Protestants would be opened to see the true character of those "zealous patriots" who were struggling for "liberty," and crying out "for the safety of their country," whilst secretly plotting the destruction of both. The letter concluded with a prayer that God would restore peace to the nation, and that it might "subsist in families and amongst relations, where it ought to be inviolable."

During the spring of this year the 39th Regiment seems to have again crossed the Irish Channel, and before the end of April Major Bagshawe had joined the head-quarters at Salisbury, where he continued for five weeks or more. Orders were then received for a removal to Portsmouth, preparatory to embarkation on board the fleet. In the expedition which followed, a certain proportion of the officers and men had no share, and amongst those who were left behind was the subject of this memoir. Gradually improving in health, he resided for nearly six months at the last named town, from whence he wrote to his aunt, on the first of August, that although he was still upon crutches he blessed God the pain in his stump was less acute, and did not interfere much with his sleep or business. In some attempts too which he had made to ride on horseback he had succeeded better than he expected. Practice in this exercise, he intimated, would be his principal employment until the end of the campaign in Flanders, and then the Duke of Cumberland would decide whether he was fit to continue in the service.

At the famous naval action off Ushant, on the 14th of October, when Admiral Hawke captured an entire French squadron, with the exception of two vessels, Major Bagshawe's company appears to have fought desperately, and lost nearly as many men as the whole of the rest of the regiment.

Early in the ensuing month, to his great annoyance, the Secretary-at-War, in the absence of the Commander-in-Chief, refused to grant him a step of military rank to which he had the strongest claim; and, in spite of the most powerful recommendations, he found himself superseded, solely on account of his maimed condition; so that, he observes, "my earnestness to discharge my duty has proved the means to deprive me of the reward of it. Upon receiving the news I immediately got leave to come to London, and am determined never to return again to the regiment, unless to settle my accounts as paymaster." "I shall be obliged," therefore, "to enter upon quite a new scene of life at a time when I am under very unfavourable circumstances for a change." Subsequent reflection led him to pause before he acted upon this hasty decision, and on the 28th of December he tells his cousin William Bagshawe, of the Inner Temple:—"Since I wrote to you last the Duke of Devonshire and the Marquis of Hartington have taken great pains to serve me, the effect of which is that the Duke of Cumberland has represented me in such terms to the King that his Majesty has" directed "his Royal Highness to provide for me," and the latter (who is remarkably faithful to his promises) has engaged to do so.

1748. In a letter dated "Ford, Jany. 23, 1747-8," Mr. Bagshawe remarks to his nephew, "I am afraid your news about an union between the Church and Dissenters is too good to be true, though I most heartily wish it, if God pleases;" adding, that he "had a friend who would have been lifted up to the third heavens" had he heard that certain passages in the Prayer Book "were to be expunged," "such was his antipathy" to them, notwithstanding that he was a Churchman. Then, taking rather a gloomy view of the religious prospects of the parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith, upon the expected appointment of a new incumbent in whom he had no confidence, and referring to the general practice of the inhabitants to exercise their patronage in favour of "the worst man they can find to the best of their knowledge," the old gentleman concludes:—"Surely God has but few souls to save amongst us." At the same time he admits that "Methodism increases vastly hereabouts," and it is evident that Dr. Clegg had a numerous congregation, which included between one and two hundred communicants.

In February the Duke of Cumberland went to Flanders, expressing his great concern that he had as yet been unable to find a suitable appointment for his protégé. The Secretary-at-War, however, assured Major Bagshawe that without doubt he would very soon be taken care of. On this occasion the worthy Duke of Devonshire evinced such genuine sorrow at the disappointment of his young friend, that the latter declared "it really gave me as much pain as the disappointment" itself caused me vexation.

After a residence of four months in town (which served "but one purpose,—to impoverish" him), on the 5th of March he informs his uncle, "I have asked leave to go down into the country for a while," and my request "has been granted on condition" that I come back when wanted. "I therefore propose to pay you a visit," and will "take the opportunity of Coz. William Bagshawe's return" to Derbyshire, "for the sake of company and assistance. We shall go by Cambridge, in order to make a visit to Lord George Cavendish, and I shall call at the Oaks to see the Justice, and stay three or four days there, so that I fancy I shall not be able to reach Forde before the 23rd of the month." At the close of the following Sunday Dr. Clegg entered this note in his diary:—"March 27," "I preached twice." . . . "Major Bagshawe was with us, and his signal deliverance, when his leg was lost, was thankfully acknowledged." Writing from home on the 29th of

April, to Lieutenant Archibald Grant,* who was kindly acting for him as Paymaster, he observes:—"As the country cannot entirely divest me of military ideas, I am applying the taste I had for discipline from men to plants, and I assure you there is much more pleasure and tranquillity in my present employment, indeed it is not impossible that I shall sink into an absolute indifference to the other." Throughout the summer he remained with his uncle, who had a severe illness, and suffered so acutely from nephritic pains that he was frequently obliged to send in the middle of the night for his medical adviser.

On the 26th of June Dr. Clegg records an event which created great consternation at Chapel-en-le-Frith, and may have spread its alarms as far as Ford:—"I preached twice," he says, "from 2 Tim. ii. 15, and catechised many children. In the evening, after I returned home, about ten minutes past five, we felt the shock of an earthquake, which startled us all, and sadly terrified some young women with us." "It shook the whole town," "and was perceived at Wash and Milton." "Blessed be God, no hurt was done; the two days past had been excessively hot."

At this period, or perhaps earlier, Major Bagshawe formed an attachment for his second cousin, Miss Elizabeth Bagshawe, of the Oaks, and they corresponded with each other for some years, but eventually shrank from asking the consent of his uncle to their union, having come to the conclusion that the case was "desperate." She appears to have been very religiously disposed, a particular friend of Dr. Clegg, and on the list of his communicants as early as 1726.†

The preliminaries of Peace having been signed at Aix-la-Chapelle, in the

* This gentleman undertook the duty assigned to him in the most handsome manner:—"I am sorry you should make any apology," were his words, "for employing me in anything in my power, when all the services I shall ever be capable of doing you will not balance the half of the obligations I am already under to you;" and after Major Bagshawe had proposed to give him some recompense for his trouble, he replied, "Believe me, Dear Sir, that I desire no greater reward than to have it in my power to be in any degree conducive to your interest, nor can I ever think of accepting any" other remuneration, "while my services come so short of the obligations I am under to you." "No fresh instance of your friendship and generosity can possibly make any addition to my gratitude for, or the sense I have of either," but "I shall not now attempt to express my sentiments on that subject."

† In the library at Ford Hall there are several books containing her autograph. She died, unmarried, in December, 1778.

beginning of May, the treaty itself was ratified on the 7th of October, and soon afterwards the subject of this memoir received a summons to join his regiment, which had been for some months at sea, but was then quartered at Portsmouth.

The 17th is given by Dr. Clegg as the date of his "good friend's" departure for the South, and on the 11th of November Mr. Richard Bagshawe, Jun., of Wormhill Hall, sent him a letter which deserves insertion as an evidence of the kind and cordial feeling that has so long subsisted between the two branches of the family. "When I was at Chatsworth last Wednesday," he remarks, "his Grace called me out to acquaint me that your Lieutenant-Colonel was disposed to sell, and that he was in hopes of getting you to succeed, if your uncle would advance £1000. I told him if he would give me leave to make use of his name, which I knew would add great weight to everything I could offer, I would go over immediately to fford, and use my utmost endeavours, which I accordingly did this day, and can now, with great pleasure, tell you that your uncle has generously and freely consented to" furnish "the money whenever the Duke pleases to call for it, and only desired I would" ask him "to make as good a bargain as he could. I shall go over to Chatsworth on Monday at furthest, with your uncle's compliments, to acquaint his Grace of my success, which, I venture to say, will give him pleasure." "Your uncle said he expected a letter from you every post, and if you said anything about" the transaction, "he would either come himself, or send the letter to me before or whilst I stayed at Chatsworth, which I told him would be till Tuesday or Wednesday morning, on one of which his Grace sets forward to Town. Mr. Offley, who is here, went with me to fford, and attacked your aunt in one parlour, whilst I was with your uncle" in another. "She expressed a great regard for you, and said she would do anything to serve you, and seemed very much pleased when I told her how well I had succeeded with your uncle. . . . If there is anything further that I can do, your commands will be received with pleasure. It may not be amiss" for you "to write a line to Mr. Offley; no one has a better interest with your aunt, or will be more ready to render you any" assistance. "My wife, sister Simpson, Mr. Offley, and self have just been drinking your health and success in a bumper."

After a few weeks spent at Portsmouth in adjusting his accounts as Paymaster, he returned to London, whilst the regiment marched to Bristol,

1749. *en route* for Ireland. Various circumstances had occurred to delay his promotion, and chiefly the difficulty of passing him over the heads of three senior officers, one of whom, Colonel Sewell, was supported by the Duke of Chandos. General Richbell, however, and the retiring Lieutenant-Colonel, (James Cotes,* of Woodcote,) were his "most sincere friends," and gave him all the help in their power. Eventually his great interest† prevailed over a very determined opposition, and on the 15th of April, 1749, his new commission was signed by the King.

From the 10th to the 15th of May he was in Derbyshire, on his way to Dublin, where he had arrived before the 20th, to take the command of the regiment. Mr. Bagshawe was at this time suffering from his old nephritic disorder, having come back ill from Chatsworth, and it must have been a grief to his nephew that he could not remain longer with him.

In a letter dated "Dublin, Aug. 10," and addressed to the Bishop of Kildare, who was then staying at Bath for his health, Colonel Bagshawe refers to the blindness of the lower classes of the Irish to the merits of their best rulers, remarking, "your Lordship may dispose of all your virtues in England, for they will not be seen here, though only covered with lawn."

1750. For the rest of the year the subject of this memoir appears to have continued at the same quarters, occupying rooms in the barracks, and spending his time in a way which would not always "bear a very strict investigation," as he mournfully informs his relative Wm. Bagshawe, of the Inner Temple, to whom he wrote on the 10th of Feb., 1749-50, denouncing, in no measured terms, the frivolities and extravagances of a capital that seemed to him to grow daily more wicked. Within the previous fortnight there had been "a rising of the mob against some merchants, for sending wool and worsted into England"; military assistance had been required for the protection of the traders, and "some few people killed." Similar disturbances broke out again and again, until he proposed to the magistrates certain measures, most of

* Before mentioned. The son of Lady Dorothy Cotes, a daughter of Robert, Earl Ferrers, whose grandmother was Lady Dorothy Devereux, daughter and eventually coheir of Robert, Earl of Essex. Through the last-named family Colonel Cotes and Major Bagshawe were kinsmen.

† "The Duke of Devonshire," he lets his uncle know, on the second of March, "is now at Chatsworth for a fortnight (or three weeks at most), so beg you will please to wait on him, and return thanks for the pains he has taken in my affair. When he came from Derbyshire he was pleased to make it one of the first things he did to set it on foot, and it was one of the last things he did before going out of town to see Lord Harrington to promote the despatch of it."

which were adopted, and proved so successful that he had the satisfaction of telling his uncle, "I may venture to say I contributed something towards" the pacification of the city, "yet I must own that I was so provoked at the cowardly, cruel manner in which" the rioters "attacked our people, I should not at the time have been sorry to have been ordered to reduce their insolence by other methods."

On Good Friday the 13th of April, Mr. Bagshawe, of Ford, attended, as a pall-bearer, at the funeral of Mr. (37) Bagshawe, of the Oaks, whose bodily sufferings during the latter part of his life had been a cause of much distress to his relatives.

Preparations for a review in Phoenix Park, and for the removal of his regiment into the country, soon afterwards occupied Colonel Bagshawe's attention, and made him "exceedingly busy." Ballyshannon was the destination of four of the companies, including his own, and there he joined them about the middle of July.

A letter sent by him from that place to Captain Levett, on the 28th of September, supplies pleasing evidence of the careful and honourable manner in which he had fulfilled his duties as Paymaster. "I continue to believe," he says, "that the charges,* which I have made against myself in favour of the late Captain Williams are" correct. It is quite true "they are charges that could never have been found out, but I am acting before a Being whom I cannot impose upon, and I had rather wrong myself than the dead. In the whole of these accounts I have acted agreeably to my conscience, and to the best of my knowledge and capacity. They have been very long, tedious, and fatiguing, and it is possible there may yet be some mistakes, but I am very ready to allow them, when made apparent to me, and from the trouble and vexation I have had, I can easily form a judgment of what they have given you."

Towards the end of the same month he saw, for the first time, Miss Catherine Caldwell, who was residing with her relatives at Castle Caldwell, seven or eight miles distant from Ballyshannon. Their acquaintance soon ripened into friendship, and, in December, he made her a proposal of marriage. Having lost her father six years before, she appears to have referred Colonel Bagshawe to her mother, whose reply was that if his uncle did not object to the engagement, neither would she. A momentous appeal was therefore despatched to England, and the anxious lovers awaited the result with mingled hope and fear. Neither the missive itself, nor its answer can now be found,

* Amounting to £107 15s.

but there is a graphic description from Dr. Clegg of the manner in which the news was received at Ford Hall. Writing on the 4th of Jan., 1750-1, to his soldier friend, he observes:—"Your favour of the 14th of December" came "on the 22nd, and very glad I was of a letter from you, the more so as it brought an account of the prospect you have of marrying so much to your satisfaction. Your uncle had yours by the same post, which he put into my hands on the next Lord's day, desiring me to peruse it, and give him my thoughts of it. He invited me" "to dine with him a few days after, and then the first question was, what I thought of your letter. I said, I thought it very dutiful and affectionate; that I was very glad you had acquainted him with the affair, and desired his, and his Lady's consent, which I hoped he would not refuse, as it was all at present that you desired. He told me at first, in an angry tone, that he had had so much trouble and vexation about the marriages of several of his relations (whom he mentioned), that he was determined not to concern himself about them any more, but leave them to dispose of themselves as they thought fit. In this case, he said, you desired him to consent to he knew not what," being quite unacquainted with the lady or her family; that he supposed you would want to bring her to live at Ford, "which at present he could not agree to, because your aunt was so weak and in such a poor state of health that she could not bear so much trouble as that would occasion," etc., etc. "Some company coming in upon us put an end to the conversation." "The following evening he sent a letter, sealed, and directed to you, desiring me to order it into the post office. I asked the messenger who brought it whether Mr. Bagshawe was in a good humour when he gave it him? He said he thought he was not, for he overheard him give some hint that he had sent you a sharp answer. Upon this, I got up very early in the morning, and taking his letter with me, went over to Ford, and as soon as your uncle was up, I begged to know what sort of an answer he was sending you, but he would not tell me. I said that gave me a suspicion that it was not a kind one. I then begged we might talk the matter over" calmly, "and that he would treat it with that seriousness and deliberation which an affair of such importance deserved. I said I apprehended by your letter to him that it was a matter you had very much at heart, and that if he gave you any discouragement in it, perhaps it might be attended with unhappy consequences. I added that the Lady Dowager had seen your letter, and might reasonably expect to see the answer he returned, and that if there was anything in it

unkind, I begged he would not send it, but write another in which nothing might appear but what might be expected from him as a Christian, a gentleman, and such a near relation; and at length, after much debate, I prevailed on him to receive the letter I had brought back, and to promise me to write another."

1751. In this time of suspense, Colonel Bagshawe's health gave way so much that, from Christmas until near the end of January,* "everything which required thought was very painful" to him, but the kindness of his friends seems to have afforded him some consolation. Colonel Ponsonby,† for example, replied to Sir James Caldwell's enquiries about him in the following terms:—"I am very well acquainted with Colonel Bagshawe, who is a gentleman of excellent character. What he has represented to you in relation to his uncle Mr. William Bagshawe is exactly so. I know Mr. Bagshawe of Ford very well. He is supposed by the Duke of Devonshire to be a very rich man, and Colonel Bagshawe is looked upon to be his heir by everybody I have conversed with in Derbyshire. I wish you joy in being joined with a person of so much honour and good nature." General Richbell, also, who had so often distinguished him with marks of favour, could scarcely have borne a higher testimony to his moral worth than that which he penned at "Milltown," on the 22nd of this month:—"Be assured," were his words, "if I could do you any manner of service, no friend you have living would more readily embrace the opportunity, for from the sincerity of my heart I love and honour you."

A few days later his uncle's long-expected communication arrived at Ballyshannon, and great was the delight with which it was welcomed. The nature of its contents may be inferred from the thanks which they called forth. "This waits upon you and my aunt," he writes, "with my most grateful acknowledgements for your kind letter of the 7th of January, which I received

* On the second, he says to his future wife, "I cannot express my concern that I must not be of the party to Belceek to-morrow, but both my horses are so ill that they cannot be taken out of the stable without great danger, and to tell you the truth, I am not well myself, a heaviness lies upon my spirits that I cannot account for, and that I never felt before. I am really an object of pity, and an expression of pity from Miss Kitty Caldwell would restore me better than the advice of ten physicians."

† The Right Hon. John Ponsonby, second son of Brabazon, Earl of Bessborough. He was the Speaker of the House of Commons in Ireland, and married, 22 Sep., 1743, Lady Elizabeth Cavendish, second daughter of William, third Duke of Devonshire, by whom he was the father of William-Brabazon Ponsonby, Lord Ponsonby, of Imokilly.

on the 25th, and should have answered immediately, only I waited for the return of Sir James Caldwell," "who is gone into a neighbouring county* to let some lands now out of lease, and was expected home two days ago, but as he stays longer than he proposed, I" cannot defer "any longer to express my grateful and dutiful sense of this fresh instance of your goodness to me on an occasion when my future happiness is so greatly concerned." Having "proceeded in this affair" "agreeably, I hope, to my duty to you," and "as in the presence of the Almighty; I trust your blessing will stay with me, and prosper me," "for I have determined, and by God's grace will perform it, that I and my house will serve the Lord."† "You have by this time," probably, "received an account of the young lady's family in a way that will give you more satisfaction than if it had come from me, for as I know you have a great regard for Colonel Ponsonby (whom you dubbed Lord Cacklemackle), and that he has a great regard for you, I took the liberty, because he is acquainted with Sir James Caldwell and the family, to desire he would do me the honour to write to you, and he is so generous and good-natured a man that I make no doubt of his having already done so. If you should" wish for any further information, "Sir James Caldwell is known to several gentlemen in Derbyshire, and many of his relations (such as the Wynnes," of Hazlewood, "the ffolliotts," of Hollybrook, "the Humes," of Castle Hume, etc.) "to his Grace of Devonshire." Miss Caldwell "will readily, when you require it, wait on you to pay her duty, but would like to remain for the present with her own mother, and I have encouraged her to believe you will willingly consent to this request, as hurry and bustle are growing every day more troublesome both to my aunt and you."

Two months after the despatch of this letter he posted another, which was dated "Ballyshannon, April 5," and commenced:—"Dear Uncle, as your consent and blessing were all that I asked from you previous to my marriage, and as your kind letter expressed your sending me both, I mentioned in my answer to it that I hoped you would not be offended if" the wedding took place "before I received another letter from you; however, I waited a sufficient time," "lest you might have had something to say to me, but hearing nothing, I thought I had reason to conclude you were satisfied, and that there was no

* Cavan.

† This text is inscribed upon his monument in the chancel of the parish church of Chapel-en-le-Frith.

occasion to stay any longer; accordingly I was married on Monday, the 25th of March,"* and "my wife now joins me in duty to you and aunt," requesting "your blessing, and that you will pray to God for us that we may be under His favour and protection."

On the 9th he wrote again, "Dear Uncle, this letter will be delivered to you by Sir James Caldwell, my wife's brother. He is going to Vienna, and intends, as he passes through England, to call on Sir Windsor Hunloke, and, I believe, on the Duke of Devonshire, if at Chatsworth; and as these houses bring him so near Ford, I have desired him to do me the favour to call to see you, to give you some account of us; and as you are a good judge of mankind, I thought it might be agreeable to you to know one of the family into which I am married, because you may, from Sir James, form an opinion of the rest."

Until the middle of June Colonel Bagshawe and his bride spent their time between Castle Caldwell and Ballyshannon; but the regiment having then received orders to march to Limerick, they took advantage of the opportunity to accept an invitation to Mote, in the county of Galway, the seat of her uncle, Frederick Trench, with whom he left her early in July, whilst he attended a review at his new quarters. During their short separation, in reply to one of her letters, he observes:—"There is an easiness in your manner of writing which makes you a very agreeable correspondent. I cannot pretend to come up to it." Composition "is not a natural talent in me. I write with pain, labour, and study. My genius was cut out for business, and therefore my letters can hardly ever be entertaining. . . . You are pleased to be very merry with me about the beauties of Limerick," for "you know the power of a Beauty of the North has over me, but I assure you I made an entertainment the other night for sixteen or seventeen young ladies, who all seemed to strive who should please me most. The entertainment cost me one shilling and six-pence, and the age of the ladies was proportionate to the magnitude of the expense." Returning to Mr. Trench's "forest" home, he was welcomed with "uncommon civilities," and established a lasting friendship with all its kind-hearted occupants, but the enjoyment of his visit was soon clouded by a serious fall, which appears to have rendered him liable to frequent headaches for the rest of his life.

From Mote he informed his uncle, on the second of August, that having attended closely to the business of the regiment for more than two years,

* At Castle Caldwell, by special licence.

the Government had granted him leave of absence for some months, and he offered to employ part of his vacation "in a journey to England," for the purpose of seeing his relatives at Ford, and of consulting them about his future plans. Another object which he had in view was "to get himself introduced and recommended to the Duke of Dorset," the "new Lord Lieutenant." In pursuance of these designs, having again committed his wife to the charge of her uncle, he set out on the 20th for Dublin, from whence he wrote to her on the 27th,—“You will be pleased to hear that almost every measure I have taken has prospered; whether I may consider this as promising me future success I cannot tell, but I put entire confidence in a Being who has the disposal of events, and can direct that to befall us which is best and fittest for us.” In another paragraph he pays the Trenches a high compliment, saying,—“I ought to fetch you away from Mote, for you and your relations are infecting one another; a few such families would turn the world upside down, and, in a short time, virtue, modesty, and good sense would be reckoned good breeding.”

His letter of the same date to his mother-in-law contains these remarks,—“I am endeavouring to imitate your Ladyship’s example,” in gratifying “my friends rather than myself,” “for indeed if I could follow my own inclinations I would not be away from Kitty at this time, but as it is necessary, I trust her and myself to a” God “who never yet forsook me. . . . Last Saturday Mr. Harry Caldwell conducted me to St. Catherine’s, where I was received with the greatest friendship and politeness. . . . I hope to embark on board the packet to-morrow morning, and prefer to go by Holyhead, on account of my horses.”

Having arrived at Chester, he despatched a few lines from thence, on the second of September, to his brother-in-law, Sir James Caldwell (in the south of England), telling him,—“I was at Mote when I had the pleasure to hear of your return from Vienna, and I take the liberty to consider myself a sharer in the honour you have done your family before you left London, and also by your journey. I did not write to you in Germany, because Lady Caldwell was pleased to insert in her letter the principal matters which I had to communicate, and Sir Samuel Cooke and Counsellor Trench have informed you that I have consented to everything you proposed with respect to the money wanted for brother Hume Caldwell. I am now on my way to Derbyshire, . . . and I intend to make a journey to London, if I am not

The first of these is the fact that the American Medical Association is not a body of men, but a body of ideas. It is a body of ideas which has been built up over a long period of years, and which is now being built up more rapidly than ever before. It is a body of ideas which is based on the principle of the separation of the medical profession from the State, and which is based on the principle of the freedom of the medical profession to practice its profession as it sees fit. It is a body of ideas which is based on the principle of the freedom of the medical profession to practice its profession as it sees fit.

The second of these is the fact that the American Medical Association is not a body of men, but a body of ideas. It is a body of ideas which has been built up over a long period of years, and which is now being built up more rapidly than ever before. It is a body of ideas which is based on the principle of the separation of the medical profession from the State, and which is based on the principle of the freedom of the medical profession to practice its profession as it sees fit. It is a body of ideas which is based on the principle of the freedom of the medical profession to practice its profession as it sees fit.

The third of these is the fact that the American Medical Association is not a body of men, but a body of ideas. It is a body of ideas which has been built up over a long period of years, and which is now being built up more rapidly than ever before. It is a body of ideas which is based on the principle of the separation of the medical profession from the State, and which is based on the principle of the freedom of the medical profession to practice its profession as it sees fit. It is a body of ideas which is based on the principle of the freedom of the medical profession to practice its profession as it sees fit.

The fourth of these is the fact that the American Medical Association is not a body of men, but a body of ideas. It is a body of ideas which has been built up over a long period of years, and which is now being built up more rapidly than ever before. It is a body of ideas which is based on the principle of the separation of the medical profession from the State, and which is based on the principle of the freedom of the medical profession to practice its profession as it sees fit. It is a body of ideas which is based on the principle of the freedom of the medical profession to practice its profession as it sees fit.

The fifth of these is the fact that the American Medical Association is not a body of men, but a body of ideas. It is a body of ideas which has been built up over a long period of years, and which is now being built up more rapidly than ever before. It is a body of ideas which is based on the principle of the separation of the medical profession from the State, and which is based on the principle of the freedom of the medical profession to practice its profession as it sees fit. It is a body of ideas which is based on the principle of the freedom of the medical profession to practice its profession as it sees fit.

discouraged from it by the Duke of Devonshire, hoping to meet you there, and to return with you to Ireland. My poor Kitty has been very ill. She had got a little cold, and then, out of complaisance, would go with me to Garbally,"* by which imprudence "she increased it to such a degree as to be obliged to keep her bed for some days, but I had the happiness to leave her pretty well recovered, at a place where she has all the care taken of her that tenderness, relationship, and affection can contrive."

On the 10th of the last named month Dr. Clegg makes the entry in his diary :—"Walked to Chapel"-en-le- Frith, "and met with Colonel Bagshawe, lately landed from Ireland, and sat with him the evening. This day I heard of the death of that pious and worthy gentleman, my good friend Mr. Offley of Norton ; it is a great loss to his family and his country."

Upon the receipt of the intelligence that her husband had arrived safely at his old home, Mrs. Bagshawe the younger, to relieve his anxiety about her health, sent him a hurried note, in which she remarked,—“No one can be more pleased with your way of thinking than I am, particularly in the dependence you have on Providence ; so far we are alike ; and surely I should be of all ” people “ungrateful to God, did not I esteem the manner in which He has provided for me as the greatest happiness. We are now at Colonel† Trench’s son’s, where we shall stay till Saturday.”

The temporal prosperity that attended so many Huguenot families, after the sacrifice of their ancestral estates for Christ’s sake and the Gospel’s, was remarkably conspicuous in the numerous branches of the noble house of Trench, which has also been favoured with no small share of spiritual blessings. A delightful picture of their domestic life was drawn by Mr. Frederick Trench when writing to Colonel Bagshawe from Mote, on the 15th of October,—“I shall ever think myself interested,” he says, “in your good fortune, and most sincerely wish you success in your endeavours to obtain it. May it be such as you are entitled to, and then all your friends will be satisfied. Lady

* A seat of her cousin Colonel Trench (mentioned hereafter), whose descendants the Earls of Clancarty have always made it their chief residence.

† Colonel (Frederick) Trench, of Garbally, co. Galway, was the father of Richard Trench, of Garbally, and first cousin of Frederick Trench, of Mote. Mr. Richard Trench had also a seat at Coreen, in the same shire, possibly the house to which reference is here made. These three gentlemen appear to have all been members of Parliament for the county of Galway, the first for thirty-seven years.

Caldwell is now with us, and I will venture to say we are as happy "as any family united by love and friendship can be." Still "it would be a great addition to our" enjoyment "if that friend who contributed so much to it when here, could have continued with us; we do all in our power to supply the loss, by remembering him twice every day with our best wishes. Mrs. Bagshawe is extremely well," etc.

This letter was addressed to the care of Thomas Levett, Esq., at whose residence in Warwick Street, London, Colonel Bagshawe expected to arrive on the 20th of the month, having left Ford on the 17th. The length of his visit to the metropolis was not to have exceeded a fortnight or three weeks, but business detained him until the end of November, when he returned home for a few days to bid farewell to his uncle and aunt. Neither they nor Dr. Clegg ever saw him again. The last sermons to which he listened from his tried old friend and pastor, are thus mentioned in the journal so often quoted:—"Dec. 8. I preached twice from Job x. 15. Colonel Bagshawe was with us, but took leave," as he was to "set off next morning for Ireland."

1752. Having performed the journey on horseback by way of Chester and Holyhead, he seems, after a short delay in Dublin, to have joined his wife at Mount Mellick,* and then brought her back with him to the Irish capital, where he took a house in Digge Street, for the rest of the winter. On this occasion, heedless of former warnings, he allowed himself to be drawn again into worldly society, and in consequence he had once more to bewail his folly. "Sick to death," as he expresses it, of "feasting, visiting, late hours, and the frivolities of the town," he rejoiced when military duties required his presence at Limerick towards the close of March. On the 14th of that month he had sustained a great loss in the removal to the 17th Regiment of his "truly affectionate friend" General Richbell, whose successor, Colonel (afterwards General) Adlercron, was a man of a different stamp, as will be seen hereafter.

Throughout the spring, both Colonel and Mrs. Bagshawe had frequent attacks of illness, and fears were entertained for her constitution, but country air, and especially the change from Limerick to Bandon, about the beginning of June, appear to have restored their health. The barracks at the latter place are described by him as having "a fine summer situation, but a very

* In Queen's County, "one of the most retired places in the kingdom," and much appreciated by Lady Caldwell, with whom Mrs. Bagshawe was staying.

bleak one for winter.* With every wind," he says, "we have just such a whistle as in the North forbodes a great snow." The town, having a larger Protestant population than any other in that part of Ireland, was wonderfully prosperous. "No Papist," as he informs Lord Hartington, "is allowed to have a house within what they call the walls."† Hence "a branch of the woollen trade, viz. blanketing and worsted, is carried on with good success," and "the land" around "lets at from a guinea to forty shillings an acre." "Almost every family keeps a cow for milk, and grows a little corn for bread," besides cultivating a garden for potatoes.‡ The only inconvenience under which the people laboured was the want of water carriage for their fuel, and he suggests to Lord Burlington that this evil "might be easily remedied" by some improvements in the river, "which is navigable for boats carrying thirty or forty tons, to a point within two miles of the town." In his new quarters he resided for a year, and found them as beneficial to his pocket as to his health, for although he had vainly striven in Dublin to keep his expenses within his income, at Bandon he was able to save something every month towards the payment of the debt which he had incurred for the purchase of his Lieut.-Colonel's commission. To attain such a result, considerable self-denial must have been exercised, as well as great moderation in all his requirements, and Colonel Sewell declared that he knew few men so temperate as Colonel Bagshawe. Another pleasing trait in his character was the solicitude which he always evinced to "make everybody with whom he had any concern as happy as lay in his power." This consideration for the comfort of his friends, occasionally brought him into collision with the Major of the regiment, who, in his opinion, harassed unnecessarily both officers and men, but their contentions generally ended in a very amicable manner. All the members of his wife's family had received him with the utmost cordiality, and he was an especial favourite of Lady Caldwell, who tells him,—“I make myself a compliment when I venture to say that I shall

* See his letter to Colonel Sewell, dated "Bandon, June 11, 1752."

† The old ramparts had been levelled with the ground by the troops of King James II. in 1688, and never rebuilt.

‡ Bandon owed its prosperity entirely to the first Earl of Cork, who colonized it with Protestants from Bristol. Previous to their arrival it was a place of no importance,—“a mere waste of bog” and hovels, but so rapid was its subsequent progress that in a few years it “became a spacious, handsome, and well-fortified town,” which afforded an asylum, during the civil wars, to the English of the surrounding district.

never differ with you in sentiment," adding, "Surely your own merit, and your goodness to me and mine entitle you to my best wishes for everything that may contribute to your happiness." She also signs herself, "with most sincere regard," his "most affectionate mother."

After staying with Mrs. Bagshawe at Kinsale for a fortnight, as the guests of Colonel and Mrs. Sewell, he writes to Dr. Clegg, from Bandon, on the 28th of August :—"When I was last in England somebody hinted to me that it was thought I would not live at Ford, but I beg leave to assure you that if my uncle should bequeath me his fortune, it is my full intention to reside there, and strictly to take him for an example in the management of my estate, and my great grandfather in my principles, practice, and conversation." On the 31st of October, referring to a dark cloud which then hung over his pecuniary prospects, he remarks,—“God’s will be done. He can provide elsewhere for me, or enable me to bear in a becoming manner any affliction He shall think fit to lay upon me. It is my daily prayer to Him that what He sees” best “may befall me.” In this and several other letters to his relatives at Ford, he complains of a seeming want of confidence on their part towards him, “and yet,” he says, “I behave with reputation, and discharge the duty of the post I am in with applause, and among my acquaintance and in my profession I am esteemed a man of probity, honour, and honesty.”

At Bandon his eldest son was born on the 30th of November, and there the child was christened, “in the most public manner,” at the parish church, according to the requirement of an old custom or by-law of the town, the inhabitants of which had “suffered greatly from their Roman Catholic neighbours, and” probably “from some who dwelt amongst them pretending to be Protestants.” The announcement of Master William Bagshawe’s entrance into a world of sin and sorrow was made by his father to Dr. Clegg on the 19th of December, with the following request,—“I beg this infant may have a place in your prayers, that if it pleases God to suffer him to live, He would also be pleased to take him under His care and protection, and to bestow early upon him a large portion of His grace; and I beg you will likewise pray that the parents may be assisted to train him up in the fear and nurture and admonition of the Lord.”

1753. Upon the deaths of Mrs. Storie Wingfield, of Hazleborough Hall, and of Mrs. Wildman, of London, Colonel Bagshawe sent his aunt a consolatory

letter, (dated "Bandon, March 16, 1753,") in which he observes that persons who lived like her "in daily submission to the will of God" could receive His dispensations with calmness, "and such persons," he adds, "have a Comforter unknown to those whose views, desires, and expectations terminate in this world."

During the second week of April he had the honour to receive two communications, one public, the other private, from Mr. Waite, the Secretary of the Lords Justices of Ireland, informing him that "their Excellencies extremely approved of" his "manner of acting, and of what" he "wrote to the Provost" of Bandon, in a dispute which had arisen between the Corporation of that place and the military authorities.

After taking part in a review at Kinsale, he was removed, towards the end of May, with his regiment, to Cork, where he found himself in command of the garrison at a time of serious disturbances between the soldiers and people. The outbreak commenced, about the middle of July, with the stoning of the sentinels at the gaol, and on the 27th a bloodthirsty mob fell suddenly upon two serjeants of the main guard, and nearly cut them to pieces, within fifty yards of the guard-house. Alarmed by the noise, their comrades rushed out, and seeing them on the ground covered with wounds, instantly, without waiting for officers or orders, made a furious charge upon the cowardly ruffians, whom they chased through the city. Shots were fired on both sides, and one of the townsmen, an old rioter, was killed by a musket ball. The excitement then became hourly more intense, further outrages were perpetrated in various quarters by the mob, and there was every indication of a terrible struggle. The troops, however, were so judiciously handled, and the Mayor was so active in accompanying them by night as well as by day, that, through God's blessing, peace was soon restored, and on the 4th of August Colonel Bagshawe was again assured by the Lords Justices of their perfect satisfaction with his conduct.

At Cork he remained for nearly ten months, in the course of which he gave some excellent advice to his brother-in-law, Henry Caldwell, then resident in France. Amongst other duties which he specially pressed upon his young friend's attention was the keeping of the Lord's day holy, and he explained, at some length, his own views upon that important question. "I observe," he says, "in your letter, that all sorts of sports and diversions are carried on and exhibited at Bordeaux on Sunday, as is the practice of all

Roman Catholic countries. It is not good to be very singular in matters of indifferent importance, but where God's commands are positive, a man cannot be too singular, or too determined." "You have been educated in a religion that teaches a strict observance of the Sabbath day, and I hope neither change of place nor circumstances will cause you to neglect it. My notions of keeping the day, and of setting it entirely apart for religious worship, subjects, or contemplations, I own are very strict, but as any one man's practice may be greatly objected against for the rule of another's conduct, I choose to refer you to Divine authorities. Amongst others are the Fourth Commandment, Isaiah lvi. 2—7, and lviii. 13, 14, Jeremiah xvii. 21, 22."

In his political opinions Colonel Bagshawe thoroughly agreed with his uncle, and was an enthusiastic supporter of the House of Cavendish. On the 4th of December, therefore, when a dissolution of Parliament was impending, he wrote to the Duke of Devonshire from Cork,—“My Lord, it has always been my situation to receive favours from you for which there could be no other motive but your Grace's generosity, and although I may never have it in my power to make any sort of return, that does not hinder me from feeling a warm, and, if I may presume to use the expression, an *affectionate* sense of your goodness towards me. . . . As I have not much correspondence with Derbyshire, I do not know how the ensuing elections are proposed to be carried on, or whether an opposition is expected. I have a vote which your Grace will please to dispose of, and, if it is necessary, I will come over to give it, or to be in any other way useful. I am pretty well beloved amongst my neighbours, and though I cannot promise much service, I would spare neither pains nor time to convince your Grace that I am, with the greatest gratitude, sincerity, and respect, your Grace's most dutiful,” etc.

On the 18th of this month Sir James Caldwell married Elizabeth Hort, eldest daughter of the late Archbishop of Tuam, by Elizabeth Fitzmaurice, niece of Thomas, first Earl of Kerry, and sister of Mary, Countess of Shelburne.* The match appears to have been regarded with satisfaction by the bridegroom's family,† and his own feelings upon the occasion were thus

* The mother of William, first Marquis of Lansdowne. There is a portrait of her at Ford Hall.

† Sir Samuel Cooke remarked to Colonel Bagshawe, “If good humour, affability, good sense, six thousand pounds in money, a pretty house” in Dawson Street, “large enough for an Irish Peer,

confided to the relative whom of all others he loved the best,—“My dear Sister, it gives me the greatest joy to find, by your kind letter and that of my dear Friend Colonel Bagshawe, that you approve of the choice I have made. I myself am extremely happy, and pleased with my success, and believe you and the Colonel will be very fond of my wife and her sisters.* Our wedding was at my Lord Shelburne’s, my Lord Primate married us, and my Lord Chancellor gave her away. Lord George,† with many other people of great distinction were at the wedding. The fortune is above ten thousand pounds, and everything has been settled by my Lord Chancellor in as generous and honourable a way for me as is possible. I am extremely obliged to you for the very pretty ruffles you sent me, and I shall always think of my dear sister when I wear them.”

Exactly ten days after this event had taken place in Dublin, Colonel Bagshawe’s second son was born at Cork, where he was baptized, and received his father’s name of Samuel.

1754. Another month had scarcely passed when there came the startling news that General Adlercron was appointed Commander-in-Chief of India, and directed to prepare for embarkation immediately, with his regiment. An express from Lord Holderness brought these orders to the Irish metropolis on the 29th of January, 1754, and they reached Colonel Bagshawe on the 1st of February, by the same post which informed him of the death of his aunt, Mrs. Bagshawe, of Ford Hall. Great was the consternation amongst his friends at the prospect of his departure, and many were the efforts which they made to detain him. Sir James Caldwell endeavoured to effect for him an exchange with Colonel James Murray, and Colonel Ponsonby solicited for him the government of Kinsale,‡ but he felt that his character would and elegantly furnished, will make a man happy, with the addition of a convenient quantity of plate and jewels, surely Sir James is that man.” The significance of the allusion to the Irish Peerage will be perceived hereafter.

* Frances, married, in 1763, to John Parker, Lord Boringdon, and Mary, married, in 1754, to John Cramer, who assumed the name of Coghill, and was created a Baronet in 1778.

† Lord George Sackville, afterwards Viscount Sackville, a son of the Duke of Dorset, who was then Lord Lieutenant.

‡ “The Duke of Dorset” also, “and my Lord George promise to do everthing in their power for you,” says the owner of Castle Caldwell, adding, with his usual heartiness, “God, of His infinite mercy, direct you for the best! and let what will happen, believe me to be, my dear Colonel, a true and sincere friend to you and my dear sister, and to hers. With the greatest esteem and affection,” I remain “your most loving and true brother, Ja. Caldwell.” “Dublin, 2 Feb. 1754.”



COLONEL BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL, M.P.



suffer if he seemed averse to foreign service. The only mitigation of his troubles, therefore, to which he would consent was the removal of a senior officer from the post of second in command, so that he might himself enjoy that distinction. It was through the influence, apparently, of the Duke of Devonshire that he obtained this important favour,—the last of the long series of kindnesses bestowed by his illustrious patron, who died in the following year. As soon as General Adlercron was furnished with his preliminary instructions, he “set out for England by the first ship,” to learn the Duke of Cumberland’s “commands more particularly,” and during one of their interviews, His Royal Highness, who had “a very great opinion” of Colonel Bagshawe, is said to have “mentioned him in the most cordial manner,” observing that it was “cruel to let poor Bagshawe go.” Whereupon the new Commander-in-Chief of India replied, very generously, that “he could not answer for the success of the expedition without” him. In reference, perhaps, to the conversation just quoted, Mr. Calcraft, the army agent, writes from London, on the 9th of February, to the subject of this memoir:—“I cannot omit” to let you know “the very great reputation your corps has amongst all degrees of people here; that H.R.H. spoke very handsomely of you to your Colonel this morning; and that you are much envied by the officers.” Notwithstanding his crippled condition, and the misery of a separation from his family, Colonel Bagshawe tells the Duke of Devonshire,—“I am so far from desiring to be excused from going abroad, that I am only sorry I am not better able to serve, and shall gladly seize every opportunity of shewing my disposition to” be of use to “His Majesty, and my country. I have always made my business my study. I believe I have been at least eighteen years in twenty-two at my post; and I flatter myself that, if my life is spared, your Grace will not have cause to be ashamed of the countenance you have been pleased to shew me.”

On the 19th of February General Adlercron announced that “no officers’ ladies or soldiers’ wives would be allowed to go on the expedition.” “If I could have thought it any way practicable,” he added, “I should willingly have brought mine, but I was desired not to attempt it, as it would be resented by H.R.H.”*

* Previous to this order Colonel Bagshawe had remarked to Sir James Caldwell,—“my dear, dear girl, my Kitty, your sister, is worthy to be the daughter of any family, or the wife of any man in the world. . . . She seems determined to go with me, not from a romantic flight, or a fit of sudden grief, but from calm reasoning and cool deliberation.”

Major John Mompesson, of the 50th Regiment, having kindly supplied Colonel Bagshawe with a large amount of valuable information* respecting the country to which he was going, and Lord Duncannon having recommended him to the special care of Admiral Charles Watson, who commanded the fleet, he awaited at Cork the arrival of H.M. ships from Plymouth, and the Indiamen from Gravesend. A delay of some weeks ensued, and during that time he was attacked by a dangerous fever, from which he had by no means recovered on the day of embarkation. Unable to bear any exposure to the air, he was conveyed in a close carriage to the quay, and, at the risk of his life, "carried on board" the "Britannia." This fine vessel was under the orders of Captain Nevill Norway, who received him with every attention. By stress of weather Admiral Watson had been driven past Cork to Kinsale, where he requested the troops to follow him, and remembering his promise to "pay the utmost regard to Colonel Bagshawe," not only invited him to be his guest in the flag ship, "Kent," but actually built him a cabin upon the deck, in consideration for his lameness. Of this extraordinary kindness the latter was unable to avail himself, having previously taken his passage in an Indiaman, on account of her superior accommodation. His companions were Lieutenant John Corneille (his Secretary), Ensign John Pigott, a hundred men of the 39th Regiment, Captain William Hislop, five or six other officers, and a detachment of the Royal Artillery.

The humanity of Colonel Bagshawe's disposition is shewn in the following extract from an application made by him, just before his illness, to some nobleman whose name is not given: "My Lord," he writes, "I beg you will have the goodness to pardon the boldness of this letter, with which mere compassion moves me to trouble you. There is" nothing in "the intended expedition I so much dread as the parting of the soldiers from their wives and children, nor is there anything more discouraging to the men than their cries and lamentations, and as the greatest part of" the poor creatures "have it not in their power to subsist otherwise than from hand to mouth, they will be," from "the day of" our leaving, "in real distress, perhaps without a morsel of bread." The remainder of the appeal is wanting, but doubtless it contained some proposition for the relief of the sufferers.

On the 25th of March the "Britannia" was furnished with her instal-

* The papers are said to have been taken again to India, in the present century, by the last Colonel Samuel Bagshawe.

ment of the India troops, and she sailed on the 27th. Some incidents of the voyage are thus described by Colonel Bagshawe to his friend Mr. Humphry Cotes, of London :—"Dear Sir, when I obtained your favour of the 16th Feby., I was not able to read, scarcely to hear a letter read, nor did I recover strength enough before I was carried on board to make you the acknowledgements so obliging a letter deserved, and for which I take the first opportunity my health allows to return you my sincere thanks; but my sickness in Cork did not hinder me from serving you" to the extent of my "power, for Captain Hepburne, whom I had desired in the beginning of my fever to open all letters directed to me, acquainted the officers with your kind intentions. . . . The day that I write this we have crossed the equinoctial. At our departure from Cork we had a good gale for five days, since then the winds cannot be said to have been favourable. The trade, which we expected to be brisk, was very slack, and when we got to the latitude of four degrees north, we were eight or nine days before we could lower one degree, and by currents, together with the crossness of the present breeze, we are falling much to the westward of the course the Captain would pursue. I know not how to thank you enough for advising me to go on board the 'Britannia.' Captain Norway behaves to me with all the kindness and civility I can desire, and my state of health made necessary. I want no convenience I can ask from him, and the longer I am acquainted with him the better I like him. . . . May 21st. This morning we are near the island Trinidad, in latitude 20° 31' S. "June 25th. We are, as we suppose, off the Cape of Good Hope.

As the length of an East India voyage gives sufficient leisure for thought, and as my recovery to a good state of health allows me to think," "I should not be sorry if, in addition to executing the duty of my command and commission, I could make this voyage useful to my private affairs. Mr. Mabbot has a powerful influence in those of the East India Company. You are well acquainted with Mr. Mabbot. Hence your friendship may be serviceable to me and to the Company. I think I could be content to stay a few years abroad, if I had such terms offered to me as would make it worth my while. I believe you can say of me that you have reason to think I am as well acquainted with the business of my profession as most others of the same" standing; "something of this, by character or otherwise, has fallen even under your observation. To the military knowledge which my service and rank have enabled me to obtain, I have added some reading, and, from the

reflections I have made, I do pretend not only to have discovered deficiencies in various parts of our discipline, and methods by which they may be removed, but also to have found out improvements, which I have no doubt will be adopted when the position I may obtain in the army shall give me sufficient weight to propose a change. It would be the interest of the East India Company to receive from me amendments to the present method of discipline, or additional systems to it, although I am not of " authority enough " to offer them to the chiefs of my own " service. " If the opinion you have of me will allow you to venture to speak of this matter to Mr. Mabbot, you may say that I am satisfied to remain in India five years from my landing ; that I will go through all their garrisons, at least the principal of them ; and will engage to put their troops upon a footing of discipline equal to any infantry in Europe, provided the Company grant me the terms on which Colonel Scott is now abroad, and procure for me the King's leave, without detriment to my present rank, or the promotion which I may naturally expect from that and my services. I shall also require from the Company to be allowed to make that Settlement the place of my residence which agrees best with my health ;" " and if the nature of my affairs should so change as to make my return to England necessary sooner than I anticipate, I will leave behind me proofs of the sense I have of their good opinion of me ; or if we should have an enemy to deal with upon our arrival on the coast, I shall wait for " nothing, " but help to form their troops in the best way I am able. I thank God I can prefer the honour of my country, the welfare of an useful community, and the safety of a fellow soldier and subject, to any private consideration. I desire you will make my compliments to the Colonel, the Dean, and the Commodore, who is, I hope, by this time safely returned from the West Indies, and whose kind treatment and friendship I shall ever gratefully remember."*

Subsequent reflection appears to have induced Colonel Bagshawe to cancel his proposal to the East India Company, for a pen has been drawn through that part of his letter.

Further details of his passage were sent to Sir James Caldwell, whom he informs that, after leaving the Madeiras, and seeing some of the Canary Islands, " as the time of the year did not allow us to put in at the Cape of Good Hope, we sailed on to Madagascar, and made no other stop till we got

* See note on pages 172-3.

to India. On our way," he adds, "we meet with a great many sharks, and catch now and then one of them. We also see such shoals of flying-fish as" would be sufficient, if described, "to destroy the credit of" the narrator. "As we approach the Equinoctial line we feel a suffocating, faint, deadly heat, to relieve us from which we have thunder loud enough to destroy the hearing, flashes of lightning" bright enough "to take away the sight, and showers of rain that exhibit a lively representation of those which fell at the time of the Deluge. On crossing the line we undergo the ceremony of a ducking, or pay our forfeit of a bottle and pound. On the other side we have sometimes fair, sometimes cross winds, and amuse ourselves with catching pintado birds, and albatrosses, the first so-called because they look as if they were painted black and white. We occasionally meet also with a black little bird, whose true name I forget, but well known amongst seamen as 'Mother Carey's chicken,' and then we expect foul weather; indeed, it rarely happens otherwise (a wonderful instance of the care of Providence over every part of the Creation, that, having framed this bird to be nourished in such a confusion of elements, directs it unerringly where to seek its prey). Off the Cape we see the Cape hen, and the gannet, the first never, the other seldom seen anywhere else, and both as sure a mark that we are in soundings as if we saw land. The colour of the sand then tells us on what part" of the coast we are, "and furnishes us with a new point of departure; but I have passed over a curiosity which affords us a fine opportunity to shew the greatness of our travels, and matter for triumph over all the sign-painters in Great Britain and Ireland. We can call them blockheads and ignoramus to" represent "a dolphin crooked, with a head as big as a codfish. The true dolphin is no more like a dolphin on a signboard than the moon is like green cheese; and if any one doubts what I say, he need go no farther than the latitude of twenty-seven degrees south to be convinced of this truth. He will there find a dolphin a delicate, fine, straight fish,—not round, but flat, and its colours more beautiful than those of the rainbow; and, after gratifying his sight, he may please his palate, for it will be very good eating, provided he brings sauce enough to take with it. I must carry you now to Madagascar, where the beef is as fat and cheaper than in Ireland, but the milk as dear as in London. The island produces many good things, and some fine fruits, but not any that I could find preferred to a potato. The blacks of Madagascar are a bold warlike people; those of India (except one or two castes or tribes)

the most effeminate creatures on earth. No white lady has a finer finger for any kind of nice work. They are also surprisingly supple, and for feats of dexterity and equilibre" unequalled. Both these races of blacks differ "from those of Guinea. They are much handsomer, and of a better disposition. I now come to a part of my narrative for which I am as thankful as I am serious. Providence has been pleased to distinguish our voyage by remarkable health. Two of our ships arrived without the loss of a man, the whole force only ten fewer than they embarked, and of that number two fell overboard and were drowned." "A few more," he remarks, "have since died, owing rather to obstinate intemperance than the climate."

Of the fleet which left Cork and Kinsale, the "Britannia" was the first vessel to reach the shores of India. She anchored off Fort St. David on September 1, and four days later she there landed her living freight. Colonel Bagshawe at once made the adjoining town of Cuddalore his head-quarters, and until the appearance of General Adlcreron on the 22nd, he acted as Commander-in-Chief.

The position which he occupied for the next two years is clearly defined in a paragraph of his long communication, dated "September 7th, 1754," and addressed to Richard Starke, Esq., Deputy Governor of Fort St. David. "The Honble the President and Council," he observes, "will please to consider what appointments they judge will be suitable to the rank I hold, and the command I may and must have, agreeably to the King's Commission, on this occasion. I am the second in command, not only over the King's troops, but also over all those of the East India Company, and in the absence of the Commander-in-Chief, or in case of anything happening to him, the whole command devolves upon me. I rely, therefore, upon the honour of the Governors of the East India Company that nothing will be offered unworthy of them or unworthy of me."

On the following day he wrote a letter which was once thought to be intended for Colonel (afterwards Lord) Clive, but it is evident that Mr. Starke* was his real correspondent.† "Dear Sir," he says, "I have been making the tour of Cuddalore, and beg that you will give me leave to lay aside the Governor and the Commanding officer to express, as a friend, my sense of the kind reception you have given to the King's troops, and the

* Notwithstanding the change in his designation.

† History records that Clive was then in England, for the benefit of his health.

orders you have issued to render their accommodation convenient and comfortable. Such a disposition cannot fail to procure the salutary ends you propose, and I hope your conduct will meet with as just an acknowledgement from the Honble the East India Company, and the Ministry, as you merit, and as is sincerely the wish of, Dear Sir, your affectionate and obliged humble servant, S. B." "To the Honble the Governor of Fort St. David."

Although war between England and France was not yet declared, the forces of the English and French East India Companies had been for several years in frequent collision. Victory generally attended the British arms, and Colonel Lawrence, together with Colonel Clive, had gained great reputation, but they were often reduced to extremity for want of men. This deficiency was now in some measure supplied, and high must have been the expectations entertained by the King's officers of striking a decisive blow for the interests of their country. That there might be no delay, Colonel Bagshawe prepared the troops for active service as fast as they came ashore, and when their organization was complete, he informed the local authorities that he was ready to take the field at a moment's notice. All his exertions, however, were rendered useless by the advent of the Commander-in-Chief, who had scarcely landed on the coast before he became involved in a quarrel with the East India Company about the powers which had been granted to him by the Crown. This unhappy dispute, and some perplexing instructions* sent from London by the Board of Directors, caused a great opportunity to be thrown away.† Had General Adlercron possessed a good temper, tact, energy, and resolution, every difficulty might have been overcome; but lacking, as he appears to have done, each one of these qualities, the feud between the Company and himself grew more and more embittered, until the President and Council‡ at Madras actually had the temerity, without consulting him in

* Based upon information more than a year old, and upon a state of affairs which, in the meantime, had materially changed.

† Orme, in his "History of Hindostan," after mentioning the arrival of the 39th Regiment, and the other reinforcements, remarks that both sides could then muster an equal force of Europeans, and "the English troops were in quality so much superior to the French, that if this long and obstinately contested war had now rested on the decision of the sword, there is no doubt but that the French would soon have been reduced to ask for peace on much less advantageous terms than the Presidency of Madras were obliged to accede to, in obedience to the orders they received from Europe."

‡ These gentlemen seem to have been harassed by a prophetic anticipation of the time when

any way,* to agree upon "a suspension of arms" with the French for three months.† Finding "his authority questioned," "his orders neglected," and "much pains taken to deprive him of the title with which the King had thought fit to honour him," he summoned Colonel Bagshawe to his aid, and requested him to undertake a mission to Fort St. George,‡ with full liberty to act as circumstances might require. On the 8th of October he was entrusted with this important duty, and sailed immediately in a ship which the Governor of Fort St. David placed at his disposal. The Madras Roads were reached on the 10th, too late to cross the surf until the next morning, when he was received by President Saunders with "very great honour." Knowing how desirable it was to secure this gentleman's support, he had several interviews with him before the assembling of the Council, and succeeded in convincing him of the reasonableness of the principal part of the demands made by the General, to whom he sent a sanguine letter on the 12th, remarking that Mr. Saunders would "do great injustice to a good character and an honest countenance if his deeds did not correspond with his" words. The deliberations of the Board, however, were not equally satisfactory. Many objections were raised, and long arguments entered upon, in the midst of which Colonel Bagshawe was seized with an alarming attack of fever. On the 18th his disease "took a turn for life," just at the time that his friend Captain Lewis was dying, but on the 21st he was still "very weak" and ill, though Dr. Munro, he says, "now seems to think I may escape reposing by poor Colonel Scott." Renewing, as soon as possible, his negotiations with the East India Company, he was enabled, by skilful diplomacy and a few slight concessions, to gain the most material points at issue, the result of his efforts being embodied in a Convention signed by the President and Council. Unfortunately the credit which he obtained by this transaction was so great that it excited the jealousy of the Commander-in-Chief. "We find by experience," writes Captain Francis Forde§ to Colonel Bagshawe, "that nothing can please their Government would pass into Imperial hands, and they manifested great anxiety to postpone the evil day.

* And therefore in defiance of the Royal injunctions.

† "Our coming," Colonel Bagshawe observes to Mr. Calcraft, "has induced the French to talk of peace."

‡ The fortress which defends and commands Madras, as Fort St. David defended and commanded Cuddalore.

§ Second son of Matthew Forde, of Seaforde, co. Down, M.P., Mrs. Bagshawe's relative through the Hamiltons, Earls of Abercorn.

him since the success of your Embassy at Fort St. George, for which the officers in a very particular manner desire to return you their hearty thanks, and have appointed" Major Verney Lovett "to do it in their name." Upon his opponents in the Council of the Company he had also made a favourable impression. At first, he tells General Adlercron, "they were highly incensed against me, and all the blame of our disagreements" with them was "charged to me, so that my coming here has been a particular advantage to my reputation, and perhaps prevented a misrepresentation of me to England."

In a letter to his wife's uncle, Mr. Frederick Trench, dated "Fort St. George, Nov. 5th," he refers to some of the customs of the East, observing, "They have made me read over the Prophets with greater attention than ever I did in my life. The dress in which Isaiah describes the Jewish women, in his third chapter, from the eighteenth verse, is almost literally the dress of the richer women of this country this very day."

The simplicity of his tastes appears in a communication of the 7th of the same month to Mr. Calcraft, whom he informs,—“I have no appetites to gratify but hunger and thirst, and they are satisfied with very plain food. I shall endeavour to make the appointments my rank and command receive from the country answer their purpose, and shall leave my personal pay for the use of my family.”

To calm the anxiety of his friends in Ireland he assures Sir Samuel Cooke, on the following day, that his recovery from the fever had been very rapid, and that he was then, "thank God, better than any time for this twelve months past."

On the 12th he acquaints the Commander-in-Chief that he was "taking pains to" ascertain "the state of the Company's affairs; the engagements they have entered into; what allies they have; what troops those allies will or can furnish; what allies the enemies have, and the assistance they receive from them"; proposing, with the General's consent, to inform himself next of "the Company's views for the coming campaign (if a peace*

* "Both parties," he tells Sir James Caldwell, "are preparing the conditions on which they will accept a peace, and with a less remarkable nation than the French it would, perhaps, be concluded. M. Dupleix, the greatest obstacle to it, is sent home, but" "his schemes and the ambitious views of his countrymen remain behind."

A paper written by Colonel Bagshawe about this time, entitled "Points on which to form a

should not take place)," and, "in concert with the President and Colonel Lawrence, to make plans, offensive and defensive, corresponding to the troops the Company can bring into the field, and what they can discover of the strength and designs of the enemy." These plans he would bring with him to Cuddalore for approbation, and he suggests that a requisition should be sent to the Council to have everything in readiness for an advance about the 20th of December.

Soon after the despatch of this letter he heard, to his intense astonishment, that notwithstanding the manifest advantages of the recent Convention, General Adlercron made a demur about the first Article (which defined his position with regard to the Settlement garrisons), and threatened to repudiate the whole agreement. Strongly supported by public opinion, Colonel Bagshawe replied that he was afraid he could not have been particular enough in his explanation of the Article in question, which, he proceeded to shew, was not only most desirable in itself, but strictly in accordance with "his Majesty's instructions," and sanctioned by the general's "own professions." In conclusion, he said that he had acted to the best of his "power and capacity," and was sure that which he had done "would be approved at home." With greater indignation Colonel Lawrence swore that if the Convention were not ratified he would immediately leave the Service, and in every quarter the original quarrel seems to have broken out more virulently than ever. To allay, if possible, the storm which he had raised, the Commander-in-Chief found it necessary to visit Madras early in December, and Colonel Bagshawe went back to Cuddalore before the end of the same month, attended by "the applause of the world," as Mr. Kellett grandiloquently remarks. The reception which awaited him at his former quarters was most flattering, all the officers having requested him to let them know, through Captain Hunt,* the time when he might be expected, in order that they might meet him on the road, and express "the joy they had on his return to them."

1755. The 11th of January 1755 being the day fixed for the expiration of the truce, great preparations were made for the opening of a new campaign, but

peace," contains many valuable suggestions, and shews how carefully he had studied the interests of the English East India Company.

* See that gentleman's letter dated "Cuddalore, Nov. 22."

before it began a treaty of peace* was drawn up between the belligerents and forwarded to Europe for approval.†

At this period Mr. Saunders resigned the office of President of the Council, and Colonel Bagshawe wrote on the 18th to congratulate Mr. George Pigot‡ upon his appointment to the vacant post, observing :—"I shall be greatly pleased if, in the course of my residence in this country, it should be my good fortune to contribute to the success of your administration, and I can be disinterested enough to wish it may be in any other way than that of my profession."

In a letter headed "Fort St. David, 5 Feb.," to Mr. Robert Orme, another member of the Council, he thus mentions the treatment to which he was subjected by General Adlercron :—"I shall ever set a just value upon the time I spent at Madras, but under the present" rule "I must, for the consideration I met with there, experience all the mortifications Envy in power (under the conduct of Indolence) can make me feel."

Captain Norway having received directions to sail for China, asked Colonel Bagshawe whether he had any commands, and the latter replied, from the "Garden House," "Feb. 11,"—"I am not a little pleased with your" proposed "voyage," and "have sent you a bill for two hundred pagodas,§ to be laid out for me in china and such other things as you think may be agreeable to a lady." This order seems to have taken the form of a dinner and tea service,|| upon each article of which the Bagshawe arms or crest were emblazoned. To assist the Chinese in their work, Mr. Corneille made a

* Signed 26 Dec. 1754 (see Mill's "British India," vol. iii., p. 126), but not published until Jan. 11 (see Orme's "History of Hindostan," vol. i., p. 379), and unknown, apparently, at Fort St. David even then, as minute orders bearing that date were issued by Colonel Bagshawe for the despatch of two expeditions, one by sea and the other by land (possibly against Pondicherry). "The genl. to beat at four o'clock on Monday morning, the troop at five, and to arms at daylight. The companies to assemble before the colonel's quarters, and it is expected no man will be absent or in liquor."

† "That Convention," says Orme, "was in reality nothing more than a cessation of hostilities for eighteen months, since there was no positive obligation on either of the Companies to adopt the opinions of their representatives expressed in the conditional treaty. In the meantime the French were left to enjoy, without interruption, the revenues of all the territories which they had acquired during the war. These incomes, according to the accounts published by themselves, were . . . in all 6,842,000 rupees, equal to 855,000 pounds sterling."

‡ Created, in 1765, Lord Pigot, of Pateshull, co. Stafford.

§ The pagoda was then worth between eight and nine shillings.

|| Still preserved at Ford Hall.

coloured sketch of the required bearings from a description given by their owner, who evidently had acquired some little knowledge of heraldry.

On the 12th Colonel Lawrence writes to him from "Fort St. George:" "The approbation of those who themselves are approved is a most pleasing reward. How much, then, am I obliged to you for your sentiments on my account. I would willingly convince you I aim at no superiority; I cannot pretend to any in point of rank; and, as to merit, I should be satisfied, even proud, with an equality."*

The departure of a ship for Europe afforded Colonel Bagshawe an opportunity of sending the Duke of Devonshire a very long letter, dated "Fort St. David, March 5th." Fifteen quarto pages are covered with his reflections upon Indian history, which he prefaces by saying:—"Since my arrival in this part of the world, I have endeavoured to deserve your Grace's patronage by employing my time, as health" and circumstances "permitted, in making myself acquainted with the political situation of the affairs of the country;" with "the proceedings of the English and French since they appeared upon the stage,—their motives, and their interests. My information comes from the labours of others, and especially of Mr. Orme,† a member of the Council. I claim no merit, except that of taking pains to fit myself to answer the purpose for which I came hither, and if the war had continued I flatter myself it would have appeared I had not been idle." In the succeeding narrative there are several striking illustrations of the truth of the remark (before quoted) that, all the world over, history is one long record of human crime and Divine retribution.‡ The native princes, as might be expected, supply the greater portion of the examples; but to the shame of the British nation, Colonel Bagshawe shews that a remarkable

* To appreciate the value of this testimony, it should be remembered that the East India Company had just presented Colonel Lawrence with a magnificent diamond-hilted sword, and that eventually they erected a monument in Westminster Abbey to his memory, as a further mark of their gratitude for his eminent services.

† Who afterwards published an account of "The Military Transactions of the British Nation in Hindostan, from the year 1745." This work (in three volumes) went through several editions, and is considered a standard authority upon the subject.

‡ The man who has no faith in an overruling Providence must regard it as a very strange and rather startling coincidence that the famous Chunda Saib, after being duped by the same artifice with which he deceived the Queen of Trichinopoly and her son, should have been murdered in the same house in which he put them to death.

chain of disasters which befel the East India Company may be traced to God's vengeance for a gross act of treachery committed by them at a time when the French were reduced to such straits that it was thought "they never would be able to make another stand."* A secondary cause, in his opinion, of the misfortunes of his countrymen was the want of cavalry, for although "their troops have generally," he states, "been successful, and have beaten the enemy completely in the field, they could reap very little advantage by their victories, the flight of the French being covered by their horse, whereas a retreat of the Company's forces was followed by the loss of their equipage and the destruction of all broken parties, as was most fatally experienced last May, when the flower of their troops, in conducting a large convoy, were entirely cut off." By the recent treaty, he adds, "it is agreed that both" parties "shall, for the present, keep their respective acquisitions, to which the Nabob† and the King of Mysore are obliged to consent without being consulted, a pretty strong proof on what principles the French and English East India Companies have acted, and how much they are concerned for the interest of their Indian friends and allies. The revenues arising from the French acquisitions are said to be fourteen times as much as those of the English, besides the grants of whole districts which they have obtained in Golconda, a province where they are using all the means this" treaty "puts into their hands to establish themselves, by sending large reinforcements of men and military stores," whilst "the English have not any additional footing in that country. The situation of the King's troops at Fort St. David, and my residence there, cuts me off from all knowledge of what is now being transacted. I hear that Lieut.-Colonel Heron, with a part of the Company's troops, is attending the Nabob in a progress through the province, to collect his arrears of revenue, which, in the late troubles, several Polygars‡ had refused to pay, and that the expedition is attended with pretty good success, no resistance having yet been made by any of them. I imagine this command, or that of Trichinopoly, is my" proper "post, but the Commander-in-Chief thinks otherwise."

A few days later he set out for Madras, to join Mr. (Charles) Boddam, a

* See also his "Continuation of the State of Affairs in India," pp. 3, 4.

† Mahomet Ali Khan, Nabob of the Carnatic, was on the side of the English, and the King of Mysore at this time supported the French.

‡ A Polygar was "the Lord of a small territory."

member of Council, with whom he made a voyage to Vizagapatam, for the benefit of his health, and for the purpose of making himself acquainted with another region of India. The length of their visit to this Settlement does not appear, but on the second of May he was again at Fort St. David, where he continued throughout the summer.

In a communication from Captain (John) Caillaud,* dated "Trichinopoly, June 3rd," reference is made to a present which had just been given to the subject of this memoir by the Sovereign of the Carnatic, but unfortunately its nature is undescribed, and no tradition remains to identify it.† The sentence in which it should have been mentioned runs thus:—"The Nabob‡ has sent you, Sir, a small§ as a mark of his esteem. I am sure he could not place it better." Another paragraph of the same letter exemplifies the regard which was felt for Colonel Bagshawe by all the most distinguished of the Company's military servants. "Nothing," says the young commander, "can make me forget what I owe you, Sir," and "I shall be proud of every opportunity to convince you of it, happy if by my behaviour I can obtain a continuance of your favour. Offers of service I shall pretend to make none. Do but justice to my sentiments, and then you will believe that anything you may please to order or desire will be esteemed as marks of honour done to, Sir, with great respect, your most obedient," etc.

On the 16th of the same month Colonel Lawrence, then at Fort St. George, was again his correspondent, and observes:—"Notwithstanding my general aversion to writing letters I cannot help acknowledging the pleasure I receive from your favor of the 12th inst., which, indeed, would have been much more welcome to me had it brought me a better account of the state of your health, a happiness I earnestly wish to be added to your agreeable news from Derbyshire, where I am pleased to hear Mrs.

* Who was in charge of the important town from which he wrote. General Lawrence speaks of him as a "discreet and gallant officer," highly esteemed for his past conduct, and destined to gain still greater renown by his relief of Trichinopoly, when besieged by the French in 1757. At a later period he received from the Crown the rank of General in the East Indies.

† Amongst the jewelry left by Mrs. (Colonel) Bagshawe to her daughter, Mrs. Newton (and now at Ford Hall), there is a gold chain and bracelets of Trichinopoly work, which may possibly have formed a part of the Nabob's gift.

‡ About the middle of July this Eastern potentate, with an escort of 1300 men, passed Fort St. David on his way from Trichinopoly to Arcot, and was conducted on board of Admiral Watson's flag-ship "The Kent," with the internal arrangements of which he expressed much astonishment.

§ Word omitted.

Bagshawe* is removed, since it is so much to your satisfaction. Fancy has certainly a great influence upon us, but really, since renewing this year's lease my health has been better, though still it is interrupted every now and then with a heaviness which oppresses me greatly. The sea breeze is almost the only physician I make use of, except removing to the church steeple for the benefit of the air, which is here some 'degrees cooler and fresher than in my own lodgings, and where I sleep best the harder it blows. The French ships coming out so full of men, and their shyness of being spoken with, wears a suspicious, and no very peaceable look, and I find private people in England are very apprehensive of a rupture; but our public advices bring us no manner of intelligence, and vary very little from what we received last year. I have not yet been acquainted with the conversation between Madame Dupleix and Mrs. Morse, but I have had too many instances of that lady's civility to doubt of its sincerity! It will be happy for this part of the world if she never returns to it again in any degree of power. I have only to add my best wishes for your health, and that I am very sincerely and affectionately, dear Sir, your most obedient," etc.

A clear view of the unpleasant situation in which Colonel Bagshawe found himself at this time may be obtained from the rough copy of a statement in his handwriting, without date or address, but probably drawn up for the information of Mr. Fox, the Secretary-at-War, with whom his official duties seem to have required him to maintain a correspondence. "As every man," he remarks, "upon some occasions is obliged to be the trumpeter of his own praise, I take the liberty to say that from the day I knew I was ordered

* When her husband was honoured with his Indian appointment, Mr. Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, invited her to bring her eldest son and come to him as soon as the fleet had sailed. This kind proposal she accepted, and after spending a few days, apparently, at Woodhouse, near Youghall, with her cousin Mrs. Uniacke, *née* Trench, she proceeded northward on her way to England. In Dublin she met her mother, who tells Colonel Bagshawe that "she looked very thin and pale, and did not improve much while she stayed, which was only until her brother John could get leave to go with her, and the child could be conveyed to town." The latter had been "very ill, but soon recovered, and improved greatly while he was with us at Sir Samuel Cooke's. He is a most lovely, engaging child; so great a favourite with your uncle that his whole "earthly "pleasure seems to be centred in him, and his fondness of him daily increases. I hope their being in Derbyshire will rather advance than hurt your interest with your uncle, as he upon all occasions expresses his approbation of Kitty's behaviour and conduct." "Castle Caldwell, Dec. 19, 1754." This was, no doubt, the "agreeable news" to which Colonel Lawrence alludes.

to serve in the East Indies, I bent my whole study, and the little knowledge I possess, to promote that service. While upon my passage I" occupied "my time in forming dispositions suitable to the nature of the" duty "on which the troops were to be employed, and the enemy they had to deal with. As soon as I landed I lost no time in recovering that lost at sea, and in fitting the men who arrived with me to take the field, nor did I fail to acquaint the Company's servants that we were ready." I "put the garrison duty on such a footing that it received no alteration after" the Commander-in-Chief "arrived, and when he came I by no means slackened my attention or diligence, yet he was pleased to quarrel with me," nominally "because I could not submit to terms which I think were unmilitary and in no way necessary. He afterwards refused to let me go upon a service to which I was entitled by the seniority of my rank, and has on all occasions taken pleasure to thwart, mortify, and contradict me. When I was sent to Madras he promised to bear the charges; he now refuses, and denies his promise." "The Company's servants have frequently employed junior officers on lucrative commands to which I am entitled, but this I ascribe to their partiality for their own" people, "their resentment that the King's" "can exercise an independent, and in some cases a superior power, as also a fear lest, by being employed, the King's officers should get some knowledge of their affairs and transactions in this country. I do not pretend to be divested, of" all regard for my "private interest—the injury done to it is one of the reasons which induce me to complain." "If I die, my family lose three thousand five hundred pounds, and their circumstances cannot afford such a loss. I should have been glad to gain a similar sum, but I would have gained it with" credit; "I never would have lost sight of the Company's interest, nor ever sacrificed it to my own private advantage; and I have other motives that weigh with me more than this. I wanted to achieve a reputation that would have been of use to me when I return to Europe." . . . "It is with great reluctance I write on these matters. I am sure I must do it awkwardly, and with so little inclination that though I think it necessary to prepare letters, I do not intend to send them if I can obtain any reasonable" advances towards "a reconciliation. I never am easy whilst at variance with any man, and though I may be wrong sometimes in my resentments, I never quarrel with any one before I think I am very ill used by him, and I have ever desired to do all the good I can to every one with whom I am concerned."

Failing to procure any redress from General Adlercron, and unable apparently to cast all his care upon God, he suffered so much from mental annoyance and the heat of the climate, that his constitution, weakened by fever, gave signs of breaking up. Towards the end of September, he tells Admiral Watson,—“The dependence I have on your friendship has made me so bold as to send two letters for England in your packet. I am afraid I should have trespassed further if I had been able to do more, but I cannot write half an hour without bringing on a pain in my bowels, and my whole body is in such a state that were I allowed to consult my own ease I ought to be the carrier of my own letters. I hope you enjoy good health, and I heartily wish you an agreeable voyage to Bombay.” In a postscript he adds,—“I beg leave to present my compliments to Admiral Pocock* and all the gentlemen in your family.”

On the 10th of October Mr. Saunders, ex-President of the Council at Madras, thus addresses Colonel Bagshawe from Wimbledon:—“Safe arrived in my own country, amongst the many pleasures I enjoy, 'tis no small one to enquire after the health of my friends abroad. I hope this will find you perfectly well, and everything as agreeable as you can desire. When with the gentlemen in the Direction† I was greatly surprised when they shewed me a letter from Col. Adlercron thanking them for the gratuity of five pagodas per day, which is extremely different from what he wrote us at Fort St. George. I have always taken an opportunity to speak of your politeness, and endeavours to promote harmony, which I hope does, and will subsist. . . . Please to accept my sincerest wishes for your success in public affairs, and all happiness to yourself.”

Having received instructions to hold a court-martial at Madras, Colonel Bagshawe asked his friend Mr. Orme to secure for him, if possible, stables near his lodgings, as his health absolutely depended upon riding exercise. “My horses,” he observes, “stand here, as in Europe, with their legs at liberty, and have a partition of palmyras between them, wide enough to give the air a free passage.” A few days later, committing the “Garden House” at Fort St. David to the charge of Lieutenant Corneille, he set out on his journey,

* Afterwards Sir George Pocock, K.B. He commanded the fleet in the East Indies from the time of Admiral Watson's death, in 1757, until 1760, and, with an inferior force, vanquished the French in three different engagements.

† Of the East India Company.

attended by a number of other officers, and reached Fort St. George before the 18th.

The arrangements for the trial being then incomplete he took the opportunity to pay a visit to the Nabob,* who appears to have been somewhere in the vicinity. After the interview, of which scarcely any particulars can be found, the great man went to his palace at Arcot, intending "to reduce some backward Polygars to reason," "an expedition," says Colonel Bagshawe, likely "to be attended with more expense than profit."

Lieut.-Colonel Alexander Heron, of the East India Company's service, was the officer whose conduct had caused the Court to assemble, and the principal charge laid against him was that of farming the revenues of the Tinnevely country at less than their value to a native named Mawphis Khan, in consideration of a present of 30,000 rupees. The witnesses examined were many in number, and the proceedings very tedious. On the second of November Colonel Bagshawe tells General Adlercron,—“Yesterday I almost thought I should take to my bed, and if I can hold out to the end of the ensuing week I shall have a better opinion of my constitution than I have had since I came to India.” So voluminous was the evidence that his “summing up” fills nearly twelve folio pages, and he was unable to pronounce sentence† till the 22nd.

During the investigation he received many attentions and much hospitality from President Pigot and the Council, before whom he eventually determined to lay a statement of his grievances. On the 23rd of November therefore he sent these gentlemen a formal letter complaining of the injury done to his reputation when junior officers obtained appointments to which he was entitled. As Second-in-Command of the land forces of the country, “if the customs of all the States in Europe are of any weight,” he remarks, “I have an undoubted right to command any party or body of troops (equal to my rank) sent out for the service of the East India Company, where the

* In his manuscript account of the Royal Families of Southern India, Colonel Bagshawe mentions Mahomet Ali Khan and his kingdom in the following terms :—“The present Nabob is a man of very moderate talents, of less resolution, and no application. The officers of his Court, and the dependents who entered the Province with his father Anoroodde Khan, are the only friends to his government. The war has drained him of his treasure, and his ministers have contributed to alienate the affections of his subjects.”

† Which was dismissal from the Service.

Commander-in-Chief does not act himself, and until I am convicted of want of courage, capacity, and conduct, I cannot be set aside without the greatest partiality and injustice. . . . I came hither at the hazard of my life, and I came with an inclination to be useful. I always have been, and am now ready to go on any service you shall think for the honour or advantage of the East India Company," etc. Mr. Henry Van Sittart,* the Secretary of the Board, replied to this appeal on the 27th, and the purport of his communication was that the Council had refrained from giving Colonel Bagshawe "a separate command because they deemed" him "to be more immediately under the direction of" General Adlercron, whereas the officers to whom he alluded were their own servants. It was also their opinion that Fort St. David, "on account of its vicinity to" the French head-quarters at "Pondicherry,"† was the place where "the greatest strength ought to be posted."

Three days later he writes to President Pigot:—"I know not how it happens, but I cannot get the man out of my head, who (it is said) is to be executed to-morrow." In the interests of humanity he then proceeds to question the jurisdiction of the tribunal by which the prisoner had been tried, adding that he believed he was not often guilty of meddling in matters which did not concern him, but when the life of a fellow creature was at stake he liked to be thoroughly satisfied not only of the propriety of the sentence, but also of its legality. In conclusion, he remarks, "though I may be wrong, I hope you will excuse this freedom, since it cannot prevent the course of justice, and if I should be right, you will be pleased to have reasons for stopping an execution to which I am informed that you have consented with reluctance."

Immediately after the despatch of this benevolent application (the result of which does not appear) Colonel Bagshawe had another serious illness, and lost the sight of his left eye. Such a calamity could not fail to excite the sympathy of his brother officers, who embraced the opportunity to shew, in every possible way, their deep regard; some of them even requesting leave to come from Fort St. David to wait upon him. One of these gentlemen was Dr. William Kellest,‡ who declares (on the 13th of Dec.):—"I cannot recollect my ever being more affected than at the reading of your kind letter," and

* The father of Nicholas Vansittart, created Lord Bexley.

† The distance between these two towns was only seventeen miles.

‡ Another was Captain Anthony Walsh, named hereafter, the nephew of General George Walsh.

The first of these is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment.

The second is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment. The third is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment. The fourth is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment.

The fifth is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment. The sixth is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment. The seventh is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment. The eighth is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment.

The ninth is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment. The tenth is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment. The eleventh is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment. The twelfth is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment.

The thirteenth is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment. The fourteenth is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment. The fifteenth is the fact that the majority of the specimens of the *Canis* group which have been described from the Pleistocene are from the same localities, and are therefore of the same age and from the same environment.

promises to be "at least as faithful an attendant as you can meet in India."

Having undergone, without success, a course of severe medical treatment for the recovery of his sight, he returned (by palankin), in improved health, to Fort St. David, where he resumed possession of his rooms at the "Garden House" on the 3rd of January, 1756.

1756. A rough copy, without date, of some advice to his wife, upon the management of their children, was evidently written during this month, and contains the following observations:—Ford "has very fine birch trees near the house, and remember, 'Spare the rod and spoil the child.' Kate, you mean to flatter me when you tell me the boy is so like me." "I say, in return, 'then take the more care of him, for you will find much to correct, a great many tares amongst the wheat.' I don't intend to flatter you (though perhaps it will add to your vanity) when I say that I believe it will be for the boy's advantage to have as great a likeness to his mother in the qualities of the mind. I think your letter has made me fonder than ever of the brats. Whence do these affections arise? From instinct, partiality,* or custom, and the working of the imagination? This I am sure of, they ought, as much as the children themselves, to be kept under proper subjection. Why should we place our happiness on such uncertain enjoyments? We have them to-day, to-morrow they are taken away from us,† or we from them." "If their education should fall to your lot (and you know my opinion is greatly in favour of a mother's training), I am sure that you will endeavour to make the knowledge of their Creator their first knowledge, and however they may be provided with an earthly estate, that you will furnish them with the means of obtaining a heavenly one. I have the plan of a letter in my mind that I hope might be of use to them. . . . We wait the arrival of a ship from Europe with great impatience." "The 'Doddington,' which left England last April, is not come, nor heard of, so that we almost give up the thought of ever seeing her." "She will be a great loss, having many men on board, and large quantities of stores for the fleet, King's troops, and East India Company; besides, we all expect our letters by her. For my part, I have

* For our own possessions.

† At that very time his eldest son William, the "boy" referred to, had been dead for nine months.

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ... in the ... of the ...

not yet received any, except from you, and one from Lady Caldwell. Your last is dated 11th Feb."

A native potentate of high rank favoured Colonel Bagshawe about the same period with a friendly communication, the contents of which are somewhat amusing. "Kind Sir," he begins, "The Commodent Mohomed Esep* Caun's compliments and recompliments to it, and untill the January 5th I am in good health at Arcot. I hope you will proceed always for your enjoyment to make myself content. Since we departure by take leave from you, we safe arrival to Madras with camp; and after I visited Honble Govnr., who shews me kind respect. But still, since we left that place I find myself always being sickness from to another, therefore prevents of my writing for to enquire your health and welfare, tho' but am always in your remembrance. The Nabob Soib and Mojar Kielpatrick went among the Palagors, and when our camp were about Chiratory, some time hence, I was out of order. I take leave and came to Arcot before them, the 20 days after my arrival the camp come to said place, as for my being sickness, which not recovere it, therefore I am taking phisick from Doctor Bosvel. In few days time the camp will go to south part, and I will come with it. I sent this Arcor to enquire your welfare and enjoyment will proceed continually. What have I any more to write at present."

Thwarted in every attempt to obtain a sphere in which he might display his abilities, on the 13th of January Colonel Bagshawe again reported his case to Mr. Fox, the Secretary-at-War, with the disheartening reflection doubtless present to his mind that a year and a half must elapse before any reply could be expected to reach India. "By the last despatches," he observes, "I had the honour to represent to you some hardships which I thought I suffered in point of command. As this affair is become still more interesting to me, I hope you will be so good as to excuse my giving you fresh trouble. There is, at the time I write this letter, and has been for some months past, a body of English in the field, . . . a train of artillery, and a considerable number of the country troops, assisting the Nabob against the Polygars who refuse to pay their tribute. The command is given to a captain in the Company's Service, whom the Council here have made a major. The King's

* Query if he was not the "Mahomed Isscoof" Khan so often mentioned by Orme, who describes him as a soldier of great capacity, "brave and resolute," "cool and wary in action?"

troops are not thought of, nor the rank of officers in the least considered. When I was ordered to Fort St. George, to preside at a General Court-martial, I took that opportunity to write a letter to the General Council (or Select Committee, as it is now called), of which I have the honor to send you a copy, with the Council's answer. I have asked several of "the members" what fault they have to find with me? whether they doubt my courage, conduct, or capacity? They say 'no,' and some that 'they see no reason why I am not employed,' "expressing their regret that I was not sent out instead of Colonel Heron, "and some of them hint as if it was intended" that I should be employed, "but I know that nothing is to be depended upon which is not absolutely directed from home. I am in the King's Service, and that is an objection which will ever remain insuperable," "until the Company's servants are bound by orders they dare not break, or that the" dire "necessity of their affairs may influence their councils; but at this distance" from England "I humbly presume" to think that "matters of such importance should not be left to the caprice of persons who, after all that can be done, will have it too much in their power to be arbitrary. If affairs abroad were always in the hands of men of generous principles, improved by a liberal education, such cautions would be needless; but as power, both civil and military, may sometimes fall into the" possession "of men of mean capacities and little minds, it is for the benefit and happiness of" society that they should be "kept within just bounds, and hindered from doing public mischief or private injury under the sanction of public authority. The Company's servants greatly resent that a person is sent over hither as Commander-in-Chief of their troops," regarding it as "an infringement of their Charter, by which they consider themselves invested with the power of giving laws to all who come on the coast. They also think" that they can confer whatever degrees of military rank they please, but "they are not sure of this." "If they succeed in their attempt to name a major, I am persuaded that they will proceed to appoint others of a higher rank, and at least to have one whose commission shall be superior to the Commander of the King's troops.

However, the present Commander-in-Chief has little more than the name, for they" plan "operations, send troops on service, appoint commanding officers, change garrisons, etc., without consulting him, and commonly without acquainting him till after their orders are put in execution.

In his instructions* it is said, 'whereas the East India Company have directed a certain number of persons employed in their service to form themselves into a General Council, in order to consider of and resolve upon a proper plan of operation, you will assist the said Council therein with your best advice;† but I believe it can hardly be proved that the Commander-in-Chief was ever desired to assist at any one Council, and now they have got, or pretend they have got, a curious salvo to shut him out. By the orders received last year from the Directors, this General Council is changed into a Select Committee for country affairs, and each member is obliged to take an oath of secrecy, so that the Commander-in-Chief cannot be admitted without making them guilty of perjury.' "As I have spoken freely of the Company's servants, that by representing things plainly you may better judge on what principles affairs are" conducted, "I think myself also bound in justice to acknowledge" the "merit" of these gentlemen, "and to declare that" they "are in their private characters sensible, good-natured, hospitable, and generous; and some of them, in particular Mr. Orme and Mr. Palk, exceedingly well acquainted with the" concerns "of the country, and the interest of the Company. Whether, as a body, they act by special instructions" from London, "or they fear innovations, and are" afraid that if the King's servants "obtain a share of power it may continue in their hands," I cannot tell, "but most certainly they are not the same kind of persons in" public "as in private life. With respect to the present state of military affairs, I believe the strength of the English and French is pretty nearly equal on the coast. The King's and Company's troops quartered within the bounds of Fort St. David are about the number of the French troops in Pondicherry; the English garrison at Trichinopoly, and the French one at Seringham, in that vicinity, are also nearly equal. Devicotah, belonging to the English, contains about the same number of men as its neighbour Chillambrum, belonging to the French; and the East India Company's troops at Fort St. George, those in the field against the

* The original document, or rather a duplicate of it, bearing the King's signature, and made for the guidance of Colonel Bagshawe, is now at Ford Hall.

† The next clause provides that the plan shall be laid "before a Council of War, which in all matters wherein our naval force are to co-operate," shall consist of General Adlercron, Admiral Watson, Colonel Bagshawe, Colonel Lawrence, and Major Lovett, "but in all matters which only relate to the operations of our land forces, the said Council of War shall consist of" General Adlercron, Colonel Bagshawe, Colonel Lawrence, and Major Lovett.

Polygars, and those quartered at Arcot, and other places held for the Nabob, may be equal to the French garrison at Gingee, and other localities in their possession. The English are, however, greatly inferior in horse, not having in the whole a good troop of Europeans. . . . It is reported that the French have a great number of men at the islands Mauritius and Bourbon, ready to embark on the first notice." Against them "the English fleet, whilst there is no French one, will be a counterpoise, but the English have nothing to throw into the scale against the French acquisitions in Golconda, where their power is great, their possessions large, and almost invaluable. Their European force in that country may be about eight hundred men, with a large artillery, but they would not be able to spare any, or very few, to the assistance of the coast. Their possessions and revenues on the sea-board are also much greater than those of the English; but I think I may boldly say "that they might have been less by two districts, which would have brought in from fifteen to twenty or twenty-five thousand pounds a-year to our common cause, if the Company's servants would have made a proper use of the arrival of the King's troops, whereas we are now surrounded by those districts, our communications with our own garrisons are cut off, and we daily see the French colours waving within cannon-shot of the bounds of Fort St. David. The French have made a much better use of the cessation of arms than the English, and are taking great pains to prepare their troops for service; scarcely a day passes that we do not hear the report of their great guns at exercise."

Before the end of the month, being informed that "a body of the Company's troops were about to move, or were already on their march, and that the Commander-in-Chief very likely would know nothing of it till they were gone," Colonel Bagshawe mentioned what he had heard at a Council of War, and asked to be allowed to take charge of the force "if a service was designed," but the only reply which he received was another flat denial. In commenting upon this disappointment, the subject of it remarks to some high official at home (probably the Adjutant-General):—"I dare not excuse myself from errors, I am but too sensible that I fall into many, and I fear into many faults also, but I hope an examination into my past behaviour will shew . . . that I have always endeavoured to gain the esteem of the persons under whom I have served; that till now I have been so fortunate as to succeed; and that I observed the same conduct to Colonel Adlercron,

even after I had met with what I considered unkind treatment from him." In return, he has "refused me a command which would have been of the utmost consequence to my reputation and interests. . . . Under these unhappy circumstances am I" placed, "without hope of any change while we remain together, many occurrences giving me reason to fear that no behaviour of mine will ever gain me his friendship."*

Since the previous September Colonel Bagshawe had been more than ever troubled with headache, and on the 31st of January he tells his wife that he feared he must carry to his grave the consequences of his "ugly fall at Mote." To aggravate his sufferings he was undergoing "the operation of a seton" in his neck, with the forlorn hope of regaining the sight of his eye, which, "though not quite dark," was useless for "all the purposes of life," as he could not "distinguish any one object, small or great, near or at a distance."

On the 16th of February he again addresses, from Fort St. David, his kind friend the third Duke of Devonshire:†—"My Lord, as it is to your Grace's favour and protection that I owe all my military preferment, and, indeed," much of "my happiness, I hope you will attribute to respect and duty (not boldness) the liberty I take in troubling you with another letter. The last which I had the honour to write" to you was despatched "a little after the renewal of the" truce,‡ "the wax of which was yet warm when the French sent out a body of men to raise contributions (by them called debts) from their friends the Mysorians, who had been their chief support during the war, and are the same people who had assisted the English Company to take Seringham from the French, but afterwards joined" the latter, "because

* This letter is endorsed "not sent," and the writer's reason for withholding it may perhaps be inferred from one of the opening sentences, in which he says, "I am sensible how offensive it will be at home to learn that there is any disagreement amongst officers serving abroad, especially when such disagreement happens between the Commander-in-Chief and others near him in command." "I am also aware how necessary it is to support the authority of the Commander-in-Chief," etc.

† Who had died on the 5th of December, 1755. The account of his decease, observes Lady Arabella Denny, on the 11th, to her cousin the younger Lady Caldwell, "reached Dublin in the middle of the French dances last Tuesday at the Castle, and in a quarter of an hour there was not a soul" left. "My Lord Lieutenant" (the Marquis of Hartington) "retired much shocked, and as soon as the cause of his retreat was known everybody went away. Poor Lady Betty is inconsolable, for her father loved her excessively, and Lady Caroline was highly affected with it."

‡ On the 11th of January, 1755.

the English, or the Nabob, they say, had not performed the covenants agreed upon." "They are now, or were lately, involved in a civil war, and so are obliged to" submit to "the treatment they have met with from both nations. To hear the French talk, one would conclude that all this part of the world was created for their sole use, and they express great astonishment at the insolence of the" natives "when they attempt to stand up in defence of their property or country. The English Company accept of everything they can get, for" their own service, and the "benefit of trade, which is" seriously "diminished since" their rivals made "these great acquisitions.*

"About the time, or a little after the French" sent out "their expedition, the English Company also set one on foot to assist the Nabob in collecting tribute from countries over which he claimed the sovereignty, and whose Killadars, or petty princes, had refused to pay any during the war. The French gained by their expedition, the English got very little by theirs. These proceedings seem to contradict some of the Articles of the suspension, but no doubt both" parties "can justify their conduct. The English Company still assist the Nabob, but within these three weeks, upon their approach to the fortress of a Killadar whom the French call an ally," our old enemy "took the field, and the troops of each Company now lie within a few marches of one another, protesting, threatening, and charging each other with the consequences of" their doings. "Seriously, my Lord, however these transactions may be to the advantage of the English nation, they are such that if the common rights of mankind deserve consideration, both the English and French ought to be driven off the coast. I have not enjoyed so good a state of health in this country as I could wish. I have lost my left eye. I also labour under hardships which I think and hope I have not deserved, but what station in life, or what place is entirely free from calamity? If I live one year longer I shall have paid my uncle the money he lent me to purchase my lieutenant-colonel's commission." In a postscript he adds, "I hear the Killadar whom the French called their ally has accepted of terms from the English, so that the French must have recourse to other pretences to continue in the field."

Four days later he complains to Captain Levett:—"The King's troops are kept inactive, when there is" every "appearance that" if they were "employed they might be of the greatest benefit to the Company's

* Of territory.

affairs ;” and in allusion to the climate, he remarks, “The last year was very favourable to us, this threatens to be very hot, and I fear unhealthy. When I ride out in the morning I put on a great coat ; before noon one may broil a steak in the sun.”

During the same month Colonel Clive, who had landed in November at Bombay, on his return from England, took part with Admiral Watson in an attack upon Gheriah, the fortress of a notorious pirate named Angria. This place is described by Colonel Bagshawe, in a letter to General St. Clair, as the Gibraltar of the Malabar coast, with “walls of such strength and hardness that our cannon-balls split upon them,” without making any “greater impression than upon a solid rock.” “Could the garrison,” he continues, “but have beheld the tumbling down of their highest buildings without being frightened, the squadron would have spent their last shot, and been as far from taking the town as ever, nor could the land forces have contributed more to its reduction ; yet both are worthy of great honour for seizing upon the favorable circumstances” which presented themselves, and making “a proper use of the disposition of the people.” By the capitulation which followed, the Company was relieved of a dangerous neighbour.

On the 2nd of April Captain Caillaud, who was still at Trichinopoly, transmits the following information :—“Victory and success are not alone confined to Bombay. The Nabob’s brother, Mauphus Cawn, who commands in the Turnavallee country, fought a battle with the Pulitaver and some other associated Polygars, whom he has entirely routed. The person who, since the beginning of the troubles, had set up for Nabob of that country, called Moudenica, and who has been mostly the occasion of all the disturbances there, met with his fate. He was taken prisoner, and his head immediately struck off, the body tied to an elephant’s leg, and dragged round the camp in triumph.”

The next day Colonel Bagshawe observes to Mr. Orme, “I hope Mr. Roberts has had a good voyage. I wish I had gone with him. Since I could read and write I never employed my time to so little purpose, or with less pleasure to myself.” This enforced idleness, however, was near its termination, for on the 7th he assumed the command of the troops at Fort St. David, on the departure of General Adlercron for Madras. Between Governor Starke and the latter gentleman there had been a series of quarrels, the result of their conflicting jurisdictions, but Colonel Bagshawe appears to

have found little difficulty in working harmoniously with the Indian official, and they assisted each other in "keeping a watchful eye" upon the French, as well as in concerting measures to "trap monsieur in his own pitfall."*

During the previous winter a large reinforcement of Royal Artillery had arrived from England, and was regarded as the precursor of a new war. Great vigilance was therefore necessary, for any hour might bring a hostile armament to the coast, and Fort St. David was the place on which the storm was expected to descend in its first fury. Replying, a few weeks later, to a kind letter† received from General St. Clair, the subject of this memoir asks,‡ "What will become of us here, if the news is true that the French have a torrent of troops ready to pour upon us, and a large fleet, much superior to ours, to support them? I hope we shall behave as we ought, and that they will pay dearly for the advantages they gain against us."

Colonel Clive having been appointed Governor of Fort St. David, Sir James Foulis, of Bombay, tells Colonel Bagshawe, on the 25th, "You will soon have the pleasure of being acquainted with this Indian hero, and when you know him, you will, like many others, be astonished at his good fortune. . . . I have lately," he adds, "examined several men deserted from Monsieur Bussy, and find he has got about 550 Europeans, and seems, by the disposition he makes of his troops, to be a man of ability, who understands very well the nature of the people he has to deal with. An officer of the Morattas came here yesterday, who says that the Nana is at present hard pressed by Salabut Jung and Mr. Bussy."

On the 9th of May the Secretary of the Council at Fort St. George, Mr. Josias Du Pré,§ forwards a number of despatches received that morning by the "Delawar" from Europe, "where everything," he remarks, "has the appearance of a speedy rupture between England and France." Meetings of the Secret Committee now became of daily occurrence, changes were made in the disposition of the troops, and Fort St. David received an addition to its

* This expression was used by Mr. Starke, on the 12th of April, with reference to some plans which they had formed after the capture of one of the enemy's spies.

† In which the distinguished old Commander introduces his nephew, Mr. Alexander Dalrymple (subsequently of great repute as a hydrographer), to Colonel Bagshawe, and signs himself "your faithful friend."

‡ As if anticipating the fate which befell Fort St. David in the year 1758.

§ Of Wilton Park, Bucks, for some years Governor of Madras.

garrison, as may be learned from the communications of Captain Brohier, Governor Starke, and General Adlercron's secretary Lieut. Carnac,* the last of whom complains that he was so much overcome by the heat, bustle, eye-flies, mosquitoes, etc., that he scarcely knew what he was about, and "dreaded attempting a letter to such an accurate observer as Colonel Bagshawe."

In expectation of the arrival of a French fleet, Admiral Watson asked for a detachment of 280 men from the 39th Regiment, to strengthen his squadron, and General Adlercron having granted his request, the force embarked on the 13th of June with such perfect order, celerity, and precision, that the subject of this memoir was highly complimented upon his arrangements.

Amongst other intelligence brought by the "Delawar," Colonel Bagshawe had the satisfaction of hearing that the Article of his Convention with the East India Company, on account of which the Commander-in-Chief had repudiated the whole agreement, was not only approved in England, but also that General Adlercron had received positive orders from the Government to comply with its provisions. By this Article he was precluded from interfering with the Settlements of the Company, except under certain conditions, and thus a source of constant irritation was removed.

Just before Colonel Clive came from Madras to undertake the duties of his new office, an unfortunate circumstance brought him into collision with Colonel Bagshawe, who was very far from desiring a quarrel. The particulars of the case will be found in his letter of the 15th to Captain Hepburne, then on board the "Cumberland." After saying that "the game of the house" was "beginning," he adds, "Colonel Clive has sent to Mr. Call to take possession, and to shut up both the wings. As I cannot consent to this, a coolness ensues between Clive and me. Adlercron was afraid we should live happily together, and so threw this bone of contention† between us." How the affair ended there is no evidence to shew, but the parties concerned in it were soon on terms of friendship, and the victor of Plassy entertained a very high opinion of his opponent from that time until his death.

Knowing the benefit which it would be to the troops of the East India Company to be drilled with those of the King, Colonel Bagshawe

* At this time of H.M. 39th Regiment, but afterwards of the E. I. Co.'s Service, in which he became a General of high standing.

† Probably the "Garden House," a mile and a half north-west of Fort St. David.

might have availed himself of his official position to issue the requisite commands, but he preferred to mention his wishes first to the President and Council at Fort St. George. Fully alive to the value of the suggestion, and the courtesy of its proposer, Mr. Pigot replies on the 19th, "I am very much obliged to you for the offer you are so good as to make of exercising the Company's men together with the King's troops. Mr. Clive, who set out yesterday to relieve Mr. Starke, and under whose direction all affairs relating to St. David's now fall, will I dare say think with me that this must be of great service to the people. I have therefore wrote to him to desire," etc. . . . "None of the China ships yet appear, which makes me think affairs at home render it necessary to detain them for convoy. If they don't arrive in very few days, they will, I doubt, be too late for their voyages." Another letter from Colonel Bagshawe, dated "June 23rd," continues the correspondence, and contains the following observations:—"Colonel Clive enters upon the government of Fort St. David with a character very much to his advantage, and such as to afford us an agreeable prospect. I hope he will find that temper amongst the King's officers which becomes men of the same country, subjects to the same prince, and embarked in the same cause." "I am obliged by your concern for my health. I have recovered a much better state than I had last year, but with the total loss of my left eye."

At this period the Rev. J. Z. Kiernander,* the first Protestant missionary to India, was resident at Cuddalore, and supplied Colonel Bagshawe with much valuable information. For example, on the 3rd of July he writes: "Honourable Sir, I have received both your favours, and have accordingly despatched A. and B. at different times, and shall say more in regard to this when I have the pleasure to wait on you some day next week. I cannot omitt acquainting you of an affair now in the hottest agitation to the Southward, which, as it is probable the French may interfere in it for their own advantage, I think may require some attention. There is near the bounds of Tranquebar a Polygar who is indebted to the Danish Company a large summ of money, and has mortgaged the willage where he resides, called Ananda-mangalam, that in case of failing with the payment within the settled time, that willage should be delivered over to them. That time appointed is long ago elapsed, no payment made, and they have had patience with him for

* A memoir of this gentleman may be seen in "The Sunday at Home," 1857, p. 774.

several years, but all to no purpose; and when they now demand their money, he, the Polygar, abuses them, and has lately begun to go into their bounds in the night time, and take away cattle, and plunder the people. Upon this the Danes sent out one captain with a hundred men and a few field pieces, and took possession of that willage formerly mortgaged to them. Upon this the Danes wrote to the King of Tanjour, and acquainted him with the whole affair. The Polygar also makes his application, and suddenly the King of Tanjour sends about 5,000 men for the assistance of the Polygar, who, whilst they were yet corresponding with one another, push on, and burn, plunder, and destroy every willage within the Tranquebar bounds, quite close to the walls of the town, and also entirely cutt in pieces another captain with twenty-five Europeans, who were out in one of their willages for its protection."

"Now, the present situation of Tranquebar is such, that in case that captain with the hundred men can make a retreat to the town again, they may for some time defend themselves within their walls, but otherwise, if that detachment should also happen to be cutt of, they runn a risk of loosing their town also. Their secretary came here by sea from Tranquebar to Portonovo, where it seems he gott 100 Sepoys, who went by sea to Tranquebar for their assistance, and he went yeasterday early from hence to Pontichery, there earnestly to request 1000 Sepoys to assist them. The aim which the French have at some fine Tanschaur willages for to join them to their Chillumbrum countrey may easily induce them to assist the Danes against the King of Tanjour. But then a watchfull eye is necessary, least they may gett too much of the Tanschaur countrey for themselves. I have acquainted Coll. Clive of this. I remain respectfully, honourable sir, your most obedient humble servant, J. Z. Kiernander."

Nine days afterwards, alarmed apparently by the report (to which allusion has been made) that overwhelming forces, military and naval, were on their way from France, the Commander-in-Chief directed Colonel Bagshawe to join him with the King's troops, both of infantry and artillery. To convey them Admiral Watson, "at this critical juncture," offered the services of his fleet, then lying in Fort St. David's road, and the embarkation was effected "with great despatch."

Before sailing, the subject of this memoir received a few lines from Colonel Clive, who says: "Dear Sir, I am much obliged to you for putting me in mind of what I ought to have done some time ago; I have wrote the

Admiral, and taken the shame of this neglect upon myself. I have no other excuse than forgetfulness, amidst the many things I have had to remember in these busy times. I beg Colonel Bagshawe will believe that it is with regret I must so soon give up the pleasure of his acquaintance, however, not without a prospect of renewing it again, which will be a real satisfaction to me. "As soon as the stores are embarked, I will trouble you with a letter to Mr. Pigot, and shall not fail acquainting him with the two men you have been so kind as to spare me for the good of the service." "Fort St. David, 19 July, 1756."

During the passage Colonel Bagshawe was the Admiral's guest, by special invitation, and on the 22nd he landed at Madras, where he found immediate employment in preparing that town to sustain a siege. His first care was "to examine the state, and ascertain the quantity and quality of the artillery, and of the ammunition for great guns and small arms." Then he set himself "to retain a sufficient number of workmen for repairs; to ascertain how many artillerymen are to be depended on; to exercise the different" kinds "of soldiers, and make them as fit for service as the time will allow; to lay in a sufficient stock of rice and other provisions; to consider what quantity of water can be had for the garrison in case the wells in the suburbs should be cut off; to clean all the wells in the town, and give proper orders for keeping them so; to provide fascines, gabions, etc., sandbags, and wool packs; to consider what works are necessary to be made, and where to establish places of arms; to take all the trees on that ground for the works, to prevent the enemy from making use of them;* to consider the hospital, how it may be" protected, etc.

In the midst of these engagements he was summoned, on the 29th, to a Council of War, at which the majority of the members (notwithstanding the apprehensions that were entertained for the safety of the coast) voted in favour of sending a force of Europeans, and all the King's artillery, to the support of Salabut Jung, "who was quite wearied with the insolencies and demands of the French,"† and had applied for assistance to drive them from

* In the successful defence of Fort St. George, two years later, against the French, under the famous M. Lally, who besieged it with a very superior force for nine weeks, the garrison were probably much indebted to Colonel Bagshawe's wise precautions.

† M. Bussy was at this time in a very critical position, "surrounded by 60,000 Mahrattas," and urgently appealing for help from Pondicherry, as Mr. Kiernander had just told Colonel Bagshawe, remarking that the information came from a private but trustworthy source.

his dominions. Scarcely had this resolution been adopted, however, when there came the sad news of the capture of Calcutta by Surajah Dowlah, and of the horrible suffocation of one hundred and twenty three Englishmen in the "Black Hole." To recover their lost position in Bengal was now the Company's great aim, but until the time for the arrival of the French fleet had gone by, Madras could spare no armament adequate for such a task. Some troops which were despatched during the previous month* had been obliged to encamp near the mouth of the Hooghly, and their Commander thus describes to Colonel Bagshawe the situation of affairs:—"From on board the 'Delawar,' Fulta, 5th August, 1756." "It is impossible to undertake anything with the small force that I brought up with me, which is all we have to depend upon in case of an attack, of which we have had some reports, particularly from a large" flotilla "of boats that they are preparing up the river. I have neither found men, guns, nor ammunition here, all is gone!" "Be ever assured of the sincere friendship and esteem with which I am most affectionately, Dear Sir, your most obedient," etc., "James Killpatrick."†

On the 8th Captain Eyre Coote,‡ who was destined to play such an important part in Indian history, reached Madras with two additional companies granted to the 39th Regiment, and soon afterwards Colonel Clive was recalled from Fort St. David, that the Secret Committee might have the benefit of his advice.

A letter addressed to Colonel Bagshawe by some officers of his corps, on the 26th, furnishes another testimony to his amiable disposition and high moral character. "Sir," they say, "As parties concerned, give us leave to return you our sincere thanks for the share you have had in stopping that remarkable distinction which has been made at Madras between persons on account of their rank. A thing of that kind could not be seconded by a properer person than one whose commission in the army is the least thing that entitles him to the respect, regard, and esteem of all that know him, and in particular of us who are, with sincere affection (permit the epithet), Sir, your most obedt. humble servants, Joseph Adnett, John Corneille." "Cumberland."

* After the seizure of Cossimbazar.

† Major in the Hon. East India Company's service.

‡ A younger son of the Rev. Chidley Coote, D.D., of Ash Hill, co. Limerick, by Jane, daughter of the Right Hon. George Evans, M.P., whose wife Mary, daughter of George Eyre, of Eyre Court, co. Galway, M.P., was the sister of Mrs. Trench, of Garbally.

Before the end of the month he was "attacked by an acute inflammation" in his remaining eye, "attended with a most obstinate head-ache, which threw him into a nervous fever." This illness lasted the whole of September, and appears to have given his constitution another serious shock. Towards the middle of October, however, he was "slowly recovering, by the help of country air, but the pains in his head and eye still continued, and at times were extremely severe." Seeing no likelihood of a reconciliation with the Commander-in-Chief, nor of rendering any material service to the East India Company, and being assured by "the principal physicians of the country" that total blindness, as well "the greatest hazard" to his life would be the inevitable result of a prolonged residence in India, he began to turn his thoughts in the direction of home, as the following communication from his good friend Mr. Orme will shew:—"Dear Sir," observes that gentleman, "I am extremely grateful for the preference you have given me in your remembrance, and as pleased with the" improvement "of your health, which has permitted you to be at the trouble of writing me so very obliging a letter. The 'Chesterfield' will sail for Europe in twenty days; if you proceed to England upon her, the Peak of Derby will not shelter you from my enquiries concerning your welfare. Would I had such a retirement so near in prospect. I took the liberty to send you a loaf of bread every day, because I knew the difficulty there is of getting any now that is fit to eat. The squadron is going to sail, but there is no end of my business, for the despatch of this ship to Europe lies upon me. I am very sincerely, Dear Sir, your most affectionate, and most humble servant," etc. "Madras, Oct. 15, 1756."

The expectation of the French fleet having passed away, it was decided by the Council that every available man should be sent to Bengal, and after a long dispute between General Adlercron and President Pigot, the command of the expedition was entrusted to Colonel Clive. A detachment of the 39th Regiment, under Captains Grant, Weller, and Coote, accompanied the force, and left Madras on the 16th, with the squadron above mentioned. Just before their departure, Captain William Lin, of the East India Company's Service, thus addresses Colonel Bagshawe:—"Sir, The many field days we have had, which wasted the mornings, were succeeded by the confusion of a preparation for embarking, so that I have not had it in my power to indulge the inclination I have all along had of waiting on you at the Mount.* As we

* A place where many of the principal inhabitants of Madras had country houses. It

are under orders to embark to-morrow morning, I despair of paying you that duty in person. Give me leave, then, my dear Colonel, to wish you all good things, and to beg to be remembered by you as one who shall ever think it his honour and happiness to be ranked "even "at the bottom of the list of your friends. Were your merit as much regarded as it is known, I would not venture to give vent to my heart, but in " your present position "I dare tell you that I think this part of the world not worthy of you. In a short time it will, in all human appearance, become a new world, and I hope a better." "I am, with all respect and affection, Sir, your most obedient," etc. Similarly kind letters poured in upon him from every side; members of Council at Forts St. David and St. George, officers, military and civil, joined in tendering him their best wishes for a safe voyage, and speedy recovery. One of his correspondents was Mrs. Clive (then resident at Fort St. George), who made a special request that, as soon as he reached London, he would call upon her mother-in-law,* Mrs. Clive, the elder, of Stych, near Market Drayton, in Shropshire. This lady, she said, would "look on" his "visit as a particular favour," having been informed of the esteem which Colonel Clive had for him. Captain Brohier also committed a packet of papers to his care, desiring that he would order them "to be sunk, if there should be any apparent danger of the ship" in which he sailed "being taken." That vessel was the "Chesterfield" Indiaman, mentioned by Mr. Orme, and amongst the passengers were Captains Walsh, Ziegler, and de Monchanin, Lieutenants Pigott and Waller, Mr. Lancelot Armstrong, Dr. Thomas Carnegie, etc. The exact date of her departure from Madras is not known, but it was probably within two or three days of the 20th of November, when Colonel Lawrence writes, "Dear Sir, Tho' the trifling present I made Mrs. Bagshawe required no sort of acknowledgement, I cannot refuse to accept the tent which you so kindly offer me. I am now in my bed, very much indisposed, but I hope to be well enough to accompany you so far as Fort St. David,"† etc.

At this time Mr. Bagshawe of Ford Hall was lying at the point of death,

was about nine miles distant from the town, and "justly esteemed for the goodness of the air."

* Rebecca, daughter and co-heir (with Lady Sempill) of Nathaniel Gaskell, of Manchester. Her husband Richard Clive, of Stych, M.P. for co. Montgomery, was a descendant of Walter Devereux, K.G., Lord Ferrers, of Chartley.

† From official returns Colonel Bagshawe seems to have embarked on the 22nd.

and scarcely had his nephew lost sight of the coast of Coromandel, before he succeeded to the family estates. Few particulars of his homeward voyage are now to be found, but he told his friends that it was so painful he wondered
 1757. he had survived it.* At St. Helena he landed and inspected the troops, reporting them to be "under better discipline, better clothed, and to make a more soldier-like appearance than any" others "in the East India Company's Service." He also drew up a paper of suggestions for the defence of the island, and presented it, on his arrival in London, to the Chairman of the Directors. Another subject that engaged his attention during the passage was the best method by which the Company could secure an annual supply of well-trained recruits, and in his leisure hours he elaborated an admirable scheme for this purpose.

As the "Chesterfield" pursued her course great events were happening in Bengal, and the detachment of the 39th Regiment which accompanied Colonel Clive had the honour of contributing largely to his success. At the re-taking of Calcutta; at the storming of Hooghly, and of several forts upon the Ganges; in the very daring attack upon the camp of Surajah Dowlah; at the capture of the French head-quarters of Chandernagore; and in the crowning victory of Plassy,† they bore a distinguished part, "the conduct of Major Coote, who commanded them," being "particularly commended." This was the campaign which won for the Regiment the proud motto that still remains emblazoned on its colours,—*"Primus in Indis;"* and although Colonel Bagshawe had no share in the exploits of his men, he must have learned with satisfaction the splendid results of his careful training.

Before the middle of April, the monotony of his life on ship-board was broken by the illness and death of Lieutenant William Waller, a young officer of much promise, to whom there is reason to hope that he was spiritually useful.‡ Other instances might be adduced in which his faithful warnings and earnest exhortations produced a marked effect upon the souls of those around

* Letter to Mr. Morse of the 13th of December, 1757.

† See letters dated "Calcutta, 24 Feby.," and "Chandernagore, 6 April," 1757, from Captain Nicholas Weller (who was severely wounded in one of the engagements); also from Dr. Kellett and Captain Hepburne.

‡ Even prior to his leaving India Mr. Waller had told his family that he was under "the greatest obligations" to Colonel Bagshawe. See a letter from William Waller, Esq., sen., of Lansdown, near Nenagh, gratefully acknowledging the many favours conferred upon his son.

him, but it must be admitted that the wonderful power which he possessed of attracting the regard of his associates was not always exercised so directly as might have been wished in leading them to Christ as their only refuge from the wrath to come.

About the beginning of June the "Chesterfield" approached the Irish coast, and before the 6th* Colonel Bagshawe entered Dublin in search of his wife, who had been at Ford during the spring with her mother and her eldest brother,† but returned to Ireland in April. St. Catherine's was probably the place where she was found, and as no intimation seems to have been received by any one that her husband was coming home, great indeed must have been her surprise when he appeared. The happiness of their meeting, after a separation of more than three years, may easily be imagined, but he did not allow domestic enjoyment, even then, to interfere with his public duties, for on the 12th he was in London, relating to the Government his Indian experience. An excellent opportunity was now afforded him of disparaging General Adlercron, but, instead of rendering "evil for evil," he had learned, by God's grace, to "overcome evil with good," as the following letter‡ to his old antagonist will shew:—"Sir, Immediately upon my arrival I forwarded your despatches, and repaired to London with all the expedition I was able. I waited on Lord Holderness,§ Lord Ligonier,|| the Secretary-at-War,¶ and the

* On that day Sir James Caldwell writes to him from Castle Caldwell,—“It is impossible for me to express the great joy of all this family at the account of your arrival.”

† Whilst they were in Derbyshire the young baronet sent a graphic description of its inhabitants and products to one of his friends in Ireland:—"This country," he observed, "is extremely populous," . . . and "almost every family is possessed of a small" freehold "of their own. They have no corn nor hay stacked abroad, but make it up in large houses built of stone, which comes out of the quarry shaped like brick, and lies together so true that they do without lime or cement. They cover those houses with large thick flags, which they lay together with moss instead of lime. All sorts of cattle are kept in the house day and night six months of the year. Lead and wool are the staple commodities of the country. It is said that the lead mines bring into it three hundred thousand pounds yearly, and there are many people who have flocks of two thousand sheep. These things, with its being in the neighbourhood of many great trading towns, make it a very rich district. This small county has, within sixteen years, furnished Ireland with four Lords Lieutenant, viz., Chesterfield, Harrington, and two Devonshires. The natives are rather slovenly in their dress, but within doors have everything very neat, and are, in their way, very civil and good-natured."

‡ Dated 1 June, 1758.

§ With whom, as Secretary of State, he had corresponded in India.

|| The Commander-in-Chief.

¶ Lord Barrington, who had succeeded Mr. Fox.

Adjutant-General, and easily found that you had been misrepresented, but not without difficulty what was the charge, which at last I understood was exercising too great power in the Company's Settlements. My answer was that on your arrival you thought yourself obliged to conform to the orders you had received from His Majesty, which you had taken care not to exceed, and from the time you received Mr. Fox's letter you had perfectly complied with its terms. I hope you will approve of my conduct, and that you will find I have endeavoured to answer the trust you reposed in me. I am, Sir, your most obedient," etc.

On the 16th the news of Colonel Bagshawe's landing in Ireland appears to have reached his neighbours in the Peak of Derbyshire, and four days later, Mr. Evatt, his deceased uncle's secretary, says :—"I sincerely congratulate you upon your return so far, and hope that Providence will restore you safe to this part of the kingdom, where your presence is greatly desired by the whole voice of the country." To the worthy gentleman just named, the executors had committed the management of the Ford estate, during the absence of its owner, who sent him a request, on the 25th, that he would distribute £10 amongst the poor, and then come up to London, with all the materials required for taking out letters of administration. Accordingly he joined Colonel Bagshawe at his lodgings in Warwick Street, about the 7th of July, and remained with him for a week, explaining the position of his affairs, and helping to prove the late Mr. Bagshawe's will.

Whilst the subject of this memoir was abroad, death had made great ravages amongst his dearest friends. Besides his uncle and the Duke of Devonshire, Dr. Clegg and General Richbell had passed into another world, the last of whom left a wife and two children in somewhat straightened circumstances. Taking up the case of the son with much zeal, Colonel Bagshawe presented him to Lord Ligonier, and had influence enough to obtain him a commission in the army without purchase. For this kindness Mrs. Richbell expressed the deepest gratitude, adding :—"If the prayers of the widow and orphans can prevail towards the recovery of your health, you may depend on ours ;" and in a subsequent letter :—"How have you rejoiced the heart of a poor orphan, to find one sincere friend that will take notice of him after the loss of such a tender father !"

On the 14th of the month Colonel Bagshawe and Mr. Evatt commenced their journey northwards, the former mounted on one of his own horses which

had been sent from Ford, and on the 24th he was at Chester, en route to the Isle of Anglesey, where he had arranged to meet his wife. Writing from the quaint old city which contained his mother's grave, he tells Sir Robert Wilmot,*—"I called at Chatsworth, as I said I would, in my way through Derbyshire, and I just mentioned to his Grace that I had seen you before I left town, but I had little opportunity, and, when it came to the point, less resolution to say anything on business. The favors I have received from the Devonshire family have come so entirely from themselves, without application, that I fear to offend by asking, especially as there was so great a delicacy in the temper of the late Duke that it hurt him to be solicited, and as the present Duke shews that he possesses the other good qualities of his father, there is every reason to believe that he inherits this also. I am therefore resolved to leave myself to his Grace's own motion to do for me as he shall judge proper; but as I cannot be indifferent about my reputation, and cannot help feeling concerned lest any advantage should be taken of my coming from India, to injure it, I hope you will excuse this trouble. I think you have been very greatly my friend, and it is very plain you could have no interest, present or future, in being so. I never had it in my power to serve you, nor do I see how I ever shall: . . . What I therefore most earnestly entreat is that if anything has been said or surmised to my disadvantage . . . I may not be denied an opportunity of justifying my" conduct, "and preserving the good opinion of my friends. . . . When I left India, I suffered all the misery represented in my 'case,' and do now firmly believe that if I had stayed there I had by this time lost my life, or at least my sight; yet in this condition I protest to you I would have stayed if there had been" the least "appearance of my doing any service."

Mrs. Bagshawe had a "tedious passage," and did not land at Holyhead until four o'clock in the morning of the 31st, as her husband informed Sir Samuel Cooke, the day after, remarking, "She is now pretty well recovered," and "we are preparing for our journey,† which we design to continue by easy stages, to make it as pleasant as possible." The extreme kindness which she had received at St. Catherine's was the subject of a graceful allusion in the same letter, "but," exclaims the Colonel, "I should wrong your friend-

* Of Osmaston, co. Derby, for more than thirty years Secretary to the Lords Lieutenant of Ireland, and an intimate friend of the Duke of Devonshire.

† To Ford, and Buxton.

ship, and my sense of it, were I to pretend to express myself by words; I hope we shall long have opportunities of shewing" our gratitude by our "actions. . . . I flatter myself I may see you, and Lady Cooke, and Miss Cooke, in Derbyshire next summer. . . . Your visit will be a great charity to me, as I require your opinion and taste in some alterations I have in view. We want building, but I am afraid to dip my hand in mortar. The immediate changes must therefore be only made in the planting way. I beg to know how your seeds* go on, especially the indigo. My journey to London has prevented any from being sown at Ford. I am only concerned about the indigo seed, which, they say in India, will not be good in the second year. There is a little box of Chinese flower-seed which I desired Mrs. Bagshawe to divide between us, but it seems she forgot. I fear lest they should be lost, therefore beg the favor that you will examine them, and sow them when you think it is a proper time, and if they succeed I can get seed of them from you. . . . I do not know what to say about the boy;† I believe the less the better, only I wonder you can like the trouble of" him. "Dean Cotes is so good as to" take charge "of this packet. We have had the pleasure of his, Mrs. Cotes', and Miss Holland's company these two days. Miss Christian will help you to the box of flower-seeds." It is "directed to Charles Hutchinson,‡ Esq., St. Helena, who gave them to me, and there is a paper of their Chinese names translated into English."

On the 6th of August Sir Robert Wilmot replies :—"I took the liberty to communicate to the Duke of Devonshire the substance of your letter to me from Chester, and though I can assure you that the kind hint which his Grace was pleased to give you through me was not intended to imply that there had been the least imputation upon your honour or conduct in any respect, yet his Grace still continues to be of the same opinion, and says, if he was in your circumstances he would not appear at Court before the arrival of the Regiment." That Colonel Bagshawe's fears for his reputation were very needless is evident from an observation made to him only three days afterwards by Sir James Caldwell, who declares :—"I shall always regard it as a great happiness and honour to be allied to you, inasmuch as there are few men living more esteemed and respected by all ranks of people than you

* Brought from India by himself.

† Samuel Bagshawe, his sole surviving son, was left at St. Catherine's.

‡ Governor of the island, and father of Mrs. Eyre Coote.

are. . . . I never saw the Duke of Devonshire when I was last in London that he did not speak of you with great regard, and by what I can learn from others it is his intention effectually to serve you."

With feelings, it may be presumed, of the deepest thankfulness to God for His goodness, the subject of this memoir arrived, with his wife, on the 12th of August, at the home of his ancestors, resolved, by Divine grace, faithfully to fulfil the new duties which lay before him. On the 13th he sent a special messenger to Ashford for Mr. Evatt, who congratulated Mrs. Bagshawe "upon having so soon obtained her favorite wish" of the previous spring,—“a happy return with him to Ford.” Here they remained for the rest of the year, with the exception of a few days spent at Buxton, and Colonel Bagshawe had the satisfaction of finding that as the autumn advanced the fine air of the Peak produced a marked improvement in his health, which had been a constant source of misery to him.

On the 3rd of October Mr. Colley (at whose lodgings he had stayed in London) tells him:—"Yesterday I went to Lady Burlington's, at Chiswick, and delivered safe the mocoek.* Lady Cavendish was not at home: Believe it would be an agreeable present." "Mrs. Pitt has sent two or three times to enquire after your health. Her servant called this day. I assured her I would let you know."

During the same month orders were received for the reduction of the eleventh and twelfth companies of the 39th Regiment, and the formation of a second battalion for service in the East Indies. This compliment must have been highly gratifying to the corps, as well as beneficial to many of the junior officers, although it conferred no special advantage upon Colonel Bagshawe.

Making use of an opportunity which presented itself, he thus addresses Colonel Lawrence, on the 22nd November:—"If Mr. Carnegie, by whom I send this letter, should be fortunate enough to deliver it to you, he will be able to give you a relation of my passage to Europe, which was indeed painful enough. Since my return I am greatly recovered, but must never be quite well. I can bear a great deal of exercise, but no employment of a sedentary nature. When I sit down to write I never once rise from my

* From a letter to Captain Ziegler it appears that this mysterious bird or beast (query a macaw?) was given by Colonel Bagshawe to the Duke of Devonshire's only daughter, Lady Dorothy Cavendish, afterwards Duchess of Portland.

work without suffering by it. I reside at present in a very retired part of Derbyshire, about 150 miles from London, and think it is probable I shall pass the remainder of my days here, at least I do not desire otherwise. I have taken the liberty to send you, under Mr. Carnegie's charge, a case of liquors, which I hope may be of use to you if you go into the field. Mrs. Bagshawe sends you her compliments, and is highly sensible of your favors to her. She intended by these ships to have despatched a pair of ruffles of her own work, but our journeys, our stay at Buxton Bath, and the charge she has been obliged to take upon her in house-keeping have hitherto prevented her from finishing them. I can hardly say which are most admired, the necklaces or the muslins.* They were in the Company's warehouse till I came to London, but Captain Baron assisted me to find them out. I beg I may hear of your health. Be assured no one wishes it more sincerely, or is with more affection, Dear Sir, your," etc.

A valuable testimony to Colonel Bagshawe's character was borne at this time by Dr. Jemmett Brown, Bishop of Cork and Ross, who apologizes to him on the 10th of December for not having been a better correspondent, and then adds, "I assure you I know not two men on earth that I would be more sorry should think I had neglected or forgot them than you, for whom I really have the highest regard and esteem. . . . I congratulate you on succeeding to your family fortune, which, I own, I [thought you were not quite secured of when you went to India. . . . All my family join in desiring me to present their best respects to Mrs. Bagshawe and you, and I desire she and you will accept of the warmest good wishes of your very affectionate," etc.

1758.

On the 3rd of January, 1758, Colonel Bagshawe forwarded to the Adjutant-General some military plans which he had devised for the purpose of counteracting the evil effects produced by the preponderance of horse possessed by the French on the coast of Coromandel. A new system of drill was included in the scheme, which he began in his passage to India, having bestowed much thought upon the question "how the colonne might be employed against cavalry either for defence or assault." Of the result of

* A handsome necklace composed of rubies and pearls, and another of diamonds and pearls, as well as some valuable Indian muslins came into the possession of Mrs. Newton, at whose death they were divided, with the rest of her jewelry, under a decree of the Court of Chancery, between her niece Miss Bagshawe, Lady Belmore, and the Misses Caldwell.

these deliberations "I made trial," he states, "in the form in which I now send it you, and had the satisfaction to find it understood and well received both by the officers and men, and tolerably well executed the first time it was attempted."

About the middle of the month, leaving Mrs. Bagshawe in the Peak, he paid a short visit to London, having heard that in the course of a few days his claims to promotion would be urged by the Duke of Devonshire upon the Secretary-at-War. This information came from Sir Robert Wilmot, who was instructed by his Grace to say that though he interfered very little with respect to military affairs, yet that he had determined to break through his ordinary practice in favor of Colonel Bagshawe. During his stay in town the owner of Ford Hall called upon Lord Shelburne to thank him and Lady Shelburne for their kindness to Mrs. Bagshawe whilst he was abroad. An opportunity was also afforded him of presenting to the Duke (or the Dowager Duchess) of Devonshire some curious and costly "dressing boxes" which he had brought from India. They were manufactured, he observes, in Cochin China, and "have not been seen by any person in Europe except one lady" and myself.

A letter of his to Sir James Caldwell, dated "London, 4 Feby.," shews that he was then anxious to buy some property in Ireland, and prepared to give about £8000 for it. His principal requirement in this purchase was a large acreage of unimproved land, which he wished to have the pleasure of bringing into cultivation.

Two days later he appears to have been travelling homewards, and on the 9th Mr. Frederick Trench, the younger, wrote to tell him of the death of Sir Samuel Cooke, who was only ill about a fortnight, and had sat in the House of Commons within a week of his departure, "being chairman in a Bill which the city of Dublin thought of great importance to its welfare." When expressing his sympathy with Lady Cooke in her bereavement, Colonel Bagshawe declares:—"The series of misfortunes to which I have been exposed during my life never brought me an affliction that affected me as much as this loss of so sincere, so generous, and so affectionate a friend."* Captain Levett also, for whom he had a great regard, was taken away on the 15th, and, as a very heavy addition to his sorrow, Mr. and Mrs. Trench, of Mote, quickly followed. Mrs. Bagshawe had thus been deprived, in a few weeks, of two uncles and an

* See his letter dated February 23rd, 1758.

aunt, to each of whom she was deeply attached. Referring to these "severe trials," Colonel Bagshawe remarks to the Dowager Lady Caldwell:—"We cannot determine better than to kiss the rod which corrects us. Our views are narrow. Our sight is greatly limited. Providence is ever just, and has no delight in the misery of His creatures. Though His dispensations may appear" hard, "we may be sure they are sent for wise purposes, and" to those who love Him "the greatest are only temporary sufferings. What is time compared with eternity? This dot . which I make with my pen is but a small part of my letter, and yet the present life is much less, compared with the life to come, than a dot is to all the writings in the world. Such a thought should afford us" rich "consolation, for what signifies the little stay we make behind our friends, if, at the end of it, we shall be united to them again, never to be separated any more." "We cannot give way to immoderate grief without being ungrateful, and appearing to repine at the dealings of that God to whose bounty we owe the happiness which we enjoyed with our friends here, and which we hope to share with them hereafter." In connection with the removal of "those two excellent persons"* Mr. and Mrs. Trench, it is worthy of notice that after a marriage union of forty years, they were severed by death for only eight days.

Addressing the Rev. Philip Skelton, D.D.,† from Ford, on the 16th of April, Colonel Bagshawe observes:—"I am here playing the part of a good farmer, ploughing and planting, and almost unconcerned whether I am ever drawn from this obscurity. I always had a relish for the country, and it grows upon me." The risk of being sent on foreign service would not however have prevented him from accepting military preferment, of which he was in daily expectation, ignorant, apparently, of the fact that as in former years the amputation of his leg had materially retarded his advancement, so now the additional loss of his eye had rendered it almost impossible. At length, wearied with the delay, he sent the Secretary-at-War a letter of remonstrance to the following effect:—"When your Lordship did me the honor to sit down by me; and assure me that I might rely on your protection, and that you never

* As he designates them.

† Of Pettigoe, the author of "Deism Revealed," two volumes of sermons, etc.,—"a gentleman very much distinguished for his abilities and literary knowledge." Castle Caldwell was in his parish of Templecarne.

forgot persons, I dare not think that it was the speech of a levée, because your Lordship was not under any obligation to speak thus to me, so that I must believe my being passed over when fifteen regiments were disposed of was owing to some particular reason. I flatter myself that my pretensions are as good as those of many who have been promoted, whether they are considered in the light of interest, merit, or seniority. I was strongly recommended to you by the Duke of Devonshire, and I had, as I believed, your Lordship's own promise. I have done my duty as punctiliously, I have been as ready to serve, I have run as great hazards, and I have suffered as much as any Lieut.-Colonel in the service, and "I hope I am not inferior in capacity to those younger officers who have been preferred before me. With respect to seniority, if promotion were to go in that channel, I think there are only eight Lieut.-Colonels" whose commissions are prior to mine. "I know I am not now so active as many others, but when I met with my loss, which happened to me from my over-readiness to promote the service, I was as active a man as most in the army. The favor I now ask of you is to tell me, with the frankness becoming your high station, what is the bar to my promotion, because I suffer greatly in my present situation from anxiety of mind, and neglect of other pursuits which might be of advantage to me. I hope your Lordship will not think me unworthy of an answer. I have ever served the King with fidelity and affection, and to the best of my power." "Ford, May 5, 1758." Lord Barrington, in reply, evasively tried to appease him with the assurance that his name had been "under consideration when the regiments were disposed of," adding, "I am a little surprised that you should be so much disturbed at your want of success upon this occasion, as I do not see that any one here has been put over your head, except the Duke of Richmond and the King's Aids-de-Camp, whom His Majesty has always chose without a strict regard to rank." "War Office, May 11."

A week later Colonel Bagshawe says to his mother-in-law (then at Castle Caldwell, with his son young Master Samuel Bagshawe), "I hoped to have informed your Ladyship that I was included in the late promotions, my pretensions being, I think, very fair, and Mr. Calcraft, whose intelligence is not the worst," having even "solicited the agency, but though I am disappointed on the part of man, God continues His goodness to us, and I have the pleasure to tell you that my dear Kitty was safely delivered of a" "very fine boy,"*

* John Bagshawe, of the Oaks, Wormhill Hall, etc.

on the 16th inst., about noon." Dr. White of Manchester "has been here since the 7th to attend" upon her. . . . "Mr. Newton has filed his Bill in Chancery against me. I believe I shall be obliged to pay" his "demand," "to which, as far as is reasonable, I have no objection." The gentleman here mentioned was the late Mrs. Bagshawe's nephew, and his claim involved a large sum of money to which her husband had considered himself entitled. The chief point in dispute was the deceased lady's right to make a will, and the decision of the Court, after a vexatious and expensive suit, was given against Colonel Bagshawe. There was a peculiar hardship in the case, arising from the facts that no small portion of the principal had been lost by bad debts, and the interest (which was also recovered by Mr. Newton) spent year by year as part of the family income.

About the 16th of June Captain Walsh acquainted the subject of this memoir with an expectation which prevailed in military circles that he would be appointed Quarter-Master-General* of Ireland, remarking, "Surely, surely they must make you some atonement for your great sufferings and long service."

During the summer Mrs. Bagshawe's brother Hume Caldwell distinguished himself in the famous capture of the King of Prussia's convoy near Olmutz; her brothers Henry and Charles Caldwell† gained great credit in North America under General Wolfe; and a fourth brother, Frederick Caldwell (who had been at Ford in the spring), behaved with much gallantry at the destruction of Cherbourg.

* After a contest between the Duke of Bedford and Lord Hardwicke for the disposal of the vacant post, Colonel Severne, the nominee of the latter nobleman, proved the successful candidate.

† The commencement of the campaign was thus described to Colonel Bagshawe by the former of these two young officers:—

"Louisbourg, 28th July, 1758.

Dear Brother,—I deferred writing to you or my sister to this time as I now shall be able to let you and her know something of matters here, and of myself, which I flatter myself will not be disagreeable. By the date of my letter you may judge of our success. After a tedious passage of eleven weeks and four days from Spithead, we arrived at Halifax, where, the fleet being sickly, we remained about three weeks. On the 28th of May we sailed from thence, and came off Chapeau Rouge Bay on the second of June. Brigadier Wolfe fortunately happened to come out in the same ship with me, and did me the honour to shew me some marks of friendship. As the station I was in as a marine officer did not leave it in my power to learn anything of military affairs, or to render myself as useful as I thought I otherwise might, and besides, having a spirit that could not bear to

Towards the end of August Colonel Bagshawe paid a visit to Chatsworth, and was encouraged by the Duke of Devonshire to proceed from thence to town, in the hope of obtaining the Coloneley of the 66th Regiment. The

be confined in a ship when a whole army was in action in sight of me, I applied to him, and he got leave for me to land as a volunteer. By his advice I first joined a body of light infantry formed from the several regiments, in which I did duty as an officer, for that corps was at first to be most in action, and I might there have an opportunity of becoming a partizan. Our fleet was formidable, consisting of twenty-two sail of the line, besides frigates, and our army nearly 13,000 strong. We lay at anchor in the bay till the 8th, the surf being all that time so high as to render our landing impracticable. On the 8th, however, we landed five companies of Grenadiers with Brigadier Wolfe at their head, supported by eight more, and Frazer's Highlanders to the left. A large body of troops with Brigadiers Whitmore and Lawrence were in motion to the right, and in the centre (a little to the right of the Grenadiers) a party of about 100 light infantry," of whom I was one, "got ashore a little before the Grenadiers, landing, without any opposition, at a place which seemed almost impracticable. These, supported by the rest of their body, got on the flank and rear of the enemy, and did infinite service. The whole force of our opponents was posted along the shore to prevent our landing; their entrenchments were formidable, defended by cannon, and the road up to them made as difficult as possible by trees laid across, with boughs over them, so that you could hardly make a step without falling between two trees, but those obstacles were nothing in comparison to the difficulty of getting ashore, for the surf was so high that we were obliged to come out of the boats up to our middles in water. Numbers of boats were stove, and some people drowned. We sustained a most warm fire both of great guns and small arms for about ten minutes, but having once got footing ashore, I cannot say we beat the enemy, but they ran from their entrenchments. Had they behaved like men our army must have suffered greatly. Had they had forty men where the light infantry landed, the consequences must have been dreadful, but they looked upon the place as impracticable, and so neglected it till it was too late. I am certain we owe our safety that day chiefly to the conduct and intrepidity of Brigadier Wolfe. He was the only person that reconnoitred, and knew the danger of landing there, was the only person that opposed it, and the only general officer when it was fixed that" carried it through. "As soon as we got the landing of the army secured, the other general officers landed. Had General Wolfe's advice been taken the siege might almost have been finished that day, as the greatest part of the garrison might have been taken prisoners. Mr. Wolfe wanted to push forward with a small body of troops; the other generals waited till the greatest part of the army came ashore, by which time the garrison had almost secured their retreat into the town. I was detached by Mr. Wolfe with part of a Grenadier company (whose officers had been wounded), and had an opportunity of seeing the situation of the enemy, five hundred of which at least might have been taken even then, had the troops marched up. I sent repeated messages to the main body, but no troops came till it was too late, and the enemy almost in the covered way. We were then ordered to retire, and the enemy began to cannonade us from the town, but did us no damage. Our loss that day was inconsiderable,—but fifty men killed and drowned. We encamped the same" afternoon "about two miles and a half from the town. They then set to work to land the stores and cannon, which was very difficult, as the

result of his journey is thus reported to his patron, in a letter dated "London, 5 Sepr."—"On my arrival I heard the vacant regiment was given away to a younger Lieut.-Colonel. Lord Barrington informed me Lord Ligonier had

surf rose so high that the boats every moment were in danger of being stove. Our Engineers set likewise to work. They began by making three redoubts about two miles distant from the town in order to invest it, which they never did, for the enemy came out gasconading almost every day. The next thing they did was to make an epaulment—a monstrous piece of work in the middle of a morass, about a mile distant from the town. This was intended to protect them from the fire of a frigate that lay at anchor near the town, and raked that morass (which the Engineers thought proper to pass through), at about a mile and a half distance. They then began their approaches, and when the place capitulated they had opened two batteries, mounting about fourteen pieces of cannon, at about 800 yards distance from the town, which was the nearest approach; whereas if they had had a mind to see what they were about, and act properly, they might have taken possession of the Black Rock within 150 yards from the glacis with the greatest safety, and have also taken post behind several hills near the Black Rock, where with little pains they might have come under cover the whole way, and have lain as snug as possible, built their batteries at a proper distance, carried on their approaches, and taken the town in three weeks.

Brigadier Wolfe, three days after our landing, was detached with about 1800 men to the lighthouse opposite the entrance of the harbour, where he undertook to silence a battery (which our shipping seemed to dread, in case they had a mind to come in), situated on an island opposite the lighthouse; which he did. He likewise undertook to put the French fleet in the harbour (consisting of six sail of the line and three frigates), out of a condition to get away in case they attempted it; and, by batteries which he raised all round the harbour, he obliged them to get as near the town as they possibly could. Soon after which they sunk a fifty-gun ship and two frigates, besides some merchantmen, near the mouth of the harbour, in order to frighten our ships from attempting to come in, as they dreaded nothing so much. All this was done before the first of July. That day a considerable number of the enemy came out gasconading as before, and the light infantry were ordered to drive them in; accordingly we came out, and beat the enemy from hill to hill till we got pretty near the town. I happened to be among the foremost, and seeing parties of the enemy coming out to reinforce those beaten back, and marching towards a hill which must be of the greatest consequence to those who occupied it, I pushed on with twenty men, and, followed by as many more, we got possession, but the enemy coming on in great numbers I should have been deserted by my party had not General Wolfe, who heard the fire at a distance, come up. He immediately sent more men to my assistance, and we beat the enemy off. The hill was of such importance that we did not leave it till we had raised a redoubt there, which effectually, with other redoubts to the right, invested the town, and the enemy were then kept within bounds. From that time, as General Wolfe had been so kind as to ask me to live in his family, I staid with him, knowing that I should have an opportunity of learning more "in his society" than anywhere else. As the works General Wolfe intended carrying on required the assistance of more men and Engineers, he applied for them, but, by the jealousy of some people, was refused, so that under his direction, for he himself was Chief Engineer, he had only Captain Holland who acted as such. Therefore, having made

written to him to say that he had recommended me to the King, but that His Majesty had determined to give the regiment to Lafausille. Lord Ligonier told me he had recommended me to the King, but that His Majesty replied

that branch of the profession a little my study, I offered my services, and acted as Engineer during the rest of the siege. Had I chosen it, I might have received seven shillings a day during the campaign, but that I refused, as my views in serving were by no means mercenary. We then began to raise new batteries against the shipping, in the position to which they had moved, and soon obliged the formidable frigate that was the cause of terror to our Engineers on the right, to quit her station. She got behind one of the largest ships, and there refitted, and stole out on a dark windy night. She was seen going out, but our ships could not come up with her. We then began to erect batteries against the town. On the 16th we took post on the other side of the West Gate bridge, between our Engineers and the town, and opened our trenches within 300 yards of the town. In the mean time a shot from one of Mr. Wolfe's batteries happening to hit some iron work near the powder-magazine of one of the French ships, blew up the small quantity in her, and set her on fire, and she set fire to, and burned two ships that were to the leeward of her, so that but two ships of the line were left in the harbour, both of which were attacked, the one taken, and the other burned, by armed boats from our fleet. We then learned that we had done more mischief than could have been expected to the fleet, as their masts and hulls were so much wounded that it was impossible for them to attempt getting away. We, having finished our first parallel, began to erect batteries in breach against the town, some part of which was in a ruinous state, and carried our second parallel within forty-eight yards of the glacis, ready to make a lodgement there, and opened two batteries, one of which was not above 150 yards from the town. A practicable breach having been made, a flag of truce was hung out, and the capitulation signed yesterday. The garrison remained prisoners of war at discretion. St. John's was included in the capitulation. Had not Brigadier Wolfe exerted himself we should not have been masters of the town this month yet at least. He himself was up every night with us in the trenches, and by his own fatigues hindered every body else from complaining. He has certainly every quality necessary for a great general, if I may be allowed to form a judgment of him. He has a spirit great and enterprising, and though at some times his temper is a little impatient, yet he is persevering to the last degree, not much elevated by success, nor lowered by adversity, and he is master of a coup d'œil that gives him an opportunity of taking instant advantage of every post or circumstance that may favour him. It is surprising to see how his spirit diffused itself through the little corps which he commanded. There was not a man of them that did not look upon himself as infinitely superior to any of the rest of the army. General Wolfe, besides, is not one of your money-making generals. He serves through principle, hates contractors, and regards no interest but that of his country; in short he is an example that every young man of spirit ought to set before him, and think himself happy in serving him, and learning the art of war under so good a master.

We have just had bad news from General Abercrombie, who was marching against Crown Point. The particulars we have not heard, but Lord Howe is certainly killed near Ticonderagoe, and our army repulsed in attacking the enemy's entrenchments, with the loss of a great many officers, and near two thousand men killed and wounded. The army, also, is since returned. That

how could I serve, wanting a leg and an eye, and on further discourse” he admitted that “I was considered” by himself also “as not fit for service. This declaration leaves me very little to expect while Lord Ligonier commands, and obliges me to seek to your Grace for what I shall do. I cannot continue in the” army “under such circumstances,” unless “you may be able to reverse the sentence against me. . . . I have been advised, in confidence, by a general officer (whom I may name to you—General Napier), to address a petition to the King. This, or selling out, seems to be the only step I can take, but I shall be entirely governed by what your Grace shall recommend.” Acting upon the Adjutant-General’s suggestion the Duke most kindly came to town, and accompanied Colonel Bagshawe to Kensington Palace, where they presented a memorial to the King on the 29th or 30th of the month. A rough draught of this document contains the following statements:—“That your Majesty’s Petitioner has served twenty-seven years; of which eleven years in Gibraltar, Brittany, and the East Indies. That he lost a leg in the expedition to Brittany under Lieut.-General St. Clair, and an eye in the East Indies. That when ” “he was ordered to the East Indies he was in an extremely bad state of health, and his private affairs in great disorder, but his love and zeal for your Majesty’s service would not allow him to think of staying behind. Having, however, lost one eye, and being in the utmost danger of losing the other, he was obliged to get leave to come to England, where he has happily recovered. That as soon as he found himself well, he acquainted your Majesty’s Secretary-at-War and the Adjutant-General, desiring to be sent upon service, as the regiment he belongs to was ordered home, and could not, for some time, be fit for any duty. Upon the troops going to Cape Breton he applied to Field-Marshal Lord Ligonier, as well as to the Secretary-at-War, desiring to be employed there; as he did also when he heard of the design against Crown Point. That he begs leave to appeal for his character to Field-Marshal Lord Ligonier, Lieut.-General St. Clair, Lieut.-General Lord Rothes, the Duke of Devonshire, Lord Barrington,

makes it still more necessary for us to undertake something more this campaign. Quebec ought to be the point in view; that once ours, America would be lost to the French. In the death of Lord Howe our country has suffered greatly, as, by all accounts, he was the first officer in the English army in America, and, indeed, except Mr. Wolfe, almost the only one. I have now, I fear, nearly tired your patience, and begging my affectionate love to my sister,” etc.,

“I remain, yours,” etc., “HENRY CALDWELL.”

and Major-General Napier; and being now in perfectly good health, your Majesty's Petitioner most humbly presumes to lay his case before your Majesty, and to beg that in consideration of his service and of his sufferings, your Majesty would be graciously pleased to honour him with the rank of Colonel, or any other mark of your Majesty's favour and approbation." No details of the interview, nor of the King's answer, can now be found, but the impression produced upon the mind of the applicant by his reception must have been satisfactory, for he remained in the army, and returned home about the 3rd of October, expecting early preferment.

Ford Hall at this time required some substantial repairs, which were commenced, during his absence in London, by taking off "the battlements" of the house, and lowering them "into the court," as Mr. Evatt duly informed him. Preparations for planting were also begun with much vigour. Captain Morgan kindly promised all the acorns that could be gathered at Stanton Woodhouse, and large orders for young trees were despatched in various directions. The process of holing the ground was, however, considerably retarded by the remains of "a set causeway," which gave the gardeners great trouble, and is conjectured to have been the pavement of a Roman road.

On the 10th of November Colonel Bagshawe tells Mr. Wright, of Longstone:—"The insolence of the poachers in this parish" has arrived at "an uncommon pitch. They keep dogs in defiance" of the law, "and being old in the trade it is grown difficult to detect them, but as I have shewn some inclination to put a stop to their practices, they have, I apprehend, determined to be revenged on me. The bearer will make you a deposition of the following facts:—About the 27th Oct., in the night time, I had a hog sheep worried by their dogs; on the 8th inst., in the night time, I had an ewe sheep worried; on the same" occasion "they threw down in one place a rood of walling, and the coping in several places for many roods; this day a fawn is found worried, which, I suppose, was also done about the 8th. I beg you will afford me what assistance you can to discover these villains, who, by security, will be encouraged to proceed to greater villainies."

Soon afterwards he invites to his house the man whose unkindness had rendered the name of India hateful to him; a striking proof of the truth of his remark, made to Sir Samuel Cooke:—*—As for "my enemies, I forgive

* At Fort St. David, Feb. 18, 1756.

them." "Dear Sir," he says to General Adlercron, "I only had the honor of your favor of the 2nd inst.* this morning, at Ford, where, by the consent of Lord Ligonier and Lord Barrington, I am permitted to attend to my private affairs, and enjoy a satisfaction I have been little acquainted with for many years past. I hope you will find that, as far as I had opportunity, I faithfully discharged the trust which you reposed in me, but indeed there did not seem to be much attention paid to our transactions. The East India Company have an interest which probably will support them till a national enquiry† is made into their management, and as they are a body who are supposed to miss no advantages, do you not think you may suffer by continuing so long in Ireland, especially as I hope Lord Ligonier may be a good support to you? When any information that I am able to give may be of service to you, I will readily wait on you in London, but till there is a real occasion for me I hope you will suffer me to remain where I am. It will not be long, I expect, before some final determination is made on my behalf. I send this to London, but if it is forwarded to you in Ireland I shall be very glad to see you at Ford, if you will do me the honor to take a bed with me on your way to London. Your road from Chester is by Northwich, Altringham, Stockport, and Chapel-en-le-Frith." "Ford, Novr. 21."

Having lost a considerable sum of money by the failure of a Manchester merchant, he went to town for a short time during the month of December, at the urgent request of the other creditors, and succeeded in obtaining from the Lord Keeper the justice which they claimed.

On the 22nd Mr. Kellett writes to him from Kinsale:—"I paid my respects a few days ago to the Bishop of Cork, who, I heard, had visited you in Derbyshire. His Lordship gave me a very kind reception, and most satisfactory account of your health, and the happy situation of yourself and family." "Retirement, he says, has not in the least abated your enthusiasm to serve your country. May I soon see you at the head of an expedition, and may I have the pleasure of wearing that sash, and advancing that esponton under your command, with which you honoured me at your departure from India."

* Announcing his arrival at Cork with the 39th Regiment, which had experienced "a tedious and disagreeable voyage of upwards of eleven months."

† Query if Colonel Bagshawe had not suggested such an investigation to the Government, and furnished a schedule of the points to which it should be directed? See his remarks on the affairs of India, 1757.

1759. Towards the end of January, 1759, in the prospect of another journey to London, Colonel Bagshawe asks his kinsman Mr. Heathcote,* of Bennet Street, St. James's, to look out for furnished lodgings for him and Mrs. Bagshawe, "as near as conveniently may be to Lord Shelburne's." "We only propose," he states, "to remain six or seven weeks, two months at the utmost;" and "should be glad" if everything† were "ready for us by the 23rd of February." Having, by means of his friend, secured suitable accommodation in Jermyn Street, he left Ford at the time appointed, and had the gratification of introducing his wife to the great city which, in later years, became her home.

With his mother-in-law, the Dowager Lady Caldwell, he always maintained a most cordial correspondence, and in a letter dated "Castle Caldwell, March 13th," she observes:—"My dear Colonel," "Be assured it is not distance of time, place, nor even silence that can in any degree lessen my affection and regard when placed on a worthy object, and where can I meet with one that better suits that" description "than the person I now address? I am greatly rejoiced you are determined to sell, on many accounts, particularly as we shall have a better chance of enjoying your company when you are settled in a domestic life, which I hope your growing family will make agreeable to you, and prevent your being affected by the ingratitude of the partial great in power. Your character is so universally known to the world, it is upon those who do not distinguish your merit that the reflection must fall. I cannot help" acknowledging that "all is ordered for the best, when I consider that had they given you a regiment, (the only appointment worth your acceptance,) you might have been commanded, perhaps for" life, "from all your friends, for whom your tenderness is of such a nature that it will, I hope, reconcile you to whatever may be disagreeable in your present situation. . . . It gives me pleasure to find the country affords you" employments "to your taste. I hope that Kitty finds entertainment in the domestic affairs that properly belong to her. It is very good of you to indulge her by giving her a sight of London, the vanities of which will, I hope, give her the better relish for retirement with you at" "pretty, romantic

* Probably a son or grandson of Richard Heathcote, of Taxall Hall, who married Susannah, daughter of Adam Bagshawe, of Wornhill Hall. See the Skeleton Pedigree.

† Amongst his other requirements on this occasion were a second chariot, "a chair," two more horses, and an additional footman.

Ford. . . . When I heard last from Sammy,* he was very well, but in great danger of being made very bold by my sister's† too great indulgence, which deprives Miss Cooke of all authority over him. I never saw a more easily governed child than he was when I left him, but as he is now chief governor in the family, it is not to be expected that his judgement can be so early ripe as to direct him properly upon all occasions, but my sister thinks he cannot err. From my knowledge of his temper I flatter myself his mind, as well as his person, resembles his father, not but that I sometimes imagine he has a little of the mother about him. . . . Lord Shelburne, who frees this letter, was here about ten or twelve days, and told me that you and Kitty were arrived at London. He is very agreeable, and was greatly charmed with this place. It is much improved since you were here. I hope you will soon take an opportunity of judging that matter in person. It is very good in you to remember all the "people around us. "I can answer for their grateful remembrance, respect, and regard for you and yours." Believe me "your most tenderly affectionate friend, and faithful humble servant, ANN CALDWELL.

P.S.—Just as I was going to seal this, yours from London came to hand, which gave me the greatest pleasure, as it informed me of your present agreeable situation. Kitty's, I am sure, is chiefly owing to the goodness of Lady Shelburne and Miss Hort. I can only say we are happy in their alliance, for I do really think they have every quality that can attract those who have the pleasure of being known to them."

The celebrated old Rector of Templecarne writes from Castle Caldwell, on the following day :—"Dear Colonel, The letter I received from you in answer to mine on the death of our worthy friend Sir Samuel Cooke, was too kind to have been so long unacknowledged. Excuses for this delay would appear idle to you, although I could make some that do not seem so to myself. But now even to myself I should be wholly inexcusable did I neglect the earliest opportunity of thanking you, as indeed I do from my soul, for your late remembrance of me, and your repeated invitations to Ford, in a letter to your excellent mother and my no less excellent friend. Some men would be good friends but for want of good memories. They love one while in sight as they do their eyes, but if one goes to next door they forget we exist. I had no opportunity of serving you, and therefore could make no impression

* Colonel Bagshawe's eldest son.

† Lady Cooke.

on your gratitude. You went soon after the commencement of my acquaintance with you to other parts of this kingdom, then to England, then to the far end of the world, then back again to England; and in these removals had reason enough given you to obliterate everybody in this world from your memory; and yet, behold! you do not forget the very minister of Petego. What have I done for you? I have never given you a regiment; I have not even got you his Majesty's, nor the proud Majesty's promise of one. What then hath your memory, though so very tenacious, to do with keeping a corner for me? How different a man are you, dear Sir, from some others of my acquaintance! They do me all the mischief they can, for the kindest and most substantial good offices; and you are ready to do me the greatest kindness—that of calling me to yourself, for no services, for no good offices of mine to you. Men differ from men, it seems, as much as lambs from hyenas. Although I shall never see Ford, I shall enjoy, while you are there, whatsoever I hear you enjoy there. Ford is your place. Your Indies for wealth, your Court for ambition, and your Camp for bravery. If you stay there, cultivate your own lands, train your tenants to religion and virtue, and despise everything without the verge of your own possessions. You will be as rich as the Mogul, as great as the Grand Monarch, as much a conqueror as Cæsar. O Sir, you know there is more elevation of soul, and more fortitude, in subduing your own ambition, and contemning all this despicable world can do for you, than in fighting 100,000 men single hand. I know of no man, nowadays, that hath better served his country, according to his station, nor is better qualified to serve it in one still higher, than the dear and worthy gentleman I am writing to. But what then? Perhaps your country won't, or can't be served. Remember the banishment of Aristides, and the disgrace of Belisarius, and you will quickly perceive whereabouts you are, in case they are either courtiers or soldiers that surround you. But if you are at Ford, remember Fabricius and Camillus at the plough, and Cato the elder taught by his own fields a sort and a degree of wisdom exceeding those of all his contemporaries. Remember, also, that at Ford you may improve yourself in that wisdom to which Cato's was folly; in that fortitude to which Alexander's was cowardice. How may you there bless and be blessed! . . . You have given enough of your bravery and understanding to your country; give them now to God; and know, dear, brave, and benevolent friend, that God is at Ford. These are my thanks for your very kind and undeserved remembrance

of me; along with which accept my sincerest prayers, in part of payment, for you, for your good lady, and for the sweet pledges of that union which I helped to consecrate in this house.

You will be pleased, I believe, to hear that our new Bishop is going to remove me into a better parish,* and a much more comfortable situation, which is still so near Castle Caldwell as to give me a continuance of all I valued in my present one. But I know I shall be, when removed, only in the same world.

I am, dear and most worthy Sir, your good lady's and your most obliged, and most affectionate humble servant, PHIL. SKELTON."

On the 24th of the last named month the Rev. J. Z. Kiernander, who was then at Calcutta, sends Colonel Bagshawe a very long letter, commencing :—" Dear Sir, I had this day a particular pleasure in being honoured with your favour of December the 12th, 1757, which a gentleman who arrived from Madras brought me. . . . I rejoice heartily to hear that Divine Providence has restored your health and strength, and increased your temporal possession with a good estate; which certainly is a blessing from God, and, if rightly made use of, will enable you to receive greater blessings from the same good hand, who rules all things. And though He should give no more here, yet is there another and an eternally lasting estate in Heaven to be obtained, which when once in your possession you will never lose." Then follows an interesting account of the capture of Cuddalore, and destruction of Fort St. David by the French, with a narrative of his own sufferings in the "darke valley of misery" through which he and his congregation had been called to pass. Very touching is the story of his wife's hurried flight from their home in the former town, at six o'clock in the evening of the 28th of April, the enemy being then in close proximity, and murdering "whom they met with, men, women, and children." Ignorant of the fate of her husband, unprotected, and on foot, amidst "the continual thundering of cannon," she appears to have wandered, with her young family, first to Portonovo, and eventually to the Danish settlement of Tranquebar, where the governor was "entirely a French slave, and would of all his heart" have betrayed "his own father and mother on account of pleasing a Frenchman." Many were the perils encountered by the worthy missionary, and those dear to him, in the course of the next five months, but God often shewed Himself "ecclatant"

* Enniskillen.

on his side, and disconcerted all the "false schemes" of his adversaries. Humbly recognizing the object for which his trials had been sent, he concludes his review of them with the striking words :—"I can sincerely assure you, I heartily thank God for" them all, "and I would not for all the gold in India exchange my experience He has granted me in these circumstances."

Colonel Bagshawe remained in London until the 18th of May, waiting for "the opening of the book of fate," and then returned home for a few days, with his wife, previous to his taking the command of the garrison at Galway, which was at that time the head quarters of General Adlercron's and Sir John Sebright's regiments. In crossing the channel his little party must have encountered a heavy gale, for on the 29th of June Mr. Evatt writes from Ford :—"Sir, The favour of yours I received at Manchester, and am extremely sorry that you had so bad a passage, but hope the consequences will not be so alarming as you seem to apprehend." The letter from which this extract is taken may probably have been directed either to Dublin or St. Catherine's, where Master Samuel Bagshawe was visited by his parents, and where Sir James Caldwell addressed his brother-in-law as follows :—"Castle Caldwell, June the 19th, 1759." "My dear Colonel, we arrived here on Friday, and found all the family well. Lady Arabella* has been much out of order since, and kept her room, but, thank God, she is better this day. You cannot imagine what joy and pleasure the hope of seeing you and my sister here gives us all. If you do not leave my friend Sammy with good Lady Cooke, I must entreat you will be so good as to bring him to us. Mirra longs to see and play with him. I hope you will come to us as soon as possible. I would have you and my Lord Shelburne meet here, as I know you will be very fond of one another. My mother . . . and all this family join with me in our most affectionate love to you, my sister, little Sammy, and the good family where you are. I have no time to say more than that I am, my dear Colonel, your most affectionate," etc. "We are all extremely obliged to you for the very handsome present you gave your god-son.† It makes him very happy."

* Denny, a daughter of the first Earl of Kerry, and the foundress, in 1766, of the Magdalen Asylum, in Leeson Street, Dublin. There was, perhaps, no lady in Ireland at that period more respected for her piety and benevolence.

† Fitzmaurice Caldwell, a very dashing officer in America and the West Indies, the husband of Lady Tynte, widow of Sir James Stratford Tynte, Bart. An account of his military exploits

Early in July the travellers to the West, bidding their son another farewell, accomplished the remainder of their journey, and during the next five months enjoyed many opportunities of renewing their intercourse with the Trenches of Mote, the Trenches of Garbally, the Holiotts of Hollybrooke, and other worthy families to which Mrs. Bagshawe was nearly related. At Mote they were joined by the Dowager Lady Caldwell, and very possibly she accompanied them to Castle Caldwell.

For the cultivation of some extensive tracts of moor land,* as well as for the general improvement of the Ford estate, its proprietor, with his usual enterprise, had erected a large lime-kiln, and Mr. Evatt remarks, on the 6th of August, "All hands are wanted for spreading lime, which you will easily imagine when you are informed that there are upwards of 600 loads ready at this time." Recognizing the importance of a proposed turnpike road from Sheffield to Chapel-en-le-Frith, Colonel Bagshawe gave it his hearty support, and supplied a considerable part of the capital required for its formation.† In the course of the summer the work made rapid progress, and on the 24th of August his Derbyshire agent reports:—"We have nothing to complain of but that the turnpike roads will needs swallow money faster than I can raise it."

If any further evidence were necessary to shew the high respect which was felt for the subject of this memoir, outside the circle of his own particular friends, such testimony might be adduced as that of the well-known army agent Captain Theophilus Desbrisay, who tells him, in a letter dated "Dublin, October 20th, 1759,"—"Colonel Bagshawe is *perhaps the only officer in the army* to whom I should have sent the enclosed acquittance for £168 15s. 0d.,

may be seen amongst the Castle Caldwell papers at Ford Hall. In reference to his baptism (which took place during the spring of 1759) the Dowager Lady Caldwell says to Colonel Bagshawe:—"My son and daughter are greatly obliged to you for the favour you do them in standing sponsor for their son. I made them sensible it was a much greater one from you than any other, as I had often heard your sentiments on that subject. They join with me in wishing that all our children had your principles in every respect, as it would be the greatest security for their happiness in this world and the next." The other god-parents were Lord Fitzmaurice (subsequently Marquis of Lansdowne), Lady Charlotte Colthurst, and Miss Hort, who married Lord Boringdon.

* A portion of the reclaimed "moss," near to the tower on Colborne, still retains the name of "the Colonel's piece," but the walls are now broken down, and the ground again covered with heather.

† The length between Castleton and Sparrow Pit appears to have been constructed entirely at his cost.

The first step in the standardization process is the selection of a standard. This is done by comparing the results of the test with the results of a standard test. The standard test is a test that has been shown to be reliable and valid. The results of the standard test are used as a basis for comparison with the results of the test being standardized.

The second step in the standardization process is the selection of a standard score. This is done by comparing the results of the test with the results of a standard test. The standard score is a score that has been shown to be reliable and valid. The results of the standard score are used as a basis for comparison with the results of the test being standardized.

The third step in the standardization process is the selection of a standard deviation. This is done by comparing the results of the test with the results of a standard test. The standard deviation is a measure of the spread of the results. The results of the standard deviation are used as a basis for comparison with the results of the test being standardized.

The fourth step in the standardization process is the selection of a standard error. This is done by comparing the results of the test with the results of a standard test. The standard error is a measure of the accuracy of the results. The results of the standard error are used as a basis for comparison with the results of the test being standardized.

The fifth step in the standardization process is the selection of a standard score. This is done by comparing the results of the test with the results of a standard test. The standard score is a score that has been shown to be reliable and valid. The results of the standard score are used as a basis for comparison with the results of the test being standardized.

The sixth step in the standardization process is the selection of a standard deviation. This is done by comparing the results of the test with the results of a standard test. The standard deviation is a measure of the spread of the results. The results of the standard deviation are used as a basis for comparison with the results of the test being standardized.

as it is money out of my pocket, having no funds belonging to M.-General Adlereron's regiment in my hands, but I am glad, Sir, of an opportunity to give you this proof of my regard."

Lady Arabella Denny also, who had just returned to Dublin after spending four months at Castle Caldwell, applies on the tenth of November, through the Duchess of Bedford, for the recall of Captain John Caldwell from Gibraltar, on urgent family business, mentioning in support of her request the fact that all the six sons of the Dowager Lady Caldwell held military or naval commissions, and that her daughter had married "so distinguished an officer as Colonel Bagshawe."

The name of the nobleman to whom the following communication was addressed by Mrs. Bagshawe has been the subject of some speculation, and is still unknown, although many circumstances favour the idea that her correspondent may have been the Duke of Bedford, then Viceroy of Ireland.*—"My Lord, the many reflections I have made upon your Grace's goodness in honouring Mr. Bagshawe and me with your friendship, will I hope in some measure apologize for the freedom of this letter, and for the liberty I now take in enquiring after your health and that of Mr. Cox,—a pleasure which I owe to the modesty of my husband, and if I appear a troublesome or impertinent sort of a relation, you must blame yourself, my Lord, for you have made me thus bold by the uncommon instances of your generosity and goodness to us, which encourage me to ask the situation of affairs when your Grace left London, and what you think Colonel Bagshawe has to expect from Lord Ligonier's protection; if we have any chance from him, I am conscious we owe it" "chiefly to your Grace's recommendation. A report prevails here that six new regiments are to be raised," "and a line from you at this particular time would be of the utmost service. If paper could blush, I am sure this ought" to do so. "My only excuse is your Grace's" kindness, "and the regard you have for sufferings and service, both of which my husband may plead." He "joins me in most respectful duty to you, and best compliments to Mr. Cox and Mr. Seymour, and I beg to be allowed the honour, my Lord, to subscribe myself your Grace's most dutiful and most obliged relation, etc.," CATHERINE BAGSHAWE.

* There is no doubt that he was, like the Dukes of Rutland, Devonshire, Bolton, Buccleuch, Dover, Norfolk, Somerset, Manchester, Buckingham, Northumberland, Montagu, Chandos, etc., a kinsman of the Bagshawes, but his relationship to the Caldwell family is more difficult to trace.

A threatened invasion of Ireland by the French detained Colonel Bagshawe at his post long after the time when he was expected to return to Ford, and the rapidity with which, during this period of alarm, he restored the 39th Regiment from a state of utter prostration* to its full strength, gained him much credit.†

Sir James Caldwell, in the same emergency, offered to raise, at his own cost, a regiment of Hussars, and went to London for the purpose of obtaining the King's sanction to his scheme. A remarkable interview which followed between himself and the principal Secretary of State‡ is thus described by him to Lord Shelburne in a letter dated, from Hanover Square, "Nov. 29, 1759." . . . "When Mr. Pitt returned from the country he sent to me to come to him next morning, and at the time appointed received me not only in the most polite, but most friendly manner. He said he was glad to see me look so well after the expeditious and fatiguing journey I had made from Ireland at this disagreeable season of the year. 'As to your plan,' he observed, 'I think it is as well adapted to the service, and as honourable and disinterested as can possibly be formed, but however praiseworthy you may be on that account, I must think still more highly of you as the first gentleman that has set an example to your countrymen (which I hope they will follow) of making preparations for the defence of Ireland, in its late, and even present dangerous situation. The notice you have taken of my letter to the Duke of Bedford, and the disinterested zeal and activity which you have shewn make it my inclination as well as duty to represent you to his Majesty in the most favourable light, and while I have the honour to be in the Ministry I shall not forget the obligations I am under to you.' 'By your letter that I received this morning I find that you wish to have a power of raising a greater number of men than is mentioned in your proposal which has been transmitted to me by the Duke of Bedford. I shall with great pleasure comply with your request, and write to the Lord-Lieutenant about it. As to the Hussar dress you mention, I would not advise you to it, as

* Almost every able-bodied man had enlisted, by Royal permission, into the East India Company's service, so that when the corps landed in Ireland, there were not more than fourteen serjeants, fourteen drummers, and about sixty sickly privates left on the muster roll, nor did the numbers materially increase until the subject of this memoir assumed the command.

† See his letter of the 26th of October to Mrs. Hart.

‡ The Right Hon. William Pitt, afterwards Earl of Chatham.

it will be both expensive and particular. It would be injudicious to take off the eye by any whimsical peculiarity of dress from the essential dignity of your corps, which will consist in having your men well chosen, disciplined, mounted, and dressed in the regimentals of your country. . . . Colonel Elliott's men are a good example, their dress is very striking, and very different from the rest of the troops, yet it is neither expensive, nor fantastic.' He then told me that his having been two days out of town had prevented his speaking to the King about my proposal, but that he would certainly do it the next day, and as he did not doubt but it would be very agreeable to his Majesty, my commission should be made out immediately. I acquiesced with great pleasure, and indeed with great reason in what he had laid down, and, rising, was about to depart, but he desired me to sit down again, for he had something to say to me. He then addressed me by my name to the following effect :—' Sir James Caldwell, it is five months ago since by great industry, and very considerable expense, I learned that the French had determined, at all events, to attempt the conquest of Ireland. The intelligence I received was corroborated by the desperate situation of their country, and by all the measures they were pursuing. The loss of their settlements abroad, the destruction of their trade, the ruin of their public credit, and the load of oppressive taxes which had been laid upon the people had spread such popular discontent as every day was expected to break out into open rebellion, and aggravate all their calamities by the confusion of a civil war. In this dreadful crisis it was thought absolutely necessary that they should attempt some desperate enterprise, to engage the public attention, and support their resentment. That the enterprise could be only against Ireland appeared from all that was doing in their dock-yards, in their armories, in their victualling offices, and the distribution of their troops; and the disposition in which the Brest fleet has just been found proved to the meanest sailor in the navy that they were not prepared for a fortnight's voyage. To accomplish their project their design was to land twenty thousand men in Ireland, with arms for twenty thousand more; to land a considerable force in England at the same time, to make a diversion, and prevent assistance from being sent to Ireland, where they were to act in the most desperate manner, and with little hope that any of them would return alive to France again. . . . When I had attained this intelligence, thus corroborated, the distance of the troops abroad, and the necessary operations of the war made it extremely difficult and inconvenient

to call them home, yet I knew that the desperadoes who should land in Ireland would be joined by the Roman Catholics, who think it is an indispensable duty of their religion to restore every Popish proprietor to his own estate, each of whom, with his followers and clan, keeps up his title, his pedigree, and traditional pretensions. In this situation we are in the utmost danger either of being forced into a disadvantageous peace, or suffering a very considerable and important part of his Majesty's dominions to be essentially injured. I therefore thought it my duty to make the danger known, and in this kingdom I was believed. A well-disciplined augmentation of forty thousand men to the stated force of the country was spirited up, the greatest part of which are now fit for service, but in Ireland I was not equally successful. There my earnest and repeated advice produced not the least effect, nor was there a single man in that rich, loyal, and martial kingdom who took any step towards its defence. They seemed to have supposed that my apprehensions were either feigned, or ill-founded. . . . The people of Ireland comforted themselves with the reflection that not one of those who should invade them could hope to return alive, not considering . . . the dreadful havoc that such a number of desperate enemies must necessarily make before they could be cut off, though it be granted that they would be cut off at last. I hope, however, that they will do me the justice to believe that if my apprehensions were not well founded, yet they were not feigned, because otherwise they must suppose my letter to the Duke of Bedford was written merely for him to graft a demand upon it. . . . As I have an honour and respect for the Irish nation, and have relations there of great property, (particularly my Lord Grandison, who is my uncle, and Mr. Needham, who is married to my sister,) I am sorry for their infatuation, though less upon their own account than for the shocking consequences which the conquest of that country might produce to his Majesty's dominions in general.' "

One result of this conversation appears to have been that Colonel Bagshawe determined to imitate the patriotic example of his brother-in-law, although in full expectation of preferment without any pecuniary sacrifice. About the middle of December, therefore, he arrived in Dublin, and laid his plans before the Lord-Lieutenant, for transmission to England, asking, by post, the support of the Duke of Devonshire, to whom he says:—"Several officers and others having given in proposals to the Duke of Bedford to raise regiments in the present situation of affairs in this kingdom, I also have offered to raise

and accoutre a regiment at my own expense.* It is a little severe after my sufferings and service not to obtain promotion on other terms, but I am determined to have patience. Perhaps at length it will be seen that I do not deserve the treatment I have met with. Your Grace has it much in your power to assist me in this attempt, and also to procure me amends for past disappointments by recommending me to the Speaker† to be chosen a Member of Parliament for one of the boroughs under your Grace's influence. I am willing to be at the expense, and the Speaker will find me a steady and a resolute friend."

Having received from the Viceroy every encouragement to believe that his generous proposition would be accepted with thankfulness, he hastened back to Galway before Christmas, and brought his wife from thence, with all speed, to the Irish metropolis, where he engaged a house in Mary Street, so as to be prepared for his new duties.

1760. The winter of 1759-60 was one of unusual severity in the Peak of Derbyshire, and on the 16th of January Mr. Evatt mentions the difficulty of keeping the deer at Ford within their bounds. "They take the park fence," he states, "at its full height!‡ A few days since two does got out, and came into the Fir lane; by chance" a "greyhound saw one, and before John (who knew nothing of the matter) could stop her, pursued" the poor animal, "and ran her so" far, "though without catching her, that she died."

On the 17th of the same month Colonel Bagshawe's commission was honoured with the Royal signature, and on the 5th of February he obtained his "beating order" to raise recruits, having in the mean time agreed upon his officers,§ amongst whom were his wife's brother, Captain Henry Caldwell, and her cousin, Captain William Power Keating Trench, of Garbally, afterwards created Earl of Clancarty.|| The former of these gentlemen had won

* The magnitude of the cost may be inferred from the fact that the bounty-money alone must have amounted to about £3000, being at the rate of rather more than £3 a man.

† The Right Hon. John Ponsonby, the Duke's brother-in-law.

‡ Tradition says, and some antlers which have been preserved afford confirmatory evidence, that the deer here referred to were red-deer. In size and strength therefore (as well as beauty) they would be superior to the common fallow-deer.

§ From none of them did he take any pecuniary acknowledgement for their nominations.

|| As he does not seem to have passed through the lower grades of Ensign and Lieutenant, his appointment was regarded as a special favour from the Duke of Bedford to the subject of this memoir.

a distinguished reputation in America,* from whence he had lately returned to England, and writes:—"I must own I expected on my arrival here to have heard of your preferment, indeed, it was not possible to think otherwise, nor could I have dream't that the very" considerations "which honest men would have thought reasons for advancement should unjustly be made a plea against you. . . . I have just now received a letter from my brother in which he surprises me a good deal by informing me of your design to raise a regiment after such usage, and that by a scheme so disadvantageous to you in point of interest. I must own I think it difficult not to resent ill-usage, at the same time cannot but think it great to make a proper distinction, and not punish one's country for faults her Ministers only are guilty of. It is now time to thank you for your kind offer to make me your eldest Captain, which I shall with the greatest pleasure accept of, and hope to prove to my country and you that I am not unworthy of it. I beg my duty to my mother and Lady Cooke, and most affectionate love to my dearest sister."

The character which Colonel Bagshawe had borne in his old regiment may be gathered from the following remark made to him by Major Hepburne,† in a communication dated "Galway, 15th Feby."—"I can faithfully assure you, Sir, that your name and memory is in as high esteem, I may say veneration, in the 39th as in any society who ever had, or will have the happiness of knowing you." His value as a commanding officer had been previously acknowledged by the same correspondent. May heaven "help the poor sealed 39th, now you have left it!" said he, "I know not what will become of us. Though we lose a good deal in Kirkland,‡ yet your conduct with regard to that poor honest fellow shews plainly that merit in every shape will never want a protector in Colonel Bagshawe. God give him power of doing good, equal to his inclination!"

The Lieutenant-Colonel of his new corps was Edward Windus;§ its

* Especially at the taking of Quebec. So much was his behaviour approved that General Wolfe left him a legacy in his will, Colonel Murray (Governor of the city just named) presented him with a handsome watch, and General Townshend gave him the highest recommendations to Mr. Pitt.

† In the ensuing year this fine old soldier shewed his abilities at the capture of Belleisle, and after attaining the rank of Lient.-Colonel on the 15th of June, 1764, was made Deputy-Adjutant-General of Ireland.

‡ Who had been appointed by the subject of this memoir as his Adjutant.

§ Of General Fitzwilliam's Regiment of Foot.

...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...

...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...

...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...

...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...

...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...
...the ... of ... in ... of ...

Major, Sir Thomas Spencer Wilson, Bart.; and the agent, Captain (afterwards Sir William) Montgomery, of Mary Street, Dublin. Armagh was the county which supplied by far the greatest number of the privates, although Ballinasloe and Eyrecourt were also zealous in the cause.

When Carrickfergus was taken by the French, Hercules Ellis, one of Colonel Bagshawe's Lieutenants, happened to be recruiting in the neighbourhood, and sent his chief a narrative of the whole proceedings. "Monsieur Thurot," he relates, "with three ships, the largest carrying about thirty-eight guns, landed about a thousand regular forces (though they mention 1500), at Killroot, about two miles below the town, on Thursday the 21st inst., about eleven o'clock, undiscovered to be French till the most of them were landed, as they kept up English colours. Upon their being formed they immediately marched up to the town, with two pieces of cannon (which they forced some of the country people to draw upon cars in the front of their army), and began the attack against the Castle about three in the afternoon, after beating back some of our small guards from the gates, whom they exchanged several shots with. We held out about an hour, which was a long time, considering the ammunition we had, for the most that any man possessed was six rounds, and a great part of that was made up after the action began. I was about a mile in the country when I heard the news, and immediately went in and joined, though in no way prepared but with my sword, till one of our soldiers fell and I took up his arms and ammunition. Upon my calling to them to enquire if they would hold out, they all said they had no ammunition, and at that time they were reduced to one round, upon which Colonel Jennings with the rest of us ordered a parley to be beat. The Captain of the Hussars, who was in the front, then called out 'no parlee, no parlee,' but their commanders thought proper to accept of it, and signed to the terms you see, though the verbal agreement was that the Castle and ammunition should not be given up, and Colonel Jennings (who behaved like an able General, and had several discharges of shot particularly pointed at him) told them he would have died in the ruins of it, had he thought they would not have kept their first agreement, but he was obliged to acquiesce, and promised for himself and the rest to perform the agreement, and hoped that they would do the same, but when they saw the poor force we had (who all behaved gallantly), they were out of all patience, and were for tearing the capitulation. When Colonel Jennings talked to them about plundering

the town and destroying the powder in the Castle (which they have almost entirely done), the reason they gave for it was that they were not supplied with provisions, and their General said he did not know but he would take the Mayor to France. They embarked on Monday night the 25th, and made us attend the whole night to cover their embarkation. They are still at anchor in the Lough nigh the town, and have the Mayor, Messrs. Spaight and Gill, as hostages for £2000 ransom for the town. M. Thurot, I understand, differed with the French General about landing. He was for landing near Belfast, and attacking both places at once, to cut off any communication between the two places. Had they done it they would, undoubtedly, have taken both places," which were "in no way prepared with arms or regular forces, and neither of them in any posture of defence. By the best information I can learn, they lost upwards of seventy killed, with five or six officers, which their General left behind wounded, and we only four or five killed, and about as many wounded, with an officer or two slightly wounded. I was desired by Colonel Jennings to go into the country, about five or six miles, to get quarters for our officers and men, as there were other regulars coming to town, and the town in prodigious distress for all kinds of necessities. It would give me great pleasure had I your approbation upon this affair,* and I would be glad to know your commands how I ought to act for the future. I have lost some valuable things, not having time to remove them, but that I do not" regard when "doing my duty. . . . I had got six men attested, according to my instructions, before this affair happened, and a promise from some more," &c. "Ballynure, 5 miles from Carrickfergus, Feby. ye 27th, 1760."

Having heard probably of the arrival of the French squadron upon the coast, Colonel Bagshawe quitted Dublin about the 24th of this month for the head-quarters of his regiment at Armagh, and returned about the 8th of March, when the danger was passed. From a schedule prepared by himself on the 14th, it appears that his recruits then amounted to 348, and before the

* Colonel Jennings thus refers to his conduct upon the occasion :—"I hereby certify that Lieut. Ellis offered himself as a volunteer to me on the day the French invaded us here, and, though no way prepared with arms for that purpose, headed the men I appointed him to command, with the greatest alacrity, and, with the arms of the first that fell, he, the better to encourage the men, fell into the ranks with them, and defended the gate of the Castle with courage and resolution becoming a good soldier." "Carrickfergus."

7th of April their number was increased to 563. A few days later, instructions were received for a detachment of the corps "to march to Dawson's Bridge, and there to remain till further orders," as a guard upon the French prisoners* who had been taken in the naval engagement off the Isle of Man. Each week now added materially to the length of his muster-roll, which contained 743 names before the 25th—soon afterwards a total of 808—and on the 17th of May the army agent, Mr. Roberts, of London, tells him:—"I am greatly pleased to find that your Regiment is complete; it is surprising how you have managed it in so little a time."†

About the beginning of this month, Mrs. Bagshawe had given birth to her daughter, Anne, who was baptized at St. Mary's Church, Dublin, on the 7th, and eventually became the wife of Michael Newton, of Culverthorpe Hall, co. Lincoln, M.P.

Frederick Caldwell, writing on the 2nd from New Romney, Kent, thus describes the family into which his brother, Sir James, had married:—"Whilst I was in London" "I had the happiness of seeing that fine lady, Miss Hort,‡ and I do think her by much the finest lady I ever saw, but I do not think she will ever get a husband," for "she wants that agreeable behaviour of Lady Caldwell, and the many charms of Mrs. Cramer."§

Colonel Bagshawe's Regiment (which had then been numbered the 93rd) was relieved of its charge before the 10th of June, and ordered to assemble at Kedra Camp, near Cahir, from Armagh, Newry, Charlemont, Dawson's Bridge, and the Fews. On the 3rd of July the scattered companies had all reached their destination, where they were met by many other troops, and by their Colonel, who remained with them, under canvas, for nearly a month, having found accommodation for Mrs. Bagshawe and his eldest son at the adjoining town of Clonmel. A polite invitation from Colonel George Moncrieff|| would probably have induced him to extend his tour as far as Killarney, if private business of an urgent nature had not necessitated his return to Derbyshire immediately after a review which was held

* 500 men of M. Thurot's force.

† Especially as all the officers had strict injunctions to enlist Protestants only.

‡ Afterwards Lady Boringdon.

§ Subsequently Lady Coghill.

|| In a letter dated 2 July this gentleman observes:—"I have lodged Mrs. Moncrieff for the summer in one of the prettiest romantic places I ever saw in this neighbourhood, called Muckcross, a house belonging to Mr. Herbert; it is really worth your while to travel 100 miles to see it."

on the 24th. The corps remained in camp until the 11th of August, and then marched to Cork, from whence Lt.-Colonel Windus informs him on the 1st of September:—"If we could have our new clothing on before we are reviewed, we shall cut a very good figure, and I will answer for the discipline." In case "this can be done, I think your regiment will be talked of, which, I hope, will do both you and me some service."

Fashions are often foolish and inconvenient, but seldom so ridiculous as the one to which the last named officer gravely alludes on the 3rd of October, remarking,—“I see every morning that” the men have “their hair well combed, tied, and oiled, to make it look smooth and well, and before next review *it will all be long enough to plait, and turn up under their hats.*”

In the following month Mr. Trench, of Mote,* says to Colonel Bagshawe, who had been at Ford all the autumn, but was then in London:—"I congratulate you on your business permitting you to stay so long among your new plantations. You are, I am sure, before this, acquainted with the progress of every tree, a pleasure which I am by no means a stranger to, and pity those that are."

"I have this summer exhausted myself in building a new house at Bonamote,† which will be entirely slated by next week; nobody, I am sure you will agree with me, wanted a good one more, and Mary insisted that I should not do, as any prudent man would have done, spend one year in preparing materials, and Kitty, I am sure, has often told you how obedient I am to Mary's commands."

"Our little world are here in as great a hurry about their trifling elections as you of the great world can be about those that are really important. It is a game of which I am a cool spectator, as I choose rather to have a comfortable habitation, than the privilege of saying 'yes' or 'no' in College Green. Colonel Trench‡ and Charles Daly come in for the county of Galway without opposition, and Jack Eyre for the town of Galway. This, I know, will give you pleasure, both on account of Dick's younger children,§ and of my being Sheriff this year. Colonel Power is, I believe, by this time, freed from the infirmities of extreme old age."

* The father of the first Lord Ashtown.

† Query, afterwards called Woodhawn.

‡ Of Garbally.

§ Whose fortunes might have been lessened by the expense of a contest.

"If military affairs should call you away from Ford, we hope it will be to Ireland. We long much to hear of poor Harry's* safe arrival, as, the night he left this, there was a terrible storm. There are, I think, four packets due. Mary joins me in every affectionate wish to you, Kitty, Sammy, and the other two babes, and I have the honour to be, Dear Colonel, your very sincere and most affectionate," etc. "FRED. TRENCH." Dublin.

The disastrous Chancery suit† in which the subject of this memoir was engaged may probably have been the principal cause of his ride‡ to town, (where he only stayed twelve days,) but it would seem that he was also anxious for medical advice,§ and to procure, through the Duke of Bedford, for his brother-in-law, Henry Caldwell, the post of Assistant-Quartermaster-General to an expedition which was being organized at Portsmouth.||

On the 28th that young gentleman, having obtained the appointment, writes to him from "Spithead,"—"I am much obliged to you for speaking to Lord George Cavendish about me. I have been introduced to Lord Frederick, en passant, but as yet he has had no opportunity of taking any notice of me. We are now all embarked, and wait only a fair wind. . . . I hope, and dare say we shall do very well, as it is likely the Ministry would be cautious of hazarding much at the beginning of a reign.¶ . . . If my brother the Count" is "come to London, I beg my love to him. I suppose by the time I shall return we may salute him an Irish Baron.** . . . Our destination still remains secret, but I imagine it is somewhere in the Bay of Biscay."

* Captain Henry Caldwell, who had taken his departure from Cork on the sixth of October for Dublin, en route to Ford.

† With Mr. Newton, of Norton House.

‡ On horseback.

§ Having been greatly troubled by the old malady in his head.

|| See a communication dated "St. James's Place, 16 Novr.," from the Right Honble. Richard Rigby, Chief Secretary for Ireland, to Colonel Bagshawe.

¶ King George II. died suddenly on the 25th of October, and this event appears to have cancelled Colonel Bagshawe's commission, for on the 27th of the next month he was re-appointed Colonel of the 93rd Regiment by His Majesty George III.

** On the 8th of September his claims had been brought before the Duke of Bedford by Lord Shelburne, who concluded his appeal with the words :—"However strong my regard for him may be on account of his character, and his near alliance to Lady Shelburne, and to me, yet I would not for those or any other considerations mention him as a proper person for a peerage, if I were not persuaded, from my own particular knowledge, that his family, his abilities, and his fortune are such as may well support that dignity." The recommendation, thus endorsed, met with a favourable

Colonel Clive, who had recently arrived from India, replies to a friendly letter from Colonel Bagshawe,—“I return you many thanks for your obliging favor, and kind enquiry after my health; indeed for these three months past I have suffered as much as a constitution such as mine could well bear, having lain for near nine weeks without either stomach or sleep, the rheumatism in itself being so severe as to occasion strong spasms or convulsions of the nerves. The physicians had almost put an end to my existence in this world by” aperients “and bleeding, which brought on a nervous complaint attended with all those dreadful symptoms you must have often read of, but now I am arrived at Bath, and clear of them, kind nature has made such efforts as to give me hopes of soon seeing an end of my miseries.”

“I am very sensible, Sir, how much *you* have suffered from bodily infirmities, especially in the East Indies, and most sincerely wish your native country will restore you to your health, as well as to that peace and serenity of mind you were a stranger to abroad.”

“Mrs. Clive joins with me in compliments and assurances of highest esteem for Colonel Bagshawe, and we hope that whenever he is in town he will not forget Berkeley Square, where he will always find a reception equal to the friendship we profess for him.”

“Till I have the pleasure of seeing you, I am, with the greatest esteem and regard,” etc. “Bath, 29th Novr., 1760.”

About this time the 93rd was required to furnish some very large draughts for the completion of the Royal, and 16th Regiments, which were ordered on foreign service, and the superintendent of the embarkation took upon himself to select for the purpose the whole of the best men in the corps, to the intense annoyance of Colonel Windus, who complains bitterly to his chief that Lieut.-Governor Molesworth's proceedings have “effectually demolished us, . . . in short we are reduced before our time, and now they

reception, and Sir James Caldwell was assured that he would obtain his promotion as soon as the Duke returned to Ireland. To make his success more certain, Mr. Pitt, who was then Prime Minister, and had “taken a special fancy” to him, signified his willingness, when the proper moment arrived, to remind the Lord Lieutenant of his engagement, and to second the application with the weight of his own influence. Unfortunately, however, in the mean time political changes obliged both these statesmen to retire from office, “cause unique du manquement de l'affaire,” observes the disappointed Baronet, whose hopes had derived still further encouragement from the marked attention shewn to him by the King at a levée held about six weeks before his death.

may establish us as a regiment of invalids as soon as they please." There is no evidence of the manner in which Colonel Bagshawe bore this mortification, but in one of his letters he remarks,—“I hardly ever met with a disappointment which did not in some way or other turn to my advantage.”

As the winter drew near, his health seems to have gradually improved, but his wife, his sister, and his mother-in-law were all of opinion that he was not sufficiently careful of it, indeed the Dowager Lady Caldwell felt so strongly upon the subject that she sent him many affectionate remonstrances, imploring him*—“for God’s sake, and the sake of” his “friends, to take every method of preserving that great blessing, which” was “of such consequence to” them “all.”

1761. At the commencement of the year 1761 his thoughts must have been directed to the approaching general election, and to the promise which he had received from the Duke of Devonshire of a seat in the new Parliament. “If the report be true that the writs will be issued immediately,” says his Lieut.-Colonel, on the second of January, “I suppose we shall soon hear of your arrival in Dublin, on your way to Tallagh. I wish I had a vote there that I might devote it to your service. . . . I do not find that seven packets have brought us any news except that the expedition is laid aside, which Caldwell will be sorry for.”†

Having on several occasions derived great benefit from the waters of Buxton, Colonel Bagshawe again took advantage of their virtues about the middle of this month, preparatory to his Irish journey, which, however, was deferred until a later period.

By his wife’s family he was specially beloved, and they all appear to have highly enjoyed the time which they passed with him in Derbyshire. On the 9th of February Frederick Caldwell,‡ for example, thus expresses his feelings,§—“I do not know any part of the world that I would sooner go to

* 2 December, 1760.

† “All our hopes of conquest are now vanished; the laurel wreaths with which our wanton imaginations furnished us are changed into peaceful olive branches; the troops are marching into winter quarters; and I am about to set out for London,” observes that officer, in a letter dated “Portsmouth, 14 Decr., 1760.”

‡ Of the 10th Dragoons, subsequently a Lieut.-General in the service of the Prince Regent of Portugal, and a Knight of the order of the Tower and Sword of that kingdom.

§ From Tewkesbury.

than to Ford, for I am sure I was much happier there than I ever was in any other place ;” and John Caldwell,* who was then stationed at Gibraltar, tells his brother-in-law,—“ It gives me infinite concern to find that you have had a return of your former disorder, which I was in hopes would have been entirely removed by the ease and regularity of your life at Ford. I hope you will agree with me that the happiness I experienced there, is the strongest voucher I can bring to prove that it was not in my power to spend some time with you when last in England, and that I shall with the greatest pleasure embrace the first opportunity of waiting upon you and my dear Mrs. Bagshawe. Assure her and dear Sammy of my most affectionate love, and believe me to be, with the greatest regard, Dear Sir, your most affectionate,” etc.

On the 28th Sir Robert Wilmot had the Duke of Devonshire’s commands to acquaint him that as there was reason to expect Parliament would soon be called, it would be proper for him speedily to cross the channel, but provided “the meeting at Derby† should be fixed for any time within a week or ten days, his Grace would be glad to see” him there. “If the meeting,” he adds, “be later, his Grace desires you will write to some friend to signify how you would have declared yourself in case you had” been present. “If you write to Lord George Cavendish for that purpose, you may enclose your letter to John Gisborne, junr., Esq., at Derby, who will be sure to deliver it to his Lordship. When you get to Ireland, you” must “apply to Sir Henry Cavendish,‡ who has taken all proper steps to secure you at Tallagh, to which place you” should “repair as soon as possible after your arrival in that kingdom. The Duke of Devonshire is afraid your election will be attended with some expense to you,§ however, his Grace will talk with you upon that point afterwards ; but the money will certainly be well laid out if your success be thereby secured, which I heartily wish, and of which I have no doubt if you appear soon amongst them, for strangers have certain prejudices to combat and surmount.” “St. James’s Street.”

* Captain in the 7th Foot (or Royal Fusiliers) ; afterwards Colonel Caldwell. He died at Niagara, 31 October, 1776.

† For the object of this assembly see the next page.

‡ The Right Honble. Sir Henry Cavendish, Bart., and P.C., ancestor of the Lords Waterpark.

§ In Colonel Bagshawe’s account with Sir William Montgomery, his agent, there are these, amongst other, items :—“ 1761, March 21, paid to Sir Henry Cavendish £56 ; April 10, paid you (at election time) £401 ; May 8, paid you £100.”

Not knowing exactly to which of the Derbyshire candidates the Duke would grant his support, Colonel Bagshawe made some enquiries of Lord George Cavendish, and was favoured by him with the following reply,—“Chatsworth, March ye 7th, 1761.” “Give me leave to return you my most hearty thanks for your very obliging letter. I am concerned that you have been under any uneasiness with regard to the ensuing election, and I am certain my brother would not have left his friends in that state of doubt, but that he thought he was obliged, by the compromise which has subsisted so many years between the county and our family, not to take any part till after a meeting. Then, if they cannot settle it amongst themselves, and the peace of the county cannot be preserved, he will be at liberty to act as he shall think fit, and in that case, if he is obliged to join with any, I believe, out of regard to the Duke of Rutland, it must be with Sir Harry Harpur,* but the meeting will decide this point. As in all probability we shall have the pleasure to see you there, you will then see what is determined upon; if not, I will take care that you shall have the earliest information. My brother orders me to let you know that he thinks himself very much obliged to you for giving yourself so much concern on his account, and when the meeting is over, he will, if there should be occasion, write to the persons you were so good as to mention, most of whom he knew nothing of. I am, with the greatest respect,” etc., “GEORGE CAVENDISH.”†

The Derby conference was held on the 11th, and immediately afterwards the subject of this memoir began his travels westward, unaccompanied by his wife, who was detained at home to watch over her children during their inoculation.‡ Before he reached his destination Sir Henry Cavendish, not being aware that he was on the way, addressed him at Ford Hall, in these terms :—“Dear Sir, when I have the pleasure of seeing you, I will give you

* Lord George Cavendish and he were returned.

† The present Duke of Devonshire once told the author that this worthy nobleman, who bore the very honourable designation of “Truth and Daylight,” died in his carriage as he was passing through the village of Bullock Smithy (now named Hazel Grove), between Chapel-en-le-Frith and Stockport.

‡ That valuable precursor of vaccination had been introduced into England for many years by Sir James Caldwell’s friend Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, but it was still regarded with considerable dread. The Dowager Lady Caldwell, for instance, pathetically observes,—“As my way of thinking in regard to the step you are all taking with your children is still the same, I will only say ‘I wish I could sleep until all was over.’” “Castle Caldwell, March 31.”

a full account of my proceedings at Tallagh, which I flatter myself have been successful, and that you will not meet with any opposition. In that case your election will not be very expensive, which I will take care to attend if you should not think proper to come over to us, for I fear the gentlemen you mention have not weight enough in Tallagh to answer your purpose. I long to hear that the Derbyshire election is settled, where I hope the D. of D. will have no opposition." "Dublin, March 19, 1761."

Intelligence from Cork of a less agreeable character awaited his landing at the Irish metropolis, Colonel Windus having occasion to inform him that his corps had been again "torn to pieces," by draughts which Colonel Molesworth had taken for the 76th and 90th Regiments. "We have now only three hundred and forty-six men" left, said the enraged officer, "and I could wish sixty of them were discharged."

Allusion is made by the Dowager Lady Caldwell on the 31st to a special mercy which had attended Colonel Bagshawe's passage, but the nature of it is not described. "Your safe arrival," she remarks, "gives me the highest pleasure, and all in this family* join with me in our thanks to the Providence that detained you those few hours."

By the same post Mr. Trench writes from "Sopwell Hall, near Birr,"—"It gives me great pleasure, as I am sure it must all the true well-wishers of this kingdom, to hear that you are to be one of the members of our new Parliament, and I believe so far from even the most national man being jealous at it, on the contrary, not only all who know you, but every man who has ever heard your name mentioned, will think that power could not be more happily lodged than in the hands of one whose integrity and honour are universally acknowledged wherever his name is spoken of; and we are not so overstocked with men of those principles but that we should be happy to naturalize any addition we could get from nations with which we are much less connected than with our mother country, and of men in whom we have a much less claim than we flatter ourselves we have in Colonel Bagshawe. You kindly wish that I was to be in the House. If I had that honour, I should be happy in joining with you in endeavouring to promote whatsoever we thought was for the good of our common country, for I cannot but think that I have a large share in the prosperity of yours, and you in that of ours, but as yet I have found no county or borough which is so much at a loss for

* The inmates of Castle Caldwell.

a representative as to choose one, who, though obliged by the honour, would think he conferred a great favour on them in undertaking to discharge with diligence, integrity, and to the best of his understanding, a very troublesome, unprofitable, and thankless agency. . . . How happy would it make us if you could spend some time with us at Mote, and assist me with your taste in regard to what I intend doing there."

During the month of April Colonel Bagshawe made the acquaintance of his future constituents at Tallagh, and on the 10th of May Sir William Montgomery* congratulates him upon his election. Regimental business seems to have then brought him for several weeks to Dublin, where he received from the younger Lady Caldwell† a very cordial invitation to Castle Caldwell, that he might satisfy himself of the care she was taking of his daughter,‡ from whom he had been separated since the previous August. "We are at present," she adds, "fully intending to go for England immediately after the review, and Sir James positively resolves that, barring accidents, we shall return by the 15th of August, but notwithstanding this stint, I am not out of hopes that it will allow us a short opportunity at least to add to the happiness of seeing the long absent friends I am going to, that also of visiting Ford. Tho' Sir James is away,§ I am certain that he will as gladly embrace this opportunity as I,—which is saying enough, for it would give me infinite pleasure. . . . I am, Dear Colonel, with the truest regard and affection, your most obliged," etc., "E. CALDWELL. C. C., May 14th, 1761."

At that time the family had just sustained a great loss in the death of Lord Shelburne, whose merits are recorded in an elegant epitaph composed,|| at the request of his widow, by Sir James Caldwell. Not only was the deceased nobleman distinguished for his private virtues, but he also left behind him a

* Who was at Londonderry.

† In one of the very few letters of hers which can now be found. She was a most amiable woman, popular with every branch of the family, and so much esteemed by her husband that he paid this very remarkable tribute to her memory,—“If my salvation depended upon telling her fault, or even foible, I could not.”

‡ It had been arranged that her son, and his god-son, Fitzmaurice Caldwell, and his daughter, and her god-daughter, Anne Bagshawe, should be inoculated together at Castle Caldwell, under her motherly superintendence, but that event was still in the future.

§ “I have” scarcely seen him, she observes, “this three weeks. He is vastly busy at quarters.”

|| For the mausoleum at Bowood.

high reputation for public spirit, and amongst his patriotic schemes there was one for "populating the province of Connaught with Protestants from the North,"—a magnificent idea,* which, if he had lived to realize it, would doubtless have changed the whole history of his unhappy country.

After sailing down the Liffey on the 31st, the subject of this memoir landed at Park Gate, near Chester, on the first of June, and reached Ford on the fourth, having under his charge the Dowager Lady Caldwell, Lady Cooke, and Miss Cooke, who were coming to pass the summer beneath his roof.

In the course of the last named month the 93rd had orders to remove to Limerick, but before they left Cork there was a review, for which Colonel Windus had made diligent preparation, "and," says Captain Henry Caldwell,† "we went through all our business very much to the satisfaction of the General, who seemed to be surprised at our doing so well. His Aid-de-Camp told me that, except one regiment, we had performed better than any the General had seen. Indeed everything went on without any blunder, and with a good deal of exactness."

On the second of August the same correspondent remarks,—“I can easily make excuses for” your silence “after hearing from Mrs. Bagshawe how gay you have been at Ford, and of the number of fine people‡ that have been with you. It gives me sensible pleasure, I can assure you, to hear also that your eye and head have been so well since you last went to England.”

The Chancery suit before mentioned was now drawing to a close, and Colonel Bagshawe learned from his solicitors that he would soon be required to pay into Court many thousands of pounds, although the precise amount was not yet decreed.

Since January,§ 1759, his name had been on the Commission of the Peace for the county of Derby, but hitherto he had not qualified. Circumstances, however, led him to do so in the beginning of September, and Mr.

* To nothing less than royal power, or enormous wealth, such as he possessed, could so vast a project have been feasible.

† See his letter dated the 14th of June, when he was staying at Castle Mary, the seat of Mr. Longfield.

‡ Who these personages were does not appear, but very possibly the Duke of Devonshire might be one of them.

§ See a communication from Mr. Joseph Hayne, dated at Derby on the 24th of that month.

Buckley Bower,* his legal adviser, tells him that "the neighbourhood rejoices much that they are to have an useful magistrate amongst them," adding, "I believe it may be truly said that no place ever wanted one more."

About the 20th of September, or a few days later, Colonel Bagshawe had another son entrusted to his charge, and gave him the name of Richard, in honour of his cousins at the Oaks. This poor child was born with some malformation of the feet, and underwent various operations, at which his father probably was present before he crossed the Irish Channel to attend the opening of Parliament. All knowledge of the grievous calamity which had befallen her child was withheld from Mrs. Bagshawe for a time, and then, as she was too weak to travel, her husband endeavoured to sustain her spirits by remaining with her as long as possible. The christening took place at Chinley chapel on the 13th of October,† and on the 18th he was at Holyhead, en route to Dublin, where the session commenced on the 22nd. Towards the middle of the next month he was joined by his wife,‡ and Mary Street became once more their residence.

This winter was signalized by the horrible murder of Miss Knox, as she was driving with her father in his chariot,—an event that must have caused some "searchings of heart" even amongst the giddy "lovers of pleasure" who thronged the Irish metropolis. Rejected addresses evidently supplied the motive for the atrocious deed, and Mr. Macnaughten,§ the assassin, was

* By whom the old routine observed upon such occasions is described, on the 28th of August, as follows:—"Enclosed you receive a certificate which must be signed by the minister and churchwardens, and also an affidavit, the blanks of which may be supplied at the month's meeting, but as to the certificate it must be complete before the same be signed. You will be pleased to observe that the witnesses must swear they saw you receive the sacrament, as well as saw the minister and churchwardens sign the certificate. I think that your clerk and one of your livery servants that can write might as well be the persons to swear to the affidavit, as I fancy they will go with you to the month's meeting, otherwise you must provide two other persons that go to the month's meeting."

† The Revd. William Harrison officiated on the occasion. See Chinley Register.

‡ For whom her brother Captain Henry Caldwell had been sent from Ireland as an escort.

§ An account of the career of this gentleman was given to the public by the owner of Castle Caldwell in a pamphlet about which Mr. George Faulkner writes,—*"Dublin, 30 Jany., 1762. Sir, I have the pleasure to tell you that I have published McNaughten's Life with great reputation and success. Every one admires the veracity, composition, and style, and, what is very extraordinary, I have not heard one objection to it; and there are but two mistakes in the whole;—Mr. Silver Oliver instead of the Revd. Mr. John Oliver, and Mr. Slen instead of Mr. Hen. I wish I had the*

soon captured, with two of his accomplices, by a detachment of Sir James Caldwell's Regiment,* which gained great credit from the exploit.

In December Colonel Bagshawe undertook the terribly solemn responsibility of promising at the baptismal font (through his proxy, Mr. Bury, of Shannon Grove,) that an infant son† of Mr. Frederick Trench, of Woodlawn, should "obediently keep God's holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of" his "life."

From a medical prescription prepared by Dr. William Bradford on the 22nd, it seems that the subject of this memoir was again troubled with the pain in his eye, and ordered to make diligent use of a "collyrium."

1762. War with Spain having been proclaimed on the 4th of January, 1762, he had the honour of receiving permission on the 5th to raise an additional company for the 93rd Regiment,‡ and the nomination of the officers was placed in his hands.

As the Parliamentary debates of that period are unrecorded,§ Colonel Bagshawe's share in them is by no means easy to ascertain, almost the only allusion to politics that can be found amongst his papers|| being contained in the succeeding remarks of two of his friends. "I congratulate you," says Captain Monk Morgan, "on the temperate disposition of the Hibernian Parliament, for at this juncture nothing can contribute more to the glory and

liberty of telling your name for the author, but that I shall not do without your consent, as I would not offend you in any shape, being with very great respect, your most obliged," etc.

* Quartered at Strabane.

† Thomas Trench, Dean of Kildare, who died in 1836, having married Mary, eldest daughter and co-heiress (with her sister, the Honble. Mrs. Crichton, mother of the present Earl of Erne,) of Walter Weldon, of Rahenderry, co. Kildare, M.P.; by Anne, only child and heiress of the Sir Samuel Cooke, of St. Catherine's Park, Bart., so often mentioned in these pages.

‡ Which was still stationed at Limerick.

§ Sir James Caldwell was enabled by his marvellous memory to prepare for the press (without the assistance of any notes taken at the time) a nearly verbatim account of the greater part of the speeches which were delivered during the (next) session of 1763-4. In reference to this work Mr. Gorges E. Howard observes :—"It is the most amazing proof of human abilities that I have ever known;" and in another place he speaks of it as "such an evidence of genius as is not to be met with in one man in ten millions." A presentation copy (in two volumes octavo) may be seen at Ford Hall.

|| Possibly the whole of his memoranda and a considerable part of his correspondence during the time that he was in Dublin may have been left, for future use, at that city, when he came to England.

interest of the two kingdoms than unanimity." "Woodhouse, 11th January, 1762." The other gentleman, Captain Anthony Walsh, writes,—“Dear Colonel, I hope this will find you quite recovered of your cold, and that you are able to attend the business of the House. I take the liberty of asking a favour of you which I think you can and will grant, viz., to get a letter from a Privy Counsellor to the Lord Chancellor recommending me for the Commission of the Peace for the county of Lowth. I apprehend that if I applied to Mr. Balfour,* or some others, I could get it, but I would rather be obliged to you, whose friendship on all occasions I cannot sufficiently acknowledge. Report says the Septennial Bill has passed the Council. Surely it will not be rejected in the House.” Ardee, “near Drogheda, 11th February, 1762.”

The subject of this memoir having addressed a few lines to Lord Clive upon his elevation to the Peerage, received from him the following reply,—“It gives Lady Clive as well as myself great pleasure to hear from Colonel Bagshawe. I hope Mrs. Bagshawe and all the good people we saw in Derbyshire are as well and merry as when we left them at your house.”

“I am very much obliged to you for your kind congratulations on the honours his Majesty has been pleased to bestow upon me. I do assure you, I had particular reasons (not of ambition) for desiring this mark of the King’s favour, otherwise I should have thought my services more than sufficiently rewarded by the riches I acquired in the Company’s service.”

* * * * *

“Lady Clive joins with me in best wishes to Mrs. Bagshawe, and I am, Dear Sir, your affectionate friend,” etc., “CLIVE.” “Berkeley Square, 24th February, 1762.”

A new expedition being projected, the unfortunate 93rd (then in splendid condition, and recruited to its full strength,) was again reduced to an utter wreck, by draughts† supplied to the 83rd and 91st Regiments. Such repeated vexations were more than its Colonel could patiently endure, and after recapitulating them to the Secretary-at-War, he indignantly exclaims,—“I have ever served the Crown of Great Britain faithfully and well, and am not conscious that I deserve any mark of contempt or displeasure. If indeed the abilities of a soldier lie in his heels, I confess I am wanting, but his Majesty’s”

* William Townley Balfour, of Castle Balfour, and of Sackville Street, Dublin, M.P.

† One hundred and eighty-six men were all that remained to this fine corps, after the spoilers had done their work.

interests "have not yet suffered either by my hands or by my head. I therefore beseech you to move his Excellency my Lord-Lieutenant, that, as I am willing and desirous to be employed, I and my officers may go on service with the regiment,* or that this draught may not be made." "Dublin, March 4, 1762."

The appeal was ineffectual, but, for his consolation, the Duke of Devonshire informs him, on the 9th of the same month:—"I have by this post wrote to my Lord-Lieutenant to recommend you to succeed to General Folliot,† and have told his Lordship that I should think myself much obliged to him for any favour shewn to you. I wish you good success," etc.

About that date the attention of the whole kingdom was drawn to his constituency, by a display of Popish lawlessness, directed nominally against the enclosure of some common land in the vicinity of Tallagh, but believed to be really part of a scheme to facilitate the invasion of Ireland by the French. In anticipation therefore of the Parliamentary debates which ensued, he lost no opportunity of collecting information as to the acts and aims of the rioters. One of the gentlemen to whom he applied for intelligence was Mr. John Kirby, of Tallagh Bridge, himself a sufferer from the outbreak, and he furnished the following narrative,—“Sir, I was honoured with your favour of the 30th past, late last night, and you may depend that no man would more gladly comply with any request of yours than I should, in any case within my power, but as to the account you desire of ‘the Fairies,’

* He appears to have forgotten that, with only one leg and one eye, his continuance in the army might be considered as due alone to the most powerful influence—an influence which the King as well as the Commander-in-Chief had tried to withstand—and therefore, however high his merits, a foreign appointment in time of war was scarcely to be expected.

† Recently deceased, the Governor of Ross Castle, and Colonel of the 18th (or Royal Irish) Regiment of Foot. He was related to Mrs. Bagshawe through the Hamiltons of Manor Hamilton, and an occasional correspondent of her husband, to whom he says, on the 4th of December, 1759,—"I am obliged to you and my cousin Bagshawe for your kind intention to see Hollybrook when the circumstances of the times will allow of it; I hope your sweet boy, my acquaintance, and the rest of your family will be of our party, and if we are so happy as to have tolerable weather, I shall hope to shew you some prospects resembling Derbyshire, and some idle attempts of my own, which may possibly amuse you. Pray present my affectionate service to my cousin Bagshawe, and "be assured that I am, Dear Sir, your affectionate humble servant, JOHN FOLLIOTT." The General was one of the members for Sligo, and ancestor of the late John Folliott, of Hollybrook, M.P., who died in 1868.

you will have it in a more ample manner than I can give within the compass of a letter, from Lord Boyle, Mr. Connor, and many other gentlemen who will be in Dublin before this reaches your hands. The miscreants paid me two visits. At the first they were about a hundred in number, and threw down a wall about seventy yards long. This was but an essay to try whether the army or the Protestant inhabitants of Tallagh would give them any opposition. When they found the army had no orders to that purpose, they made no account of the others, and published their intention of returning on the 15th past, which they accordingly did, in number six hundred at least. They began their march at Cappoquin, six miles hence, and came through Lismore, which they ordered the day before to be illuminated. Their numbers increased as they came along, and their hideous howl was heard an hour before their vanguard arrived here. I saw them all pass, covered with linen, their usual dress. Their Queen was in the rear, in a horse-chair; the horse and carriage, with the man who led it, and his horse, were all covered with linen. When they reached my improvements, their Queen ordered them to fall to work, which they accordingly did, and in less than an hour levelled a long ditch, and cut down several fine ash trees. During this transaction they sent about two hundred horse to Tallagh, who scoured the streets, tendered an oath to all they met, frightened the Protestant inhabitants, broke open the jail, and set prisoners loose, after which they returned to this village, remained near an hour drinking at the inns, and paid generously for their liquor. The large disbursements they make, and the appearance of persons amongst them in laced clothes, and completely accoutred, make it justly supposed that their leaders are Irish officers in foreign service, but no man doubts that their ultimate object is a rebellious insurrection, for which they prepare the people's minds by thus accustoming them to violence, and a contempt of the laws. This kind of spirit is universal amongst all ranks of Papists, not one in a hundred excepted. The women and children shew an uncommon insolence and audacity. It will require very vigorous measures to re-establish order amongst us, for now there is none, except at Youghall, where they have shewn a most laudable spirit, and exert themselves in a manner that will do them honour. They seized two Levellers there last week, who have made some discoveries. Several of the principal inhabitants of that loyal city came last night to Tallagh, attended by a party of soldiers, and seized thirteen persons against whom there is undoubted evidence. They are to be sent by water to Cork jail. Should they attempt to send them by land, they would be certainly

rescued, as the Papists everywhere are enlisted Levellers under Queen Sive. I send you herewith an authentic copy of the oath tendered on enlisting,* which will give you some light into their constitution. There are certainly very artful and enterprising persons amongst them. I now quit this horrid subject, and beg leave to present my truest regards, and compliments to Mrs. Bagshawe. I have the pleasure to tell you that your friends in Youghall† are well, and to assure you that I am most unfeignedly, Sir, your most obliged and faithful servant." "April 2, 1762."

The disturbances above mentioned came to a speedy termination after the troops were allowed to act, but in the mean time great damage had been done to private property.

Parliament was prorogued about the 30th of the last named month, and in the address of the House of Commons to the Lord-Lieutenant, reference is again made to the "distinguished unanimity for which this session will ever be remarkable." There is also an allusion to various measures which had afforded "new strength and stability to the Protestant interest of this kingdom." Lord Halifax, in his reply, expresses deep gratitude for personal favours to himself,‡ and then adds,—"I reflect with infinite satisfaction that it is to that very House of Commons which have given more ample proofs than any of their predecessors of their liberality and affection to the Crown, that I have the good fortune to be indebted for more indulgence than has been shewn by any preceeding Parliament to any preceeding administration." Both Houses were subsequently exhorted by him to remember that the Protestant principles to which, under God, they owed their liberty, their prosperity, and their power, should ever be looked up to as their great "bulwark, and sure dependence."

Early in May Colonel Bagshawe was expected at Ford,§ but for some reason he remained in Ireland until after the middle of July. Probably ill-health was the principal cause of his detention,|| as there is evidence of his

* See the "Gentleman's Magazine," vol. 32, page 183.

† The Uniackes, etc.

‡ A resolution had been passed, on the 26th of February, *nem. con.*, that his salary as Lord-Lieutenant should be increased to £16,000 a year. The offer, however, was declined.

§ See a letter, dated the 14th of that month, from his cousin Samuel Bagshawe, of Bowden Head, who had succeeded Mr. Evatt as agent of the Ford estate.

|| The unusual heat of this summer must have been very trying to a constitution which had suffered so severely in India. On the 16th of June Mr. Samuel Bagshawe complains that never in his time, nor for years before it, had such a drought been known. "The Reich," he informs his patron, "is in a manner burnt up, but I go almost every day, and, with the help of your men, keep the cattle on the Fawnearth," (a part of the moors,) where they eat "the bent and heath."

having taken an obstinate cold,* for the removal of which he seems to have spent some time at Blackrock, in Dublin Bay.† Finding, however, that although he was in some respects better, his strength did not return,‡ he determined to try the waters of Bath, and just before his departure for that city, heard from Major Preston a highly satisfactory report of the discipline of his regiment.—“As to our review,” observes that officer, “we have a great number of sick men, many that have sore legs, (which, were we in barracks, I could soon get cured,) so that I do not think I shall be able to shew” a large muster, but those who appear “can do anything General Boscawen has a mind to have them do. They can exercise very well; they can march extremely well, both by the slow and the quick step, indeed our quick step differs from that of other regiments, for we do not lift our feet and put them down in the same place, but step full out; and as to firing I do not doubt that we shall do that very well, I am at present busy accustoming them to it. The men

* On the 16th of May, Major Preston writes,—“I am sorry to find by your last that you were indisposed. I hope it was only a slight cold that ailed you.”

And on the 4th of June,

“I am extremely sorry to hear from you that you are so much indisposed. I hope the country air will soon recover you.”

And on the 13th of July,

“I am very sorry that your indisposition remains with you. I was in hopes by your former letters that it was gone. We now begin to have it here.”

And on the 18th of July,

“I am very sorry that you still continue ill with the cold.”

† See a bill which is endorsed “Mrs. Parsons, of the Rock,” and contains the following items:

“The Honble. Colonel Bagshawe to Mrs. Parsons, Dr.

1762. To grazing 3 horses from the 29th of June to the 25th of July, making in all 26

days, at 2s. per day	£2	12	0
To lodging for 2 weeks, at 40 shillings a week	4	0	0
To 6 weeks' lodging, at 30 shillings a week	9	0	0

Received July 25. RACHEL PARSONS.”

£15 12 0

‡ Captain Henry Caldwell, who was then in Dublin, tells his sister-in-law, Lady Caldwell, on the 16th of July,—“I received a message from Vaughan the day before yesterday letting me know that you desired, in my brother's letter to him, that I should procure you a dozen English and two dozen Irish franks. I have sent you accordingly a dozen English and a dozen Irish of Colonel Bagshawe's, as I think that is as many as you can use while he is in this kingdom, for he is advised to go to Bath, and I believe will set out in a few days. I am sorry to say he is far from being as well as I could wish. He grows weaker every day, though his pains and disorder are not so violent.”

dress very tolerably, and have plenty of necessaries. As to numbers, that is not your fault, so I expect to make a very fine review."

During the summer it would appear, from old army lists, that a batch of Colonels were promoted to the rank of Major-General, and that his name was included in the preferment, but, strange to say, he is never styled General Bagshawe either in the family pedigree or papers. The only explanation of this mystery seems to be that although his commission would undoubtedly have borne the date of the 10th of July, 1762, it had not obtained the Royal signature at the time of his death.

Whether he paid a last farewell to Ford on his way to the South* is not known, nor can any further particulars of his life be ascertained, except that he made his will, very hastily, at the Crown Inn, Reading, on the 16th of August, as he was journeying from Bath to London, and died at the same place, within a few hours, or perhaps a few minutes afterwards. That his wife was with him at the time is evident from a letter despatched on the 17th to Lady Caldwell by her sister Lady Boringdon, in which she remarks,—“I have just come from poor Mrs. Bagshawe, who is indeed a shocking spectacle. She was persuaded by my brother John,† and Mr. Crane, to leave the remains of her husband in the care of her brother‡ till he is buried, it not being decent

* Possibly he might go by sea to Bristol, or his travelling-chaise might meet him at Chester, and convey him to his destination via Shrewsbury, Worcester, etc. There is reason to suppose that he had several of his own horses, but no carriage, in Dublin, where he hired “a chariot,” an extra “pair of horses, and a coachman, from December 4, 1761, to July 17, 1762,” at the cost of £98 6s. 5d. (See a bill headed “The Honble. Colonel Bagshawe, to William Wright.”)

† Sir John Hort, of Hortland, co. Kildare, Bart.

‡ Query if Henry Caldwell accompanied them from Dublin? Sir James had been in London a few days before, but went back to Ireland without making any stay, as may be learned from an account which he drew up for Lady Bute of the kind acts and intentions of her mother, the celebrated Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, with regard to his expected Peerage. This narrative, though not directly connected with Colonel Bagshawe's personal history, is so full of interest to the family, that no apology need be made for its insertion. “Madam,” says the Baronet, “I flatter myself that your Ladyship's goodness will excuse the liberty I take in troubling you with this letter, as it is written with no other view than to lay before you, with the utmost sincerity, the whole of a transaction with which your Ladyship is already acquainted only in part.”

“In September, 1760, being then in Ireland, I received a letter from the late Lord Shelburne, desiring me to come immediately to him to Wycombe, as he thought a favourable time was come for him to enforce my pretensions to an Irish Peerage, (which he had always had in view for me,) he being then upon terms of asking a favour from Mr. Pitt, whom he also knew

for her to continue in a public house. He died at five yesterday . . . I staid with her three or four hours, and have left her a little composed, but, heaven knows, she breaks out of a sudden like a person bereaved of sense.

to be much inclined to serve me, on account of my having been one of the first in Ireland, who, in pursuance of his project, had, at their own expense, raised a Regiment of Light Horse; he acquainted me also at the same time that the Duke of Bedford, whom he believed to be well inclined to do him a favour, was to continue Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland."

"I accordingly repaired to Wycombe without delay, and on my arrival his Lordship gave me letters to deliver both to his Grace and to Mr. Pitt, copies of which, signed with his own hand, are now in your Ladyship's possession, with the Imperial patent by which I was created a Count of the German Empire."

"The answers to those letters, which I brought back, were as favourable as I could wish, but the King's death, which happened soon after, and the Duke of Bedford's going out of the Government before it came in the course of business to recommend to Irish peerages, prevented for that time the success which I had so great reason to expect; nor has any Irish gentleman been created a peer since, though some English gentlemen have obtained that honour, entirely independent of the Lord-Lieutenant's recommendation."

"In the last winter I came with my family to London with a view of having my pretensions again enforced by the Lord Hertford, to whom I have had the good fortune to be of some service; by Lord Marchmont my relation and friend; and by Lord Shelburne; but it happened, before I had an opportunity of applying to these noblemen, the late Lady Mary Wortley Montagu arrived in London. I immediately waited upon her Ladyship, and had the happiness to find that she had still the same friendship and regard for me which she had honoured me with during our stay together in the South of France, and of which she had frequently given me assurances by letter after we quitted that country. In a short time I did myself the honour of paying her Ladyship a second visit, when she was pleased to tell me that she had of her own accord represented me in the most favourable light to your Ladyship, and was so kind as to ask if I had anything in particular to solicit. This most friendly enquiry induced me to lay before her Ladyship my pretensions to a peerage, and to acquaint her with the steps that I intended to take. She was pleased to reply that I might rely entirely upon her assistance, and desired that the affair might be kept a secret from every other person. I had a confidence in her Ladyship's friendship and interest which, after this declaration, precluded my intended applications elsewhere. She said however that she did not think proper to apply immediately, as she was then almost a stranger to her family, having been absent twenty years, and that her application might be made with more force and propriety a few months afterwards, when the Lord-Lieutenant should be come over. In this I readily and gratefully acquiesced, and said that as her Ladyship was so obliging as to undertake the only affair I came to England to transact, I would return to my duty in Ireland. To this she assented, but intimated that it would be proper for me to come again to England a little before the Lord-Lieutenant, so as to be here when he arrived, and she also desired that I would bring with me some papers which I had mentioned in the course of our conversation, and which she seemed to think might further strengthen my pretensions; promising that she would in the mean time take every

She intends to go to Ford as soon as her brother returns from doing the last offices to her husband, and there hopes to meet Lady Caldwell. I told her I would write to you, for she is utterly incapable of doing anything but grieve, so that she stands much in need of her mother to comfort her."

opportunity of giving your Ladyship and Lord Bute a favourable opinion of me, by representing me as a person whom she knew to have taken uncommon pains in acquiring every qualification necessary for the service of my country, and who had on a late occasion signally exerted myself in it."

"Accordingly I set out soon afterwards for Ireland, and pursuant to her Ladyship's advice I returned again from thence to England a few days before the Lord-Lieutenant, and as secrecy had been enjoined me, I made the journey alone, and with so much expedition that I both came and returned without its being known to any person in either kingdom."

"The morning of my arrival here I waited upon her Ladyship, when she received from me the papers which I brought over at her desire, and gave me the strongest assurances that she would exert herself to the utmost on my behalf, and expressed the greatest confidence of success."

"Her Ladyship's being so extremely interested for me, emboldened me to trouble her still farther, by laying before her many reasons why it was of great importance to me and my family that, if my pretensions were approved, the affair should be completed without delay, and as transactions of this kind frequently depend for despatch upon those who can have no inducement to exert themselves but a pecuniary gratuity, she very generously told me that nothing of that kind should be wanting, and that I might afterwards reimburse her. I warmly expressed my obligations to her Ladyship for so obliging an offer, but told her that I could not think of putting her to that trouble, as I had a thousand guineas lying by me, which I earnestly entreated her permission to place in her hands, that she might lay out the whole, or any part of it, as she should find necessary. To this she at length, though with some reluctance, consented, saying it was the greatest proof she could give me of her regard, and she did not know a man in England to whom she would be an agent on the like occasion except myself."

"As she had now more fully taken the whole affair upon herself, she advised me to return again without delay to Ireland, where she heard there were civil commotions, and make my regiment as useful as I could. She told me further that if things should go on as she wished, she should not think it necessary to write to me, but if anything should make it necessary for me to come over, she would certainly let me know, and at the same time desired I would write to her with the greatest freedom if anything new should occur. She also remarked that letters were frequently opened at the post office, and that therefore it would be proper for us to write in such terms as might conceal the subject of our correspondence; upon which she wrote down on two pieces of paper, 'my brother, for peerage; Mr. Thompson, for Lord Bute; and the Captain, for Lord Halifax;' and putting one of them into her pocket-book, with my address, she gave the other to me, but observing that I had no pocket-book about me to keep it in, she presented me with one of hers, which I have now in my possession, after which she saluted me, and parted with me in the most friendly manner."

"The very same day therefore I set out again for Ireland, being in London only three hours, and heard nothing of Lady Mary till the latter end of July following, when, being at Castle Caldwell,

Colonel Bagshawe was interred first at Reading, and afterwards, (as already stated,) in the chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith church.

By his will he bequeathed the whole of his estates real and personal to his eldest son, subject to the payment of the jointure settled upon his widow ;

I was extremely shocked and afflicted to find it accidentally mentioned by Miss Hort, in a letter to her sister Lady Caldwell, that Lady Mary was given over by her physician."

"I took post horses that moment, and on the fourth day arrived in London, where, finding that her Ladyship was attended by my friend Mr. Middleton, I applied to him, and told him that I had the honour to be greatly esteemed by Lady Mary, and that it would be the greatest satisfaction to me to be permitted to wait upon her. He told me that she was in a very weak state, but that he would do all in his power to procure me an interview. He accordingly proposed it to her Ladyship when he next waited upon her, and on his return told me that she had mentioned me in the most friendly and affectionate manner, and said when she was able to see anybody she would see me, which she hoped would be in a few days, and in the mean time she desired him to assure me that she had neither forgotten nor neglected my affair."

"It happened that in the course of this conversation with Mr. Middleton he mentioned his being under the highest obligations to your Ladyship and Lord Bute ; this, added to his friendship for me, induced me to relate to him the whole of my transaction with Lady Mary, that he might represent it to your Ladyship, in whose protection I had great hopes. Nothing however would have prevailed upon me to make a confidant of Mr. Middleton on this occasion, if I had not been persuaded that the regard he owes to the family, his personal merit, and the habitual secrecy of his profession, would concur to prevent his disclosing it to any other person upon earth, as that might have occasioned misconstructions which neither he nor your Ladyship could make, being acquainted with the whole in all its circumstances."

"As I had left Ireland without leave from the Government, and under reviewing orders, *I was obliged to post back again that very day*, and had scarcely arrived when I received a letter from Mr. Middleton, informing me that he had written to Messrs. Nesbitt, on whom my bills were drawn, to stop the payment, and detain the person that presented them ; a step which he thought necessary for my security, as he had a very bad opinion of the principal domestics of Lady Mary, who might unlawfully get possession of them upon her death."

"This step, though very kindly intended by Mr. Middleton, and a new proof of his friendship, gave me great uneasiness, because I knew that if the bills were presented and the party detained, such circumstances of my transaction with Lady Mary would be known, and such only, as might cause the character or memory of Lady Mary, for whom I had the greatest regard, and to whom I was under many obligations, to be misrepresented and aspersed. As I should therefore suffer infinitely less from the loss of the money than from the reflection of having been instrumental in injuring her memory, I sat down the moment I received Mr. Middleton's favour, and wrote a letter and duplicate to the Nesbitts, a copy of which is enclosed, directing them at all events to give the bills due honour. These letters I sent by express to Dublin, in order to overtake the packet, with directions to a friend there, if the packet should have sailed from thence, to hire a vessel to take them to Holyhead, and there to take out a post office order for an express to proceed with them directly to London."

the fortunes of his younger children; £30 a year to his sister; £12 10s. 0d. a year to the minister of Chinley chapel;* etc., Mrs. Bagshawe being allowed, (if she chose to live at Ford Hall until her son was twenty-five years of age,) the use of the furniture, the gardens, a number of specified fields, the prunings of the trees upon the demesne, any four of his horses that she might select, and any four of his cows; on the understanding that she should keep the house in repair, and leave in it "furniture of the like value, and as near as possible of the like kind," as she found there. In case of any dispute about these matters, he made provision for the appointment of arbitrators, whose decision should be final, enjoining them to "shew rather more favour to the mother than to the son; . . . also," he says, "it is my will that if my eldest son Samuel should die without issue," "or before he attains the age of twenty-one years, all my estates shall descend to my next son by birth, and so unto all my sons, and on failure of my sons, to my daughters, by seniority, their husbands and children taking on them the surname of Bagshawe; and on failure of all my children, to my beloved sister," for life, "and on her decease, that all my landed estates, tenements, and hereditaments shall descend to William, the eldest son of my cousin William Bagshawe, and on failure of issue, to the other son and daughter of the said William Bagshawe;" after whom Samuel Bagshawe, the second son of Nathaniel Bagshawe, and his children were to succeed in like manner.

"The testator, not being able to finish the remainder with his own hand, desired it to be written that he published this as his last will and testament, revoking all other wills and testaments heretofore made, and appointing his dearly beloved wife,"† etc., "his executors."‡

That the piety which had distinguished the descendants of the Apostle of

"Thus, Madam, have I given you, with the most scrupulous exactness, and the most open sincerity, an account of my whole transaction with a lady whose friendship I always considered an honour, and whose loss at this moment I regret with undissembled sorrow. Your Ladyship has seen to what lengths her zeal to serve me carried her," etc.

Lady Bute's husband, the third Earl, was at this period Prime Minister of England.

Lady Mary Wortley Montagu only survived Colonel Bagshawe five days.

* Where, as often as he was at home, he worshipped twice every Lord's day throughout his life, and where he had been for many years a communicant.

† See page 153.

‡ The witnesses were William Armstrong, Colonel Bagshawe's footman; Gertrude Karr, Mrs. Bagshawe's maid; and two inhabitants of Reading.

the Peak, did not become extinct in the eldest branch of the family after Colonel Bagshawe's early death, must be regarded as a signal manifestation of Divine favour. The religious training of his children, about which he was so anxious, was evidently very defective, and they appear to have grown up with little knowledge of the truth as it is in Jesus, but the believer in electing grace* will delight to mark how a Christian wife was given to the eldest son, and a Christian daughter to the youngest, through whose instrumentality God vouchsafed to re-kindle the light that had so nearly expired.

MRS. BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL, *née* CALDWELL.

Colonel Bagshawe married, on the 25th of March, 1751, (48) Catherine, the younger of the two daughters† of Sir John Caldwell,‡ of Castle Caldwell, co. Fermanagh, third Baronet, (by Anne, daughter of the Very Reverend

* Deuteronomy iv. 37. "Because He loved thy fathers, therefore He chose their seed after them."

† The elder one, Anne, married at the Chapel of the British Embassy, Paris, shortly before August 26, 1752, M. (François) de Valangin, a Protestant nobleman apparently, of Swiss parentage, and the possessor of property near Neuchâtel. She was a very different person from her sister, and, on account of her strange behaviour, had been discarded by her family previous to the time when Colonel Bagshawe became acquainted with them. A partial reconciliation took place afterwards, but, through her own fault, it was not of long continuance. In 1775 she seems to have lost her husband, for Charles Caldwell, in answer probably to some enquiries as to the provision which had been made for her maintenance, writes to Lady Caldwell, from Portsmouth, on the 18th of August:—"My sister near Durham has an income of £300 a year, paid quarterly, besides a legacy of £500, chariot horses, and many other valuable effects. She has only one child, living in London. She conducts herself in such a manner as to gain the esteem of everybody, and is visited by the first people of consequence in that country. Permit me to repeat, my dear Madam, that she has the highest respect for your Ladyship's character."

‡ Mrs. Bagshawe's papers (very few of which have been preserved) contain no reference to her father, but the second Sir James Caldwell says of him, just after his death:—"There was no man living, in my opinion, who had a livelier faith in the merits of our Saviour, or a greater degree of honesty, charity, and compassion." See a letter dated "Paris, 25 Feb., 1744," in which the young Baronet tells his mother that as soon as he heard of their loss he fainted, and remained in a state of insensibility for three hours.

John Trench,* Dean of Raphoe, ancestor of the Trenches, Lords Ashtown,) eldest son of Sir Henry Caldwell,† by Catherine,‡ daughter of Sir John Hume, of Castle Hume, co. Fermanagh, second Baronet, by Sidney, daughter and coheiress of James Hamilton, of Manor Hamilton,§ (elder brother of Gustavus, Viscount Boyne,) by the Hon. Catherine Hamilton, eldest daughter of Claud, Lord Strabane, by Lady Jane Gordon, daughter of George, Marquis of Huntly,|| by Lady Henrietta Stuart, daughter of Esme, Duke of Lennox, grandson of John, third Earl of Lennox, by Lady Anne Stuart, daughter of John, Earl of Athole, who was (the half-brother of King James II.

* Second son of Frederick Trench, of Garbally, near Ballinasloe, by his cousin Anne Trench, of Clongill, granddaughter of Hugh, Viscount Montgomerie, of Ards. The Dean received his ecclesiastical preferment from King William the Third, for "his zeal in defence of the religion and liberty of his country; having exerted himself as a preacher at the risk of his life, and been often stoned by the Papists out of the pulpit and the church." He and his eldest brother, Frederick Trench, of Garbally, ancestor of the Earls of Clancarty, married two sisters, Anne and Elizabeth Warburton, the daughters of Richard Warburton, of Garryhinch, in Queen's County, M.P. for Ballyshannon.

† Playfair and Burke, in their Baronetages, state that this gentleman died before his father, but the Castle Caldwell deeds and documents prove conclusively that he succeeded to the title. It is also evident that his mother was a Miss Campbell, of Lord Loudoun's branch of the Duke of Argyle's family, and not a Miss Hume of Castle Hume. There was, no doubt, another marriage connection with the Humes, but it arose through the union of General Hugh Caldwell to Anne, the sister of Lady Caldwell, his brother's wife. This General Caldwell was a special favourite of the Duke of Marlborough, and killed in Flanders. A portrait of him may be seen at Ford Hall, as well as one which is supposed to represent the above-named Lady Caldwell, *née* Hume; and also an old silver salver bearing the arms of Caldwell impaling Hume.

‡ Her brother, the Right Hon. Sir Gustavus Hume, Bart., M.P., and P.C., married Lady Alice Moore, eldest daughter of Henry, third Earl of Drogheda, and had issue two children, Mary, wife of Nicholas Loftus, Earl of Ely, (whose family still retain the Castle Hume estates,) and Alice, wife of George Rochfort, of Rochfort, co. Westmeath.

§ James and Gustavus Hamilton were sons of the Hon. Sir Frederick Hamilton, who "acquired great reputation under Gustavus Adolphus," King of Sweden, and was afterwards Governor of Ulster. He married Sidney, only daughter and heiress of the Right Hon. Sir John Vaughan, Governor of Londonderry, (another brave upholder of the Protestant faith, both in the Low Countries, and also in Ireland,) whose wife is believed to have been a Sidney, of Lord Leicester's family.

|| Lady Mary Gordon, Marchioness of Douglas, another daughter of the Marquis of Huntly, was the grandmother of the pious Lady Catherine Hamilton, wife of John Murray, first Duke of Athole, hereafter mentioned.



SIR JAMES CALDWELL,
FOURTH BARONET,



OF CASTLE CALDWELL,
COUNT OF MILAN.

GEORGE
CLINTON



of Scotland, Queen Margaret of France, etc., and) the son of James Stuart, the Black Knight of Lorn, by Queen Joanna (Beaufort), daughter of John, Marquis of Dorset,* by Lady Margaret Holland, daughter of Thomas, second Earl of Kent, whose father, Thomas, Lord Holland, K.G., married Jane Plantagenet, "the Fair Maid of Kent," daughter of Edmund Plantagenet, of Woodstock, Earl of Kent, the youngest son of King Edward I. of England.

By the marriage of James, second Lord Hamilton,† with the Princess Mary of Scotland, eldest daughter of James II., and Mary of Guelders, Mrs. Bagshawe was descended from every old royal family in Europe.‡

Her brothers were all distinguished officers in the army or navy.§ The eldest,|| Sir James Caldwell, of Castle Caldwell, fourth Baronet, having rendered important services, military and diplomatic, to the Empress Maria Theresa,¶ was created on the 15th of March, 1749, Count of Milan, in the

* Grandson of King Edward the Third of England, and son of John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, the original possessor of that curious relic of past times, the Tutbury tenure-horn, which has now found a home at Ford Hall, after passing, with its rights and privileges, through the families of Agard, Stanhope, and Foxlowe, to the author.

† Claud Hamilton, Lord Strabane, (see the last page,) was the second son of James Hamilton, Earl of Abercorn, (ancestor of the present Duke of Abercorn, and) son of Claud Hamilton, Lord Paisley, (a younger brother of John Hamilton, Marquis of Hamilton, ancestor of the present Duke of Hamilton, Brandon, etc., and) son of James Hamilton, Duke of Châtelherault, whose father, James Hamilton, Earl of Arran, was the son of James, second Lord Hamilton, and the Princess Mary.

Through Lady Paisley (who was the Hon. Margaret Seton, sister of Robert, Earl of Winton), the Murrays of Tullibardine were ancestors of the Bagshawes.

‡ Ten of the greatest of these Houses are represented by their armorial bearings upon the ten shields over the bookcases in the drawing-room at Ford.

§ The Rev. Dr. Skelton, when speaking to Lord Hertford about his friends at Castle Caldwell, described them as "very extraordinary personages—a mother of most exalted spirit and worth, and six sons all carrying arms in different parts of the world, with a reputation for resolution and understanding hardly to be paralleled in any six families."

|| Of whom there is a good portrait at Ford Hall.

¶ In a petition to the Duke of Bedford, dated November 7, 1759, he gives the following details of his own early life:—"Your Grace's Memorialist, who is now one of the Governors of the county of Fermanagh, as his ancestors have been ever since their settlement in Ireland, and who is Colonel of a Regiment of Militia, received his academic education in the University of Dublin; and when he had there taken his degrees, he set out upon his travels, with a view to acquire such further knowledge as might best enable him to discharge his duty to his King and his country. He spent some part of seven years' residence abroad, at academies in France and Italy, in learning the languages and making himself acquainted with the constitutions and interests of

sacred Roman Empire,* an honour which had never before been granted to any Protestant and alien except the Duke of Marlborough. He was also

those countries. From Italy he went to Vienna, intending to go from thence to Flanders, where his Royal Highness the Duke of Cumberland was then at the head of a powerful army, to solicit his permission to serve under him as a volunteer, well knowing that the experience which he might gain under so able a commander might be applied on many useful occasions to the service of the public, but being informed that it was not thought proper by his Royal Highness to receive as volunteers those who were wholly unacquainted with military affairs, his ambition in this particular was disappointed. To qualify himself, therefore, for the service of his sovereign and his country, he procured recommendations to the King of Sardinia, and to the "Austrian" Generals Brown and Schulenberg, by whom he was employed during the war in Italy as well in negotiations as in military affairs, and his services were thought so important by her Imperial Majesty that she offered "him high preferment in her army, "but your Grace's Memorialist, hoping he had then" gained the information requisite for the accomplishment of his purpose, "declined her Majesty's offer, and set out for Flanders, with letters of recommendation from their Imperial Majesties, to solicit a second time his Royal Highness, who, in consideration of these recommendations, received your Memorialist at Endoven in the most gracious manner, promised him employment, and took him into his household, but the signing of the preliminaries of peace frustrated his" hopes in that direction. "He then proceeded to Hanover, to pay his duty to his sovereign, who was at that time in his electoral dominions, and whilst he was there he received a letter from Field-Marshal Königsegg, first minister to her Imperial Majesty, inviting him to return to Vienna, and intimating her Majesty's intention to confer other honours upon him. With this invitation he complied, and was a second time received by their Imperial Majesties with particular marks of distinction, and it was proposed to make him Chamberlain to their Imperial Majesties, but" his devotion to his sovereign prevented him from accepting that office. "At his departure her Imperial Majesty dismissed him with many tokens of special regard, she made him presents, granted him, as an addition to his arms, the Imperial Eagle, crowned, with a ring upon its breast (as a memorial of the like gift presented to him off her own finger), and conferred on him the title of Count, to descend to his heirs for ever, with all the rights and privileges belonging to that dignity. She, as well as the Emperor, also recommended him in the strongest terms, by their letters, to his Majesty's royal favour, copies of which letters, with his patent as Count, are registered in the Earl Marshal's office in London, by his Majesty's permission."

"Your Memorialist was distinguished likewise in a particular manner by the King of Sardinia, a Prince eminent through all Europe for his knowledge and penetration, and intimately allied to the Court of Great Britain, in whose family, and under whose banner your Memorialist had the honour to serve, and was recommended, for services performed under his own eye, in the strongest terms to his Majesty." etc., etc.

When Sir James won his first laurels in Italy he was attached to the Imperial army, afterwards (during the Stars campaign) he joined the troops commanded by King Charles Emmanuel, in person, and lastly the united Austrian and Piedmontese forces under General Lentrup, in the Riviera di Ponente; "but," says he, "whatever merit I might claim for doing my duty in a military capacity, my political conduct was that which most engaged" the three sovereigns to

offered the very high appointment of Lord Chamberlain to her Imperial Majesty, but, finding the oath of allegiance that he would be obliged to take,

befriended me "I was the person who was employed by General Brown at Milan, and then by the King of Sardinia at Turin," to negotiate "with General Wentworth," (an envoy sent by the English Government on a special mission,) "and I had the good fortune to" manage that affair "to the entire satisfaction of all parties." Subsequently I was deputed by Baron Leutrum and General Novati to open a communication with the commanders of the British squadron in the Mediterranean, and to concert with them plans for united action. "To this service her Imperial Majesty alludes in my patent."

Amongst the gifts showered upon him by the Empress Queen, there was a magnificent service of china and plate, (exhibited at Dublin by Mr. T. Cooke Trench, in 1872,) and a second very handsome ring, containing her portrait, with that of the Emperor, set in diamonds. She also paid the whole of the fees and expenses (amounting to more than £500) connected with his elevation to the Austrian Peerage, and "over-ruled the established laws of the Kingdom in his favour."

The blue and scarlet hussar uniform which he wore in the employment of her Imperial Majesty, and a despatch-bag or sabre-tache used by him when aid-de-camp to the King of Sardinia, are preserved at Ford Hall. The latter appendage can easily be identified by the Royal arms and crown in embroidery.

* A free translation of the principal clauses in the grant may be seen below. The original is in Latin.

"We, Maria Theresa, by Divine favour Empress of the Romans, Queen of Germany, Hungary, Bohemia, Dalmatia, Croatia, Slavonia, Archduchess of Austria, Duchess of Burgundy, Brabant, Milan, Styria, Carinthia, Carniola, Mantua, Parma, and Placentia, Limburg, Luxemburg, Guelderland, Wurtemberg, Upper and Lower Silesia, Princess of Swabia, and Transylvania, Marchioness of the Sacred Roman Empire, Burgovia, Moravia, Upper and Lower Lusatia, Countess of Hapsburg, Flanders, Tyrol, Ferret, Kyburg, Gorz, Gradiska, and Artois, Landgravine of Alsace, Countess of Namur, Lady of the Marquisate of Slavonia, the port of Naos, the Salinae, Tripoli, and Mechlin, Duchess of Lorraine, and Bar, Grand Duchess of Tuscany, etc., etc., recognize and make known to all men by these presents that,

WHEREAS it has been an ancient custom with our ancestors to confer titles and other honourable distinctions upon all those who, being descended of noble families, have followed the virtuous examples handed down to them by their ancestors, and gained a glorious name by their laudable discharge of the several duties of peace and war, and by the demonstration of their fidelity and zeal towards our most august House of Austria, in order that by such distinctions the merits of these persons might be justly rewarded, and themselves incited by motives of glory to still greater instances of valour; and WHEREAS we have always observed the same custom ever since Divine Providence raised us to the government of the Kingdom, being convinced that nothing can be more conducive to the advantage of the State:

For these reasons, having satisfied ourselves by undoubted proofs that the brave and noble James de Caldwell is descended from the ancient and noble house of Caldwell, which was formerly eminent amongst the oldest families in Scotland, and of which was born James Caldwell, who on account of his singular merit and distinguished services was created a Baronet (an honour

incompatible with his ideas of the exclusive loyalty due to his own sovereign, he declined the post.

next to that of the Peerage), and rewarded with large estates and lands in the Kingdom of Ireland, where his descendants have continued in high renown, . . . and that the present Sir James Caldwell, Baronet, is directly descended from the above-mentioned Sir James, through the male line, which has worthily maintained the honour of the family in domestic and public life, and that the said Sir James, in the late war in Italy, and especially in the dominions of Milan, has served us bravely and faithfully, with a contempt of all danger to his life, and to the prejudice of his fortune, from his particular regard and zeal for us and our interest, and has gained high reputation, not only by his valour in war, but also by his skill and address in negotiation, having been, on account of his known faithfulness and talent, employed by our chief Generals to transact business, relating to the conduct of the war, with the British Admirals and Marine Officers, for which purpose he was three times sent to them, and executed the commissions entrusted to him so advantageously, and so much in accordance with our wishes, that the Governor of Milan and the Generals of our army deservedly commended him, and gave the strongest testimonials of his diligence and fidelity. Consequently, we, being desirous to reward him with the testimony of our favour, resolve, of our own motion, to confer upon him the title and dignity of a Count, in the manner hereafter described. By these letters, therefore, in virtue of our regal and ducal authority, we deliberately, and advisedly, and from special grace, create, appoint, and nominate the aforesaid honourable, brave, and noble Sir James de Caldwell, Baronet, and his lawful descendants in the male line, for ever, in the order of primogeniture, according to the requirements of the new constitution of our dominion of Milan, and our royal prescriptions, him Count, and them Counts of the said dominion of Milan, and by this our patent, which is to have perpetual force and validity, we distinguish him with the title and dignity of Count, to be annexed to his noble and ancient name of Caldwell; willing and appointing that the said James de Caldwell and his posterity, as above, shall bear the title of Count everywhere, and at all times, both in writing and conversation, and in each and all of their acts and deeds; . . . together with all and singular the honours, ensigns, dignities, privileges, immunities, rights, and prerogatives which the rest of the Counts of the Duchy of Milan, by right or custom, possess and enjoy; . . . besides which, that our munificence towards him may appear still greater and more conspicuous, we, of our benignity, grant to him, and to his heirs and successors, as above, . . . leave to adorn the ancient heraldic insignia of his ancestors in the following manner, and as emblazoned on the face of this our patent, to the intent that he and his posterity may bear and retain such additions to their arms as a family distinction; namely, over the shield, erect, quartered, the coronet of a Count and for supporters two greyhounds, the one argent, the other sable, denoting fidelity, constancy, and celerity in expeditions, and in the centre of the shield the black Imperial Eagle, crowned, in recognition of his brave and faithful services to our august house; the said eagle bearing on his breast a ring, to signify the like gift presented by us to him, as a token of our gratitude, and a perpetual memorial of it.

We command, therefore, the illustrious Governor of the Duchy of Milan and his successors, the President and Senate, the Presidents and Members of both Magistracies, and our Treasurer General, together with our other officers and subjects in the Duchy of Milan, to style, honour, and

In the case of an Irish Peerage which was promised* to him, and which he would gladly have accepted, his previous good fortune entirely deserted him. Time after time this prize seemed just within his reach, when, by some extraordinary fatality, it slipped from his grasp, and at length he died, in the esteem the said Sir James de Caldwell, Baronet, and his descendants, preserving always the order of primogeniture, as a Count, and them as Counts, and to allow him and them to use and enjoy all and singular the prerogatives above mentioned, and likewise to uphold, support, and defend him and them, and inviolably to observe and execute these our letters, and to cause them to be observed and executed by all other persons. For so we will and command.

In testimony whereof we have ordered these letters, signed with our own hand, and confirmed with our appended seal, to be made out and passed in proper form.

Given at Vienna, in Austria, on the 15th of March, in the year of our Lord 1749, and in the ninth of our reign. MARIA THERESA.

MARCHIO DE VILLASOR.

COMES CERVELONIUS, V.P.

According to her Sacred Imperial Majesty's command to me,
CAVALLI.

B. A. LOCELLA.

Reg. in lib. 2, fol. 135."

* There is a reference to this engagement in Sir James Caldwell's correspondence with the Duke of Northumberland, who had been Viceroy of Ireland in 1763-4 :—

"My Lord Duke," says the former, "I shall ever acknowledge with the utmost gratitude the very advantageous and honourable representation your Grace was pleased to make of me to Lord Townshend, which made him the better pleased with *the solemn promise he gave me in writing of an Irish Peerage*, contained in the letter I took the liberty of shewing your Grace. I am now emboldened to make another request, which is that you would do our family the honour to be sponsor to a daughter that Lady Caldwell has just" presented me with, "at our house in Dublin. I would not take this liberty, had I not reason to think that Lord Townshend, the young Lady Shelburne, and Lady Moira, would do us the same honour, and I was desirous to associate with them a nobleman of your Grace's very high rank and illustrious character." "I have the honour to be, with the highest respect, my Lord, your Grace's," etc., "J. CALDWELL." "Castle Caldwell, 25th October, 1768."

To which the head of the Percy family replied :—

"Dear Sir, I received the favour of your letter, and am extremely glad that the very just representation which I endeavoured to make of you to the Lord Lieutenant, proved so agreeable and useful to you. I am always happy to have it in my power to comply with any of your wishes, and am particularly so on the present occasion in standing godfather to your daughter. . . . I beg to present my compliments to Lady Caldwell, and hope you will believe me to be, with the greatest regard, dear Sir, yours," etc., "NORTHUMBERLAND." "Northumberland House, November 5, 1768."

In the same year the Baronet aforesaid told Count Seilern, the Austrian Ambassador :—"I am very much concerned to hear that your Excellency is immediately to return to the Imperial Court,

prime of life, before the patent was issued. A combination of accidents (so called) often prevented his success; but there were instances of failure for which it is more difficult to account. Certainly his friends shewed no lack of zeal on his behalf. So strenuous, indeed, were the applications of the Courts of Austria and Sardinia,* so favourable the representations of Lord Lieutenant

before I can have the honour of presenting my most grateful thanks in person for all your friendship and goodness to me, and in particular for the honour of your letter to the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, which had the desired effect of making Lord Townshend the more pleased with the promise he made me in writing of recommending me to a Peerage at the next creation. Your Excellency may remember I had the honour of shewing you his letter on that subject when I last paid my respects to you in London, and though I could not possibly have the least doubt of Lord Townshend's keeping his promise, yet it gives me pleasure to assure you that it was verbally renewed to me in the most solemn manner when I delivered your Excellency's letter, and as I hear there is soon to be a creation of Irish peers, *I consider my solicitation as granted*, which I impute in a great measure to their Imperial Majesties' most powerful recommendation. I therefore entreat that your Excellency will be pleased to take a favourable opportunity of making the purport of this letter known to their Imperial Majesties, and that I and my whole family have the most lively and most grateful sense of this honour, added to the former ones which they were so graciously pleased to confer upon me. . . . I also request your Excellency to present my most grateful respects to Prince Kaunitz. I shall never forget the obligations I am under to his Highness for the very friendly part he was pleased to take in my solicitation, and for recommending it so warmly, at their Imperial Majesties' desire, to a nobleman of your Excellency's great consequence and abilities, who has been so zealous in my cause. I am, with the highest respect and gratitude, your Excellency's most obliged and most devoted humble servant, J. CALDWELL."

* See a letter written, at the command of the Emperor Francis the First, by the Count Colleredo, to the Baron de Wasnier, his plenipotentiary at the Court of Great Britain.

Also another written, at the command of the Empress Maria Theresa, by the Count Königsegg, her first minister, to the Duke of Newcastle, Prime Minister of England.

Also another written, at the command of the King of Sardinia, by the Count de Gorzeigne, his first minister, to the Chevalier Ossorio, his envoy extraordinary to the King of Great Britain.

Also the letters of the Emperor Francis the First, and the Empress Maria Theresa, (signed with their own hands,) to the Count de Richcour, their ambassador at the Court of Great Britain.

Also, at their command, of the Count d'Ulft, their first minister, to the Count de Richcour.

Also of Prince Charles of Lorraine to the Count de Richcour.

Also, at the command of the Empress Queen, and of the Emperor Joseph the Second, of the Prince de Kaunitz-Rietberg, their first minister, to the Count de Seilern, their ambassador at the Court of Great Britain.

Also, at their command, of the Count Fermian to the Earl of Hertford, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland.

Also, at the command of the King of Sardinia, of the Count de Viri, his first minister, to the Baron de Perriere, his ambassador at the Court of Great Britain, etc., etc., etc.

after Lord Lieutenant of Ireland,* so cordial the support of very many statesmen and even Prime Ministers of England,† that he appeared to have interest enough to procure him a dozen peerages. His personal claims also ‡ were unquestionably superior to those of nine-tenths of the country gentlemen who obtained the dignity for which he strove in vain. That

* From the year 1754 until his death in 1784, almost every successive Viceroy was interested in his case, with the exception, perhaps, of the Earl of Buckinghamshire, and even from that churlish nobleman there were at one time great expectations, owing to the powerful influence brought to bear upon him by Lord George Germaine, who obtained for him the Lord Lieutenancy.

† See his correspondence (a considerable part of which is at Ford Hall) with the Dukes of Cumberland, Grafton, Dorset, Newcastle, Bedford, Leeds (then Marquis of Carmarthen), Portland, and Northumberland; the Marquises of Hertford, Townshend, Stafford (then Earl Gower), Downshire (then Earl of Hillsborough), Buckingham (then Earl Temple), Lansdowne (then Earl of Shelburne), and Bath (then Viscount Weymouth); the Earls of Chatham, Carlisle, Halifax, Sandwich, Camden, Harcourt, Guilford (then Lord North), Dartmouth, Northington, Marchmont, Bristol, and Moira; the Lords Stormont, Sackville (then Lord George Germaine), Holland, Grantham, Barrington, Mulgrave, and Grandison; the Right Hons. George Grenville, Henry Seymour-Conway, William Eden, etc., etc., etc.

In 1782 he observes that his pretensions had “perhaps caused more reading and writing to great personages than anything of the kind ever did before.”

‡ The patriotic zeal with which he devoted his splendid abilities to the service of the Government was gratefully acknowledged by many different administrations. With his voice, his pen, and his fortune, he was always endeavouring to promote the welfare of Ireland, and although some of his ideas (especially on the subject of free trade) may have been in advance of the age, there were others which commanded not only respect, but adoption. As to his private character, he said that “he flattered himself it was irreproachable,” and the sole fault which could be found with his conduct as a landlord was that of excessive indulgence. His military achievements included an important scheme for the capture of Bordeaux, the plans for which were taken on the spot (at the most imminent peril to his life), and highly approved by the Commander-in-Chief, as well as Lord Chatham. The history of his regiment of dragoons is thus narrated in his petitions to the Duke of Portland, and the King:—“Your memorialist, at a very dangerous and critical juncture during the last war, after the example of his ancestors, raised, disciplined, and brought into the field, in a very short time, at his own expense, a body of light horse, nearly as large as any two regiments of cavalry now in Ireland, which light horse was placed upon the establishment the 7th of December, 1759, and for this service he received the thanks of the late Duke of Bedford, then Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, and of Lord Chatham, then first minister, as appears in the strongest terms by letters under their own hands. That as soon as the glorious success of his Majesty’s arms had left Ireland in a state of security, your memorialist considered how he could best employ his regiment for the interior advantage of the kingdom, in the suppression of smuggling, and particularly of private distilling, carried on to an extent scarce credible, and most pernicious to the morals of the people.

the disappointment of his hopes was often due to the opposition of the King is very evident;* but the ground of that opposition has always been

That your memorialist, by a close attention to this undertaking, and materially to the prejudice of his own private advantage, succeeded so effectually as to increase his Majesty's revenue, in every district where his men were quartered, to double, and in many places to treble what it had ever paid before; and as an undoubted proof of this, your memorialist produces "the annexed printed paper, consisting of certificates from the chief officers of his Majesty's revenue in the several districts; and extracts from the general revenue books of Ireland, by which it will appear that your memorialist's light horse did more essential service to his Majesty's revenue in the three years and six months" of its existence "than all the rest of the establishment.

That the city of Dublin was so sensible of the "public spirit shewn by "your memorialist that the Lord Mayor and citizens presented him with his freedom of the said city in a silver-gilt box, the only time that such an honour on the like occasion had been conferred."

At the bottom of the casket is the following inscription:—

"Christmas Assembly, Jan. 20, 1764."

"We the Lord Mayor, Sheriffs, and Commons of the city of Dublin, unanimously present the Honourable Sir James Caldwell, Baronet, Count of Milan in the holy Roman Empire, one of the gentlemen of his Majesty's most honourable Privy Chamber, Fellow of the Royal Society, a Governor of the county of Fermanagh, and Colonel of a regiment of Militia, with the freedom of this city, in this box, on account of the signal services which he has performed to his country in raising, in the year 1759, a regiment of Light Horse, at his own proper expense, for the defence of this kingdom, when an invasion was threatened, and, after the emergency, for employing his well-appointed regiment to the effectual advantage of the fair trader, and the essential increase of his Majesty's revenue."

"HENRY GUNN, Town Clerk."

"But notwithstanding the utility of this light horse, as well in the revenue service as in the police of the country, yet it could not be continued in preference to other older corps, when the establishment was reduced, by Act of Parliament, to twelve thousand men."

The lances which carried the standards of the regiment are now at Ford Hall, as well as Sir James's gold-laced saddle-cloth, and pistol-holsters.

* On no less than three occasions in three successive years the distinguished Lord Townshend besought his Majesty's consent to the promotion of his friend, recommending it officially, and even condescending to sue for it as a personal favour, but although he interceded with greater earnestness, he said, than ever he did for anything else in his life, the King was inexorable, and at the last interview "stepped back, as if displeased at the repetition." These refusals were the more astonishing, as the nobleman who made the request had not only spent all his life, but also the whole of his private fortune, in his Majesty's service, and had held the office of Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, with unusual credit, for five years, during which he had received most valuable help from Sir James in contending for the interests of the Crown against a very powerful faction.

The part taken by Queen Charlotte in the affair is described by the owner of Castle Caldwell to one of his correspondents as follows:—"If your Lordship has been pleased to cast

a mystery. Possibly, as he hints in one of his memorials, it might be feared that he would afford too much encouragement in the House of Lords

your eye over the late Prince of Saxe-Hildbourghausen's letter to the Queen, you will observe that his Serene Highness strives to enforce the Empress Queen's solicitation by his own particular and earnest application, stating it as an obligation which he would consider conferred upon himself, and urging the Queen's interference with very endearing parental expressions. The Queen gave me a private audience to receive this letter. Her Majesty read it over, and said that although she did not choose to interfere "on ordinary occasions, "yet, in this particular case, at the request of the Empress Queen, and the Prince, her uncle, *she would do everything in her power for me.* I mentioned my having seen her Majesty's picture, by Ramsay, which she had sent to the Prince, in a panel magnificently decorated at his palace in Vienna, and that his Serene Highness had decorated another panel in the same manner at his palace in the country, and wished to have a picture of her Majesty, with the two Princes, to fill it. I shewed her Majesty the measure of the panel, and she desired me to give it Stephane, to whom she gave directions to draw the picture, and Mr. Duval, her Majesty's jeweller, sent it over to the Prince, of whom she spoke with the greatest affection. That letter, and other foreign letters on the same account, are, I believe, a distinction with which no other subject of Great Britain has been ever before honoured."

Certainly it is almost impossible to imagine anything more complimentary than the Prince of Saxe-Hildbourghausen's declaration that he was charged by her Imperial Majesty to assure the Queen that if she would further, with all her influence, Sir James Caldwell's application for a peerage, *it would be the greatest proof of her friendship which she could give.* "I do not know," adds his Serene Highness, "the inclinations of the King, but I do know, my honoured niece, that were I in his place, I could refuse you nothing. After the recommendations of a great Empress, does it not seem superfluous, and even presumptuous, for me to importune your Majesty with my prayers, but if your devoted great uncle dare join his entreaties with hers, it would be with all conceivable earnestness, and full of confidence in your goodness."

Special reliance was placed upon the advocacy of the Queen, because "essential services" had been rendered to three of her brothers by the Empress, as Sir James informs Lord Hertford, remarking that "for the youngest of them, Prince George, her Imperial Majesty had lately broken through her rules of military economy to put him, though a youth, in a high rank at his first admission to her army. The Prince of Hildbourghausen's letter," he further states, "is in consequence as well of his particular kindness to me, as of a billet written to him by the Empress with her own hand, which he did me the honour to shew me. A tender and affectionate correspondence has long been carried on between his Serene Highness and the Queen of Great Britain, who has made him some magnificent presents. He had the care of two of her Majesty's brothers when they were in his regiment, in the Empress's service, and he has now the care of Prince George. Her Imperial Majesty, when I told her I had the pleasure of your Excellency's friendship, and that the honour I solicited lay in your department," as Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, "replied that she thought me happy in these particulars, as she would make no scruple of asking a favour of a nobleman of your Excellency's character, and should be pleased to be obliged to you on the occasion." "I send you a copy of the Prince's letter to the Queen, which Count

to the policy of Austria, which had become antagonistic to that of England,* or there may have been a desire to humiliate the Imperial Court. Both of these suppositions are consistent with the fact that his kind-hearted Sovereign never shewed the slightest antipathy to him, but, on the contrary, paid him marked attention whenever he was present at a levée or drawing-room, thereby giving him reason to think that, after all, a little more pressure might remove the ban under which he was fretting. The title chosen by him in 1754, when recommended by the Duke of Dorset, as Viceroy of Ireland, and the Duke of Newcastle, as Prime Minister of England, was "Enniskillen"—"the city from which his ancestor led forth those troops that appeared so glorious in the defence of the laws and religion of their country."† At a later date he preferred the designation of Lord Wellsborough, a name given by the Caldwells to their own little town of Belleek.‡

The versatility of his talents was shewn in the numerous pamphlets that he published§ on political, commercial, agricultural, military, and philanthropic subjects. These essays (forty of which are contained in two octavo volumes)

Firmian said he would not give me if he did not know his Serene Highness's interest with her Majesty, and hers with the King, to be such that the request so earnestly made to her in the Empress's as well as in his own name would not be denied." "London, 14 March, 1766."

* The two countries were in alliance when Sir James lent his services to the Empress.

† He had also considerable property in the place.

‡ Sold by Mr. John Caldwell Bloomfield in 1876.

§ The titles of a few of them are:—

"An enquiry how far the restrictions laid upon the trade of Ireland by British Acts of Parliament are a benefit or disadvantage to the British dominions in general, and to England in particular." First Edition 1766, Second Edition 1779.

"An address to the gentlemen concerned in the Woollen commerce of Great Britain, and particularly to the Members of Parliament for the several counties, cities, and boroughs, connected with those manufactures."

"A letter to Sir John Duntze, Bart., M.P. for Tiverton, on the same subject, in which an union between the two kingdoms is discussed."

"Extracts from the British Statutes which lay a restraint upon the trade of Ireland." 1766, and 1779.

"A short view of the present situation of Prussia and Austria with respect to each other; also of the present relative situation of Great Britain and France," etc.; "to which are added some hints with respect to the measures necessary to be taken for the defence of Ireland." 1763. In this treatise Sir James very truly observes:—"There is an infinite difference between popular discontent in Ireland and England. The utmost to be dreaded from a mob in England is a few days' idleness and drunkenness, and a few broken windows in a house or two that are inhabited by

The American Medical Association is a non-profit corporation organized for the purpose of promoting the science and art of medicine, and of improving the medical education of the people. It is the largest and most influential of the medical organizations in the United States, and its members are the leading medical authorities in the country. The Association is composed of physicians, surgeons, dentists, and other medical practitioners, and its members are organized into various branches and sections, each of which is devoted to the study and promotion of a particular branch of medicine. The Association is also engaged in a wide variety of other activities, including the publication of the Journal, the holding of annual meetings, and the carrying on of various other projects which are designed to advance the interests of the medical profession and the welfare of the public.

The Journal of the American Medical Association is a weekly publication which contains a large amount of original and authoritative material. It is one of the most important sources of information for the medical profession, and its contents are of great value to all who are interested in the progress of medicine. The Journal is published by the American Medical Association, and its editorial board is composed of the leading medical authorities in the country. The Journal is also one of the most widely read and most influential of the medical publications in the United States, and its circulation is one of the largest of any medical journal in the world. The Journal is published in both English and French, and its contents are of interest to medical practitioners in all parts of the world. The Journal is also one of the most valuable of the medical publications in the United States, and its contents are of great value to all who are interested in the progress of medicine.

have been "deemed well worthy of attention by persons of the first rank and of the first ability in the kingdom."*

He was elected a Fellow of the Royal Society, about the year 1750, and King George the Second afterwards appointed him† a Gentleman of the Privy Chamber.

Another brother, Colonel Sir Hume Caldwell, Knight of the Order of unpopular persons; but in Ireland a Popish mob is the most dreadful instrument that could possibly fall into the hands either of a foreign or domestic enemy, and will always endanger, for a time, the subversion of the state."

"Two letters to Lord Halifax, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, relative to the affairs of that country." 1763.

"A proposal for increasing his Majesty's revenue in Ireland," by a new method for the suppression of smuggling and private distilling, "submitted to the Right Hon. the Lords Commissioners of the Treasury."

"Hints for the guidance of a Lord Lieutenant of Ireland."

"An essay on the character and conduct of Lord Townshend." 1771.

"A letter to Lord Newtown, with the speeches of the Duke of Bedford, Lord Bute, Lord Temple, Lord Shelburne, the Duke of Newcastle, Lord Talbot, and Lord Melcomb, on the motion to recal the forces from Germany." 1761.

"An account of the culture and quality of several kinds of grass lately discovered;" "for which the thanks of the Dublin Society were sent to the author, by Bishop Mann, with a request that the account might be published." 1765.

"Iron necessary to civilization, with a plan for encouraging plating mills in Ireland." 1767.

"A plan for supplying the city of Dublin with fresh-water fish, to which is added a brief account of the fish of the Irish lakes." 1764, and 1767.

"A proposal for the increase of apiaries in Ireland."

"A scheme for the establishment of a hospital for the blind poor of Ireland."

"A proposal for employing, clothing, and furnishing with implements of husbandry, children from the age of ten to sixteen, with a view to agriculture, the improvement of land, and gardening." 1770.

"A plan for raising provincial regiments in Ireland."

"An address to the House of Commons of Ireland," on the national defences, "by a Freeholder."

"A letter from one of the Governors of a county in the province of Ulster to the President of the association of delegates, and officers of eleven companies of the Southern battalion of the Ulster regiment." 1781.

* Amongst his friends he numbered Dr. Johnson, Dr. Hawkesworth, President Montesquieu, Arthur Young, Adam Smith, Garrick, and Sir Joshua Reynolds.

† At the recommendation of the Duke of Devonshire, when Lord Chamberlain. See the certificate of admission, dated 30 January, 1762. This office conferred the title of Honourable upon its possessors.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS
JANUARY 10, 1950

TO THE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES
WASHINGTON, D. C.

SIR:

I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of January 5, 1950, in which you inform me that you have received a copy of the report of the Committee on the Administration of the Government, dated December 1, 1949, and that you have been asked to transmit it to the President of the United States.

I am sorry that I am unable to provide you with a more detailed response at this time, but I am sure that the report will be of great interest and value to you and to the President.

I am, Sir, very respectfully,
Yours truly,
[Signature]

Maria Theresa, had a short but very brilliant career* under the Imperial banner, and was the subject of an interesting memoir, published in 1780.

* Some incidents of which were thus related by himself to Sir James on the 2nd of February, 1762:—"I had but an indifferent and disagreeable prospect at the beginning of the war, occasioned by the alliance made with France, my being a subject of England, the death of my best friend Field Marshal Königsegg, and, in some years after, that of Marshal Brown likewise, yet, thank God, by my resolution and activity, I surmounted all obstacles, and may venture to say that there is not an officer (even of the first family) in the Imperial service who has obtained a higher rank for the time that he has served than I have done, and that in the most honourable and satisfactory manner, for I can state with truth that neither money, intrigue, nor court recommendations contributed in the least to my good fortune, as I was always advanced immediately after battles and engagements, on account of the particular services which I rendered. I have been present at almost all the battles which the Imperial troops have fought during this war, but will here only mention those which have been most favourable for me. After the battle of Prague, though I was one of the youngest Captains, yet they gave me the company of Grenadiers—a post, you know, only granted to those upon whom they have the greatest dependence. Perceiving that it was very difficult for officers who were not at the advanced posts to make themselves known, I solicited, the following campaign, to be detached, with my Grenadiers, to sustain the Croats and Hussars, who were sent into the mountains between Silesia and Moravia, to annoy the Prussian troops and convoys; I succeeded in my solicitation, as well as in three engagements with the enemy, upon whom we gained considerable advantages, and the 30th of June, the same year, I had the good fortune of contributing so much to the victory which we obtained over the reinforcements and convoys which were upon their march to join the King of Prussia, (who besieged at the time Ulmitz, the chief fortress in Moravia,) that General Loudon, who commanded our troops, distinguished me in the most honourable manner upon the field of battle, made a present of a considerable sum of money to my Grenadiers, and recommended me so strongly to her Imperial Majesty that I was preferred to a great number of my comrades, and made Major of the regiment. The King was forced, by what he suffered that day, to raise the siege of Ulmitz, and to quit the country of Moravia, which town and country he would certainly have otherwise conquered. The following winter I was made Knight of the Military Order" of the Empress Queen, "to which is annexed a pension during life of six hundred florins a year. This order is the greatest honour that an officer can attain in our service, and there are a great number of privileges which attend it. In the year 1760 the Empress thought proper to take our regiment from the Duke of Wolfenbuttel, and to confer it on General Loudon. This happened very fortunately for me, as that General had taken a particular fancy for me, and at his entering with our army into Silesia, he appointed me, with some other field-officers, to command the Grenadiers, and though I was one of the youngest in rank, yet he detached me with two battalions, four hundred Croats, and two squadrons of Hussars. With these troops I formed the advanced guard, and had the honour of commanding the advanced posts as long as we stood opposite to the enemy, before the battle of Landshut. On the day of battle I had not only the good fortune of rendering myself master of the hill which I attacked, but likewise that of contributing very much to the taking of General Fouquet, who commanded the Prussian Troops. As a mark of distinction I was sent to Dresden with the news

A third was Colonel Henry Caldwell, who gained so much credit by his defence of Quebec against the American revolutionists, in 1775-6, that he was sent to England with the intelligence of his success, and might have received a baronetcy for his services, if he had not preferred a pecuniary grant from the Crown. He afterwards became Treasurer-General of Canada, a member

of the victory, and received from Marshal Daun a very considerable present. All the field-officers of our regiment being wounded in the battle, I commanded the regiment (to the entire satisfaction of General Loudon) the rest of the campaign.

On the 13th of August, at the battle of Lignitz, our regiment and General Loudon's army were entirely routed and defeated. However, I observed a favourable occasion for our horse to attack, and of my own accord gave their commanding officers orders, in General Loudon's name, to advance and charge the enemy. I had the good fortune, at their head, to succeed in three attacks which I formed against the Prussian infantry, by which I put a stop to their progress, hindered their further pursuit, and consequently saved the retreat of almost half of our army, which was dispersed, and would have been lost, as our communication was nearly cut off from the bridges which we had thrown over the river called the Katsbach, and which we were to have passed. The Marshals Daun and Loudon made me the most flattering compliments on this affair, and recommended me to her Majesty, who made me immediately a Lieutenant-Colonel. I cannot forbear letting you know that by the presence of mind and zeal which I shewed by giving such good orders," on my own responsibility, "in the commanding general's name, at such a critical conjuncture, I gained a great deal of honour, and also the confidence of our troops. The following winter I went to Vienna (where I had not been since I saw you) with General Loudon, who introduced me to all the Ministers and nobility. Out of regard to him (as he is adored by everybody) I was received in the most gracious manner, and even her Majesty vouchsafed to assure me of her gracious contentment and protection.

Last campaign I commanded two battalions of Grenadiers who were at the right flank of the army, and always formed, when the army marched, the advanced or rear guard. I was chosen at the storming of the fortress of Schweidnitz to command one of the most difficult and dangerous attacks. This distinction and honour was the greater, as I had never been before in the town, nor had any knowledge of the works, on account of which all the other officers who commanded in chief were chosen, as they had before besieged the place, or had been besieged in it. My attack was the first that succeeded, and I was the first field-officer that got into the town. On account of this I was sent to Dresden, and to Marshal Daun, with the news of our success, and was made immediately Colonel. I am afraid as you are a stranger to the extraordinary good fortune which has accompanied me in all my enterprises, that perhaps the account which I have given of myself will appear somewhat partial or exaggerated, or that you may imagine it is given out of vanity, or with a desire to boast of my actions, but I can assure you that what I have mentioned is "strictly true," and I thought it incumbent on me to venture to trespass even against modesty sooner than leave any circumstance unknown to the best and tenderest of brothers, who has always interested himself so much in my behalf, and who has, by his generosity and kindness, contributed mostly to the making of my fortune. I arrived here in Vienna with General Loudon, who has, by the

of the Privy Council, and the possessor of immense estates in that country,* which he bequeathed to his only son, Sir John Caldwell, the 6th Baronet.

The youngest, Lieutenant-General Sir Frederick Caldwell, was a Knight of the Tower and Sword of Portugal.

confidence which he placed in me, given me many opportunities of distinguishing myself, for he has employed me out of my rank, not only on the aforesaid occasions, but also on many others, too tedious here to make mention of. This is the more flattering for me, as his Excellency is not only one of the most sincere and best men living, but likewise one of the greatest generals of the present age, of which he has given many proofs. Her Imperial Majesty is indebted to him for all the advantages that she obtained, and if they had followed his plan, we should be already masters of Silesia."

To this account it may be added that "at the surprise of the King of Prussia's convoy at Ulmitz he received two desperate wounds, one in the arm, and the other in the breast, and was left for dead; that he was slightly wounded at the escalade of Schweidnitz, and that he greatly distinguished himself in the summer of 1760 as commander of a party which attacked and defeated a considerable body of the Prussians. About the middle of July, 1762, fifteen days before the last siege of Schweidnitz began, he was ordered from the army by Marshal Count Daun, to that fortress, to assist in its defence. The trenches were opened before it on the 8th of August; on the 9th he conducted a sally in which he gained great reputation. On the 13th, at night, he conducted a second sally, and in the heat of the action he was struck by an iron cartridge ball, which broke the articulation of his left arm at the shoulder, and drove the limb so forcibly against his side as to cause a very large and violent contusion." From the effects of this injury he died (three days after Colonel Bagshawe), and was buried in the Lutheran churchyard, "in a kind of chapel, or grotto as they call it, which is reserved for persons of distinction who profess the Protestant religion." A pastor of the same faith sat up with him the whole of the night preceding his decease. So high was the estimation in which he was held by his opponents, that after he met with his wound, Frederick the Great "sent a trumpet to Schweidnitz, to enquire how he was." Had he "survived the siege, he would have been appointed General, and promoted to the dignity" (which was previously offered to his eldest brother) "of Chamberlain to their Imperial Majesties, as appears by many letters received after his death by Sir James," the author of the Memoir above mentioned. See that work, which was dedicated to King George the Third, by special permission, and honoured with a place in the Royal library. "His Majesty," remarks the Baronet, "received from me in the most gracious manner the Irish Debates, and also the manuscript life of my brother, which manuscript, after having read it, his Majesty was pleased to permit me to inscribe to him on publication."

* The description given by him to Sir James of his earliest investments may be seen below:—"London, 13th January, 1774." "My dear Brother, I landed on the first of December from America, whence I returned by the way of New York. My estates in Canada I found at least equal to what they were represented, and their present income will more than pay the amount" of purchase money "which General Murray is to receive annually, and I do not fear that, independent of my own industry, in the course of ten years, my income there will be doubled merely

Mrs. Bagshawe was born between the years 1728 and 1732; married at Castle Caldwell, as before related;* and died at her residence 4 Duchess Street, Portland Place, London, 19 July, 1801. Buried in St. James's Church, Hampstead Road, on the 25th of the same month. Will dated 18 July, 1793.

Character. The Right Hon. John Ponsonby, Speaker of the Irish House of Commons, in a letter dated "Dublin, June 6, 1751," writes to his friend William Bagshawe, of Ford Hall:—"I hope you will not think me impertinent in wishing that you may approve Colonel Bagshawe's choice as much as we all do here. I should make no doubt if you knew the Lady and her family as well as we do, you would have the esteem for both that we have."

by the settling of the lands that are now uncultivated. I have arranged about selling out" of the army, "and go back in the beginning of April next. I shall possess altogether about 600,000 acres of land. My house where I intend to live is two miles from Quebec, on the plains of Abraham, where the battle was fought, and poor General Wolfe fell. My farm there will consist of about 1200 acres, the greatest distance of any of the land from Quebec not more than three miles, and not more than 300 acres of it in wood. My house is too good for my present income; I hope, however, in time that will not be the case. I propose being a great farmer, especially in the grazing way, and have already begun to put my grounds into order, and hope to sell many good fat oxen in the Quebec market. I have also another large farm in my own hands about 100 miles from Quebec. It is the demesne of a large estate I have there, and which I intend as well for a dairy, and for breeding young cattle, as for fattening for the Quebec market. My principal estate is opposite to Quebec. It runs 18 miles along the river St. Lawrence, and 18 miles back into the country, and contains about 200,000 acres. Not more than 50,000 acres are now let, the remainder of the land is under wood, and when cleared will produce, in the greatest perfection, any kind of grain that grows in Europe; but though settlers from Ireland might do very well in that part of the country, yet I have an estate about 180 or 200 miles from Quebec that would answer much better for Europeans, both on account of the superiority of the land, and the mildness of the winter, which is also shorter by above six weeks. That estate contains about 60,000 acres, situated on a peninsula which projects into Lake Champlain, and on the river Richlieu, which runs out of that lake into the river St. Lawrence, and by that means has a water communication with Quebec. The line that divides the Provinces of New York and Quebec is drawn through the middle of the estate, the land of which is superior to any I have seen in either province, the trees on it large, at a distance from each other, and no underwood. I shall soon send you advertisements to disperse about the country, and copies of the leases I mean to give, which will be for ever, in farms of from 100 to 1000 acres, according to the means of the lessee, the first five years rent free."

These Canadian purchases of Colonel Henry Caldwell very nearly made a great change in the history of Colonel Bagshawe's youngest son, and that of his descendants, as will be noticed hereafter.

* On page 192. The trustees under her settlement were Sir Samuel Cooke, Bart., M.P., and Edward Brereton, of Spring Mount, Queen's County.

The amiability of Mrs. Bagshawe's disposition may be inferred from the devoted attachment shewn towards her by Sir James Caldwell, who expresses his feelings to her husband on the 7th of September, 1751, in the following terms :—"It gives me infinite joy and satisfaction to hear by all accounts that my dear sister is agreeable to you. I have loved her all my life above anybody in the world, and I can assure you, my dear Colonel, there is nothing which could give me greater satisfaction than to have any occasion of contributing to her and your happiness. I hope you will be so kind as not to forget your promise of spending as much of your time as you can spare with me at Castle Caldwell, and if you could but take up with the place, you and my sister should be for ever as welcome to it as to your own house."

That she was a very faithful and affectionate wife may be gathered from all her correspondence. When Colonel Bagshawe went to India, she was most anxious to accompany him, and obtained her mother's consent, but the rules of the service* kept her at home. The separation was a grievous trial to them both. Writing from St. Catherine's Park, on the 1st of August, 1755, she says to him in her own touching way :—"I need not tell you how much it rejoiced us all to get your letters, which bear so near a resemblance to your heart. Can I give them a higher commendation? My greatest" pleasure "till I see you will be reading them over. They, and your dear picture,† which I have pinned opposite to my bed, shall be my study. As to your dear letters, I have them almost by heart already, but I shall cry and read, and read and cry again, for I think I shall never be tired of them, except that part where you mention staying in the Indies, but I'll scratch it out, at least out of my mind." "Oh, how much do I wish and pray that you may answer this in person!" "Sure, I can never be thankful enough to God for the daily experience I have of His goodness, but particularly this last instance of it, in the happy account I have of your health." "On Him alone I depend."

During her husband's absence she lived for more than a year at Ford,‡

* See page 201.

† Probably a miniature, set in gold, and surrounded by pearls, now at Ford Hall.

‡ Colonel John Caldwell escorted her there, and informs Sir James, on the 8th of July, 1754 :—"I left my sister with Mr. Bagshawe, who seemed to be very well pleased with her in every respect. Every body is convinced that Colonel Bagshawe will inherit his estate, and by what I could see of his other relatives, he has no occasion to fear a rival. The old gentleman spends the four-and-twenty hours in prayer," business, and "old story-telling, and if not interrupted in these matters, is always in good humour, and to do my sister justice, she takes true pains to please."

The American Medical Association is a non-profit corporation organized for the purpose of promoting the science and art of medicine, and of improving the medical education of the people. It was organized in 1847, and has since that time been engaged in a constant effort to advance the interests of the medical profession and the public. The Association is composed of members from all parts of the United States, and its objects are to promote the science and art of medicine, to improve the medical education of the people, and to advance the interests of the medical profession and the public. The Association is organized into various departments, and its members are engaged in a constant effort to advance the interests of the medical profession and the public.

The American Medical Association is a non-profit corporation organized for the purpose of promoting the science and art of medicine, and of improving the medical education of the people. It was organized in 1847, and has since that time been engaged in a constant effort to advance the interests of the medical profession and the public. The Association is composed of members from all parts of the United States, and its objects are to promote the science and art of medicine, to improve the medical education of the people, and to advance the interests of the medical profession and the public. The Association is organized into various departments, and its members are engaged in a constant effort to advance the interests of the medical profession and the public.

The American Medical Association is a non-profit corporation organized for the purpose of promoting the science and art of medicine, and of improving the medical education of the people. It was organized in 1847, and has since that time been engaged in a constant effort to advance the interests of the medical profession and the public. The Association is composed of members from all parts of the United States, and its objects are to promote the science and art of medicine, to improve the medical education of the people, and to advance the interests of the medical profession and the public. The Association is organized into various departments, and its members are engaged in a constant effort to advance the interests of the medical profession and the public.

with his uncle, who "told all the country," she states, "that he liked me greatly, and that I was very good humoured and agreeable;" "nor does he ever say anything to my disadvantage, only now and then a brief dissertation upon the word 'giddy,' or a short descant upon the modern shoe heels." "We parted in the greatest friendship you can imagine, and he assured me, the day I left him, in the kindest manner, that when it pleased God you should return, he would be better to us than we could think or expect." "I am sure that he loves you greatly, he was often quite peevish about your going abroad."

In another letter, dated the 23rd of September following, she asks:—"Ought I, or ought I not to make an apology to my dearest dearest friend for such a quantity of scribbling? I think not, for sure Colonel Bagshawe will require no apology from his Kitty for indulging herself. I think I never knew the true pleasure of writing till you left me. Happy invention that has put us in a way of conversing at this distance! I wish *you* may think so when with difficulty you are poring over, and striving to make something of this unintelligible scrawl. At least I am sure it would appear so to any one of less quick discernment than yours. You will wish, however, that I excelled a little more in that same happy invention, but you who know so well my mind, and have my entire heart, need not be obliged to paper to convince you how much your Kitty loves you, as there you may read in the plainest letters, the greatness of my affection, which is not in the power of anything ever to lessen, and this your heart (which I am sure I have in my possession) tells me you deserve. I believe I am never to have done writing to you, not at least till you come to forbid it; that is the only way you can get rid of my paper impertinence. Perhaps you will tell me my talking impertinence is even more intolerable. Sure you would not say so in earnest, not at first however, as I expect to be treated with all the devotion of an" adoror, "and then the airs I shall give myself! You will tell me you hope I shall not treat you in the same style I did when you were formerly my lover. Ah! no, my dearest Colonel Bagshawe, that is impossible, nor will you blame me when I own I have now a hundred times the love and affection for you that I had then; not but that I did love you then very well, but I am sure your goodness and tenderness which shone out in every word and action to me would have met with a very bad reward did not my love for you increase upon acquaintance, so much indeed that I think my heart is almost quite

full. . . . What greater pleasure can I give you than to let you know that my health, thank God, is greatly recovered, that I have grown fatter, and am quite a different creature to what I was, and, sure, they tell me I am even grown handsomer! ‘My good friend Kate,’ say you, ‘I see you have still a little vanity to dispose of.’ Ah! do you remember when you used to tell me that? Were not those happy days? But now no matter whether I am handsome or ugly. However, ought not I to preserve my looks as well as I can for your return? But let time make what change it will in my face, it never can make any in your own Kitty’s love for you.

I am still at St. Catherine’s, with my mother. It is a delightful place, and the air charming, which indeed, I believe, has contributed greatly to my health. Sir Samuel and my Lady are the best and most affectionate people in the world, and are vastly fond of, and good to me, and what makes me still more indebted to them is the great regard (which I am sure is sincere) they express for my own dear Colonel Bagshawe. They press and insist much upon my staying with them this winter in Dublin, where they go in three weeks, but upon all accounts I think it better not, . . . so my mother and I intend, please God, to set out for Rossbeg* a day or two before they leave. . . . Lady Cooke is better than she has been these many years, ‘good creature,’ as you have reason to say, as usual she is always running into raptures about you, and wishing you were here, in which you may believe we all join! She is as fond of pets as ever,—parrots, doves, and dogs in abundance. Her number of lap-dogs is now stinted to eight, among which are three Spaniards that outrival the rest. I wish you could bring her some kind of a pet, I can tell you that you will be a greater one than ever with her if you do. Whenever I write they always desire their most affectionate love to you, so blame me and not them if I say too much of my own and too little of theirs. Sir Samuel is as great a patriot as ever, but, by what I can learn, everything is to be made up, the chief point for which they stood out being gained, viz.—to have the Primate left out of the Government. I am sure no one can take greater pains to reconcile matters than Lord Hartington† the present Lord Lieutenant does. He has staid here‡ all the summer to make things easy, for had he left the country, he would have been obliged to leave

* The original name of Castle Caldwell.

† A few weeks afterwards he became the fourth Duke of Devonshire.

‡ In Ireland.

the Primate in the Government. What a pity it is that poor Lady Hartington is gone. She died nearly a year ago of small pox. Lady Anne Conolly has lent him her house at Castletown, where he has spent the summer. Lady Betty and Colonel Ponsonby live with him there. The Colonel is his right-hand man. I should have gone to see Lady Betty, but as Lady Cooke does not visit her, I found it would not be agreeable that I should. Lord Kildare and Mr. Clements are very great with his Lordship. He is a charming man, I mean as to his character. Those who do not admire him, I am sure, must reflect upon themselves. So much good sense, good nature, good breeding, religion, and regularity, as appear in all his actions, give him the applause of all who know how to do justice to merit. Sir Samuel went once to see him at Castletown, when he first came there. My Lord behaved with all the good nature in the world to him, and told him he would ride here to see him, upon which Sir Samuel said that if his Excellency would take up with a plain dinner, he would then fix some day to have the honour of his company. This happened before I came from Ford. I wish I had seen him, for who knows but that I might have put him in mind of you. Sir Samuel says that he will go to see him again when he returns from the camp at Thurles. All the patriots visit him, and his behaviour and conduct are so very agreeable that some of them are even fond of him. He does not affect any grandeur that he can help, and often rides out with one servant, sometimes with none. He never misses church. I am sure you love him for that. I own I am much prejudiced in his favour, and one reason is that he has many of the Derbyshire people about him, among whom is Major Gisborne,* one of his aids-de-camp. . . . Now we are talking of great people, who do you think are here but the Duke and Duchess of Hamilton, she as beautiful as ever, with the additional charm of a sweet affable behaviour, which makes everybody in raptures with her. Their clan consists of three other ladies besides Miss Gunning, all frights, and the awkwardest creatures you can imagine. The finest diamond, you know, appears to advantage with a foil, and she is one of the most brilliant, that is certain, for, as Shakespeare expresses himself, 'Take her for all in all, we shall not look upon her like again.' It was certainly very obliging of the Duke to give her an opportunity of appearing in her splendour at a place where she formerly made so different a figure.

* Of Stavely. He succeeded Colonel Bagshawe as M.P. for Tallagh, and rose to the rank of a Lieut.-General. The late Mrs. Bagshawe, of Banner Cross, was his niece.

Sir Samuel dined with her and the Duke last Tuesday at Lord Kildare's, and yesterday they dined with my Lord Lieutenant. The clan attend them everywhere, although I wonder what pleasure they can take in doing so, for they have no chance of being spoken to, nor do they speak to any one. . . . And now for a word or two about Lady Caldwell. She is one of the best-natured, best-minded creatures in the world. I am sure you would like her greatly, but not so well as your Kitty. You are partial to me I know, otherwise she deserves applause a great deal more, as she really has all the qualities to make domestic life happy, and is the very woman cut out to make my brother so, as everything he says she agrees to. 'I wish,' you exclaim, 'somebody else of my acquaintance would follow her example;' but you shall see how good I will be when you return to me! Sometimes you have indeed had reason to say that I have been a very bad girl, which since, I am sure I have been more vexed at than you, but as I am sensible of my faults, you know that is half the way to amendment. Lady Caldwell is vastly fond of Sir James, and he of her. She is an excellent manager, he pretty much as usual, the same tag-rag* still, by what I can hear, about Rossbeg, but there is some

* Reference is here made to the extraordinary generosity of the owner of Castle Caldwell to the poor who lived around him. Upon that subject he writes to the Rev. Philip Skelton, before mentioned:—"Though it is extremely disagreeable to speak of one's self, yet I am now called upon to do it in my own vindication.

Since you came to this parish, whether I was at home or abroad, no person, let him be ever so old, ever so young, or ever so sickly, was ever denied a day's work in any season or weather, all getting the same wages, tobacco, and whiskey, (and sometimes provisions,) without any distinction; no abatement ever made for their coming late, no, nor" were they even "checked for it, though coming after ten o'clock; work always found for the old and weak proportioned to their strength; every person treated with mildness and lenity, and allowed to work as he pleased; paid punctually and honestly, nay, sometimes paid more than they themselves said was due; money advanced to them on all occasions; work found for every horse they thought proper to bring; spinning given to all their women; advice, drugs, cordials, and proper provisions given to all their sick; protection and advice to the weak in all emergencies."

For their spiritual benefit, likewise, he drew up a prayer which he desired them all to repeat every morning as soon as they heard the sound of the Castle bell. Rewards were promised to those who complied with the request, and dismissal from his employment was the penalty of refusal. To shew the importance of the order, as well as his reason for enforcing it, he reminded them that the day was coming when they must all stand before the judgment seat of Christ, to answer for all their actions, and if in the mean time their souls were not clothed with the robe of His righteousness, and fed with the bread of life, they could expect nothing but the blackness of

hope, as they do not go to Dublin this winter, and have let their house in Dawson Street, for the six months, for a hundred and fifty pounds. They have a fine little girl, five months old. Neither of the Horts now live with them. Fanny, the eldest, is in London with Lady Shelburne; Mary, the youngest, in Dublin, and happily married to Mr. Cramer. She and I are the greatest friends possible, and you cannot think how much she loves your Kitty. Do not you love her for that? Unforeseen things that have happened since you went away, have put it out of my power to save as much as I intended, but as they were unavoidable, we ought not to be vexed. For the future I hope I shall save a great deal more. I set down everything Your horse is a charming creature. Many a piece of bread, peach, and plum I give him here. I need not tell you how choice, fond, and careful I am of him, both for your sake and his own. He continues very sure-footed, very well, and very good. What would I give that you had such a horse where you are! There is almost a year and a half elapsed of the two years which were all, they said, that you were to stay abroad. I reckon every month, and am so glad when it is over, as our severance will be so much the shorter, but is it not strange that the date is not yet fixed for your return? I begin to think that old Mr. Time has fallen asleep, and forgotten his hour

darkness for ever. "Let me entreat you," therefore, he says, "by all that is good and valuable in this world and the next,—let me beseech you by the tender mercies of God,—let me conjure you by the agonies and blood of your crucified Saviour, to get the prayer I have sent you by heart, and to take good heed to what it contains. . . . If even one immortal soul is by this means rescued from eternal misery, it will be the greatest happiness and satisfaction to me, who am your beloved friend," JAMES CALDWELL.

Amongst his papers there are several prayers suitable for the purpose, but no memorandum to indicate the one which was actually used. For any of them the following paragraph would form, and may have been intended as, an appropriate conclusion:—

"O Lord Jesus Christ, who sittest at the right hand of the Father, to save to the uttermost such as come unto God through Thee, and hast promised in Thy holy gospel that those who ask in Thy name shall receive, offer up, I beseech Thee, the supplications which I have this day made unto the throne of grace according to Thy word; and grant that, through Thy divine intercession, what I have faithfully asked I may effectually obtain, to the relief of my necessities, and to the setting forth of Thy glory, Who livest and reignest with the Father and the Holy Ghost, now and ever. Amen."

In the letter above-quoted he observes, with regard to his behaviour as a landlord:—

"Since I came to my estate I have never had a single beast appraised, impounded, or even driven, nor have I ever had any suit in any court of justice, though many of my tenants have gone off full-handed (some to the glebe of this parish), who have not as yet paid me."

glass. Oh! when shall I hear you call me your own dear Kitty again?" But although we have had "a long separation, I will not call it a cruel one, for it was a trial that God saw fit we should have, and as such we ought to bear it in a becoming manner. Let it turn out as it will, I am sure that He intends it for our advantage, and if He thinks proper that we shall meet together again, then I shall indeed be happy, and doubly rewarded for all the distress your absence has occasioned. In the mean time, with His assistance, I will keep up my spirits as well as I can, pray to Him for a continuance of His goodness, and wait with patience."

In August, 1758, Colonel Bagshawe, who was then in London, and had some expectation of receiving a second command beyond the seas, asked his cousin, William Bagshawe, of the Oakes, if he would consent to act as the guardian of his family. "The charge," he remarked, "I would lay upon you is the education of the children, and to inspect the accounts of the agents to whom I must commit my affairs. In matters of business my wife may be imposed upon by any one who has much cunning and little honesty, for meaning no evil herself, she has no thought of suspecting any in others, and so easily becomes their prey."*

When Mrs. Bagshawe and her husband paid a visit to the English metropolis in the spring of 1759,† Miss Hort gave the younger Lady Caldwell an amusing account‡ of some incidents which occurred at the commencement of their stay:—"Dear Sister," she says, "Lady Shelburne commands me to thank you for your two letters, but I protest I forget the rest, so I will go on with my own nonsense till I see her, and wish you much joy of the advancement of your Emperor brother.§ One day or other we shall have him sent

* Subsequent events proved that the warning was not given without good reason, for after the Colonel's death, his widow entrusted the whole of the money over which he had granted her a power of control to a man who appears to have defrauded her both of the principal and interest.

† See page 253.

‡ In another aspect the story is sad enough, for it shews how lamentably Catherine Caldwell was trifling away the priceless moments of her probation upon earth (1 Tim. v. 6)—what frivolity she was introducing into the family of the Apostle of the Peak (Eph. v. 4; Col. iv. 6)—and how entirely she differed from the great Apostle of the Gentiles when he declared, "The world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world" (Gal. vi. 14). It is true that on several occasions, and particularly with regard to late hours, she made an effort to withstand the tyranny of fashion, but in every case the tide proved too strong for her, as it has done for thousands who, like her, have disobeyed the Divine command to "come out, and be separate" (2 Cor. vi. 17).

§ Hume Caldwell.

to England as Ambassador, and then you and Sir James will come to visit him, and then no thanks for your company, Madam. Bless me what a rout would Baggage* make, should that happen. Oh, I have a long and terrible complaint to make of her! The day after she came to Town I went and sat the whole evening with her, the next day in high form went with Lady Shelburne and left my name at her door, the next morning went and breakfasted with her, and afterwards trudged about the town with her, and draggled myself up to my knees to buy some things for her. That was three days' work. Well, the fourth day Lady Shelburne was to have an assembly, and I was in terror lest she should appear like a wild cat, so we agreed she should be dressed in my room, ordered hairdresser etc. etc. etc. to meet her, went in her coach all over the town again to buy twenty of the ninety-nine thousand things belonging to a woman's dress, (after all, we are troublesome animals,) then home again. Her hair was excessively thin, and cut short, and the man said he could not dress it without powder. Powder she would not have. A battle between the Amazons ensued. Force would not prevail, so I was resolved stratagem should, and when she was enjoying her imagined victory I came behind with a loaded powder-puff, and shook it in her hair, then laughed most horribly. She in a rage" exclaimed, "' Upon my honour,' ' Well, I don't care,' ' I'll never forgive,' etc. She was to dine abroad. Away she went, and in the evening Colonel Bagshawe came with an excuse that her head ached so much she could not come, and this was occasioned by her combing the powder out of the frieze. I was resolved since she was so obstinate I would say no more, but when she came to go to Court, she powdered her hair of her own accord, and looked vastly well and genteel, and we all commended her, as did many strangers. Yesterday her presentation at Court was finished, and obstinacy once more took place. She came with her hair all about her ears, and without powder. I told her I would complain to you, and wished she had red hair; and now I come to the grand complaint against Baggage; she says she is sure that the civility I have paid her is only because she is Sir James Caldwell's sister. And why all this? Because I don't go trolloping about the streets, running after her, in a morning. It's a thing I can't do, nor would I were she my own sister. She lives a vast distance from this, and it would be very unseemly, besides dissipating one's time to no purpose. I assure you many people that I like extremely have

* A name bestowed upon Mrs. Bagshawe by Miss Hort.

desired me to come in a morning, but really where one is engaged every evening, it is impossible to throw away one's mornings too; and when Lady Shelburne carried her to the Duchess of Bedford's, I actually pinned my petticoat to hers, and did not go near any other mortal."* "London, March 15."

A few days afterwards the same lady writes :—"And now, Sister Caldwell, for your little letter enclosed to Mrs. Bagshawe I am much obliged, and I hope the next will be from Sir James, to inform us that he has two sons, and that you are well. Baggage and I made up all our quarrels. To be sure there is something very agreeable in her, and if she was not touchy she would be too agreeable, more than belongs to one person, and it does not signify, as it's only a little cloud that," etc.†

In personal appearance Mrs. Bagshawe is described as "a very fine woman," "handsome," and engaging. She was an excellent rider, and seems to have inherited her equestrian tastes from her mother, whose exploits are still remembered at Castle Caldwell.‡ Neither of these ladies deigned to use a pillion, and as their favourite exercise was attended with some degree of danger, accidents from time to time might naturally be expected. On one occasion the daughter had a very narrow escape from being killed, and Mr. Heathcote, of St. James's, London, in a letter§ to his kinsman, Colonel Bagshawe, remarks :—"Were the good quiet horse that preserved her life, mine, I would never part with him."

Immediately after the decease of her husband she went, under the care

* The rest of the narrative is wanting.

† At this point the sheet ends, and no trace of the succeeding one can now be discovered.

‡ There is a tradition that Lady Caldwell once travelled on horseback from her own home, near Belleek, to her brother's house at Mote, county Galway, in a single day, leaving the groom who set out with her, utterly exhausted at an inn by the road-side. In September, 1755, she complains to Colonel Bagshawe of "the badness of her eyes," adding, "not that I would have you infer that in any other respect I am grown older, or have submitted to a wheeled carriage. As a proof to the contrary, I very lately rode from Rossbeg to St. Catherine's" [a distance of nearly 150 English miles] "in two days and a half, without being in the least tired, and we are now preparing for our journey back." Fourteen years afterwards, when she must have been about seventy, Sir James observes, on the 11th of May,—“My mother is quite well, and in as good spirits as I ever saw her. She rode my new horse yesterday quite through the town” [of Dublin] “to Donnybrook Road, and trotted him, though he has a very high” action. “It surprised everybody.”

§ Dated 1759.

of Captain Henry Caldwell,* to Ford, where she was joined by the Dowager Lady Caldwell, and at that place her youngest son, William,† was born on the 6th of January, 1763.‡ A few months later she appears to have made a journey to London, with her eldest brother,§ for the purpose of presenting to

* From a cash account of his which has been found since page 284 was printed, it is evident that he was with Colonel and Mrs. Bagshawe at Bath, and that they all left that city together on the 13th of August, for London, the invalid reclining in a bed-carriage, with a surgeon (Mr. West) and a nurse in attendance upon him. The first night was passed at Devizes, the next at Newberry, and the third at Reading, where a Dr. Russell was called in, and Mr. Crane, the King's Surgeon, summoned from town. A consultation between the three medical gentlemen followed, and lodgings were taken for their patient in London, but he did not live to occupy them.

One of the items in this statement, viz., "Money which Mrs. Bagshawe's maid laid out on the road from Chester to Bath," shews the route taken by the little party in coming from Ireland.

† Of Banner Cross, and Ford Hall, baptized, in the home of his ancestors, when he was eleven days old, by the Rev. William Harrison, Minister of Chinley Chapel. (See Register.)

‡ About this period Sir James Caldwell published one of his political essays, to which he thus alludes in a letter to Lord Bessborough:—"Dublin, Feb'y 10, 1763." "You will see by the enclosed pamphlet that I could not resist the pressing importunity of some friends, as I mentioned to you in my last, to draw up arguments against the Bill solicited by the Roman Catholics. As it was to be printed on a certain day, I was much stinted in time. Besides the intervals I could steal from the drudgery of taking down the debates, it has cost me two whole nights, and a part of a third; yet I think it is all that I could ever have made it by more leisure, or greater convenience. I could not help wishing, when I last read it, that I was in a situation to speak and support it.

You will observe that I have not crept from query to answer. I love sailing by the great circle, and hate to coast it, as if I had no compass on board, and was obliged to keep within sight of the shore.

It is brought into a reasonable compass, and is in a manner independent of the queries of the friends of the bill, which I sent you, yet I think it either answers or precludes them all, or any other that can be put.

The advocates seem to have discerned only immediate consequences, and to have had no more than a glimpse even of them; for which reason many of their arguments pushed further tend directly the other way. I am, my Lord," etc.

By his exposure of this "insidious bill," as Sir John Hort designates it, Sir James had the honour of contributing to its defeat, and earned the thanks of all true Protestants.

§ On the 10th of July Dr. Hawkesworth writes from Bromley to that gentleman:—"I beg you would do me the honour to remember me respectfully and affectionately to Mrs. Bagshawe, and Mrs. Pratt, with proper compliments to the very agreeable acquaintance which I owe, and am pleased to owe, to your partiality and friendship. . . . P.S. Do not forget to bring Mrs. Bagshawe with you when you next do us the honour of a visit."

The Mrs. Pratt, of Cabra Castle, co. Cavan, to whom reference is here made, was the great-aunt of Lady Caldwell, and the mother of Lady Savile, of Rufford Abbey, co. Nottingham. She died in 1772, after appointing Sir John Hort her residuary legatee.

the King a memorial, in which she claimed some recognition of Colonel Bagshawe's services and sufferings, as well as compensation for the injury sustained by her children from his patriotic zeal in spending large sums of his own money "for the public cause, when an invasion of Ireland was apprehended," etc.* The petition was drawn up by the celebrated Dr. Hawkesworth,† and would, doubtless, be supported by persons of great influence, but no satisfactory result ensued. Respecting her history during the next five years, little is known, except that she continued to reside at Ford Hall, and added considerably to the plantations‡ which her husband had begun.

In September 1764 she lost her son Richard, and in 1766 she spent the summer at Castle Caldwell, with Sir James,§ who would have much to tell her about his recent visit to the continent,|| and the "extremely flattering reception" that he met with in Vienna, where the Empress gave him "a private audience at a time when she would scarcely see anybody else," and sent by him a splendid present to his mother. The Emperor also shewed him "particular civility," and he had the honour of accompanying that monarch to the chase. With the Prince of Saxe-Hildbourghausen he "lived not only upon terms of friendship but even intimacy," and by all the members of the Austrian Court he was treated with the greatest consideration. A memorandum in the handwriting of the late Mr. Bagshawe, of Banner Cross,¶ describes the gift of which his uncle was the bearer as "a magnificent gold box,** of curious workmanship," having "on the bottom the Imperial arms, and on the inside of the lid an inscription in the French language," to the following effect:—

* Their loss was fully £8000.

† The Editor of Dean Swift's letters. There is at Ford Hall a presentation copy of his well-known translation of *Telemachus*, containing the name of Mrs. Bagshawe as one of the subscribers.

‡ See the cash accounts kept by Colonel Henry Caldwell, who fulfilled his duties as Colonel Bagshawe's executor with the most scrupulous fidelity, and at the cost of enormous labour to himself.

§ In anticipation of her coming he says to his mother, on the 29th of April, "Honoured Madam," "I beg you would write to Lady Cooke and Mrs. Bagshawe, to let them know what joy it will give me to meet them at our house. I hope we shall have, after as much fatigue, anxiety of mind, and sickness as any man ever went through, a happy time together."

|| Of the first part of this tour there is an almost illegible, but very interesting account, scribbled in pencil by himself on board the boats and in the carriages by which he travelled.

¶ Who died in 1847.

** Mentioned in Sir James's will as "a gold *enamelled* box." Qy. If it is not now in the possession of Mr. Fitzmaurice Bloomfield, of Newpark, co. Waterford?

“Her Majesty, the Apostolic Empress Queen, presents this box to my Lady Dowager Caldwell, as a testimony of her remembrance of the signal services of her son, Hume Caldwell, Colonel Commandant of a regiment of infantry, Knight of the Military Order of Maria Theresa, who distinguished himself on all occasions by his military skill, and heroic bravery. He was one of the first who scaled the walls of Schweidnitz, at the head of the column which he commanded, and when that fortress was besieged by the King of Prussia, he was slain, in a sally which he conducted, on the 15th of August, 1762, in the 27th year of his age, to the great grief of the Court, and the whole army.”

For a considerable length of time after this date Mrs. Bagshawe's correspondence has almost entirely disappeared, but some extracts from that of her favourite brother may help to supply the blank.

On the 12th of February, 1767, the famous Dr. Johnson says to him :—
“Dear Sir James, Our friend Doctor Hawkesworth acquaints me that you are very desirous to see a paper reciting a conversation with which his Majesty was pleased to honour me last Tuesday in his library. The moment I left the King's presence I put it down in writing as nearly as I could recollect, and send you a copy of it enclosed.*

The King's information of what is going on in the literary as well as political world is much more extensive than is generally imagined.

I have read with pleasure what you have wrote to honest George† in favour of poor Mrs. Williams's subscription, and shall return it to you with a little emendation. You have taken the hints I gave you, and elucidated and enforced them *with great ability*. You know I never flatter. I am, my dear Sir, affectionately yours,

SAMUEL JOHNSON.

Don't forget the party we made to dine at the Mitre next Tuesday. I have engaged Hool, the translator of Tasso, to be with us. Do not engage yourself, and you and I will drink tea with Mrs. Williams, and regale her with your letter to Faulkner. I am in bed, and got Davis to write this. I hope it will overtake you before you go to Bromley.”

During another sojourn which the Baronet made in town that year, he told Lord Lanesborough, on the 20th of September :—“A few days after you

* Boswell obtained this minute from Sir John Caldwell, and inserted it, with some additions, in his *Life of Johnson*.

† Qy. Faulkner, of Dublin, the publisher?

left this, I purchased a little French book entitled 'Letters of the late President Montesquieu to several of his friends in Italy,' published by Becket and le Hond. As I know how much you admire the works of that great man, I shall send you by the first opportunity one of those books, which you will read with the greater pleasure, as I can assure you that the letters are undoubtedly genuine. That easy cheerfulness and those sprightly turns which distinguished his conversation, when he relaxed his mind amongst his friends, after study, are visible in every paragraph; but I have a still stronger evidence of their authenticity, as you will soon allow. No less than thirty-nine of these letters are written to the Count de Guasco, a Piedmontese gentleman, not less distinguished for the antiquity of his family than the excellence of his character, and the brilliancy of his parts. He has been honoured with prizes by almost every academy in Europe, and is now about to publish a treatise on the statues of antiquity, in which it is said that his genius and learning will be equally conspicuous. With this gentleman I had the honour of spending several months, at the house of the President, at La Brede, near Bordeaux, in the year 1746. I also travelled with him to the south of France, and we spent a summer together at Barèges, in the Pyrenean Mountains. During this time the President kept a regular correspondence with the Count and myself, and I was so desirous to possess whatever escaped from that great man that I prevailed upon the Count to give me copies of his letters, some of which I have by me, and among them are many of those which are now published. I had also an acquaintance, during my travels through Italy, with most of the persons to whom the other letters are addressed, and the President's letters to myself are alone sufficient to authenticate this collection, by the similarity of the style and manner. I beg leave to send you a translation of one of these letters, which, with the anecdotes contained in the notes, cannot fail to entertain you.

President Montesquieu to the Count de Guasco.

'Paris, March 1st, 1747.

I spoke to M. de Boze in your favour,* but he put me by, with great incivility. He told me that he never troubled himself with affairs of that kind,

* The Count, having obtained a prize, was solicitous of being admitted a member of the French Academy, which is supposed to be the first literary honour in Europe. It consists of no more than forty members.

and that I should apply to M. Freret,* and M. de Maurepas, but that it was an idle fancy to suppose that every one who happened to obtain a prize should be immediately admitted a member of the academy; I think it very probable that he has some other person in his eye. I spoke the same day to M. du Clos, who seemed very well disposed to serve us, but he is himself one of the last members that has been elected. As to the Count de Maurepas, you cannot hope to obtain his interest otherwise than by the Duchess d'Aiguillon, who is your favourite muse.† You know that I am not upon good terms with Freret, and therefore I think you cannot do better than write to Mad. d'Aiguillon yourself. If I should propose it to her, it is most certain that nothing would be done, but if you write to her, she will naturally mention it to me, and I may then be able to say something that will engage her in your interest. If you should gain another prize, it will greatly forward our design. F. Desmolits tells me that you are busy; I am busy as well as you, but my work grows heavy upon my hands.‡

Sir James Caldwell informs me, in a letter, that you are greatly tempted to go with him into Egypt, and, in my answer, I told him it was certainly that you might see your brethren the mummies.§ Sir James's adventure at Toulouse is extremely comical, and shews that the people there are as great fanatics in politics as in religion.||

* He was then Perpetual Secretary.

† The Count de Guasco, at the request of the Duchess, translated the *Satires* of Prince Contimir out of the Russian into the French language, and as they were translated at her request, they were also dedicated to her, by the name of Mad. . . . The Prince was many years Ambassador from the Court of Russia to that of France, and there was a great intimacy between him and the Duchess. His *Satires* are the first productions of the kind in the Russian language.

‡ He was then writing his 'Spirit of Laws.'

§ He was a great antiquarian; he was also remarkably lean, had a pale sallow complexion, and had lost one eye; at this time the other was in a very bad state, which gave occasion to the President, in some of his letters, to mention him as the man with half an eye.

|| In my tour through Europe I passed some time at Toulouse, and, during my stay there, sometimes amused myself by catching small birds. As I was known to be a subject of Great Britain, with which France was then at war; as I was observed to go out very early, and ramble about near the walls, followed by a boy; and as I appeared frequently to make use of paper and pencil, the magistrates, alarmed by these dangerous appearances, concluded that I was contriving their destruction, or at least taking a plan of their town. Their town, indeed, was not fortified, a circumstance which, perhaps, in the confusion of their fears, they might forget, or if they did not, some other mischief might be perpetrated against it by a heretic armed with paper and pencil, and followed by a boy, who might assist in his design, without sufficiently knowing it to make a

I beg you would make my respectful compliments to M. the first President Bon.* His treatise on spiders is the greatest curiosity in natural discovery. It was therefore resolved that I should be taken into custody, searched, and examined. This was accordingly done; and in my pockets they found sufficient evidences of my guilt. They found a drawing, a great number of cards inscribed with unintelligible names, and a manuscript entitled '*Le ciel ouvert à tout le monde*'—Heaven open to all men. The drawings they supposed to be a plan of Toulouse, wickedly taken with a view to assist the English in their designs to enter a place which, like heaven, was open to all men; the names they imagined to have some mysterious reference to the plan; and by the book they concluded that I was not only their enemy, but the enemy of all good Christians, for what could be more pernicious than to unlock heaven without the key of St. Peter, and admit a motley rabble of Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Heretics. With all those marks of atrocious guilt upon my head, I was committed to the State prison, where I was confined for three weeks; at the end of which time a verbal process was exhibited against me. I came prepared for my defence with a very uncommon apparatus, viz., a birding net, and an English dictionary; by the help of these I was able to prove that the supposed plan was no other than a drawing of the net, and that the mysterious words were the English names of a great variety of birds which had been caught. They were now so much ashamed of the absurdity they had been betrayed into by their zeal for the city of Toulouse, that they totally deserted the cause of Christianity, and said no more of the horrid doctrine that was taught in the book. This book, which has since been translated and published here, had been lent to me by a President of the Parliament of Toulouse, who, when he heard that I was taken into custody, found means to entreat, by letter, that I would not discover of whom I had it, and it was happy for him that no questions were asked. The Subdelegate of the Intendant of Languedoc, with the *Marchausse*, took me into custody as I was sitting down to supper in the evening; on searching me he found the papers already mentioned, as also the keys of my travelling trunk, and the *escritoir* in which I kept my papers. He placed the King's signet upon both their keyholes, and also on the keyhole of my bed-chamber. At the end of three weeks the King's passport for two months was sent to the Subdelegate by the Intendant, which he delivered to me after I had answered the verbal process; he then went with me to my lodgings, and very politely delivered up my keys, and took off the Royal signets. I was treated in the prison with the greatest attention, and lodged in the same apartments that the Duke of Montmorency went out of to be beheaded. I was also elegantly entertained at the King's expense. Opposite the windows of this apartment there are three red spots on the stones of the wall, which the people who consider the Duke as a martyr superstitiously believe to be his blood.

The trial and sentence of John Callas, in the year 1761, is a strong proof of the religious fanaticism of the Toulousians.

* M. Bon was the first President of the Court of Aids of Montpellier, Counsellor of State, and of the Academy of Sciences; he was also the first who discovered the art of making a stuff for clothing of the thread that is spun by the spiders round their cocoon; of this stuff he made stockings which resembled a harsh kind of silk. He also found out the secret of preparing the horse-chestnut so as to become excellent food for fattening hogs, and of reducing it into a powder for the hair. His cabinet of antiquities was extremely curious.

philosophy that ever I saw. I have always considered him as one of the most learned men in France, and envied him for being at once so very skilful in his own business, and so knowing in the business of others. Pray return him my hearty thanks for the favours with which he was pleased to distinguish me. I had also the honour to know M. de Nairn,* at Rochelle, when I went thither to see M. the Count de Matignon; I beg you would remind him of the respect and esteem I bear him. It is said to be wholly owing to the excellence of his interior dispositions that the enemy has abandoned Provence, and, consequently, we are indebted to him for the fine oil of that country. Your bill of exchange is not yet come to hand, though I received advice of it. This affords a fine instance of your active disposition; you sent poor M. Jude, panting for breath, and disconcerted by hurry, to do what would have been every whit as well executed with the natural phlegm and gravity of his character. I embrace you with the warmest cordiality.’”

At the beginning of 1768 Mrs. Bagshawe was again in her native country, for the sake, probably, amongst other things, of the education of her daughter, who was sent to a school in Dublin, and remained thenceforward under her special charge, whilst the sons were committed to the care of their guardian William Bagshawe, of Cotes Hall.

Not long afterwards she appeared in London with her eldest brother, to whom Dr. Hawkesworth says, on the 23rd of May:—“Dear Sir James, You will very soon receive, if you have not already received them, two tickets from the Bishop of Rochester, for seeing the funeral,† which will be to-morrow, Tuesday. My application was very late, and the Bishop told me that he had already granted so many, and the Lord Chamberlain had granted so many more, that there would be a very great crowd, and therefore that, except at my request, he would not have granted one more. This compliment I believe to be sincere, not only from the Bishop’s character as a man of integrity, but from his personal regard to learning, and a literary reputation. The tickets are absolutely Mrs. Bagshawe’s, and she may dispose of them as she pleases. Pray tell her that I have infinitely more pleasure in procuring her the sight than she can possibly have in seeing it. Adieu, I am ever, and most affectionately, your faithful,

JOHN HAWKESWORTH.

My Lord asked the names of the ladies. I answered Mrs. Bagshawe, and Mrs. Hart, though I am not positive that Mrs. Hart was the other.”

* At that time Intendant of Languedoc.

† Of the Princess Louisa, at Westminster Abbey.

Master Caldwell* and his brother Fitzmaurice having been placed with a tutor† at Bromley, in Kent,‡ the former writes from thence to his mother on the 26th of December, 1770 :—"I have received a letter from my aunt Bagshawe. She is at Bath, along with my uncle the Major,§ and he has received much benefit from the waters."

Reference to the movements of the same lady, and her brother Henry,|| will be found in Dr. Hawkesworth's communication to Sir James, dated 20th August, 1771, when he states :—"Mr. Fitzmaurice Caldwell has left us, he went with Mrs. Bagshawe to Derbyshire, and was to take passage with his uncle for Ireland."

In the autumn of 1772 the owner of Castle Caldwell paid visits to several of his friends, on his way to England, and sent his wife, whom he left at home, a full account of his doings. From this narrative the following extracts are taken :—

* Afterwards the fifth Baronet.

† Mr. Booth.

‡ On the recommendation, and under the superintendence of Dr. Hawkesworth, who thus describes their characters to Lady Caldwell, on the fourth of March, 1768 :—"As to your two young gentlemen, though of very different turns and disposition, I have great hopes of both. The eldest is my favourite at present, but the ladies are partial to Fitzmaurice. There is in Mr. Caldwell something sedate, reflective, and ingenuous ; in the other there is warmth, enterprise, and passion. Both are diligent and tractable." Upon the same subject he observes, in the following year :—"I have very great expectations of John ; he may not turn out a genius of the first class, but he has good plain parts, good principles, a liberal mind, and great application. He will make a good and useful man."

§ John Caldwell, who had recently held an important post in the Vice-Regal Court of Dublin. See the announcement of his promotion by Lord Bristol, on the 10th of February, 1767, in these flattering terms :—"Sir, When you were so obliging as to express a desire of being in my household, upon his Majesty's doing me the honour of appointing me his Lieutenant of Ireland, I immediately complied with your request, naming you a Gentleman of the Bedchamber, and now, to convince you that I never want any solicitation to distinguish those whom I esteem, I have determined to name you the State Steward, who is the first officer of my establishment, both in rank and profit. You will therefore preside at the Board of Green Cloth, and I mean that the whole should be subordinate to your direction. You will also have an apartment in the Castle, and have less attendance than before. You know, Sir, this is one of the White Staff offices. When my departure for Dublin is fixed I will acquaint you. All I can now say is that in case this change is agreeable to you, it will add to my own satisfaction, for I shall ever be pleased with any opportunity of proving myself, Sir, your obedient, and faithful, humble servant, BRISTOL."

|| He had returned from the West Indies in 1759, after being for five years Governor of Fort Augusta.

“ Ravensdale Park,* the 4th of Oct.”

“ I wrote you yesterday a short letter, and shall now let you know all my progress. There was a great rain on Tuesday night, and when I got to Coote-hill I was very wet, and yet not the worse the next day. I set out very early in the morning to see Lord Bellamont's improvements, but there was so dense a fog I could see nothing. He keeps vast numbers of workmen at 10d. a day, winter and summer, and by all accounts it is a most magnificent place. The very fine lake between it and Lord Dartrey's causes a communication of beauty” from one demesne to the other “ that is very striking and uncommon. It is said that Lord B. is quite taken up with the Duke of Cumberland, and going to be married to Miss Hotham, sister to Sir Charles.†

About ten o'clock I arrived at Castle Blaney. My Lord was in Dublin, but I breakfasted with my Lady, who was very glad to see me, and made many apologies for their breaking their promise in not coming to see us this summer. His being on the staff prevented it, but she says nothing shall next summer. She paid me many compliments, and as she had a passion for wood and water she longed greatly to see Castle Caldwell, which she said she had heard was one of the finest places in Ireland. She has not been from Castle Blaney this year and a half, and relishes retirement very much. Many of her acquaintances lie at the Inn within a hundred yards of her house, and she never sees them. . . . Lady Blaney pressed me very much to dinner, and when I told her I could not stay, she insisted on my going over her improvements in the cabriole with her. These four-wheeled cabrioles drawn by one horse are all the fashion. She lives in hers. We drove over the improvements for above an hour. The place is indeed very fine. There is a lake of about fourteen miles round, in which there are sixteen islands; one of 100 acres, just before the house, is laid out in wood, corn, pasture, gardens, and everything that can make it beautiful. It has also great variety of rising and falling ground in it, and is inhabited by wild turkeys, deer, different kinds of sheep, rabbits, and wild-fowl. The other islands lie scattered over the lake so as to form a variety of pleasing vistas, and the ground all round the lake, for a great extent, is highly improved, in waves and slopes. We drove by

* Co. Louth, now the seat of Thomas Fortescue, Lord Clermont, and then the residence of his ancestor the Right Hon. James Fortescue, M.P., brother of William Henry Fortescue, Earl of Clermont.

† This report proved incorrect, and in August, 1774, he was united to Lady Emily Fitzgerald, eldest daughter of the first Duke of Leinster.

very fine roads through very extensive shrubberies and woods, from which many different views of the lake appeared. She said she had been often told there was nothing at Killarney equal to it, and I am of that opinion. Nothing you ever saw could give you a more perfect idea of a Chinese figure than she in that cabriolet—countenance, dress, and appearance. We parted well pleased with each other, and a solemn reiterated promise that she and my Lord would come to Castle Caldwell next summer. She brought me in her cabriolet a mile on my way, and a little after twelve I got on horseback, and arrived at this place (which is 18 miles from Castle Blaney), by a very fine road, a little before dinner. . . . Lord Clanbrassil, and our acquaintance Mr. Ogle, and his brother dined here. Lord Clanbrassil received me in the most affectionate, brotherly manner, and when he heard of the address that I wanted to be signed,* he said he would do everything in his power to serve me. He said he remembered my goodness and civility to him when I was at Dundalk School, a big boy, and he a little child, with as much gratitude as if absence and time had made no interruption to our friendship. In the course of the day, shooting was talked of; he said he was passionately fond of it; I asked him to Castle Caldwell to shoot cocks; he said he would rejoice in taking that opportunity of coming to see me, and that if he was a living man he would be with me this winter. . . . A Doctor Gibson and some other gentlemen in the neighbourhood of Sir Patrick Bellew dined here” “on Thursday;” and “I find from those gentlemen, from the Ogles, and indeed from Fortescue himself, that he and Sir Patrick are in raptures about Castle Caldwell, and their reception there. Mrs. Fortescue says that she and Lady Bellew are very sorry that they ever went, for you are, on all occasions, set as a pattern to them, and they both are often asked ‘Is that as Lady Caldwell would do it?’ ‘Are those as good as Lady Caldwell has them?’ In short you are represented to them as a model for everything, and nothing is spoken of so much as your praise. The living here is very elegant, much in the French way, few things substantial. It is the fashion to have the dessert laid on the table after the second course without the cloth being taken away, and the bottles and glasses set down, and then the table is cleared, and the cloth taken away, and the bottles and glasses set down again. The dessert is made out of creams, conserves, and sweetmeats, as they have but very little fruit,

* In favour of one of Sir James’s schemes for the suppression of smuggling, and illicit distilling.

and that bad. No pine-apples, but very good melons. Their wines excellent, but no great variety. Their servants' wages out of all reason. Two gardeners, one at 25 guineas, and one at 15. The cook £45, and other servants in proportion. A second table for the upper maids and for the upper men for breakfast and supper, but not dinner. . . . A good six thousand a year spent in improvements at different seats, and in house-keeping here, and a solemn declaration to me, this very day, of distress for 20 guineas; a balance against him at Latouche, his Banker's, of eighteen hundred pounds. . . . This valley where he lives is most highly improved. It runs between those steep stony mountains for six miles, and the bed of the river much enlarged, and a flat as even as a bowling green by the side of the water, covered with bleach-yards, and a number of good slated cottages like a village all along it. Above the house a fine green slope, edged at the top with shrubby wood of his own planting, and above that a tremendous, craggy, rocky mountain almost perpendicular. About a mile from his house you come into his demesne by a road from Dundalk, which is for five miles forty feet broad, and you might carry a full dish of tea in your hand in your chaise without spilling a drop. The steep increases from the road to the mountain till it comes at last to be perpendicular. This slope is almost a mile in length, well planted as far up as trees will grow. . . . The demesne is stocked with beautiful cattle of all sorts, particularly a variety of sheep with bells; wild turkeys, guinea-fowl, pea-fowl, etc. . . . There is a Miss Murray here, half niece to Lady Clermont,* and very like her. She plays very well on the guitar. . . .

On Friday I went to Newry in Fortescue's chaise, and harangued a good number of people at a place appointed. They all signed the address:

On Saturday I went with Fortescue in his chaise to dine with Lord Clanbrassil, and met him in the fields, up to his knees in wet and dirt, with hatchet under his arm, having been all that day pruning trees. He went with us over his grounds," which "lie all on one side of Dundalk, to a great extent, and divided into fields of 20 and 30 acres, he having taken down a vast number of ditches, and then highly manured, and laid the fields as even as possible, so that the verdure and luxuriance of the grass would surprise you. He was bringing in more fields with cabbage, carrots, and turnips, and he has taken so much pains that I am informed he has now 500 acres that would let for four guineas an acre, just by the town. I observed

* Who was a daughter of Colonel John Murray, by the Hon. Mary Blayney.

some most beautiful American sheep. He asked me if I would have a ram and an ewe. You may be sure I was very glad of them, and he gave me an order for the best he had. Jemmy Fortescue has also given me an order for a ram and two ewes of the Manx kind. They say that they are very pretty, and both kinds very fine mutton. Lord Clanbrassil has vast quantities of wild turkeys running through the woods. They never are fed, and do very well. If he could get any person to catch some of them, he would give them to me; but they must all be shot. He will give me as many of the eggs as I want, and the birds cannot get out of Rossagole, for they can hardly fly, but go very fast on the ground with the help of their wings. The dinner was two and two and seven, all in the French taste, and no fruit but two pine-apples and some preserved oranges. I find it is the fashion not to pare the melons, but to cut them in quarters, and send them about, leaving people to pare them and season them as they like; and to pare the pine-apples, and not cut them in slices but lumps. He often said he was ashamed to shew his place, and of his not being able to give me fruit, after what he had heard of Castle Caldwell, and its desserts. He is 45, an English member, has an employment of £3000 a year, and an estate of £7000, a most domestic man, the last of his family and yet will not marry, so that Lord Roden has a good chance."

"Monday the 12th."*—"A little before dinner I got to Castle Ward. Lord Bangor received me with great cordiality, brought me into his room, and signed the address with great willingness. He also asked me to dine and stay all night. This was the greater compliment as his house was full of company and not quite finished. We had there Doctor Ward, J. Foster and his wife, Mr. Blackwood, his wife and daughter, Lady Clanwilliam, Crosby, Lord Crosby's eldest son, and Mr. Waller the Fellow. There was an elegant dinner, stewed trout at the head, chine of beef at the foot, soup in the middle, a little pie in the middle of each side, and four trifling things in the corners, just as you saw at Mr. Adderley's. This is the style of all the dinners I have seen, and the second course of nine dishes made out much in the same way. The cloth was taken away, and then the fruit—a pine-apple (not good), a small plate of peaches, grapes, and figs, (but a few,) and the rest pears and

* Between the 4th and this day Sir James appears to have spent some time with Lord Hillsborough, and Lord Moira, at their respective houses in Downshire; but his letter containing the particulars has been lost.

apples. No plates or knives given about. We were served in queen-ware.

Our epergne, candlesticks,* service of china, variety of fruit, substantial and well-dressed dinners, and dining-room far exceed anything that I have seen since I came abroad, and so it is spoken of, for Miss Murray assured me in the most serious manner that both Sir Patrick and Fortescue had often declared that they never had anywhere in their lives met with so much entertainment, with a more convenient house, or more elegant living” than at Castle Caldwell.

“During dinner two French horns of Lady Clanwilliam’s played, very fairly, in the hall next the parlour, which had a good effect. Mr. Blackwood after dinner pulled out of his pocket a silver case which contained a phial. He had been stinted to three of them of port in the day, by Dr. Barry, and for fear he should exceed, or be desired to drink more, he had that contrivance. He was also ordered to drink seltzer water. Lord Bangor desired me to get him to sign the address, as he was going away. He married Miss Stevenson, and got with her the Borough of Killyleagh, and £2000 a year, and has at his father Sir Robert’s death £4000 a year more. He was very polite, and pressed me very much to go to his house. Lady Clanwilliam was very chatty. She wanted that I should get one Trotter, a painter of that country, who is just come from Rome, to come to paint our family; I put her off by saying I would write to her about it. Supper was quite in the style of our own, and I found a very good bedroom, which some people had left for me.

Tuesday the 13th.—Lord Bangor made many excuses that he was obliged by appointment to go that day to Lord Hillsborough’s, and gave me a kind invitation to stay until he came back, which I declined. However, I had time to ride about the improvements, and see the house. It is, I believe, the finest place in this kingdom. The front of the house is 95 feet by 60, all built of Bath stone, brought from Bath to Bristol, and from thence in his own ships. The house consists of an area† and three stories, the pediment supported by four pillars of the Corinthian order. The house from the area to the first story of blocked hewn stone, and the rest plain, but jointed so as to seem one piece. The windows highly ornamented with architraves of

* Some of which are now at Ford Hall.

† *I.e.*, basement.

curious workmanship, and enriched by balustrades under each window; the top of the house is also balustraded, and ornamented with Bath urns. The back front, also of Bath stone, is in the Gothic style of architecture. You enter by a magnificent door case into the hall, which is a room of 40 feet by 30, and 18 high; in the middle there are two grand pillars, and the floor all inlaid with oak and mahogany, and diced, and kept so smooth with rubbing and beeswax that you are in danger of slipping every moment. From the middle of this salle or hall you enter the saloon, a room of 34 feet by 28, and 18 high, fitted out in the Gothic taste. . . . The eating parlour, at one end of the salle, 25 feet by 18, is quite too small for such a house, and the rooms at the other end quite small. No pictures or glasses suitable to "the place." "The view from the windows very fine. A great extensive lawn sloping down from the house; beyond that, through vistas of trees, an arm of the sea forming itself into a river; a ferry, and numbers of ships passing backwards and forwards; the town of Portaferry in view; and beyond this arm of the sea a very fine, improved, hilly country, and some ruins. This is the finest thing I have seen, though Fortescue and Sir Patrick say it is greatly inferior to Castle Caldwell. . . . I set out from Castle Ward about 12, and called at Downpatrick. . . . Hollymount is three miles from that place, and I got there at 3. Mr. Price is near eighty, and very hearty and agreeable. I had a very kind reception. . . . He signed the address with great readiness.

Wednesday the 14th.—This day was most exceedingly bad, so that I could not set out. Major Brooke and his wife dined with us. . . . There came letters about Lord Sudley's having certainly married Miss Knight, his late wife's maid. . . . After he had declared his marriage, she was giving herself airs on the steps of an Inn, and when the carriage came to the door, said, 'Is there nobody to hand me in?' Mr. Gorges was by, and replied, 'Madam, I will send for the ostler.' . . . Mrs. Brooke is the very biggest woman I ever saw. He is also very big and fat. They have but one son, and Sir Arthur's estate is settled on him.

Thursday the 15th.—I this day left Mr. Price, and got to Lord Clanbrassil's to dinner. Jemmy Fortescue was there, and our dinner and supper as usual. He told me he paid £50 a year to his cook, and sixteen guineas a year to his footman, but that he kept only one, and would never keep more. He said he had entered into an association "each member of which was

pledged "never to give or suffer his servants to take vails, so that I had no money to leave there. . . .

Friday the 16th.—I this day went to Lord Glerawly's, . . . a very indifferent house, and an ugly unimproved place. . . .

Saturday the 17th.—I got a letter for the principal merchants of Dundalk, . . . and set out with it for Ravensdale, by the way of Morne. The ride is very fine, on the side of a mountain, above the sea. . . .

Monday the 19th.—Having got the address signed by more than thirty merchants, I went to "Sir Patrick Bellew's; arrived there by five o'clock, and they not gone to dinner. He shewed me his gardens, which are very large, but only just planted, so that they have no fruit yet. His greenhouse and hothouses are immense, and cost, I dare say, 1200 guineas. His house is a very good old one, in the middle of a fine park, laid out with great taste. . . .

Tuesday the 20th.—I left Sir Patrick's this day at 11 o'clock, and had thirty-one miles to ride. At Balbriggan I saw Patrick Quin driving in Mr. and Mrs. Scott, . . . dined with them, and they kept me till four o'clock, so I got here* at nine, on a very dark night. I am very happy that in all my progress I escaped the gout, for I often dreaded that I would be laid up at some gentleman's house, which would have distressed me exceedingly."

"Dublin, Thursday the 22nd of October, 1772."—"Lord Shelburne sent me a note from the tavern the moment he arrived here yesterday, hearing from Mr. Magran† that I was in town. He received me with the greatest affection, and entered into a conversation with respect to himself, his family, and his affairs, in the most intimate and circumstantial manner. He asked me this day to dine with him, and it is now ten o'clock, and I am just parted from him. We were together by ourselves both this day and yesterday. He opened his heart to me with the same freedom and cordiality as if I had been an intimate beloved brother, and enquired about you, and every child we have, with the greatest anxiety and tenderness, and has requested I would dine with him *tête-à-tête* next Saturday. He lives at Lady Arabella's, and leaves town for London in a short time, without seeing Lord Townshend. . . . Mr. Fitzmaurice‡ is determined to go to Castle Caldwell very soon. He is

* *I.e.* to the Irish capital.

† The Dublin agent of the Caldwell family.

‡ Lady Caldwell's first cousin, the Hon. Thomas Fitzmaurice, of Illewenny Hall, co. Denbigh, M.P. for High Wycombe, Bucks.

On the 30th he remarks:—"The early and unexpected meeting of Parliament in England,

now at Ballymote. . . . I was so ill this morning that I could not go or write to Lord Townshend, but am something better this evening, and shall write to-morrow if the gout does not lay me up, which I very much fear. I am at a Bank in Liffey Street, and would not go to our house, as it and the beds were not aired. . . . I long very much to get home, and believe I shall not leave it in haste again. . . . Lord Shelburne is certainly "possessed "of very great abilities."

The preceding pages afford many illustrations of the way in which men of culture and taste may employ the wealth entrusted to their stewardship in elegantly gratifying the lust of the eye, the lust of the flesh, and the pride of life. There is one question, however, upon which the narrative has hitherto thrown no light,—namely, how far the lover of pleasure, even in its most refined form, if he has no higher object in view, attains the happiness which he seeks. Seldom is the veil completely lifted from any human heart, but the experience of Solomon is, doubtless, the experience of all who follow in his steps. He made "improvements" on a grander scale than any Irish potentate. His palace at Jerusalem, his house of cedar in the far-famed scenery of Lebanon, his gardens, his pools, his table, his plate, and his retinue were the wonder of the world, and yet he declares that the result of all his works was "vanity and vexation of spirit." Very striking also is

and the necessity I am under of making a longer stay here than I intended, are the hateful causes of my being obliged to deny myself, what I am sure I should feel a visit of this sort to be,—a very flattering gratification. I have been tossing fifty schemes of extraordinary expedition in my mind, in hopes that some of them might enable me to compass what I so much desire ; but when time is so much upon the wing, a journey of forty miles in this country '*damps the imagination*,' as Mrs. Bagshawe would say, exceedingly. Thus situated, I am reduced to this very imperfect mode of asking how Lady Caldwell and you do, and of assuring you of the true esteem and regard with which I have the honour to remain, my dear Sir James, yours," etc., "THOM^S FITZMAURICE."

This remarkable man spent such vast sums of money in trying, from patriotic motives, to develop the linen trade of Ireland, that he was called "the Royal Merchant." Of his weaving establishment at Ballymote, near Boyle, county Roscommon, where he had a large estate, Mr. Arthur Young gives a full account in his Irish Tour, and allusion is made in the *Gentleman's Magazine* to his huge warehouses at Chester, filled sometimes with £100,000 worth of goods on their way to be bleached by his tenants in Wales. The number of the last-named publication for December, 1793, contains a biographical notice of him, in which it is stated that "his love for the poor, for his country, for real improvements of every kind, his benevolence in general, and his uncommon skill in the management of the great concerns wherein he was engaged, were such as meet not often in one person. Such virtues as these constitute true nobility, and rendered Mr. Fitzmaurice the noblest ornament of his noble family."

the testimony of the first Marquis of Lansdowne as to the utter insufficiency, in his case, of earthly things to satisfy the cravings of an immortal soul. Unburdening his mind to Sir James Caldwell as probably he would not have done to any other person, that distinguished statesman made a confession which is thus recorded by his friend, in a letter dated "Dublin, 12 November, 1772:—" "I was with Lord Shelburne as usual last night,* and happened to mention my going to London to see Sir John Hort about law business. He with great readiness offered me a place in his cabin, for he has taken the whole cabin for Saturday night, and the scheme was that he and Mr. Boswell should sup with me, . . . and to embark after supper. . . . This morning Lord S. came on foot, knocked at the door, and without asking any questions walked up stairs, and into the room where I was asleep. He wakened me, and told me that he was thinking it would not be a proper thing for me to go over in the same ship with him, that he knew it was not about Sir John Hort alone I was going over, but to solicit, and, as he was most violent in the opposition, my going over with him might hurt me. I am quite of the same opinion, and so shall go by the packet after. Lord S. told me a vast deal about himself, and stayed with me half an hour, I in bed. He began by saying that in point of ability and political character he stood the very first man at the head of the opposition in the House of Lords, as Lord Chatham was going off; that he had some of the ablest men in the House of Commons on his side, and entirely attached to him. (I have heard from Mr. Boswell and others that this is certainly true.) He said that as to his private life he found himself most exceedingly well received and caressed; and that he seemed to be very cheerful, and to enjoy life as much as any man. He said also that upon settling his affairs, which he had never done before, he" added up "all the different rent rolls, . . . and they amounted to a good forty thousand pounds a year;† and as to houses‡ and improvements, there was no man in England

* On the 3rd of the same month the Baronet had observed:—"I go nowhere, and Lord S. requests I will not while he is in town." At dinner "we have always two little dishes, replaced by two more, and that is all. No soup. White wine and claret our liquor. Only two servants."

† An income of this magnitude was then quite as rare as one of five times the amount is in the present day. His father was more wealthy still, but left large fortunes to his widow and second son.

‡ "He talks of immense palaces, and great libraries, and a librarian at £400 a year; of an organ that plays by water, for five hours, pieces of music equal to any second-hand performers in Europe, that cost £2000; of bands of music equal to the opera," etc., etc. (Letter before quoted of 3 November, 1772.)

had them both in town and country in greater elegance; and, added to all this, he had excellent health. 'You would now think me a happy man,' he exclaimed, and bursting into a passion of grief, swore by the eternal G-d he never yet felt a sensation of pleasure equal to a knowledge that he was to die that night. I said that was indeed very strange, and he repeated the statement three times with the greatest earnestness. He said he had striven to get the better of" his melancholy "by amusement and business, but he found they had not the least effect; that he sometimes bore life a little for the sake of his children, but he could not keep that up. . . . He was crying the whole time he spoke, and left me in that state of mind." On several other occasions he made a similar complaint, asserting that he wished he could "fly from himself."

In crossing the Irish Channel Sir James met with the most imminent peril, as he informs his wife, from Parkgate, near Chester, on the 22nd of November, remarking, "I send you enclosed an affidavit and certificate, by which you may see the danger I have passed. It has pleased God to save my life, I hope to some good purpose. . . . The only passengers on board with me were Counsellor Le Hunt, Member of Parliament for Wexford, and his servant, and Mr. Davenport, a young gentleman from Lifford. Ormerod * lies dangerously ill here, of the bruises he got when he was washed out of the steerage, and being wet all night;" "and I cannot leave him. He forgot to bring a large basket with wine and provisions on board, so that we had nothing, not even water, as the hold was so full of sea-water that nothing could be got out of it. From Thursday therefore when I dined † at Mr. Rochfort's, and sat up all night, until this day, being Sunday, at 1 o'clock, I declare I did not eat a morsel, nor drink anything but a very little wine and water, and some mouthfuls of surfeit-water that Counsellor Le Hunt gave me, and yet I thank God I am now as well as I have been for some time past. On Thursday night I swelled the narrative to Lord Townshend to 60 pages of close writing."

From Newport he adds, on the 25th, "We were eight hours that we thought every moment would be our last. . . . I am now, thank God, very well, which is very extraordinary, as I was the whole time deadly sick on shipboard. Ormerod is come with me, but very bad from what he suffered. We travel in the best manner I ever knew, in a post coach that sets out four

* His valet.

† At four o'clock.

times a week from Chester, costs but £2 16s. 0d. a passenger, and goes in two days and a half to London, is as complete as any gentleman's coach can possibly be, carries but four passengers, no outside passengers or luggage, and gives full time to sleep on the road."

Mrs. Bagshawe, apparently, was at Ford Hall during the time of her brother's visit to London; but he mentions, on the 10th of December, that he had been that day with "Harry" to see Miss Bagshawe, at a school* four miles out of town,† and found her much improved. In the same letter he desires that the woods at Castle Caldwell might be "well kept," as Sir John Hort, Lord Clanbrassil, Lord Roden, and Sir Patrick Bellew would certainly be with him, if he was at home, "before the cocks go out, that is in about a month."

On the 29th he tells his wife:—"Lord Shelburne does nothing but talk of Castle Caldwell," and when "Sir George Macartney and some others were with me the other day, Lord Clermont" came in, and "said that his brother wrote to him that Castle Caldwell was a Paradise, and that he believed there was nothing like it in Europe; the house also so good and convenient, the establishment so well appointed, the amusements in such variety and so uncommon, the family so sensible, cheerful, and lively, the gardens abounding with such quantities of delicious fruit and vegetables, and the lake with such amazing quantities of fish, added to the great variety of most beautiful outlets that everywhere presented themselves, made the place quite superior to anything he had ever met with; indeed Lord C. exceeded far what I say on the occasion."

"January the first, 1773."—"I this day was at the levée; the King spoke to me in a very affable manner; he said, 'It is now above four years that I have not seen you, Sir James. I hope it is not the gout that has kept you so long from coming over to see your friends here.' He asked me how I was of it, and said he was glad to see me look so well."

January 6.—"Everything was very elegant at Lord Farnham's, where I dined. Lady Farnham, who is a very agreeable woman," talked much "of Castle Caldwell. They will certainly come to us next summer. It has got the name of being the first place in Ireland for natural beauties, and cheer-

* To which her uncle, Henry Caldwell, had brought her, from Ireland, in the spring of 1771. This establishment was kept by a Mrs. Castlefrank, and bore a very high reputation.

† At Clapham.

fulness; and the music has very much helped to that, with the boats, and good rooms. It is the best calculated place I ever saw for music."

Having presented a memorial to the King, (who received him with great politeness,) and having obtained strong letters of recommendation from Lord North, Lord Townshend, and others, to Lord Harcourt, the new Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, Sir James returned to Dublin, where he had a highly satisfactory interview with his Excellency. "It is very extraordinary," he observes, on the 18th, "that my hobby horses should be music and memorializing, when I have no more ear than the table I write on, and I solemnly declare I would almost as soon see" a demon "as a King or a Minister; but the truth of it is that the first pleases me because it pleases others, and the second I think an indispensable duty with such a family."

On the 11th of February he was at Rochfort, co. Westmeath, of which he says:—"This house is, I believe, one of the largest in Ireland,* and the offices quite a town. They cut last year 220 pounds weight of grapes, and the gardens are immense, the improvements and lake delightful. We are always at breakfast exactly at eight o'clock, and then read the Psalms and the Bible. . . . Mr. Rochfort† will be very glad to see you here, and Lord Belvidere, who lives within a mile, will also be very glad to have you dine with him. I dined there yesterday, no person but me, Lord Belfield, and Lord Newtown, by many degrees the handsomest boy I ever laid my eyes on, much handsomer than his mother. He is quite a show. Only think, for us four, a complete service of plate, covers and all, two soups, two removes, nine and nine, a dessert in the highest taste, all sorts of wine, burgundy and champagne, a load of meat on the side-table, four valets-de-chambre in laced clothes, and seven or eight footmen. If the Lord Lieutenant had dined there, there could not have been a more elegant entertainment. He has his hot-

* Major Bloomfield of Redwood, and Castle Caldwell, the last Lord Belvidere's nephew, told the author that when Mr. Rochfort built Rochfort, he was in full expectation of succeeding to the Castle Hume estates, and upon the rejection of his claims by the House of Lords, he found his income (though very considerable) insufficient to support a place of such magnitude. The consequence was that in the time of his only son, Gustavus Hume Rochfort, M.P., the Westmeath property passed out of the family. In the trial above named, Sir James Caldwell took an active part on behalf of Mr. Rochfort, both from friendship and because he himself was interested in the issue, standing, as he did, "jointly in remainder with Lord Marchmont" to the lands and tenements of his great uncle, Sir Gustavus Hume.

† Who married Sir Gustavus Hume's daughter. See page 290.

houses five miles off, and eighteen fires going. There are no such in" the kingdom. "All the manure is brought from Belvidere, five miles, and the tan ten miles, and sometimes from Dublin. Eight horses with carts every day in the year doing nothing but drawing tan and manure. Three sets of coach-horses in his stables. . . . A vast contrast between this house and that. Here all regularity and religion, there all debauchery and dissipation."

Soon afterwards, this excursion, which had occupied four months, was brought to a close with a few days spent at Sir Arthur Brooke's, and Florence Court. Sir James then settled down to the further improvement of his estate, and the elaboration of his various patriotic schemes. One object which engaged his energies was the reclamation of waste lands, and another the starting in life of boys whose parents were very poor. Having interested about thirty of his neighbours in the cause, he determined, during the summer of 1773, to draw the attention of the public to the results which had been obtained, and at the same time to raise funds for an extension of the undertaking, by a Jubilee, as it was termed, at Ballyshannon. This fête was inaugurated with a procession from Belleek, succeeded by a service in the parish church, where a sermon was preached by the Rev. Matthew West,* of Donnybrook. Some particulars of the manner in which the day was spent will be found in a letter from the owner of Castle Caldwell to the husband of one of his sisters-in-law:—"My dear Cramer," he writes, "I very much regret that we had not the happiness of seeing you here, and the more so as our Jubilee at Ballyshannon was an extremely grand festivity, far to be preferred to a horse-race, which tends to gaming, dissipation, and riot, whereas this tended to religion, industry, and charity. Early on Tuesday morning I marshalled, in the town of Belleek, all the men that I got premiums for, on account of reclaiming land, and to every man I gave a spade painted red, two yards of riband of different colours in a cockade, and 2s. 8d. in money. Lurg men 115. Magheryboy men 89. Donegal men 96. Besides these, I marshalled 180 men that did not get premiums this year, but that were candidates for next year, and to every one of them I bestowed a yard of riband in a cockade. The gentlemen that I sent tickets to, for the church service, sent each of them two boys to Belleek to be clothed. These boys numbered seventy, and their clothing was green turned up with red, and red collars,

* See his acknowledgement, on the 8th of February, 1774, of a request made by Sir James and others that it might be printed.

shirts, shoes, white stockings, buck hats, doubly laced, with white and orange cockades, and each of them carried a small spade painted red, which was given them. The first division of these men, being 115, and the 70 boys, were drawn up in ranks in the street of Belleek, about nine o'clock; the other two divisions could not be got ready until past eleven, and I give you my honour not a man or boy stirred out of his rank during those two hours. A little after eleven we marched from Belleek on our way to Ballyshannon, in the following order:—

1st. Three of my boatmen in yellow, with badges,* and long red boat-hooks carried aloft.

2nd. My band. Two French horns, two haut-boys, kettle-drums on horseback, and a bassoon.

3rd. The 70 boys, two and two, with their red spades on their shoulders.

4th. A haut-boy and a piper.

5th. Two more boatmen with boat-hooks.

6th. The 115 Lurg premium men, with blue and orange cockades, and red spades shouldered.

7th. A fiddler and piper.

8th. Two boatmen as before.

9th. The 89 Magheryboy men, cockades scarlet and pink, red spades shouldered.

10th. Two pipers.

11th. Two boatmen.

12th. The 96 Donegal men, cockades green and red, spades shouldered.

13th. Two pipers, three boatmen, 180 candidates for next year's premium, all with cockades, some of them in the rear on horseback.

In this manner they marched with the greatest regularity to the little bridge at the east end of the suburbs of Ballyshannon, where they were met by the band, the fifes and drums of the 30th Regiment, with a serjeant and guard to keep off the crowd, and two of my choristers. My band, with the drums and fifes, then fell in at the head of the several divisions, and my twenty-two boatmen, with their boat-hooks erect, marched to the front, and proceeded in that order, next to them two choristers, next the eight musicians, being the band of the regiment, a guard of twelve men flanking them, next

* Of silver, bearing Sir James's crest and coronet in high relief.

and the American Medical Association. The American Medical Association is the largest and most influential organization of medical professionals in the United States. It represents the interests of its members and the public, and it works to improve the quality of medical care and the health of the nation. The American Medical Association is also a leading voice in the development of medical policy and the regulation of the medical profession.

The American Medical Association is a non-profit organization that is dedicated to the service of the medical profession and the public. It is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry.

The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry. The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry.

The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry. The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry.

The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry. The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry.

The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry. The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry.

The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry. The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry.

The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry. The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry.

The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry. The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry.

The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry. The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry.

The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry. The American Medical Association is a member of the United Nations and the World Health Organization, and it is also a member of the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry.

the 70 boys, and the other divisions in the order they left Belleek. The procession marched through the town, and when they came opposite to the church, my band went on one side, and played during the whole time they passed by. After the procession had finished their progress, the regimental band, and my organist, my six choristers, a chorister that I brought from Dublin, and two other good voices they had in ”* etc. “Castle Caldwell, 28 Sept. 1773.”

Some years after this date a marriage was spoken of between Mrs. Bagshawe and Sir Savile Slingsby, of Scriven, near Knaresborough, whose neighbour Sir John Coghill,† of Coghill Hall, alluding to the possibility of such an event, remarks that his friend was possessed of “£6000 per annum, and much ready money;” but whatever foundation the report may have had, Catherine Caldwell remained a widow.

In 1776 Mr. Arthur Young paid his memorable visit to Castle Caldwell,‡ and it seems probable that the lady above-named was there at the time.§ On

* The next word evidently was Ballyshannon, but the rest of the page is missing.

† Previously Cramer.

‡ See his “Tour in Ireland,” pp. 160-6.

§ Mrs. Henry Caldwell (the daughter of Alexander Hamilton, of Newtown Hamilton, co. Armagh, M.P.; and the sister of Baron Hamilton, of Hampton, co. Dublin; of Hugh Hamilton, Bishop of Ossory, etc.), having arrived in London from Canada, tells her sister-in-law, on the 8th of July :—“I have great pleasure in complying with any request of my dear Lady Caldwell’s, and particularly that of writing to her, as it gives me an opportunity of expressing how extremely my husband and I are obliged by Sir James’ and your Ladyship’s great anxiety for us, and your joy at our happy escape, and safe return. All our own distress did not prevent our often thinking what uneasiness you must have suffered for Mr. Caldwell, though happily he was in the only quiet part of America, and before he can have got down from that post to join our army, they will be so strong that I hope you will have little to fear on his account; indeed, unless the rebels get more courage than they shewed the morning our ships arrived at Quebec, I do not think our friends will be in much danger from them. How happy would it have been for me if I could have thought them as little formidable during the six long months they besieged us! It is not possible to give your Ladyship an idea of the anxious, miserable winter I spent. I had everything dear to human nature at stake, my husband’s life, our liberties, and property. That a kind Providence preserved the two first, makes me so happy that I should think myself to blame if I cared much about the latter; though, indeed, we have in that respect suffered pretty severely, and more than any one else in that part of the world. Our good house, that with much trouble and expense we had got into order, is a great loss. However we have a tolerable one still left, and if there is any faith in great men’s promises, my husband may expect to have his losses made up. It is unlucky there is not any employment vacant just now in that country, for he would certainly get it. We must live in hope that something will offer *before their gratitude cools*. It is not empty honour that will answer for us. The papers, it is true, have conferred a baronetcy on my husband, *with a pension of six*

the 11th of August he observes :—"Left Mount Charles,* and passing through Donegal, took the road to Ballyshannon. . . . Come to Belleek, a little village, with one of the finest waterfalls I remember anywhere to have seen ; viewed it from the bridge. The river in a very broad sheet comes from behind some wood, and breaks over a bed of rocks, not perpendicular, but shelving in various directions, and foams away under the arches ; after which it grows more silent, and gives a beautiful bend under a rock, crowned by a fine bank of wood. Reached Castle Caldwell at night, where Sir James Caldwell received me with a politeness and cordiality that will make me long remember it with pleasure."†

When John Caldwell died in North America,‡ Mrs. Bagshawe appears to have been still staying with her eldest brother, and to have felt the shock very acutely. "He was such a comfort and protection to me," she says ; but it must have been some alleviation of her sorrow to hear from all quarters how high a character he left behind him. Even the Secretary-at-War wrote to Sir James :—"Cavendish Square, 11th January, 1777. Sir, I most sincerely join with you in lamenting the death of the late Colonel Caldwell, whom I well knew, and therefore both loved and esteemed.§ I had great satisfaction *hundred a year on me.* That might do, but the only compliment yet paid him is an offer of the rank of Colonel in America. Most impatient am I that something should be fixed on, that we might be at liberty to spend our time with our dear friends in Ireland, which would be much happier than dancing attendance at Court. Your Ladyship's obliging invitation to Castle Caldwell you may be assured we shall accept with the greatest pleasure, as soon as in our power. We have been very lucky in getting a very good house very cheap, near Lady Shelburne's and Mrs. Bagshawe's. Her Ladyship has been very obliging to us. We had the honour of spending a day with her, and I took it as a great compliment her making me bring my son to wait on her. How happy shall I be to introduce him to his cousins at Castle Caldwell, but I must bespeak your Ladyship's goodness to forgive his being a little spoiled, in consideration of my distracted state of mind for many months. If my husband thinks it consistent with his interest he will leave town next week. He is a constant courtier ; I have been once, and go for the second time to-morrow, an operation which I am not very fond of. It is very fortunate for me Mrs. Bagshawe's being in town. Anne, who is really a very sensible, pleasing girl, has been with her all the time, and stays till she sets out for Castle Caldwell, which I believe will be soon, though she has not yet fixed her time. I wish we could all travel together to Dublin, but from that I must make many visits on my way."

* The seat of Lord Conyngham.

† Mr. Young's description of the demesne will be given hereafter.

‡ See page 272. Another member of the family, Charles Caldwell, survived him only three weeks.

§ Referring to his good qualities, Sir John Caldwell, the fifth Baronet, who was in his regiment, declares that not only his countrymen but even the savages felt their power. "Let us," said two of

in assisting his purchase of a Lieut.-Colonelcy, which had long been the object of his wishes; but I did not know that either a sea voyage, or the air of Canada could injure his health, both being generally reputed very wholesome.

All commissions in North America under the rank of Colonel are in the absolute appointment of the Commander-in-Chief. Your son's promotion in the 8th Regiment therefore depends entirely on Sir Guy Carleton,* but the circumstance you mention of his being eldest Ensign would insure him the first vacant Lieutenancy, exclusive of the illustrious name he bears, so well known in America, as well as in Europe, and particularly in Canada.

I have the honor to be, with great respect for every branch of that family, and especially the head of it, Sir, your most humble and most obedient servant,

BARRINGTON."

Upon the 18th of February, in the same year, the Hon. Thomas Fitzmaurice, who was at Lleweny, informs Lady Caldwell:—"From the time I left you till November the 8th all my former hurry was a joke to what I then had to go through, and did go through. On the last-mentioned day I set out from smoky-world for this place, which resembles the next world, it is so charming. Nevertheless I have been for three months as much confined with Irish business as if my adversaries had, to punish me, penned me up in an empty cask with plenty of pens, ink, and paper. Within a fortnight I am in hopes of being set at liberty, and then, according to your account, shall set my mother at liberty too. I am well disposed for amusement, for such a dull, nay worse, such a slavish winter, I never passed, exceeding, if possible, the pleasures of that lovely place Ballymote in the summer. I believe I shall keep company with Mrs. Bagshawe a good deal when I go to London, for I shall be much disposed to laugh and talk; aye, but then we shall both talk together, and then we shan't hear one another. I have often told her that she must never speak when I am speaking, but she breaks through this and every other rule of decorum with me. I sometimes am really quite afraid of" the consequences! "I have now in training a parcel of goats for her; they

the Six-Nation chiefs, with tears starting from their eyes, "let us only touch him before he dies, and we will be contented." He was a man of great ability, and had particularly "distinguished himself at the head of his company" in the celebrated naval engagement off Minorea in 1756, when he was wounded by a splinter, and when his ship, "The Intrepid," suffered more than any other in the fleet. See Lady Arabella Denny's letter of November 10, 1759, to the Duchess of Bedford.

* This gentleman succeeded Colonel Bagshawe in the command of the 93rd Regiment.

come on pretty well. I have a he and a she that dance a minuet admirably, but I am obliged to have a master of the ceremonies at the corners, the same as at Court, though for different, yet not very dissimilar purposes. Mine are to settle and attend to the goats' beards, lest they should throw them down; at Court the ladies' trains are the objection. Pray what do you think of my exhibition? What adds to it is that I am myself obliged to sing. I condole with you and Sir James most heartily on the loss of Colonel John Caldwell. He was esteemed by every one, but his constitution seemed to promise poorly at any time I ever saw him."

There is a good account of Mrs. Bagshawe's old home, in these its best days, from the pen of the Right Hon. Owen Wynne, of Hazlewood, M.P.,* who thus addresses its owner on the 20th of November:—"My dear Sir James, I am this moment made happy by the receipt of your letter, in which you give me reason to believe that you have got clear of your late attack of that treacherous disorder the gout; I wish from my soul that you could guard against such an enemy; however, it is a pleasing reflection to me, and it must be doubly so to you, that you have no other (I believe) in this world.

I most sincerely thank you for your kind invitation to me, and to my boys, to spend Christmas with you in the habitation of Benevolence, Humanity, the Muses, and everything that can make your friends happy. I cannot express the pleasure that I enjoyed in the week which I spent last summer at Castle Caldwell, in any manner either suitable to the master and his agreeable family, or to the place itself. I can only pay my gratitude by saying that I never met with a kinder reception, and that all my family are most sincerely obliged to you, and Lady Caldwell, and the young ladies, for exerting yourselves to entertain and oblige us, during our short stay at your sweet place, which, for its beauty and situation, I affirm, far exceeds, in my opinion, any place that I ever saw either in England or Ireland. The order and regularity of the service in your chapel,† the education under your own care of your servants, taken from the lowest peasantry, and reared from their infancy by the tender hands of humanity extended to them in distress (I mean

* Ancestor of the late Right Hon. John Arthur Wynne, of Hazlewood, M.P., and a cousin of the Caldwells, both through his father and mother. He married, in 1754, Anne, sister of Robert, Earl of Farnham, and died in 1789.

† "To see you surrounded by the best of wives, your amiable children, your company, servants, and tenants, joining in sincere devotion, with all the assistance that music can give, raised ideas and sentiments in me that I doubt not will be of use to me as long as I live. . . . The number

the hands of you and Lady Caldwell), call for the highest degree of applause. To see them all well clothed, well fed, and in every respect well appointed, must give pleasure to a humane mind. To see the wretched taken from indigence and placed in a situation which enables them to earn their bread independently, perhaps to make their fortune, must give pleasure to a good mind. In short, my dear friend, I pronounce that you have a good heart.* You appeared to me in the light of a worthy German Prince, having a regular household, well kept up, with a proper uniform, every person in their proper station, well disciplined, and all striving to prove their gratitude to their master by their several exertions to try which could please most. I cannot omit to mention the excellence of your band, and let me not forget your sturdy good boatmen—especially my friend Kiggan, who enabled me to puzzle some of the Squires of your own country by his description of the Lough, and the several islands thereon. I think I could, by the information that I have had from him, be able to surprise even your honour, or the worthy Mr. Twiss, who saw nothing worth describing on Lough Erne except a Round Tower. . . . Mrs. Wynne and all this family beg to be most affectionately remembered to Lady Caldwell, and the young ladies, and most particularly to my honest, firm friend Jos. I am, my dear Sir James, yours affectionately,

O. WYNNE."

In the same month Mr. Rochfort, of Rochfort, writes:—"My dear Sir, As I know that your mind soars above the earth, I have enclosed you a copy of a paper brought from England, and which creates much speculation there. It is, in my judgment, not only curious, but wonderful, and I think it more so, as a friend of mine, who understands Hebrew extremely well, says it is a literal and just translation. Is it not astonishing to see a chain unbroken which unites the first Revelation with the last?† I will make no observation whose daily bread is supplied by you is incredible except to those who are so happy as I was to be an eye-witness of it." Vide a letter dated 12 September, 1775, from Broghill Newburgh, Esq., of Ballyhaise, co. Cavan, to Sir James Caldwell.

* The Word of God declares that "the heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately (or incurably) wicked." Jer. xvii. 9. Such an expression therefore as that used by Mr. Wynne, however common, is much to be deprecated, unless it refers exclusively to the new nature imparted by the Holy Spirit to those who, realizing how far they have "gone from original righteousness," accept Christ as their only Saviour from the dominion of sin, and are "born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible." 1 Peter i. 23.

† In this discovery Sir James was so much interested that he laid it at once before several Bishops and learned divines, asking for their opinion upon its accuracy.

on it, but it verifies that saying of our Saviour, ‘*Search the Scriptures, for they testify of Me.*’ I must request you will present my compliments and best wishes to Lady Caldwell, and your family. I am, my dear Sir, your most affectionate friend,

GEO. ROCHFORD.”

“Hebrew names of the patriarchs from Adam to Noah—

Adam	Man
Seth	placed
Enos	in misery
Cainan	lamentable
Mahalaleel	blessed God
Jared	shall come down
Enoch	teaching
Methuselah	that his death will send
Lamech	to humble, smitten man
Noah	consolation.

Man placed in misery, (and) lamentable, the blessed God shall come down, teaching that His death will send to humble, smitten man consolation.”

Another of the Baronet’s correspondents was Lord Camden,* who observes, on the 13th of April, 1778:—“I had the honour of receiving a packet from you, accompanied with a very obliging letter, about three weeks ago, the receipt of which I should have acknowledged sooner, if you had not acquainted me that you were taking a journey into Scotland† for about three weeks or a month. This letter therefore will probably find you at Castle Caldwell returned from that expedition.

* Lord High Chancellor of England, and afterwards Lord President of the Council.

† Where Sir James had spoken of visiting his relative the Earl of Marchmont at Red Braes, his friend Adam Smith in Edinburgh, and his friend the Earl of Crawford at Struthers. Nothing could have been more cordial than the welcome offered to him by the last-named nobleman, who proposed leaving his “old family castle” (which was, he said, “very like the Bastile, and fit to feed melancholy ideas”), in order that he might wait upon his expected guest in the Scottish capital, and conduct him to any part of the kingdom that he liked to see. “I have of late,” he adds, “had a most severe stroke of fate, by the death of my eldest daughter, Lady Eglinton. She was one of the most accomplished, as well as the most beautiful women of this country. All my philosophy is borne down by natural affection.” In the library at Ford Hall there is a life of his predecessor, the 17th Earl, who married Lady Jane Murray, daughter of James, Duke of Athole. To this work Colonel Bagshawe, Sir James Caldwell, and Lord John Murray, of Banner Cross, were subscribers.

I have had an opportunity in the mean time to read over the several tracts, and I think myself very much obliged to you for putting into my hands these valuable manuscripts, and particularly that tract which relates to the restrictions laid by England upon the Irish trade. The subject is treated with so much knowledge and good sense that no disinterested person can read it without immediate conviction, and I am very happy to find that my own sentiments so perfectly concur with yours. Our Parliaments are very busy at present in reviewing their Trade Acts which respect Ireland, and propose to grant some indulgence to your country. How far they will go, I cannot yet tell, but I am sure they will not go far enough, for the false opinion of self-interest is so prevalent that I despair of their ever giving up the monopoly of their cloth manufacture, so that Ireland will still remain a poor country, and yet even this relaxation which they propose will be worth acceptance, and will be so far useful as it will in some sort open and enlarge the minds of our narrow politicians, and teach them, from what has happened in America, that their own welfare is more united with the prosperity of their foreign dominions than they used to imagine. I am a friend to Ireland for the sake of England, upon which principle they may depend upon my poor endeavours to release her from all our injudicious restrictions, and to unfetter all her ports. But, alas! I am but one insignificant individual.

I shall expect with impatience the promised present of those tracts which you are preparing for the press, and if I should again take a journey to the north of Ireland,* which is not impossible, I shall take some pains to pay my respects to you at Castle Caldwell, and return thanks in person. I have the honour to be, with the greatest respect," etc.

"CAMDEN."

"New Burlington Street," London.

In order that Miss Bagshawe might receive the highest educational advantages which it was possible to obtain, after she had completed the usual course of study at a first-class English school, her mother determined to place her under the instruction of the best foreign masters, and with that object decided upon a journey to Brussels. The spring of 1778 was the time fixed for their leaving London, and on the 15th of April Mrs. Bagshawe says to her eldest brother:—"I am happy to the greatest degree to hear that you and my dear Lady Caldwell are so much better. Your letter came quite lucky.

* His eldest daughter was the wife of Lord Londonderry, whose seat, Mount Stewart, is in the county of Down.

We set out, please God, next Thursday for Dover, from that to Ostend, and then by the canals, as the cheapest, safest, and pleasantest way of going. I intend, please God, most certainly, if you and Lady Caldwell are to be at Castle Caldwell, to spend this summer with you. Assure yourself, my dear Brother, I have never since been so happy as when I was with you there.* My dear Miss Caldwells, I love them in my heart, but indeed your house breathes nothing but harmony, agreement, and love, even to Nelly and Polly Poppy. I do not think of staying at this time at Brussels longer than six weeks. Direct à Madame Madame Bagshawe, Dame Anglais, Poste Restante, Brussels, and be so good as to enclose a letter in my favour to Colonel O'Brien, as also one to Major [O'Donelan?],† he knows Feddy Trench very well, and come from his country; and do write to me, and tell me that you and Lady Caldwell are well, which is the happiest news I can hear.

I shall take a French grammar with me, and be learning all the way. I will write to you as soon as I can tell you how we go on at Brussels, but do not wait for that." Let me know "if I can do anything for you, my dear Lady Caldwell, and the Miss Caldwells, and believe me, my dearest Brother, your most affectionate and obliged

C. BAGSHAWE.

* In the autumn of 1776.

† Instead of (or perhaps in addition to) these introductions, Sir James gave her the following one to Prince Charles of Lorraine, who then held a Court at Brussels, on behalf of his nephew the Emperor :—

"Castle Caldwell, Avril 14, 1778.

Monseigneur, J'aurai toute ma vie la plus vive reconnoissance pour la gracieuse réception que votre Altesse Royale daigna me donner quand j'ai eu l'honneur de présenter mes très humbles respects à votre Altesse Royale à Bruxelles, vers la fin de la dernière guerre. . . . Ma Sœur Madame Bagshawe ayant entendue parler beaucoup de la magnificence et politesse de la Cour de votre Altesse Royale, a résolue de mener sa fille à Bruxelles, à fin de l'y élever proprement. Madame Bagshawe est veuve du feu Colonel Bagshawe, qui a commandé un regiment d'Infanterie au service de Sa Majesté Britannique, et qui se distinguait beaucoup sur les côtes de France, ou sa jambe a été enlevée par un coup de canon. Madame Bagshawe m'a priée de supplier votre Altesse Royale de lui permettre de présenter ses respects soumis à votre Cour. La moindre attention que votre Altesse Royale daignera agréer en sa faveur comblera les obligations que ma famille doit à l'auguste Maison de votre Altesse Royale. Permettez moi, Monseigneur, de me souscrire de votre Altesse Royale

le très obligé, le très humble, et le très dévoué serviteur,

LE COMTE DE CALDWELL."

A statue of Prince Charles had been erected three years before, in the centre of the Place Royale, by the inhabitants of the Netherlands.

P.S.—Lady Lumm is come.* Nothing could exceed Sir Francis Lumm's† attention and goodness to me before she did come. She is vastly kind and good to me, has announced my going to Brussels, and tells me I shall be well received on your account, who are so well known there. She writes many letters by me, but nothing that can be so effectual as yours. I have got a letter from the Minister's brother‡ to him, as also one from Mr. Molyneux, Sir Capel's son, to the Minister, and many others. . . . I scarcely know what I say, packing, talking, band-boxes without end."

"Lady Shelburne is as well as ever I saw her, and as engaging and agreeable as ever. She talks every day of returning to the country, but I hope we shall persuade her to stay in town, as I am sure she must find it more" to her taste "at this time of the year."

On the 23rd of May Mrs. Bagshawe informs her son John, who was then at Goosehill Hall, Castleton:—"We had a very pleasant journey, met with the greatest civility and politeness, and had gentlemen to take care of us the whole way. When I have the happiness of seeing you I will entertain you with an account of all the particulars, at present I fear it would take up too much paper. We got to Brussels about a fortnight ago, should have been here sooner, but that we were kept at Dover nearly a week by contrary winds, and three days at sea between Dover and Ostend (the passage generally made in eight or ten hours); I very sick indeed, Anne not at all so; detained at Bruges three days, ill from the sea-sickness, I believe, and lying in damp beds; however, got pretty well, and came on. The country about Brussels sweetly pretty, and improved everywhere, quite like a garden. The day after I came, sent to Mr. Fitzherbert,§ the English Minister here, to whom I had many letters of recommendation. He immediately came to see us, and nothing could be more polite or obliging than his behaviour was and is. He's a Derbyshire man, and says he is a relation of ours by the Bagshawes;|| indeed, he is a great ornament to any family, a most elegant, pretty, young man, and seems of a most amiable disposition, greatly caressed here, and liked by all sorts of people, which, indeed, I am not surprised at. He is vastly kind, and

* Qy. from Brussels.

† There is at Ford Hall a miniature portrait, by R. Cosway, of this gentleman.

‡ Sir William Fitzherbert, of Tissington, co. Derby, Bart. ?

§ Created Lord St. Helens in 1791.

|| His grandmother, Mrs. Fitzherbert, of Tissington, was the daughter and eventually heiress of Thomas Bagshawe, of Ridge Hall, and Bakewell Hall, co. Derby. See page 2.

The following table shows the results of the investigation of the effect of the use of the "X-ray" in the diagnosis of the disease. The results are given in the following table:

The results of the investigation of the effect of the use of the "X-ray" in the diagnosis of the disease are given in the following table:

The results of the investigation of the effect of the use of the "X-ray" in the diagnosis of the disease are given in the following table:

The results of the investigation of the effect of the use of the "X-ray" in the diagnosis of the disease are given in the following table:

The results of the investigation of the effect of the use of the "X-ray" in the diagnosis of the disease are given in the following table:

The results of the investigation of the effect of the use of the "X-ray" in the diagnosis of the disease are given in the following table:

The results of the investigation of the effect of the use of the "X-ray" in the diagnosis of the disease are given in the following table:

The results of the investigation of the effect of the use of the "X-ray" in the diagnosis of the disease are given in the following table:

The results of the investigation of the effect of the use of the "X-ray" in the diagnosis of the disease are given in the following table:

comes often to see us, and has offered us any friendship in his power. A few days after my arrival here he had fixed for my being presented to Prince Charles. The etiquette is first to be presented to Princess Stolenberg, the German Minister's wife, who resides here, and after that to be presented to Prince Charles, but, only think of it, the day before I was to be presented I was taken so ill with a most heavy cold in my head and throat that I was obliged to put it off for some time, and it is now nearly ten days, and yesterday the first day I ventured out for an airing. I hope soon to be well enough to fix the day, as I wish much to give Prince Charles the letter which I have from my brother to him, nor can I with propriety go anywhere till I have been at Court. I have great reason to think I shall be well received, my brothers' names are so well known in this country,* and many here are acquainted with them. Indeed, it is more necessary here than anywhere to be known who one is, for the Germans and Flemings are so high, and so nice as to whom they become acquainted with, that without the noblesse absolutely know that you are a person of family you cannot get introduced. I think all this is carried to a most absurd degree, but more of that another time. Not many English people of fashion here at present, about eight families, who have all been vastly civil to me, as well as many foreigners of distinction. Many invitations to dinner, but so ill not able to accept them. Lodgings in general dear. We pay a guinea a week for very good ones. A most excellent man-servant, without a fault, his character established, as he has lived for years with people of high fashion, and we get him, without finding either clothes or meat, for 1s. 2d. a day. Would he leave this country he might get any money. Speaks nothing but French. He is really a treasure. We get our dinners from the hotel, for about 1s. a day each. Bread, and butter, and meat cheap. Good wine, and firing very dear. No sedan chairs, nor must we put our foot into a hack, but we can get a very good coach for half a day for 3s., and about 7d. to the coachman. Clothes in general cheaper than in London, but from their imposition upon strangers it makes but little difference. It is a charming place for education. I suppose there can nowhere be better masters, particularly for music, French, and drawing. Anne is much pleased, and has begun music already. The masters here have

* Recurring to the same subject on the 10th of December Mrs. Bagshawe remarks:—"My poor brother Hume's name is immortalized in this country, and, had he been now living, most likely he would have commanded the whole army."

a guinea for twelve lessons, and in London three guineas for eight. As I think it will be too late to go to Ireland this summer, I intend to stay here with Anne some little time, and then get her settled in some good Protestant Society* that one can depend upon. . . . The town is dull at all times, I hear, but particularly so in summer, as all the noblesse are gone to their country seats. However, this is all so much the better, as, at the present time, the best thing Anne can do is to attend to her improvement, which, indeed, she does, and I must say I never saw a better behaved girl in every respect. . . . Mr. Fitzherbert has been this moment with us, and stayed two hours. I am so much obliged to him for his friendship and attention."

Early in September the family sustained a heavy calamity, to which the same lady thus alludes in another letter to her son, dated from Brussels, on the 17th of that month:—"My spirits are indeed at present very low, from the most melancholy unexpected account I got last post from Lady Lumm, who is at Coghill Hall, of the death of dear Lady Caldwell. She died in Dublin; my poor brother not with her, but at Coghill Hall. His affliction is beyond anything that can be imagined, and Lady Coghill and all of them in the greatest distress. I am glad Sir Francis and Lady Lumm happen to be there, as it will be some comfort to them. My brother is greatly to be pitied; indeed, I am sure I do not know what he and his poor family will do. It is a sad loss. The two eldest girls are now at Mr. Hort's, their uncle's, near Dublin. My brother talks of going over when he is able, but I hope they will not let him yet. I am greatly affected, and especially as I thought she had been quite recovered of a late illness. I have lost one of my best friends, who gave me every proof of her affection and regard, . . . but it is our duty to submit to what God pleases. She was the best of women, and is now happy; it is we who are to be pitied. . . . Anne does all she can to comfort me, and . . . goes on very well with her accomplishments. I hope to have her highly finished before she leaves this place. Company are all now out of town, and we lead a very quiet life; walking in the Prince's gardens is our chief amusement. We are up at seven, and in bed at ten every night.† It

* *I.e.*, school.

† The Dowager Lady Caldwell wrote from St. Catherine's, on the 26th of September, 1755, to Colonel Bagshawe, who was then in India:—"Had Kitty strength of wings equal to her inclination she would soon be one of your party, nor would I, with the same conveniency, stay long behind. Perhaps you think the late hours, which you mention, my inducement, but to convince you that they are not, I must tell you from experience that old rakes can reform, for I now choose to be in

is really true, and we walk an hour in the gardens before breakfast. . . . Direct for me à Madame Madame Bagshawe, Dame Anglais, chez Madame de Vaux, Veuve, vis-à-vis le Jardin de la Cour, Bruxelles."

With reference to their recent bereavement Sir James Caldwell remarks to his eldest son, in Canada:—"Coghill Hall, Yorkshire, 18th of October, 1778. My dear Jack, As soon as I heard the dreadful and most afflicting account which put a final end to all my happiness in this life, I took to my bed, and excessive grief, without sleep or nourishment, brought the gout into my stomach and bowels, in which state I was for some time given over. This long and very dangerous illness prevented me from giving you the most melancholy" news "of the greatest misfortune in this life that our poor distressed family could have suffered, and I am only now recovering slowly from the jaws of death. It has been my constant prayer not to survive that heavenly angel, whose life was one continued scene of religion and benevolence, and whose exalted character and consummate prudence would, if it had pleased God to spare her, have brought forward with honour and with credit, in this deceitful world, your four poor distressed sisters, and you, and your two brothers. . . . As all" my property "must shortly come to you, it is, my dearest child, my earnest hope and my earnest request, and it was that of your heavenly mother on her death-bed, that God would inspire you with the bowels of compassion to as distressed a poor forlorn family as any this day existing, who, when I am gone, which must be very soon, have you and you only to look up to for comfort and protection, for they have no other friend on earth who can or will settle and conduct their poor little affairs. Consider, my dearest child, that . . . to the serious loss of the" younger part of the "family, I have laid out above sixteen thousand pounds at Castle Caldwell upon a most comfortable good house, a very large court of excellent offices, where every convenience of every sort is placed, two very large walled

bed at eleven o'clock. *The orderly habits Kitty was taught at Ford make her retire sooner.* On the other hand, I expect you will have contracted such a practice of keeping bad hours (I will not say raking) that I shall have it in my power to return your just reproof with interest, if my resentment is not lost in joy to see my dear Colonel once more. How happy does that thought make me! That" we may meet "sooner than I dare hope is the constant prayer of, dear Sir, your most tenderly affectionate mother, and faithful servant,
ANNE CALDWELL."

Twenty-five years afterwards the good discipline of Mr. (William) Bagshawe was still bearing fruit, for the lady who had derived such benefit from it informs her son John Bagshawe, on the 21st of July, 1780:—"I am in bed every night at ten o'clock, and up at six."

gardens, with fish ponds, a most beautiful” temple “built on the Black Rock, glazed with painted glass, and a vast expenditure on the demesne of 700 acres, making it worth three times as much as what it was;* so that I may say you will have a place universally allowed to be the most beautiful in England or Ireland. I have also preserved for you most valuable and ornamental woods, and managed the estate to the best advantage. If it pleases God to spare your life, you will see all the leases out, many of them are near it now, and then your income will rise greatly. But, my dear Jack, what will all this signify, or any other advantages in this life, if you have the mortification and disgrace to see your four poor sisters, amiable, excellent, and beautiful girls, in want, and your poor brothers unprovided for; and is there anything in this life that could give you more heartfelt satisfaction than a generous fraternal conduct? You will have it in your power to live genteelly, and do a great deal besides. You may marry to very great advantage; you have a fine estate, a most beautiful place, a title, and are of a very ancient family, and greatly allied, and have set out in the service of your country with a good character, and indeed with distinction, and on a prudent marriage” much will “depend, as well for your own happiness as for that of your family.”

To the Dowager Lady Shelburne he observes, upon the same occasion:—
 “Bath, 23 Feby., 1779. Madam, It gives us all the greatest pleasure to hear that your Ladyship is well, and so happy with Mr. Fitzmaurice† and Lady

* The total outlay is estimated in his will of 1780 at “not less than £25,000,” and the improvements were then by no means finished.

† One of Mrs. Bagshawe’s special friends, before-mentioned. He had lately married Lady Mary O’Brien, the first Marquis of Thomond’s only daughter, afterwards Countess of Orkney in her own right, by whom he was the great-grandfather of the present Lord Orkney. A description of his wedding and his bride is thus given by himself, from Llewenny Hall, on the 23rd of January, 1778:—“Dear Lady Caldwell, Many thanks to you for your very kind and obliging letter of the 29th of last month. I scarcely deserved your congratulations, not having written to you in the first instance an account of my change of condition, but it was *really and utterly* impossible for me to have informed you of it beforehand, otherwise I certainly would have done so. It was almost fully settled that the event I allude to was not to take place till the beginning of next month at soonest, when, all of a sudden, it was judged by all parties expedient to lose no time; so no time *was* lost, as you may imagine when I assure you that not one of my family at this place knew of anything having happened at the time of my handing Lady Mary Fitzmaurice out of the coach at Llewenny hall-door. The whole of the neighbourhood here were in astonishment, and continued in that state, uncertain what to believe, for some days. We were married on the morning of the 21st

Mary in Wales. The very great shock I lately met with I shall never recover. . . . One is at the moment lost on the wreck, and yet it is our duty to look round, and see what it has pleased God in His mercy to leave us, and whom we ought to assist. These sad trials, inseparable from the lot and condition of human life (and most severe to those who have the greatest sensibility), are surely given us as lessons; they point out to us a hereafter, and, as the poet beautifully expresses it, 'intimate eternity to man;' and whilst they prepare the path we must shortly take, they should render us less anxious about the favour of Princes, and attendance on Ministers, and at the injustice of the world. We should submit, with a perfect acquiescence, to the will of Him who 'only kills to save,' and should endeavour to shew this acquiescence on all occasions, waiting patiently for that moment when 'time

of last month, at Taplow Court, about 26 miles from London. Very late the night before I took dear Lady Mary with me to introduce her to my mother for the first and only time, at Twickenham, so we asked her Ladyship's blessing (which she gave with all her *heart and soul and mind*) in the first instance, and we were married in the second, my mother not being present. All this, you see, quite contrary to rule and form." In the "afternoon Lady Mary and I set off alone for this place, arrived here to dinner on Tuesday, when we put this family, as you may imagine, into an uproar of amazement. One week at least was spent in receiving and answering congratulatory messages, in bonfires, and what not, and from that to the present hour we have been receiving all the world at dinner. One day we sat down 40 gentlemen and ladies, expecting not above a dozen. Yesterday we began and made our first visit in return. The number we have to make, and the distance at which they are to be made, would frighten you, when you consider the season of the year, the roads, etc. Now, you want to know what sort of a woman this same Lady Mary of mine is.—To begin with her *mind*. It suits mine to a hair, therefore you may be sure I think her in this respect not deficient. Her *temper* I really think as good as yours. Can I say more? Her *understanding*, aye, that is the "worst" of it, for it is as good as her husband's, I mean even in *his* opinion, so that I have no chance of shining at my own table, either positively, as formerly, or still more so by comparison, as you may be sure I should not be a man if I had not indulged some hopes of doing now. As to her *person*, she is not so tall as the Monument, though tall enough, and without being dwarfish, is somewhat less than her companion. Her *complexion* is by no means the colour of mahogany. Her *eyes* are not green (any colour but green, you know, is allowable). Her eyes, however, are such as have more than attracted a good deal of my attention, and there is one comfort attending them, that without its being perceivable, she can see no farther than myself. This is the only little advantage I am in possession of. Please God, I'll make the best use I can of it. As to her *fortune*, what she has at present can be made out only by that mode of calculation which is to be found somewhere in one of Moliere's plays. Hereafter, I am told, she is to be entitled to the possession of fine houses and places somewhere by the Thames side. But, will you believe it when I assure you that I never once thought of her fortune, no, not even since I have been here? Now, you will see presently how finely I have been duped and taken in. For, you

shall be no more,' and when the souls of the just shall be made perfect by the merits and mediation of a Saviour, who has, however mysteriously, been answerable for our sins. If the light "of redemption" "dazzles our eyes, we should not therefore shut them, and say 'it is dark,' nor should we disbelieve because we cannot understand. Whilst we find that we cannot thoroughly investigate the most common things in Nature, it would surely be absurd to reject, only because the finite cannot comprehend the infinite. . . . From Coghill Hall my daughters and I went to York, where we met with much civility and politeness. We also spent some days with Mr. Lascelles.* He pressed us to pass the Christmas with him, but we thought it better to set out for this place, which we find in every respect very agreeable."

Amongst the statesmen of the day, with the exception of Lord Shelburne, Sir James had no greater friend than Lord Townshend, who writes from "Rainham," on the 28th of October:—"I am to acknowledge the receipt of your very obliging and interesting letter from Sidmouth, of the 6th, with the enclosures.

must know, I thought I had married a woman of fashion, and, upon coming down here, was disposed to figure away accordingly among the Welsh goats; when, lo and behold, all of a sudden one day I found my Lady in the *larder*. This gave a pretty good finishing stroke to all my fashionable expectations, and if it had not, she took good care to make the matter as plain as the sun at noon-day, for, when I proposed to her one morning after breakfast that we should think of ordering a new carriage against our going to town, she told me, with a composed countenance, that she thought there would be no necessity for a new one. She liked the old one, forsooth, too well to part with it; so, it seems, I am to trot up and down the town, upon our return, in the old coach, which you know is as old as the creation. Indeed, I am in a very bad way, and what makes the matter worse is that not a soul have I got to pity me. My mother is still mad with joy. My brother struck dumb with envy. My absent friends are all congratulating me upon report, and those who are present pretend to say that I have all the reason in the world to believe and feel myself the happiest man in it; so that I have the honour of being the single person sensible of my misfortunes."

The next sheet is lost.

* Afterwards raised to the Peerage as Lord Harewood. When Sir James left Harewood House he seems to have intended to pay a visit to Buxton and Ford, but as Mrs. Bagshawe was not in that part of the world, he changed his mind at Leeds, and took the road to Bath, *viâ* London. In a letter, dated 4th December, his late host says: "Believe me, nothing could give me more pleasure than the honour of being remembered by you. . . . I am sure I thought myself under infinite obligations to you for the short time you were pleased to indulge me with your company, and that of your most amiable daughters. I never regretted more the loss of anything than their society and yours. One seldom sees, united to such charming figures, so great a variety of elegant accomplishments."

The events they first communicated were no more than I had long predicted, yet the information it conveyed upon those points of commerce and regulation upon which the welfare and harmony of both Kingdoms are likely to turn, is exceedingly valuable, and I shall endeavour to make the best use of it in assisting my judgment and conduct. Good heavens, "Sir, what unhappy delay there seems to have been in not opening our arms to a nation which has borne so large a share in all our toils and conquests, and was suffering so severely by our contest for the supremacy of Great Britain!" My heart could not avoid expressing the justice I thought due to them, *at an early hour*, when the dignity of the Crown and nation might have gone hand in hand with their humanity; and my apprehension for the future ease of my Sovereign and the stability of the British Empire led me to supplicate the Administration to determine on some substantial mode of relief, and to distinguish the loyalty of a country suffering under their restraints and attachment. In what light it was viewed, the marked coolness of Ministers, and the reception of my very earnest and reasonable request, which perfectly coincided with the public service, sufficiently indicate. The effect of such indifference or indolence will probably redouble upon men who, if they had had attention or spirit enough to have put even a finger of prevention upon so delicate and powerful a machine, might have averted that violence which may overwhelm the whole British Empire. . . . Oh, I am almost mad to think of the devastation which is likely to ensue! That all the deliberations of our Council could produce nothing more than these complimentary funguses of a late season, seeming to leave everything to a short Session and the chapter of accidents! The decline of the farming interests in these parts is little less than that of the commercial on the Western coast, whilst all the letters from Quebec and Newfoundland describe infinite distress for want of our exports. The Mediterranean, Lisbon, and the Baltic almost closed against us, and the Irish ports, which we would neither encourage nor secure, seem now the only asylum for our fugitive trade. I wish I could avoid saying what my mind forebodes—but I hope I am mistaken. I am called a croaker at Court. The voice of a raven is better than that of a flatterer. I am happy to hear that you are well, and the young ladies. With truest regard, dear Sir, your obliged and faithful," etc.

Mrs. Bagshawe appears to have remained with her daughter at Brussels

* The War of Independence was then raging in America.

for a year or more, but from June, 1779, to December, 1780, she was again in London, and at Tunbridge Wells* (where she had a very dangerous illness),† returning to the Netherlands about Midsummer, 1781. The next eighteen months of her life were spent between Brussels and Spa, which she describes as “more healthful, and in every respect more agreeable, cheaper, and more advantageous than any water-drinking place in England.”

Devonshire and Bath were Sir James Caldwell’s principal resorts after the death of his wife, until the autumn of 1781, when he revisited for the first time his old home. Here his former tastes resumed their sway, and in the following year he says to one of his friends:—“As your Lordship’s good nature has always been much interested for me, I beg leave to mention that I thank God I have kept free from the gout (except the short fit at Bridgenorth) these two years. Indeed, my Lord, I am not idle in this country. This beautiful demesne of 1000 acres,” with the pleasure of “giving employment to numbers that surround me, tempts me to lay out perhaps more money than I ought. I have not less than seventy men every day at work, but I” can scarcely “regret this, as my eldest son’s tenderness to his sisters, and humanity to the poor tenantry, make me happy to think that one so worthy is to enjoy the fruits of my labour.

I am also striving by every means in my power to bring the fisheries on our coast into use. Of the collared eels alluded to in the enclosed, we could, from the four miles of river that run out of this great lake from Belleek to Ballyshannon, furnish about forty tons. My weir is one of the most considerable. Those very fine silver eels have been hitherto sold for less than a

* “My” eldest “brother and his family,” she remarks on the 9th of January, 1780, “want me much to go to Bath, but it would be attended with such expense, dressing, late hours, and hurry, that if these waters will do, I shall not think of it at present; indeed, the expense is a great objection; where shall I get money, for I do not see any likelihood of my jointure being paid? Sammy behaves very cruelly to me. I am obliged to borrow, and to go into debt to such a degree that it is quite shameful.” This was written to young Mr. John Bagshawe, of the Oakes, whom she also informs that Bath then contained “a hundred” of her friends, and amongst them Mr. Henniker, Lord Henniker’s eldest son, and Mr. Fitzpatrick, Lord Upper Ossory’s brother, naming these gentlemen probably because they were his acquaintances.

† In the autumn of 1780. “No one thought I would get through it,” she observes. “God has been very good to me.” For a fortnight she was attended by an eminent physician three times a day, and for another fortnight he came to see her twice a day. Opium was the principal remedy employed. “Oh! such a quantity of drugs as they have given me,” she exclaims, “and such a quantity of money as I shall have to pay!”

penny a pound, but I have got my cook, who is a very good one, to instruct some of my tenants, and others on the river, to collar eels, and he has taught them to do it as well as himself. If I can find a demand for them it will enrich many poor people near me. I request your Lordship will do me the honour to accept of five collars. They will be neatly packed up in a case, and sent to my correspondent in London, who will immediately have them delivered to your Lordship. They will keep for six months, and be as good the last day as the first. They are spiced, tied, as hard as two men can tie them, in cloth, and then boiled, and packed up dry. Neither in dressing nor in keeping of them is any pickle ever made use of."

A letter from Mrs. Bagshawe to her second son, dated at Brussels, "January 7, 1783," states:—"We are but just come back from Spa, and Liège, where we have been for some time, vastly better for the Spa water, but I got a great cold on the road, and went into the bath at Chaudfontaine with it upon me, which, instead of doing me good, increased it very much, and I was confined at Liège to my room for nearly ten days, but, thank God, am got well again. Everybody was vastly polite to us at Liège. We like this country for many reasons much better than London, with which I own I am very much disgusted; besides, we can live so much more genteelly, and better, for the same money." . . . Anne is now "educated for the first line of life, she looks high, and I hope it will answer. . . . We intend going to England, please God, in about a month at furthest,* and of returning early in summer to Brussels and Spa. It is very amusing for Anne, and always of great service to me."

Up to the day of his death, which was now approaching, her brother was continually tantalized with hopes of his Peerage. In 1782 he told his friend Prince Kaunitz, the Prime Minister of Austria, that, from verbal and written promises made to him by Lord Carlisle, he fully believed the Patent would have been granted if this nobleman had continued in office as Lord Lieutenant of Ireland a very short time longer. In such a supposition he may possibly have been mistaken, but there is no doubt that his cause soon afterwards derived an immense increase of strength from the accession of Lord Shelburne to the post of Prime Minister of England. Further representations arrived about the same date from the Austrian Court, in reference to which Lord Townshend says to him, on the 25th of December:—"Dear Sir, Having

* They did not arrive in London until the beginning of May.

been able to go out these last three days, my time has been devoted to your service, and, after three attempts, I have just this moment had the pleasure of seeing Comte Belgioso,* who received me in the most obliging manner, though he was in conference with Comte Kavenneck, his successor. The latter most politely offered to retire if I had any particular business with the former. I assured him there was not the least necessity for it; on the contrary, the subject I came upon would soon, if it had not already, come to his Excellency's knowledge. That I came to renew my best interest with him on your behalf, having received a letter from you in which I found you had been, through Prince Kaunitz, honoured with the most favourable testimonials from the Emperor, but that, hearing Comte Belgioso was leaving this Kingdom, and his Excellency arrived, you had postponed transmitting those materials, so highly to your honour, until you could address them to his Excellency with the utmost propriety.

That my object was to request Comte Belgioso to state to his Excellency fully the whole series of your services, and the testimonials you had received, as well as my own earnest and repeated solicitations for the object you had in view. Both these Ministers assured me they had already had the subject before them. The Comte Belgioso then entered cordially into your former services, and the merits of your family both at home and abroad, and, Sir, I had the satisfaction to receive not only the most polite but most cordial assurances from Comte Kavenneck of his disposition to do everything on his part which the directions from his Court authorized. I told him I was extremely sensible of his polite attention to me, who had so little claim to it, and felt myself exceedingly obliged to him for so unmerited a mark of his consideration. I did not omit stating to his Excellency the expectation you had formed from more powerful persons in high office, the unsuccessful efforts I had made myself in the closet, besides your affinity in blood to Lord Shelburne, and my earnest application to the present Viceroy. I own I am charmed with the frankness and elegance of Comte Kavenneck's manner, as well as the cordial part I found Comte Belgioso had taken, whose repeated civilities of invitations I shall certainly avail myself of whenever I go abroad with Lady Townshend. We took leave, I assure you, not like politicians, but very cordial friends. You will, I imagine, be of opinion that no time should now be lost in forwarding your materials. I sincerely wish all this may

* The Austrian Ambassador to the Court of Great Britain.

prevail, and lead to the desired end. I think it never has been in so good a train as at present. If Lord Shelburne, *who is allowed to have totally the ear of the King*, will recommend it, and Lord Temple* concurs, I do not see what can prevent it. If anything does, it is beyond my ken, I own."

"I am, Dear Sir, with truest regard," etc.,

"TOWNSHEND."

"Lord Nugent's, Great George Street," London.

Pressure was then applied by Lord Hillsborough and other friends of the owner of Castle Caldwell to Lord Temple, who, before their advocacy, was well-disposed towards him, and had made Captain Caldwell,† his eldest son, an officer of the Household,‡ remarking a few months later to Lady Arabella Denny that the "conversation and behaviour" of that young gentleman "were more acceptable to him" than those of any of the rest of his staff, eighteen in all. There was no difficulty, therefore, in obtaining his assistance, and on the 19th of February, 1783, he tells Sir James:—"The very numerous and honourable testimonials which you enclosed to me were indeed perfectly unnecessary, as no one could have a truer sense of your services and your situation than myself, and I well knew that these circumstances had been

* The Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, afterwards Marquis of Buckingham.

† He returned to England in December, 1780, after serving (writes his father to Lord Auckland) "seven years as Lieutenant and Ensign in the 8th Regiment, in the back settlements of Niagara and Detroit, part of the time as Adjutant, and, during the last four years, principally employed in delivering the King's presents to the Indians, and exchanging with them the war hatchet and the wampon. From an uncommon strength of constitution he was able to live with them two hunting seasons, and understands their language. His superior officers represented his services in so favourable a light to General Haldimand that he sent him over with despatches to Lord Sackville, and recommended him in the strongest manner to his Lordship, as appears by Lord Sackville's letters to me."

Not only did his success in attaching the natives to the British interest gain him great credit at home, but he also acquired such personal popularity amongst the Indians that the Ojibbeway tribe elected him their chief, giving him the name of Apatto, or "the Runner." At length, however, as tradition states, he was obliged, by the fortunes of war, to escape for his life in a canoe, which has been preserved at Castle Caldwell. To this flight, probably, Sir James refers when he says:—"The great fatigue my son went through, and a long voyage in the dead of winter in a small bark, brought on symptoms which seemed alarming" at the time, although "he is now perfectly recovered."

One of the dresses which he wore as an Indian chief may be seen at Ford Hall, and Mr. John Caldwell Bloomfield has a portrait of him in the same costume.

‡ His uniform as aide-de-camp to the Viceroy is now at Ford Hall.

acknowledged in their full extent by all my predecessors* for years past, and I have little doubt but that they have been represented in their proper light to his Majesty. I shall however immediately transmit the detail of them to England, and I shall be happy if they secure to you the object to which you point. I must however state that the very numerous claims which have long since been submitted to the King's consideration have made it necessary for his Majesty to decline *at the present moment* any promotion in the Peerage of this Kingdom. I have the honour of returning to you the letters which you enclosed, and am always happy in an opportunity of assuring you of the perfect regard with which I am, very truly, your very faithful," etc.,

"NUGENT TEMPLE."

"Dublin Castle."

This was all and more than all that could be required on his part, but Lord Shelburne was the person upon whom the chief dependence was placed, for he had said that when he came into power he "would give the

* Between Lord Carlisle and himself the Duke of Portland held office for a few months, and was strongly in Sir James's interest, as might be supposed from the friendly character of the following reply to some patriotic suggestions made by the worthy Baronet :—"Phoenix Park, Thursday, Sept. 26, 1782." "I cannot but take shame to myself for not having acknowledged the receipt of a most obliging and instructive letter which you did me the favour of writing to me on the 28th . . . but as it contained many very interesting subjects upon which I wished for an opportunity of fuller discussion, I deferred the consideration of it till the conclusion of the Session, which would alone allow me leisure for such a purpose, and events both of a public and private nature have since happened, the first of which deprive me of the right of abusing your patience, and the latter will, I hope, justify the silence which reluctantly, though unavoidably, I have been obliged to observe.

In desiring your acceptance of my best thanks for the very interesting communications you have taken the trouble of making me, I must beg particularly to assure you of my obligations for the good opinion and good wishes you are pleased to express for me; and as you are kind enough to attribute both to the most flattering of all causes, I hope to preserve them in all situations, and to derive the benefit of them if ever it should be my lot to be called to one where the interest of the public may again become the object of my duty as well as of my attention. I have the honour to be, with great regard," etc.,

"PORTLAND."

At a previous date his Grace had promised that if he and the Duchess "should ever be able to visit the North of Ireland they would certainly pay their respects to Castle Caldwell."

This was the Duke who subsequently became Prime Minister of England.

He married Lady Dorothy Cavendish (mentioned on page 241), the only daughter of Sir James's friend the fourth Duke of Devonshire, and by her he was the father of Lord William Bentinck, with whom General Murray, of Banner Cross, was very intimate.

The American Medical Association is a non-profit corporation organized for the purpose of promoting the interests of the medical profession and the public. It was founded in 1847 and has since that time been the leading organization of the medical profession in the United States. The Association is composed of more than 50,000 members, who are physicians, surgeons, dentists, and other medical practitioners. The Association's primary concern is the advancement of the medical profession and the improvement of the medical service to the public. It does this by publishing the Journal of the American Medical Association, which is one of the most important medical journals in the world. The Journal is published weekly and contains the latest news and information in the field of medicine. It also publishes original research articles and clinical reports. The Association also sponsors a number of other publications, including the American Medical Journal, the American Medical Review, and the American Medical News. In addition to its publications, the Association is also active in a number of other ways. It holds annual meetings and conferences, and it also sponsors a number of educational programs. The Association is also involved in a number of public health campaigns, and it has been instrumental in the passage of many important medical laws. The American Medical Association is a truly remarkable organization, and it is one of the most important organizations in the world. It is the only organization of its kind, and it is the only organization that is dedicated to the advancement of the medical profession and the improvement of the medical service to the public. The American Medical Association is a truly remarkable organization, and it is one of the most important organizations in the world.

family a lift, and it should not be a small one,"* leading to the inference that an Earldom† rather than a Baronage might be expected. No second earthly coronet, however, was destined for Sir James's brow. A few months passed away, and then, at a period which "afforded the most pleasing prospect of success,"‡ his spirit took its flight to a land where it may be hoped that he is now praising God for all his disappointments, and waiting to receive a distinction higher far than any that this fleeting world can offer, even the Crown, the fadeless crown of glory, prepared for those who have washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

On the 15th of January, 1784, Mrs. Bagshawe was in a miserable state of anxiety about the health of her beloved relative, and on the 26th of February she bewails his decease, saying to her son:—"Dear John, I should long ago have answered your letter had not I been prevented by the great affliction I have been in for the death of my dear brother,§ which has

* The Miss Caldwells and their father were staying at Bowood Park with him when he spoke the words above-quoted, "with tears in his eyes," occasioned by some allusion to the loss which they had all sustained in the death of Lady Caldwell.

† On the Castle Caldwell plate, seals, book-papers, and boatmen's badges, (of all of which there are specimens at Ford Hall,) an Earl's coronet may be seen, but that merely denotes the rank of the later Baronets as Counts of the Empire.

‡ See a letter to the Duke of Rutland from Sir John Caldwell, the fifth Baronet, who, being a man of less talent and less ambition than his father, made no effort to put the top stone upon the edifice which had cost so much labour, but merely asked that he might, like his predecessors, be appointed a Governor of the county of Fermanagh. Had he not quarrelled with Lord Shelburne (in 1782) the result might have been different, for, although he did not covet a Peerage, he would scarcely have refused one if proffered to him.

§ The lamentation called forth by this sad event extended far beyond the circle of his friends; for, to use the well-chosen words of a former Rector of Templecarne, Sir James had been "a blessing, an honour, and an ornament," not only to them but "to his country." At Castle Caldwell he drew his last (as there is reason to believe that he had also drawn his first) breath, and the vault in the private chapel (which is situated at the distance of a few hundred yards from the house) received his remains.

Probably the earliest burial-place of the Caldwells, after their settlement in Ireland, was Enniskillen, where it is satisfactory to find that the light of the Gospel, brought by the Scotch and English colonists, shone brightly. Evidence of this fact may be obtained from the following monumental inscription, which has borne its silent testimony to every reader since the year 1628:—"I have no merits nor good works that I may allege before Thee," O Lord. "Of sinnes and evil worke, (alas!) I see a great heape; but yet, through Thy mercy, I trust to be in the number of them to whom Thou wilt not impute their sinnes, but wilt take and accept me for righteous and just. Thou, merciful Lord, wast born for my sake. Thou didst suffer both hunger

affected me very deeply, so much so that I have been incapable of composing my mind to anything." On the 8th of March she adds:—"I have been very ill from the complaint I am subject to in my head, which I am convinced is occasioned by my fretting so much. Everything that distresses my mind affects my health. To-day I am so bad I can scarcely lift up my head."

"Tunbridge Wells."

This trial would be felt the more keenly because three of her brothers had gone to their graves before the one she loved best, and the two who were left could give her but little help, as they lived in Canada, and Portugal. With her eldest son she was unable, on account of his character, to hold any communication, and the way in which he withheld from time to time the money due to her must have been intensely annoying.* At length she instituted proceedings against him in Chancery,† but the delays of that Court were so protracted that they almost drove her to despair, and if her cousin, the

and thirst for my sake. All Thy holy actions and work Thou wroughtest for my sake. Thou sufferedst most grievous pains and torments for my sake. Finally, Thou gavest Thy most precious body and blood to be shed on the cross for my sake. Grant mee, merciful Saviour, that when death hath shut the eyes of my body, yet the eyes of my soule may still behold and look upon Thee ; and when death hath taken away the use of my tongue, yet my heart may cry and say unto Thee, Lord, into Thy hands I commend my soule ; Lord Jesus, receive my spirit." (See "Enniskillen Long Ago," by the Rev. W. H. Bradshaw, A.M., 1878.)

Other members of the family seem to have been interred at Ballyshannon, for Sir James Caldwell, the elder, in his will, directs that the bodies of his wife and his mother should be removed from thence, and laid, with his own, beneath the chapel at Castle Caldwell. The former of these ladies is named on page 290, and the latter was Mary, daughter of Anthony Swetenham, of Shotwick, co. Chester (son of Robert Swetenham, of Somerford Booths), by Elizabeth, daughter of John Hockenhull, of Hockenhull, in the same county. John Caldwell, the first Baronet's father, having died in Dublin, was buried in St. Owen's church, in that city, on the 21st of February, 1639-40.

* This grievance was of long standing. On the 11th of June, 1782, she complained to Mr. John Bagshawe:—"Only think of its being four years next August since your brother has given me a farthing of my jointure."

† Mr. Albany Wallis, Garrick's friend (and the donor of the monument in Westminster Abbey to his memory), was Mrs. Bagshawe's legal adviser, having been introduced to the family by Mr. Thomas Fitzmaurice, before-mentioned, who brought him to Castle Caldwell in August, 1774. The kindness with which this gentleman devoted his eminent talents to her service is thus described by Mr. John Bagshawe to his mother, on the 20th of November, 1781:—"When you answer Mr. Wallis's letter, you cannot sufficiently express the obligation you are under to him for his great and unremitted attention to our affairs. Had he been the most of all interested in their happy

Earl of Clancarty, had not most generously placed at her disposal the half-pay to which he was entitled as a Captain in Colonel Bagshawe's regiment, she would have been reduced to a state of absolute destitution. Another source of trouble to her was the inconsiderate exercise of her Irish wit and sarcasm, with which she so highly offended Mr. John Bagshawe, of the Oakes, that when he bequeathed his property to her second son, he made a proviso in his will that she should not be permitted to reside at or "come into" any of his four seats, under the penalty of their forfeiture.

From the time of Sir James Caldwell's decease, to the end of her own life, she made London and Tunbridge Wells her head-quarters, paying occasional visits to Hastings, Brighton, and probably Ireland.* Wherever she went her daughter generally accompanied her, until that young lady, with her full consent, accepted the hand of the worthy and amiable Mr. Newton.

The history of her family and of her Irish home is thus continued by her nephew, Sir John Caldwell, in a letter written to her brother Henry, at the beginning of the year 1791 or 1792:—"Castle Caldwell." "I cannot express to you, my dear uncle, how much I have endeavoured and how much I have wished to make some decent excuse for my long silence. I thought, after taking up and laying down the pen fifty times, I could have framed something that would have reconciled me more to myself for this shameful neglect, but my attempts have been in vain, and I should be extremely unhappy if I was not persuaded that when you blame my hand for being so wretched and unpunctual a correspondent, your good nature will give credit to my heart, which has ever and ever will follow you, my dear uncle, aunt, and cousin John, with the warmest regard, anxiety, and solicitude. I only ask you therefore, my dear friends, and in truth it will only do me justice, to measure my love and esteem for you by the length of my silence, and to remember that silence is often as expressive as volumes of eloquence. If it had been possible, your last kind and welcome letter would have added to the attachment which I now conclude, he could not have been more anxious in promoting it; and to his judicious conduct and good temper may be attributed that implicit confidence which my eldest brother has declared that he reposes in him."

* The principal source of information as to Mrs. Bagshawe's doings in her later days is the correspondence which she maintained with her son, Mr. John Bagshawe, but, unfortunately, the subject of their communications was almost always the Chancery suit above-mentioned, or some other business of an equally uninteresting nature. At length, in consequence of various disagreements, it ceased altogether.

and ever have felt for you, and it made Lady Caldwell* and me particularly happy, to hear that notwithstanding some of your pursuits had not been successful, yet that you all enjoyed the invaluable blessing of health. You mention my letters in so kind and partial a manner, that I earnestly wish it was in my power, while I gratify myself, to fill these sheets with news, foreign or domestic, which might prove agreeable or entertaining to you. I am ashamed to say that since my last so much matter has occurred that I cannot venture to tire your patience even with a hasty sketch of it, yet I am certain that as you enjoy the sweets of domestic society and comfort so much, you will take an interested part in hearing what I have done, and what I am doing in this favoured spot. You will likewise be gratified to hear something of the tribe of Caldwells, who are now dispersed in different kingdoms; but, prior to this, I am more anxious to inform you, and more solicitous about your own schemes, views, and what you have reason to expect may turn out to your advantage in the new form of Government about to take place in the Province of Canada. The moment I understood that this hitherto extremely neglected matter was deemed worthy to be investigated by Parliament, I took the liberty of writing a letter to Lord Chatham, in which I stated to his Lordship, as briefly and explicitly as I could, those pretensions which were so justly your due, and reminded him of the eminent services which, from the days of the immortal Wolfe (your particular friend), you had performed, in a country where you so nobly fought, and which deservedly looks on you as a principal instrument in its salvation. I likewise hinted at the strong expressions of friendship and remembrance which his Lordship was pleased to express for you when I had the honour of an interview with him on the subject, and when I offered to be your security for the Receiver-Generalship. I submitted the case to his Lordship's humanity and consideration, and had every reason to hope that when your past and present services, your situation in the country, your abilities, adapted to any preferment, either civil or military," were duly weighed, "you would be looked upon as a

* Sir John had married, at Queen Square Chapel, Bath, on the 16th of May, 1789, Harriett, youngest daughter and coheir (with her sisters, Frances, wife of Edward Miller Mundy, of Shipley Hall, co. Derby, and Jane, wife of Thomas Davison Bland) of Godfrey Meynell, of Bradley, co. Derby, elder brother of Hugo Meynell, of Bradley, M.P., whose descendants have taken the additional surname of Ingram.

A journal kept by the bridegroom during the months of July and August in that year shews that he and his bride were then in Switzerland.

proper object for promotion, at a moment, too, when the most respected residents in the country would perhaps be called on to form a part of its senate. My letter was something to the above purport. I thought it could do no harm, and that I might prove the humble instrument of some good, and, God knows, I have not a friend or relation on earth I would go further to serve than yourself; although, in this age of bribery and corruption, little can be expected except you can offer a Rowland for an Oliver. I thank God, my dear uncle, I have nothing to hope and nothing to fear on this score. Happily and quietly settled in the country, my utmost ambition extends only to do what good I can, and to plant my Sabine field with cabbages; and therefore," I am in a position to "represent the case of my friend with more confidence. Whether my Lord will answer my letter I know not, but I mentioned that any commands his Lordship honoured me with would find me here. Before I left England I was in hopes to have seen Major Matthews, and wrote to him for that purpose, that we might have consulted about what I could do to forward your wishes as to the Receiver-Generalship, but I never had an answer. Soon after this, which was in April, I left Bath for the north of England with Lady Caldwell and my family. After a pleasant journey we arrived at York, where we spent some days with Mrs. Meynell, and Mrs. Hunter, Lady Caldwell's aunt. From thence" we went "to Kippax Park, the fine seat of Mr. Bland, who is married to Lady Caldwell's sister—a very beautiful and amiable woman; here we spent a pleasant fortnight, and then took our departure for the land of potatoes and promises. We stayed but a few days in Dublin, as Lady Caldwell was fearful that the child* would catch the chin-cough, or small-

* Their eldest daughter and coheiress, Frances Arabella, born at Bath, in the spring of 1790, and married at Brighton, 11 June, 1817, to Major John Colpoys Bloomfield, of Redwood, co. Tipperary, and sometime of Powderham Castle, Devonshire, who was buried at Castle Caldwell, 1 January, 1881, having had issue by her:—

1. George Augustus Frederick Bloomfield, for whom King George IV. was sponsor, born at Naples, in April, 1819, and died young.
2. John Caldwell Bloomfield, of Castle Caldwell, J.P. and D.L., High Sheriff of county Fermanagh in 1874, born in Dublin, 5 Feb., 1823, married at Derryvoland, 12 May, 1846, Elizabeth, daughter of William D'Arcy, of Nccarn Castle, co. Fermanagh; and secondly, at Bangor, North Wales, in August, 1875, his cousin, Adelaide Hannah Frances, daughter of Sir Josiah William Hort, Bart., M.P. By his first wife, who died 10 March, 1874, Mr. Bloomfield has a son and a daughter, viz. :—

pox, which were very rife. At length, early in May, we arrived here, and took possession of this mansion, which had, from being so long neglected, suffered not a little. Part of the old house to the south was so shattered, and its walls in so ruinous a state, that I was obliged to pull it down, and a new and commodious building* is now rising from its ruins. As we found nothing here but the naked walls, you will easily imagine that our wants" forced "us to call in all hands, and I found so many clever, expert people of my own that few strangers were necessary; while, therefore, the poor about me were thus rendering us service, we were happy in employing them, as I verily believe, if we had not come home when we did, some of them would have starved; so hard and dear a summer was not remembered. Our united exertions have not yet obtained a completion of the task, for a most uncommonly wet summer compelled us to leave everything in a state of rubbish and confusion. I am, however, preparing to prosecute our work

I. Benjamin Robert Francis Meynell Bloomfield, of Castle Caldwell, born, at Necarn Castle, 19 March, 1850, married, in January, 1875, Lydia Frances, daughter of Sir William Henry Marsham Style, of Glenmore, co. Donegal, Bart., and has issue:—

1. Marion Blanche Selina Elizabeth.

2. Grace Maria Louisa.

II. Blanche Caldwell, born, at Castle Caldwell, 22 January, 1848, married, at Monkstown, near Dublin, in June, 1879, to the Rev. Charles Grierson, and has issue.

3. Gustavus Fitzmaurice Bloomfield, of New Park, near Waterford, J.P., born, in Dublin, 13 Feb., 1824, married, in 1848, Henrietta Sophia, only sister of Admiral Sir John E. Commerell, of Strood Park, Sussex, K.C.B., V.C., and has issue.

4. Godfrey Colpoys Bloomfield, of Thornville Palatine, co. Carlow, a Major in the Army, born, at Castle Caldwell, 6 April, 1826, married, at Leominster, 18 October, 1855, Juliana, eldest daughter of Robert Lane, of Ryelands, co. Hereford; and secondly, at Richard's Castle, 8 May, 1862, Ellen, youngest daughter of Thomas Charles Bridges, of the Lodge, Ludlow, and has issue.

5. Alleyne Fitzherbert Fenton Bloomfield, of Pau, in France, a Colonel in the Army, born, at Castle Cottage, 10 June, 1832, married, in September, 1864, Eleanor Loftus, eldest daughter of Nicholas Loftus Tottenham, of Glenfarne Hall, Eunniskillen, and has issue.

6. Frances, born, at Brighton, 1 June, 1820, married Minchin Walcott, Esq., of Garvery, co. Fermanagh, and died, leaving issue.

* The museum at Castle Caldwell, with several rooms adjoining, and over it, were erected by Sir John.

with vigour this spring, and trust that next autumn matters will wear a more finished appearance. I had hopes it would have been in my power to have forwarded my scheme of a mill at Belleek, and I have long since consulted a famous millwright on the subject. It is admitted by every one that no situation in the north is equal to Belleek; but it is not admitted by me that I can lay out at this moment £1600. However, I am so certain that such a mill is wanted, that I am prepared to risk £200 in building one at Garvery Bridge; indeed, I have actually employed a millwright for this purpose, who is not to exceed the sum named, and I think it will be built much cheaper, as I have every material within myself, and the watercourse already made. I contemplate this undertaking, however limited, with pleasure, as the flour for every morsel of bread eaten in this country is ground at Sligo mills, and is often extremely bad. Your scheme of sending wheat to Ballyshannon I think would answer if we could remove the bar, but I begin to despair of this great improvement, as well as the prosecution of our canal, which has so long been the subject of conversation. I look forward with anxiety and pain to the price of provisions next summer. The poor already begin to complain, although this is the cheapest time of the year, and those who purchase must pay—for wheat 30s. a barrel; oats, from 16s. to a guinea; potatoes, from a guinea to 30s.; barley, a guinea. Lady Caldwell's presence here has been a real blessing to the poor. She gave them twenty guineas to buy meal last year, and is now employing them all in spinning, and manufacturing flax. The labourers likewise regularly received their suppers last autumn before the day their"—*

To the author of this narrative Mrs. Bagshawe observes, some years later:—"My dear Sir John, I answered your most kind and affectionate letter, for which I was so much obliged to you, a little after Mr. Sneyd† had

* The next sheet is lost.

† Probably the Rev. Ralph Sneyd, a younger brother of Walter Sneyd, of Keele Hall, co. Stafford, M.P. He appears to have officiated at the marriage of Lady Tynte (see page 257) to Mrs. Bagshawe's nephew, Fitzmaurice Caldwell, who thus relates the circumstances:—"Dublin, March 23, 1790." "My dearest Sisters and Brother, you are no doubt out of all patience with me for my long silence, but I was in that state of mind that I was determined you should not hear from me till my fate was finally decided one way or other. (What is your conjecture?) In the first place, I have ten thousand apologies to make to my sister and brother for not writing immediately on the receipt of his friendly letter, and the happy news of Lady Caldwell's safe recovery. Without saying more on the matter, I wish you both joy from the bottom of my heart.

been here, and I directed to Waterford, as Betsy Caldwell* desired me, but, from never hearing from you since, I fear you have not got my letter. Yours, my dear Sir John, made me happier than I can express. To find that you continue to love me with the warm affection that I have for you is the only thing indeed which can in any degree lessen the pain I feel in so very seldom seeing you. Cruel fate that separates us so far! But there is no help for this, and we must submit as well as we can. You may imagine how deeply interested I am in regard to everything which concerns your dear little family,† and I think it very kind of you to give me such particular accounts of them. Lady Belmore and" others "say that they never saw such dear delightful creatures. What a comfort and pleasure they must be to you, and help to support you under the irreparable loss you have had.‡ As I say, time

I was also made happy by a letter from my darling Betsy, and the safe arrival of them all at Lisbon, with a long account of their amusements. My friend Sneyd thinks that the throwing of the powder is pretty pastime enough. (But what is your conjecture?) To keep you, my dears, no longer in suspense, the day is our own, and I have lost my liberty. There have been innumerable difficulties got over, and the nicest connoisseur in the art of love could not possibly determine the fate of the day an hour before it happened. The blackguards of dirty Dublin can shave themselves off the polishing Sneyd and I have given the flags in George's Street this last week. There has been a very sharp look out on us in that part of the town, as we are taken for a pair of conspirators who have a deep plot on foot. Not one of her family knows a word of the matter. It is pretty enough, I assure you, to see the part played by us both before the enemy. The storm must soon break; but how can they help it, as the brewing is gone by? It was only this day Lord Aldborough recommended me strongly to marry Lady Ann Fitzgerald. I shall never be able to repay Lady Ann for her friendship on the occasion. The happy knot was tied in her house by our friend Sneyd. She gave a great party to us all. The Miss Saunders were there, and it is still a matter of great dispute whether I am to be married to Lady A—— S——, or C——. Lady Ann played her part in a masterly style, and has guaranteed our defence against the enemy. You know, my dears, that she is an entire host in herself, and I well calculated to stand the brunt of the action. My poor dear wife is wonderfully frightened at the impending storm. She is gone to Lady Arabella's with Lady Ann to endeavour to get some consolation. I need not tell you how grateful my heart feels to her for taking such a step without consulting one relation she had in the world. She has amply repaid me for all my sorrows."

* Her niece, of whom there is a miniature likeness at Ford Hall.

† Which then consisted of three children—Frances Arabella, before-mentioned; Harriett, who died, at her father's house in London, on the 5th of January, 1808, aged 16; and Louisa Georgiana, who married, on the 31st of March, 1823, her cousin, Sir Josiah William Hort, of Hortland, co. Kildare, and Castle Strange, co. Middlesex, Bart., M.P., the father by her of Sir William Fitzmaurice Josiah Hort, the present Baronet.

‡ Lady Caldwell was then dead.

is the only healing balm for such deep wounds, and, indeed, I am happy to hear that your spirits are better, and that you become more reconciled to that which is so much your duty. . . . I suppose the Caldwells have told you how extremely ill I was for above two months from a slow fever, and feared an inflammation of my lungs. Dear Sir Walter Farquhar attended me, and Chilvers, who was brought up with Sir Walter, and now succeeds him in his business as an apothecary. Never was anything like their kindness and generosity to me; they paid me the greatest attention, came every day to see me, and neither of them would take a single farthing for either draughts or attendance. Their goodness to me is quite romantic. God is indeed gracious in raising me such friends."

On another occasion she remarks:—"The Caldwells are at Weymouth, and Emily is very well at Bath. Sweet affectionate girl, I love her very much indeed, and long greatly to see her. Dear Lady Belmore* leaves town on Tuesday for Ireland. You may think how I feel, losing her so soon, but hope, please God, to have her here again before long. You know that Sophia Cramer is going to be married to a Captain Doyle,† a very pretty young man. They begin, I think, at the wrong end of the chapter. I am afraid the young brood will all go off first. I hear Lady Coghill is going again to Dover, to pick up another smart young man for Daisy. I have a thousand things to tell you, but at present I have not time. Direct for me at No. 4, Duchess Street, Portland Place, and if at Tunbridge Wells they will forward it to me. This letter goes by dear Lady Belmore, who will send it to you wherever you are. Anne joins in affectionate love to you, and give a kiss to your dear little girls for us. Do let me have a line soon, and say that you are all well and in good spirits, which will make very happy, my dear Sir John, your ever affectionate and-loving,

C. BAGSHAWE."

London, "September 27, 1796."

* Mary Anne Caldwell, Sir James's eldest daughter, who married, on the 11th of March, 1794, the Right Hon. Armar Lowry Corry, first Earl of Belmore, and died, at Bath, on the 13th of December, 1841. She was excessively kind to her aunt, and gave her a £20-note sometimes, requesting that she would employ it upon an excursion to the sea-side for the benefit of her health. Such assistance, of course, would neither have been offered to, nor accepted by Mrs. Bagshawe, if her income had been as large as her husband intended. (See page 312.) There is a portrait of Lady Belmore, by G. F. Mulvany, at Ford Hall.

† Afterwards Lieut.-General Sir Charles William Doyle, C.B., K.C., K.C.S., G.C.H., etc., the father of Colonel John Sidney Doyle, M.P., who married Susan, Baroness North.

To the wife of her eldest son she writes, on the 6th of February, 1798:—
“My dear Madam, it makes me very happy to find by your obliging letter that Sammy and you are so much better in health than when in town, and I think you are both quite right to give the country a preference, as it agrees with you so well, besides having a good house and comfortable place to live in, where you are in the neighbourhood of so many good friends. When it was my lot to be there, I assure you I liked the country and the people very much. Pray remember me in the kindest manner to any of my friends who are so good as to enquire for me. . . . We are much alarmed here about the French, and such an addition of taxes to be raised that I am sure I do not know what we poor people must do. . . . Anne joins in love to you and Sammy, and believe me, with great regard, my dear Madam, your most faithful servant,
C. BAGSHAWE.”

Her death was very sudden. She appears to have been engaged in conversation with her daughter, and immediately after making some remark, “ere my eyes were lifted up,” says Mrs. Newton, “she was dumb for ever, and her brain affected.” “The dreadful horror” of that moment “never will be effaced from my remembrance whilst life remains.” On the next day she was to have had a consultation with her son William, about his brother John, for whose recovery she had been praying, and anxiety on his account may possibly have occasioned her own seizure. In reference to this event, Sir John Caldwell observes:—“My dear, excellent aunt Bagshawe kept up her health and spirits* to the last moment, when a paralytic stroke deprived her of existence.”

With the religious views of her husband she expressed her general concurrence, but in practice it must be admitted that she gave far too much countenance to the ways, the maxims, and the pleasures of the world; and, although she often warned her children against vice and idleness, there is no mention in her letters to them of “the only name under heaven, given among men,” whereby they could be saved from the power, the guilt, and the punishment of sin.

* Mrs. Bagshawe was always full of animation, and a most entertaining companion, but she once confessed to her son John:—“I deceive the world with the air of gaiety, which is so often far from my heart.” Prov. xiv. 13. “London: April 7, 1778.”

This lady's ancestors contributed in no small measure to the establishment of the sovereignty of William III. in Ireland. Sir James Caldwell, the first Baronet, raised and maintained, "during the whole war,"* a regiment of foot, and two troops of horse, with which he held the pass of Belleek against the forces of King James II., thereby "preventing Londonderry and Enniskillen, with a great part of the province of Ulster, from falling into their hands." He had also an important share in the famous victory over General McCarthy at Newtown Butler, and he utterly routed three thousand of the enemy in a brilliant engagement near his own house.†

* "My great-grandfathers, Sir James Caldwell and Sir John Hume, equally ready to sacrifice their lives and fortunes for the Protestant religion, were the first and last in the field with troops raised and disciplined at their own expense, in support of the Revolution." (See a letter from the second Sir James Caldwell to Lord Townshend, dated 27th November, 1772.)

† Some particulars of both these battles are given in a certificate signed by many of the principal inhabitants of Enniskillen, and now in the possession of Mr. John Caldwell Bloomfield. This document states that Sir James took up arms for King William and the Protestant interest in the month of December, 1688; that he defended, with his tenants and retainers, the pass of Belleek, over the River Erne, where there was a bridge, near which lay his house and town, it being a very great pass between the provinces of Connaught and Ulster. Also that for three miles above the same, where there were several rideable fords in the said river, he threw up breast-works, and maintained them till May, 1689, at which time he was besieged for about eight days by some forces sent from Sligo. That having made his situation known to the Governor of Enniskillen, twelve or thirteen companies of foot, with four troops of horse, were despatched to his aid, and, as soon as they came in sight, he, with about 300 of his own men, and a few of Captain Holliot's, crossed the river in boats, swimming their horses, and beat off the enemy from the said pass of Belleek, and pursued them to Ballyshannon, killing about 120 of them, and taking a great many prisoners; that the said Sir James Caldwell, with his own and the freshest of the troops from Enniskillen, continued the pursuit to Bundrouse, and from thence to Bundroofe, where they overtook the fugitives and chased them into the bogs, capturing their baggage, two cannon, and many of their horses. That in July following, when the said Sir James Caldwell returned from Londonderry with Colonel Wolsley and other officers, he brought them to his own house in Belleek, and from thence carried them to Enniskillen in his own barge on the 28th day of that month, at which time Major-General McCarthy (Lord Mountcashel) was at Crom with his whole army, endeavouring to take that place, whereupon the said Sir James Caldwell, with Colonel Wolsley and all the troops which could be hastily collected, including six companies of his own regiment, commanded by Captains Malcolm Catheart, Hugh Corry, Robert Corry (who was killed), Thomas Armstrong of Cestruene (?), and Thomas Armstrong of Crevinish, marched out on the 31st and fought the said Major-General McCarthy, and beat him, and took him prisoner, and killed, drowned, and took about two thousand of his men.

According to a more detailed account, the enemy lost 2000 killed, 500 drowned, 400 prisoners, seven cannon, and all their drums and colours. This success, the most complete of the

So considerable were his services that, in recognition of them, he received from the King the appointment of Gentleman of the Privy

whole campaign, was the work of less than 2000 amateur soldiers, and achieved in the face of a general who had the reputation of being one of King James's ablest officers. So profound was the alarm which it produced in Dublin, that, (as history records,) his Majesty "in a secret council was advised by Melfort to retire from the city to the Castle of Rathfarnham, and to give up the struggle."

A further description of the doings of Sir James Caldwell will be found in the succeeding extracts from several memorials which he seems to have drawn up about the year 1694.

Addressing some nobleman, whose name is not recorded, he writes:—"I presume to send your Grace the following account of my case, which is plainly made to appear, not only by certificates of Brigadier Stewart, Brigadier Wynne, Colonel Wolseley, Colonel Tiffany, Sir John Hanmer, and many other officers of note," but also "by the depositions of many good persons who were eye-witnesses to all, or most of what I here set forth;" "together with the recommendations of his Excellency the Lord Deputy of Ireland, by his letter to his Grace the Duke of Shrewsbury."

"I was the only person of my fortune and quality that stayed behind in Ireland, and that took up arms for the present Government," on behalf of which I "encouraged the people of Enniskillen to take up arms, and made one Captain Malcolm Cathcart, who was a tenant of mine, to raise a company of my own tenants in and about the town of Enniskillen, and to possess himself of that Castle, in order to prevent the late Government from putting an Irish garrison therein, as they intended to have done," having sent for that purpose "two Irish companies, who, when they came, were denied entrance, by which means the whole country got up in arms throughout the counties of Fermanagh and Cavan. That soon after, in January, 1689, I raised a regiment of foot, and two troops of horse for my two sons; armed, mounted, and maintained them at my own charge, and made my own house at Belleek a garrison," thereby preserving "the country on the east side of the river of Lough Erne from the incursions of the Irish for near fifty miles. That I then placed my son Captain Hugh Caldwell in the garrison of Donegal, over three companies of foot, and a troop of horse," as "Governor of that place, being the only sea-port the Protestants had, and the nearest frontier garrison to Londonderry. Here my said son was attacked by the Duke of Berwick with 1500 horse and dragoons," who hoped "to have surprised the garrison, but my son repulsed them twice, and killed a hundred of his men at their entrance into the town." At length, having retired into the Castle, he was offered by the Duke "any conditions and preferment that he chose, if he would lay down his arms" and surrender the place, but he "told the Duke that he would defend it to the last man; so the Duke burned the town about the Castle, and was scaling the walls, when my son beat him off." In the meantime, news having been "brought to me that my son was besieged, I immediately assembled all the forces we had at Belleek and Ballyshannon, and marched with about 700 men to his relief, but as soon as the Duke heard of our coming he marched away, and we pursued him to the Pass of Barnsmere, where we cut off a few of his men, and took some prisoners. That, on the 2nd of May, 1689, Colonel Sarsfield," afterwards Lord Lucan, "having raised many men in the province of Connaught, sent down about 3000, and besieged me, and Ballyshannon, another garrison within three miles, for the space of six or seven days. I then sent to Enniskillen and Castle Hume for assistance, which came about the 10th of May, when I drew together all the forces I had with me, being about

Chamber, and was thought to have richly deserved a Peerage. Elizabeth Caldwell, his daughter, brought gunpowder, at the risk of her life, from 400 men, and fell on the enemy and beat them," [as before mentioned.] "That within ten days after, Colonel Sarsfield came down with an army of six or seven thousand men, and encamped at Manor Hamilton park, within seven miles of my house, and sent me a summons to surrender my house to make it a garrison for King James's army, or he would destroy me and the whole country; but I gave him an answer 'that the Protestants were then divided from the Papists like the sheep from the goats, and that I would defend that river whilst I had a man to stand by me.' That in" the previous "December, before the war broke out, I got conveyed to me, by a daughter I had then in Dublin, at the great hazard of her life, a considerable quantity of powder, which I distributed amongst all the garrisons, and it proved a great means to encourage the people, and preserve the country, which could not have" maintained itself except for that supply, but in process of time our "ammunition again grew scarce. That I had spies in the Irish camp, who gave me notice of Major-General Kirke's landing at the Lough of Londonderry from England, and I sent to the Governor of Enniskillen to endeavour to get communication with the said Major-General, which could not be done any way but by sea, the enemy being between us and the Lough of Derry. There could, however, be found none to go to get arms and ammunition for our forces. I then went myself, about the 24th of June, from Donegal, my son's garrison, forty leagues round a most dangerous coast, all in the enemy's hands, in a small open boat, and acquainted the Major-General of the strength of the Enniskillen forces, and the other garrisons that had taken up arms for this Government, of which he understood nothing before. I also told him that if he could not relieve the city of Derry by sea, and would send a ship with arms for 1500 men, the forces that we had would do it by land within ten days, or I would forfeit my life. The Major-General then sent a ship with powder but no arms, and promised to send me away with arms in another ship within two days, but kept me twenty-eight days, and then sent me back, and gave me my commission to command my regiment of foot, and an independent troop of horse, and sent with me Colonel Wolseley, Major Tiffany, Captain Wynne, and some other officers. We landed on the 26th of July, and marched near forty miles, with all our forces, and fought the Irish under McCarthy's command, the last of that month, and killed at the least 2000 of them, and took 500 prisoners, with our own arms, before any came from the Major-General, and about the same time the siege of Derry was raised. Soon after, the Major-General broke my regiment, without shewing any reason for it, unless it were to make room for his own officers, and to magnify himself by our ruin, and the ruin of the people who did the service at Londonderry, whom he broke also. After all this I went to meet the Duke of Schomberg when he landed at Carrickfergus, and stayed the siege of that place, and then went to Dundalk with the Duke, and stayed that campaign with him, and ever since, serving as a volunteer. My house was a frontier garrison during the whole war; my plantations cut down; my iron-works, and many of my houses in my town, and in other parts of my estate, burned to the ground by the King's army; my cattle killed, and my horses taken for his Majesty's service; and most of my estate laid waste to this day, insomuch that I cannot even get the King's rent out of it. I had four sons in the King's service all the war, and my eldest son is lately dead in his service; another of my sons was a close prisoner in Dublin fourteen months, till relieved by the King after the battle of Boyne; my other

Dublin to Enniskillen, and other garrisons, when they were in extreme need,* and his son Hugh Caldwell† defended Donegal against the Duke of Berwick, whom he defeated. A few years earlier, their relatives "the Caldells of that ilk, in Renfrew and Ayr," formed part of the noble army of Covenanters, who underwent "fine and imprisonment for conscience sake."‡ The Trenches were a Huguenot family, descended from Frederic de la Tranche, Seigneur of la Tranche, in Poitou, a French Protestant nobleman, "who proved himself regardless of his ancient rank and heritage, so that he might retain the religion of the Bible, and escape at once the allurements and persecutions of Papal idolatry."§ The Humes of Polwarth had also much to endure for their Protestant principles,|| and, like the Humes of Castle

two sons were Captains in Colonel Walseley's regiment till the same was broke, and then they took up arms in the Dragoon regiment of the late Brigadier Wynne, and now are in the same regiment in Flanders. I therefore humbly throw myself upon your Grace to move his Majesty on my behalf, that his Majesty will be graciously pleased to grant me a commission to raise a regiment of horse or dragoons out of the nineteen troops of horse that were broke after enduring the fatigue of the war from the beginning till after the siege of Limerick; or that the King will be pleased (till his Majesty may do something for me) to allow me some subsistence to live upon, having a family of eight children, and my estate lost in the service of his Majesty, as may appear by certificates, credentials, and affidavits aforesaid; and your Grace will not only oblige me, and my whole family, but also "encourage "those faithful and brave men of Enniskillen for ever to be devoted."

As a trifling acknowledgement of his sufferings, Sir James was permitted by the Crown to receive for three years (from 1696) the rents of the forfeited estates of the Bagnal family, amounting to £964 per annum, but subject to the payment of £400 a year to Mrs. Bagnal. He was also made Colonel of a regiment of Militia.

* For her conduct on this occasion she was honoured with a Royal pension.

† Sir Henry also seems to have been "very active under his father's command" in favour of the good cause, and it is said that he "suffered very much in cattle and provisions taken from him by our own army at Ballyshannon, for the maintenance of that garrison, without which they could not have sustained" themselves.

‡ See the memoir of "Lady Caldwell," *née* Cunningham, and a history of the Caldells of Scotland and Ireland, lately published by Captain Charles Benjamin Caldwell, of New Grange, County Meath.

§ Life of Power Trench, last Archbishop of Tuam.

|| See the tract entitled "Sir Patrick Hume's Daughter," and an article on Lady Grisell Baillie, of Jerviswood, in Anderson's "Ladies of the Covenant," pp. 546-587. From these narratives it appears that the Laird of Polwarth, after spending some years in prison, would probably have been brought to the scaffold (on the same charge as his friend Mr. Baillie, of Jerviswood), if he had not frustrated the designs of his enemies by flight, and by concealing himself for a month in the family vault in Polwarth churchyard, from whence he escaped in disguise to Holland. During

Hume, were active supporters of King William, in whose service the two

in his exile, he and his wife and ten children underwent many privations, in consequence of the forfeiture of his estates; but at the glorious Revolution he returned to his own country with the Prince of Orange, who shewed him great attention, restored to him all his possessions, created him Earl of Marchmont, and appointed him Lord Chancellor of Scotland.

The following letter, addressed to his daughter-in-law, Mrs. Bagshawe's great-aunt, Lady Polwarth, is an interesting relic of this tried servant of the Lord Jesus Christ:—"Polwarth House, Wednesday, Sept. 10, 1701. My dear Betty, As you are very seldom out of my thought, so I have been thinking of the converse we had together last Lord's day, which, if I could have staid there, I would have endeavoured to have prosecuted further. And albeit you have understanding friends about you, who, by the blessing of God, may be assisting to you for your comfort upon the subject we discoursed of, yet I could not forbear to write this to you, that when you are thinking and meditating of such so necessary things, you may be helped to do it with the better ease, and to the greater advantage.

All of us know that we are tending to an everlasting state, either of salvation or of perdition; and we are taught, by the Scriptures of truth, what these two quite different states shall be. Our great business in this life is to attain to the former, and to escape the latter. And it is the interest of all to examine well the way in which they go; but especially, when the Lord sends sickness, or any affliction upon us, we are to take it as an alarm from God, calling us to bethink ourselves, and to consider our way, and whither it tends.

The Lord our Saviour tells us (Matt. vii. 14), 'Strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.' They are few in comparison of that great multitude descended from Adam and Eve, our first parents; yet they are a very great number, for (Rev. xxi. 24) they are called 'the nations of them which are saved;' and (Rev. vii. 9) they are called 'a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations and kindreds,' etc. But whatever the number shall be, we know, and are assured, that whosoever believes on the Lord Jesus Christ shall be saved (Acts xvi. 31, and x. 43). As to this narrow way, which leadeth unto life, our Lord and Saviour tells us (John xiv. 6), 'I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no man cometh unto the Father but by Me.' So it is plain that faith and believing in Jesus Christ is the only and infallible way to salvation. The Apostle Paul shews us (1 Cor. xiii. 13) of three abiding graces faith, hope, and charity; these do still possess the heart of every one that walks in that way. And our Lord (Mark i. 15) bids us, 'Repent ye, and believe the Gospel.' And the Apostle Peter (Acts ii. 38) presseth repentance for the remission of sins. And we find, through the whole New Testament, that the graces of faith, hope, love or charity, and repentance, are commended to us, and commanded, as without which there is no attaining to salvation.

It is of unspeakable consolation to us to know that the eternal God has been pleased to magnify His mercy above all His works. The proof of this is that He gave His son to die for us, upon whom whosoever believeth shall not perish, but have everlasting life. And it is required of us that we act and exercise, as God shall enable us, the graces above-named. Not that by so doing we do or can merit and deserve at the hands of the Father. No other, save Jesus Christ, did or could deserve. But these graces, which are free gifts of God to us, are what we must walk in, by His appointment, towards the kingdom of rest and glory. We are by all means to examine and try if these graces

elder sons of Sir John Hume lost their lives.* Gustavus Hamilton, before-

be real, true, and sincere in us, whereof even our own consciences, as God's witness within us, can make the trial by the help of the law of the Lord revealed in the Scriptures, whereunto we look as into a glass to shew us the features and lineaments of our souls, spirits, and hearts, and the spots which may be upon them.

Our faith must be unfeigned, excluding unbelief, and fighting against the assaults of it. Our hope must be lively, and fighting against the assaults of fear. Our love must be honest and sincere, still fighting against the assaults of malice, envy, and wrath. Our repentance must be true and hearty, admitting no exception of any lust, or sort of wickedness, till God shall give us a complete victory over the devil, the world, and the flesh, sin, and death.

We are sure that the merciful God regardeth and accepteth the sincerity of these graces, which He bestoweth upon us; and we are not allowed to limit the mercy of God by the measure of these graces in us, knowing that He will not quench the smoking flax, though it rises not to a flame; that He will not break the bruised reed, though never so weak; but will bring forth judgment unto truth (Isa. xlii. 3). Two things we are especially to guard against. The one is, in case (our own consciences being the judges) we find the aforementioned graces of faith or believing, hope, love or charity, and repentance to be strong and vigorous in us, we be not proud of them, as if they were of ourselves, but humble, in thankfulness to the Lord, who has bestowed them, and planted them in us. The other is, if we find them in our opinion weak and faint, that we presume not to measure the mercies of God to us by the little esteem we may have of the measures which, we conceive, we possess of these graces, but that we may still be earnest in prayer to God for increasing them in us; for we know that as the smallest dwarf that ever was born is altogether a man, as well as Goliath the giant was, so the measures and stature of the graces which God bestows upon us are very consistent with the reality of their life and being, and that the Lord, who gave them, will make them grow up by His blessing upon them; so as 'whether we live, we may live unto the Lord, and whether we die, we may die unto the Lord, and whether we live, or die, we may be the Lord's, seeing to this end Christ hath died and rose and revived, that He might be Lord both of the dead and living,' as it is written (Rom. xiv. 8, 9).

The honesty and sincerity of our hearts, which the Lord especially regardeth, and which He alone worketh in us by His Holy Spirit, are what we are ever to pray for, and to be examining with all care. I shall, before it be long, offer you some rules from the Scriptures, whereby to examine the truth and sincerity of these graces above-mentioned; and shall add no more now; but praying the Lord to bless to you the means of your soul's comfort, and of the recovery from your sickness to a strength of body, that you may yet serve and praise God in the land of the living, I remain, your very loving father," etc.,

"MARCHMONT."

In the admirable account given by this nobleman of Lord Argyle's famous expedition, there is a remark which Protestants of the present day would do well to remember, viz., that "unless Christian and Anti-Christian signify the same thing" Romanism is not Christianity.

* The old Baronet himself (who had "the best estate in Fermanagh") "was too sickly and infirm to undergo the fatigues" of the struggle, but he raised for King William "above one hundred horse, and two hundred foot, of his own tenants, and armed them at his own charge, and they behaved well in every action. He also fortified his house of Castle Hume, and furnished it

named, is well known in history as a hero of the Boyne, Londonderry, and Athlone. He too raised large forces for the deliverer of his country.

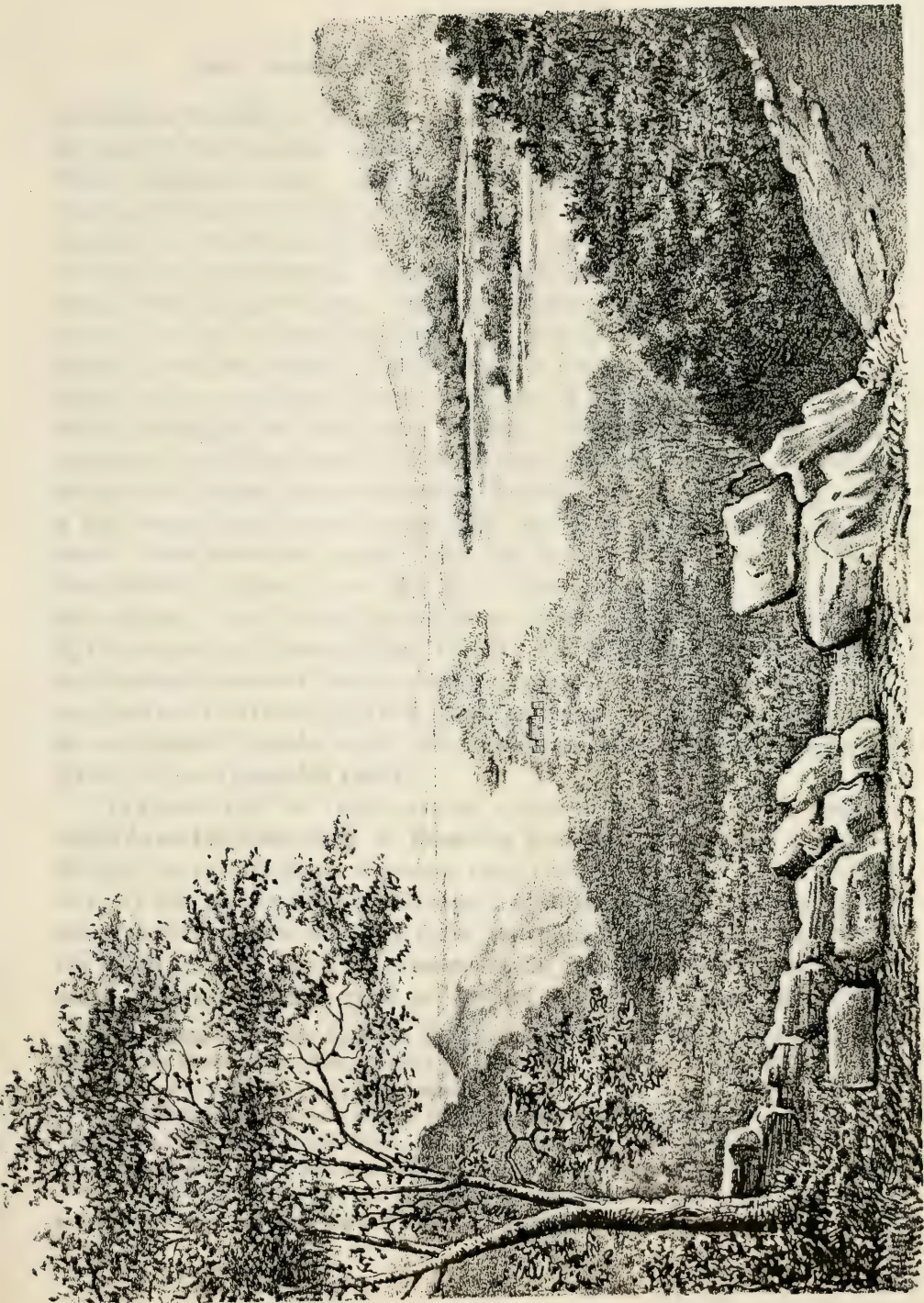
The home of Mrs. Bagshawe's early years is thus portrayed by Arthur Young, F.R.S., the celebrated agriculturalist, in his "Irish Tour"*:—"Nothing can be more beautiful than the approach to Castle Caldwell; the promontories of thick wood which shoot into Loch Erne, under the shade of a great ridge of mountains, have the finest effect imaginable. As soon as you are through the gates,† turn to the left about 200 yards, to the edge of the hill, where the whole domain lies beneath the point of view." In front "is a promontory three miles long, projecting into the lake, a beautiful assemblage of wood and lawn, one end a thick shade, the other grass, scattered with trees, and finishing with wood. A bay of the lake breaks into the eastern end, where it is perfectly wooded. There are six or seven islands in sight (among them that of Bow, three miles long, and one and a half broad), yet they leave a noble sweep of water, bounded by the range of the Turaw mountains. To the right the lake takes the appearance of a fine river, with two large islands in it, and the whole unites to form one of the most glorious scenes I ever beheld. Rode to the little hill above Michael Macguire's cabin; here two great promontories of wood join in one, but open in the middle, and give a view of the lake, quite surrounded with wood, as if a distinct water; beyond are the islands, scattered over its face, nor can anything be more picturesque than the bright silver surface of the water breaking through the dark shades of wood. Around the point on which we stood the ground is rough and rocky, wild

with provisions at a great expense, which castle contained a large garrison, was a great security to the country, and contributed much to the defence of Enniskillen. Being obliged, on account of his infirmities, to retire to England with his younger children," "he sent for his eldest son, James, who had been several years in the army there," to take his place, and then despatched the second, John, with Major-General Kirke, to the relief of Derry. These were the two young men above-mentioned, neither of whom survived the year 1689.

See Playfair's "Baronetage of Ireland," page 149.

* Of which there are two copies at Ford Hall, one of them, on small paper, from his own library, and bearing his arms on a book-plate.

† Since this was written a new and more convenient road from Belleek to Pettigoe has been made, intersecting the old carriage drive about half-way to the house. Consequently the present entrance, with its castellated lodge, adjoining the railway, is in quite a different position from the one here described.



CASTLE CALDWELL, COUNTY FERMANAGH.

and various, forming no bad contrast to the brilliant scenery in view. Crossing some of this undressed ground, we came to the point of a hill, above Paddy Macguire's cabin; here the lake presents great sheets of water, breaking beyond the woody promontories and islands in the most beautiful manner. At the bottom of the declivity, at your feet, is a creek, and beyond it the lands of the domain, interspersed with noble woods, that rise immediately from the water's edge. The house, almost obscured among the trees,* seems a fit retreat from every care and anxiety of the world;† a little beyond it the lawn, which is in front, shews its lively green among the deeper shades, and over the neck of land which joins it to the promontory of wood called Ross-a-gole the lake seems to form a beautiful wood-locked basin, stretching behind the stems of the single trees; beyond the whole the rocky mountains of Turaw give a magnificent finishing. Near you, on every side, is wild tossed-about ground, which adds very much to the variety of the scene. From hence we passed to the hill in the mountain park, the view from which is different; here you see a short promontory of wood, which projects into a bay, formed by two others considerably more extensive, that is, Ross-a-gole and Rossmore East, the lake stretching away in vast reaches, and between numerous islands, almost as far as the eye can command. In the great creek to the right, which flows up under the mountains of Turaw, are two beautiful islands, which, with the promontories scattered with trees, give it the most agreeable variety.

In another ride, Sir James gave me a view of that part of his domain which forms the promontory of Rossmore, coasted it, and crossed the hills. Nothing can exhibit scenes of greater variety or more beauty. The islands on every side are of a different character; some are knots or tufts of wood, others shrubby. Here are single rocks, and there fine hills of lawn, which rise boldly from the water. The promontories form equal distinctions; some are of thick woods, which yield the darkest shade, others open groves, but

* Mr. Young says to Sir James, on the 5th of June, 1777:—"Pray tell my good friend Bella that her drawings were much admired by an artist whom I employed to contract them—that of the house, &c., will make a very pretty engraving."

The sketches here referred to were evidently taken by Miss Arabella Caldwell for the "Irish Tour," but from some unfortunate and unknown cause they never adorned its pages.

† Writing from this terrestrial paradise, Lord Lansdowne remarks to its owner, on the 18th of June, 1764:—"It convinces me how vain are human pleasures, to see you frequenting London and Dublin so much, and preferring such sinks to your islands in the lough."

everywhere the coast is high, and affords pleasing landscapes. From the east end of Rossmore the scenery is truly delicious. The point of view is a high promontory of wood, lawn, etc., which projects so far into the lake as to give a double view of it of great extent. You look down a declivity on the lake, which flows at your feet, and full in front is the wood of Ross-a-gole, at the extreme point of which is the temple; this wood is a perfectly deep shade, and has an admirable effect. At the other end it joins another woody promontory, in which the lawn opens beautifully among the scattered trees, and just admits a partial view of the house, half hidden. Carrying your eye a little more to the left, you see three other necks of wood, which stretch into the lake, generally giving a deep shade, but here and there admitting "a sight of "the water behind the stems, and through the branches of the trees; all this bounded by cultivated hills, and those backed by distant mountains. Here are no objects which you do not command distinctly, none that do not add to the beauty of the scene, and the whole forming a landscape rich in the assemblage of a variety of beauties. The other reach of the lake lying under Rossmore is of a different "character, and "bounded by the mountains and rocks of Turaw. To the right* these reaches join the lake, which opens a fine expanse of water spotted with islands." In this view there is "little of the sublime, but beauty, gaiety, and pleasure are the characteristics of the spot; nature makes no efforts here but those to please; the parts are of extreme variety, yet in perfect unison with each other. Even the rocks of Turaw have a mildness in their aspect, and do not break the general effect by abrupt or rugged projections. It was with regret I turned my back on this charming "prospect, "the most beautiful at Castle Caldwell, and the most pleasing I have anywhere seen. Rode round Ross-a-gole, the promontory in front of the house, from which the views are exceedingly beautiful, commanding a noble hanging wood on the banks of Rossmore, and the woody necks that stretch from the land beyond the house, with several islands, which give the greatest variety to the scene. On the point Sir James has built an octagon temple, which takes in several views that are exceedingly pleasing. This neck of land is a wood of forty acres, and a more agreeable circumstance so near a mansion can scarcely be imagined."

August 14. "Take my leave of Castle Caldwell, and with colours flying, and Sir James's band of music playing, go on board his six-oared

* ? Left.

barge for Enniskillen. The heavens were favourable, and a clear sky and bright sun gave me the beauties of the lake in all their splendour. Pass the scenes I have described, which from the boat take a fresh variety, and always pleasing. Eagle Island first salutes us, a woody knoll. Others pass in review, among the rest Herring Island, noted for the wreck of a herring boat, and the drowning of a fiddler. . . . Innisnakill is all wood. Rabbit Island forty acres of pasture, which rises boldly from the water. Innismac Saint also forty acres of grass. Then comes a cluster of woody islands, which rise in perfect hills from the water's edge, the wood dipping in the lake, and they so numerous that the lake is cut by them into winding straits more beautiful than can be" described. "The reader may imagine how exquisite the view must be of numerous hills of dark and complete wood, which rise boldly from so noble a sheet of water. Wherever the shore is seen, it is rising lands; in some places woods, in others cultivated hills. Passing these sylvan glories, we come next to the Gully Island, all of wood, and 100 acres in extent, much of it bold, rising land, and the oak dips in the water. What a spot to build on, and form a retreat from the business and anxiety of the world! . . . Pass the hanging grounds of Castle Hume, some of them very beautifully crowned with wood. . . . At the bottom of a bay is the Castle itself, half hidden by trees. . . . Landed at Enniskillen, and that evening reached Castle Coole, the seat of Armar Lowry Corry, Esq."

MRS. PETERS, *née* BAGSHAWE.

(49) Frances, the only sister of Colonel Bagshawe, before-mentioned, was probably born in or about the month of May, 1712, and, being left an orphan very early in life, was brought up by her mother's family. For some time she resided with the widow of her uncle, Mr. John Hardwar, of Bromborough Court, but she had also a home with her great-aunt, Mrs. Lloyd* (*née* Hunt), of Hatton Garden, London, where she may have met with Mr. Stephen Peters, to whom she was married (clandestinely) in St. Bride's parish, Fleet Street, on the 15th of September, 1733,—“a very foolish and

* This lady died in the spring of 1748, leaving her a legacy.

indiscreet match on both sides," observed Mr. Wildman,* who had "a particular friendship for, and a long acquaintance with" Mr. Peters' father. As might be expected, the consequences were disastrous. After concealing their relationship as long as possible,† they took a house in London, and lived together until Mr. Peters' conduct became so bad, and his debts so large, that a separation could no longer be deferred. He then went abroad, and she retired (in the summer of 1746) to Wotton-under-Edge, in Gloucestershire, for the purpose apparently of being near to her aunt, Mrs. Pearce, *née* Hardwar. Subsequently‡ she removed, at the invitation of her uncle and aunt Moore, to Hereford, where she married (after the death of Mr. Peters§), on the 14th of December, 1755, Mr. Arnold Barroll, of that city, a gentleman of high character, but no great wealth.|| From the time of her brother's decease, scarcely any particulars of her history can now be ascertained, except that she survived her second husband, continued to reside in Herefordshire, and left no issue.¶ Her will, dated 11 August, 1781, was proved in the Consistory Court at Hereford, 25 March, 1784. Amongst other bequests she gave rings, lockets, and jewelry, to "Layton Griffiths, of Dinton, in the county of Salop, Esq.," who had married her cousin Miss Moore.**

Character:—"My Aunt Birch†† says that I am a good woman, and a neat woman, and have several valuable qualities, but am a little too high-

* To his brother-in-law, William Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, on the 28th of December, 1734.

† From the gentleman last-named it was kept a secret for five years.

‡ In April or May, 1750.

§ Which took place before 3 January, 1749-50.

|| He was a widower, with a grown-up family, consisting of one son, a clergyman of the Church of England, and graduate of Oxford; a daughter married; and another daughter unmarried, living in London with her uncle, from whom she expected a large fortune.

¶ By Mr. Peters she had several children, but they all died young.

** Mrs. Barroll had a special friendship for this young lady, and thus mentions her decease to Colonel Bagshawe, on the 21st of April, 1759:—"What has added to my troubles since I wrote to you has been the loss of a near relation of ours, my cousin Griffiths, who was our aunt Moore's only child. She died of a violent fever the tenth day after she was brought to bed of a son. . . . I had a great regard for her, and living so long together made us" like sisters "to each other, so that her death has shocked me very much. She was only about two and twenty years old."

†† Of Garnstone Castle, co. Hereford, *née* Hunt, of Boreatton. She was the second wife of the Mr. Birch whose daughter, Anne, married the then Bishop of Chester's only son, Samuel Peploe, ancestor by her of the present Daniel Peploe, of Garnstone Castle, M.P. for Herefordshire.

On the 16th of May, 1752, Mrs. Peters told her brother:—"My uncle Birch is dead, and

spirited." See a letter addressed by Mrs. Peters to Colonel Bagshawe, from "Hereford, 1 August, 1753." In another, written at the same place, on the 18th of November, 1751, she alludes to her many "afflictions," which she hopes it will please God to sanctify for her good, and after quoting His promise "I will never leave thee nor forsake thee," she adds, "I put no trust in an arm of flesh, but in the living God, and in the merits of my dear Saviour, Jesus Christ." A previous communication, from "Oldbury, near Wotton-under-Edge," of the 27th of January, 1747-8, shews how much these sorrows were needed to break down her naturally haughty temper,* for she then remarks:—"You say that you know I have a pride and vanity of being thought somebody. If I have, it is not much to be wondered at, for I have had so much respect paid to me formerly by people of fashion, that I should expect a little now, though I *am* under misfortunes."

WILLIAM BAGSHAWE.

(56) William, the eldest son of Colonel Bagshawe, was born at Bandon,† co. Cork, 30 November, 1752, and there baptized, on or about the 15th of the next month; his sponsors being William Bagshawe, of Ford Hall (his great-uncle), Sir James Caldwell, Bart. (his uncle), Anne, Lady Caldwell (his grandmother), and Judith, Lady Cooke (his great-aunt). He died in Manchester, where he had been taken by his mother,‡ from Ford, for the best medical advice, and was buried at St. Anne's Church, in that town, on the 17th of April, 1755.

aunt Birch is come to live with us. She has a very good jointure," besides money of her own, and "aunt Lloyd left her that house which you were at in Hatton Garden," together with the whole of her plate, and other valuables. She has brought all her servants, including her coachman and footman.

* Rather fostered than repressed, apparently, by some of her mother's relatives, whom she described to Colonel Bagshawe as "very proud," observing that she believed they were not quite satisfied with his marriage to Miss Caldwell, and thought he might have done better.

† See page 197.

‡ During the absence of her husband in India. See pages 215 and 220.

SAMUEL BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL.

(57) Samuel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, and of Grosvenor Square,* London, etc., Colonel Bagshawe's second, but eldest surviving son, and heir, was born at Cork, on the 28th of December, 1753,† and there baptized, in the month of January, 1754; his sponsors being Sir Samuel Cooke, of St. Catherine's Park, near Leixlip, county Kildare, and of Mary Street, Dublin, Bart., M.P. (his great-uncle); Frederick Trench, of Mote, near Ballinasloe, county Galway, M.P. (his great-uncle), for whom the Bishop of Cork was proxy; and Mrs. (Judge) Blennerhasset.

He was educated at Staveley Netherthorpe,‡ Winwick,§ Repton,|| Mackworth,¶ Brunswick, and Brazenose College, Oxford, where he was a gentleman-commoner;—appointed a deputy-lieutenant for the county of Derby, on the 13th of August, 1781;**—died at Ford Hall, without issue, on

* Or its immediate vicinity.

† See page 200.

‡ Under the Rev. Richard Robinson, who remarks, on the 26th of April, 1762 :—"His temper and disposition are very good and agreeable, and such as have, I think, gained him the love and esteem of all his school-fellows and acquaintance, nor is he addicted to any vice that I know of. In point of veracity he is as little blameable, I think, as most boys of his age, and when guilty of any little fault or neglect, will for the most part own it very ingenuously. I have indeed once or twice caught him offending a little in this respect, yet not so as obstinately to persist in what was false, nor to appear void of shame when detected. . . . Mrs. Gisborne and family return your compliments."

Tradition says that when Colonel Bagshawe found his son telling an untruth, he took one of his hands and held it very close to the fire, asking him, if he could not endure that heat, how he could bear the eternal torments of hell-fire, in which all liars would have their portion.

§ He was at this school (which was kept by "the Rev. Mr. Worthington") from 1767, or perhaps earlier, until the end of 1770. Here he appears to have been allowed to keep a horse, for amongst the papers of Mr. William Bagshawe, of Cotes Hall, there is the following memorandum :—"Chestnut galloway bought of Sir Thomas Egerton for Sam. Bagshawe, August 14, 1769."

|| The three brothers Samuel, John, and William, left the house of their guardian at Castleton, accompanied by Mr. Micah Hall, the family solicitor, for Repton, on the 11th of February, 1771, with a carriage and four, and two saddle horses. They slept at Derby, and reached their destination the next morning, when the entrance fees of five guineas each were paid to Dr. Prior, the principal. Master Bagshawe's stay, however, with his new friends was very short, for before the 24th of the same month he had run away, and arrived in Buxton, where Mr. Hall met him.

¶ "1771. June 9. Paid Mr. Samuel Bagshawe, cash, when he went to Mackworth school."
Mr. Micah Hall's agency accounts.

** See his commission.

the 16th of May, 1804,* and was buried, in a new vault, in Chapel-en-le-Frith churchyard, on the 19th of the same month.† Will dated 24 April, 1793, and proved at Lichfield, 6 June, 1804, by Catherine Bagshawe, his widow, and executrix.

Character:—In his juvenile days Mr. Bagshawe lived at St. Catherine's Park, under the care of his great-aunt Lady Cooke, who treated him with excessive indulgence,‡ and to her injudicious training may perhaps in some degree be traced the dissipation and extravagance of his subsequent career. The Bishop of Cork, speaking of him to Colonel Kellett, about the year 1760, observed:—"He is a most charming boy. He has all the vivacity of his mother, with all the strength and firmness of his father."§ These bright promises, however, were soon clouded. At school|| and at college¶ he was

* Monumental inscription.

† Par. Reg.

‡ See page 254.

§ The same prelate had previously said to Colonel Bagshawe:—"Captain Walsh was so obliging before I left Dublin as to bring your son to see me. He stayed with us the whole day, and would willingly have remained with us. I think him the finest boy I ever saw."

|| During his residence at Winwick he was constantly borrowing money from John Shallcross, one of the tenants at Ford, under promises to pay back the principal, with ten per cent. interest, when he attained his majority. Many of these loans were required for the most foolish purposes, such as the purchase of lottery tickets, on which he would spend £50 at a time, thereby gradually acquiring a ruinous taste for gambling.

¶ The following bill affords a good idea of the "gorgeous apparel" of "young men of fashion" in those days, and the last item is sadly significant.

1774.		"MR. BAGSHAWE.	TO SIMSON AND BERGMAN.		
April 18th.	To a superfine <i>pea green</i> kerseymere frock, and breeches, long flaps,		£	s.	d.
	Polish sleeves, lined with <i>pink</i> silk serge, fine <i>silver</i> cap, and <i>gilt</i>				
	net buttons, etc., complete		7	17	4½
	To a rich <i>silver</i> tissue brocaded waistcoat, with rattinet back, 'silk				
	serge skirts and breast, <i>silver</i> thread for holes, rich worked				
	buttons, etc., complete		6	7	2½
April 23rd.	To 4 pairs of fine holland drawers		1	0	0
July 6th.	To a superfine <i>brown</i> cloth polonaise suit, laced with a fine silk braid,				
	and tassels behind, faced with cloth before and over the pockets,				
	'S.B.' buttons, etc., complete		6	7	6
	Half share of box and carriage		0	1	7
Aug. 25th.	To a rich <i>garter blue</i> chain tabby suit, long flaps, double breasted,				
	with <i>silver</i> and <i>coloured</i> spangle loops, 3 in flap, 3 on cuff, lined				
	with <i>white</i> silk serge; the waistcoat laced with a rich spangled				
	lace, <i>silver</i> spangled high top buttons, etc., complete		21	2	11½

always in debt, and after he came of age it was his misfortune and his fault to be engaged in Chancery suits with nearly every member of his family.*

		£	s.	d.

1775. April 29th. Received the full contents, for self and Co., N. SIMSON."

Of all his magnificence almost the only relic now left at Ford Hall is an ebony walking-stick, the head of which is surrounded by four exquisitely designed classical figures, in enamel, with gold settings, and on the top his initials in white and gold on a blue ground, encircled with a massive gold wreath.

* In the opinion of Colonel Henry Caldwell the greatest part of that litigation might have been prevented by his co-trustee. Writing from Quebec, on the 19th of November, 1793, he remarks:—"I have to regret that when the acting guardian settled with the elder brother,

From this cause, as well as the continued recklessness of his expenditure,* he became so much impoverished that when he had parted with his personal property, loaded himself with incumbrances, and even sold the pictures, library, plate, deer, etc., at Ford Hall,† he proceeded to dispose of a consider-

he did not retain sufficient" money "in his hands" to pay the fortunes "of the younger children, instead of leaving a bone of contention between them. This, indeed, I should have peremptorily insisted on, previous to my last departure from England, as Samuel had been then a twelve months of age, but knowing Mr. William Bagshawe's partiality to the family, I did not wish, by displeasing him, to prejudice any branch of it that he might be inclined to favour." On the other hand Colonel Caldwell himself was thought to have increased the difficulty of an amicable arrangement, by claiming, on behalf of the younger children, compound interest upon their fortunes from the time of Colonel Bagshawe's death. The merits of the case are not very clear, but Mr. Bagshawe of the Oakes bore the reputation of being such an excellent man of business that he probably had good reasons for the course which he took, although his patience must have been sorely tried by the importunities of Mr. Samuel Bagshawe, who threatened that he would leave all his estates to the Foundling Hospital in London if his demands were not granted. (See letter of 15 January, 1779.)

* "My good friend Mr. Middleton tells me that Sammy never will do anything without law, that he is squandering away his fortune as fast as he can, and that he is worse than ever. He and his attorneys are making fools of us all." "Tunbridge Wells. December 1, 1780."

MRS. BAGSHAWE to her son JOHN.

† There is a tradition in Chapel-en-le-Frith that he gambled with the Prince of Wales, and, after losing heavily on one occasion, came down to Ford and stripped it of everything which could be turned into money. It is also said that the subject of the betting which deprived his old home of its treasures was a race of snails across a table! This story may be apocryphal, but undoubtedly the family heir-looms disappeared, and very few of them have ever been recovered. Amongst the portraits then scattered, one of Mrs. Bagshawe, *née* Wingfield, was purchased by Mr. Slack, of Slack Hall, whose great-nephew, Dr. Slacke, kindly presented it to the late Mr. Bagshawe, of Banner Cross, but of the rest not a trace can anywhere be found. Eight pictures are known to have hung in the entrance-hall, and it would be interesting to learn whether they comprised a likeness of the Apostle of the Peak. The chaplain's room contained five more. No inventory of them, however, has been preserved, and as they were probably taken to a better market than North Derbyshire, little hope of discovering their fate can now be entertained. A tantalizing schedule of Mr. Samuel Bagshawe's papers contains the following item:—List of "goods sold, and to whom, before 1786"; but unfortunately the account referred to is missing, as also are the measurements and valuations of timber felled in 1785, and 1787. To pay for some of his follies a pretty valley in the park, described in old deeds as "the oaken clough," was denuded of its silvan glories, and indeed scarcely any of the single trees upon the estate were left standing. The deer are believed to have become the property of Sir Joseph Radcliffe, of Milnsbridge House, co. York, Bart., whose son, of the same name, was an intimate friend of the family. Almost all the old

able portion of his landed estates.* The remainder would eventually, no doubt, have shared the same fate, if the prayers and entreaties of his pious wife had not been used by God to arrest him in his downward course. For a

plate now at Ford Hall came through the Murrays, Newtons, and Caldwells; not an ounce of that which belonged to the Bagshawes was ever regained. The same remark may be applied, with some little modification, to the old books and furniture. One handsome oriental cabinet, however, sent by Colonel Bagshawe from India, together with a quantity of china (including the services mentioned on page 211), was bought apparently by Mr. Bagshawe of the Oakes, and returned to Ford after the death of Mr. John Bagshawe in 1801.

A burglary which occurred whilst Mr. Samuel Bagshawe was in London is thus mentioned by his agent, the Rev. John Gee, of Chapel-en-le-Frith, formerly Master of the Grammar School there :—" 13 Dec., 1783." "By this time I imagine your brother must have let you know of the housebreaking that has happened at Ford, in consequence of which, as it was done in so astonishing a manner, and the doors left locked again, we were afraid the plate and china must be gone. I therefore took Mr. Chandley with me yesterday, and broke open the closet door, where we luckily found them safe, and brought the plate with us to Mr. Chandley's, and made the china as secure as we could in the library, and ordered Joseph Shirt to lodge in the room next to it. Two brace of pistols, two swords, and the inside of the clock upon the stair-case are taken, and we apprehend also that the coffee-mill is part of the prize, and perhaps other things more valuable. I shall make no comments, but you know I have often thought hardly of some of those gentry whom you had about you."

* In a letter dated "Oakes, 29 Sept., 1793," Mr. John Bagshawe, of that place, informs his eldest brother that Mr. Micah Hall (the solicitor before-named); Mr. Kirk, of the Eaves (the agent of the Ford property from 1788 to 1828); himself, and his brother William had met at Castleton, "when," he says, "it was thought expedient by all of us to advertise three times, in the Derby, Manchester, and Sheffield papers, the estates you mean to sell by auction, after receiving authority from you to do so. Mr. Kirk has given notices to the tenants. Of course nothing will be done until I hear from you, which I beg may be as soon as convenient. With respect to the turnpike securities assigned over to me, I purpose having them advertised in the two next Sheffield papers, to be sold by auction at Sheffield. Those in Mr. Wallis's possession I have not yet received."

The result of this and other family councils was, that on the 10th of March, 1794, the lands referred to came under the hammer at "the King's Arms" Inn, Chapel-en-le-Frith, and were divided between six purchasers; the principal part of the Wormhill estate falling into the possession of Mr. John Bagshawe.

Indications of a previous transaction of the same kind may be discovered amongst Mr. Samuel Bagshawe's papers. For example, a schedule of letters received by him in 1775 contains the following entry,—“Dec. 10. Hall, Mr. Fixing lots of land for sale;” and in the preceding month, evidently for the purpose of enabling himself to deal in this manner with his patrimonial inheritance, the owner of Ford Hall suffered a recovery in the Court of Common Pleas, Westminster, of 13 messuages, 13 gardens, and 2680 acres of land in the parishes of Chapel-en-le-Frith, Castleton,

time the reformation seems to have extended no further than the payment of debts, the curtailment of expenses, and abstinence from the grosser forms of evil, but there is reason to hope that at last he was brought to a saving knowledge of the truth, as it is in Jesus. On the anniversary of his death Mrs. Bagshawe wrote in her diary :—" It is a year this day since the Lord was pleased to take, I trust to the arms of His mercy, my much beloved husband. He still lives in my memory the same, and when I recal to mind his affectionate care of me, alas! my poor heart is quite overwhelmed with sorrow on account of our separation."

That he should have been led to choose such a wife, and that she should have deigned to accept the hand of such a man is little less than a miracle, and one of the most remarkable exhibitions of divine goodness to the family of the Apostle of the Peak which can be found in these memoirs. Truly "the seed of the righteous is blessed," and though the Lord is "a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate Him," yet His long-suffering and tender mercy toward the descendants of them that love Him have no narrower bounds.

Of the greatest part of Mr. Bagshawe's history little need be said. After he left Oxford, in 1776, he entered his name at Lincoln's Inn,* and made notes out of "Blackstone's Commentaries," but he was never called to the Bar, and it is not probable that his legal studies gave him much trouble.

In 1778 he took a large quantity of land around Ford Hall into his own hands, and for the next five years amused himself with experiments† in farming, which were, no doubt, far more interesting to the public than profitable to himself.‡ This employment brought him into communication with

Glossop, Tideswell, and Hope, co. Derby. Particulars of the property which he retained may be seen in a handsomely bound volume bearing on its title-page the words :—" A terrier referring to maps hereunto annexed of several estates belonging to Samuel Bagshawe, Esq., surveyed in the year 1776, by J. Nuttall."

* On the 26th of October, 1781, he was still a member of the Society. See a letter of that date from his brother John, who advised him to compound for his commons.

† One of them was the cultivation of gorse as food for cattle, an admirable idea, from the extremely nutritive qualities of the plant, but not so valuable then as it has become since the invention of machinery by which it can be prepared with greater ease and rapidity for use.

‡ The scale upon which he was conducting his investigations may be inferred from the follow-

Mr. Arthur Young, and caused him to be elected President or Vice-President of some great agricultural society.* At length, wearied apparently of the life which he was leading, pressed by his creditors,† and anxious perhaps to escape from the censures which assailed him on all sides,‡ he bade farewell to his ancestral home, and never again occupied it, until he came with his wife in September, 1795. During his absence the place was utterly neglected, and it would appear§ that he pulled down a portion of the house,|| which had become almost as deplorable a wreck as his fortune. On the 31st of December, 1791, Mr. William Bagshawe told his brother John :—"I have been at Ford this afternoon," and found it "in a most shocking state of repair. The roof almost off. The ceilings rotting, and, in short, every thing as bad as it well can be. It is a pity to let it go to ruins, which will actually be the case if it is not soon attended to."

Such are the consequences of sin. So easy is it for a young man who walks after the desires of his heart to undo, in a very few years, the work of generations, and to pauperize his family to the end of time. In this instance,

ing remark made by William Bagshawe, junr., to John Bagshawe, junr., on the 16th of March, 1779 :—"Mr. Middleton came to the Oakes" during the holidays, and "mentioned my brother Sam's building a large barn for 500 oxen, by what I understand on Tom Moor."

* See another paragraph of the letter quoted in the last footnote.

† To pacify these gentlemen he sent them, on the 10th of April, 1780, a printed circular, in which he assured them that the sale of one-third part of his estates at 30 years' purchase, (and he would not take 35,) would produce "several thousand pounds more than the total amount of his debts." The pamphlet contains also some correspondence with the Lord Chancellor, and Mr. Bagshawe of the Oakes, to both of whom he applied, evidently without much hope of success, for a portion of his personal fortune, telling the latter :—"Another writ is issued against me;" and saying to Lord Thurlow :—"I should not have presumed to have addressed your Lordship, but that my creditors may observe the arrangement of my concerns not to be desperate, and that my debts, though they have existed a tedious time, are most certainly safe to them . . . I beg leave to mention to your Lordship that my estate is capable of improvement, and in proportion to such capability will be my loss in selling any part of it in its present state." Mr. William Bagshawe's reply was to this effect :—"As you have filed your Bill in Chancery, I shall put in my answer as soon as possible; I must wait for the direction of that Court. Your applications are very vexatious, and you must know that I have not a shilling in my hands belonging to you."

‡ "The whole country cries shame upon him," wrote one of his mother's friends, who resided in the parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith.

§ From a ground plan made in 1776.

|| Possibly during the summer of 1795.

through the grace of God, repentance came before it was quite too late, but Mr. Bagshawe never regained the position which he had lost. His constitution too was permanently shattered, and his life probably much shortened.

From 1795 until his decease in 1804 he resided, very quietly, at Ford Hall, where he increased the plantations, and formed an extensive new walk* round the grounds, which he is said to have perambulated every day for the benefit of his health.

During this period the inhabitants of the district seem to have tried, by means of a petition, to induce him to take his seat upon the Magisterial Bench, but although he had long been a Deputy Lieutenant of the county, he did not feel himself equal to the then arduous duties of a Justice of the Peace.†

To his memory a handsome‡ monument was erected, by his widow, in the church-yard of Chapel-en-le-Frith, at the cost of nearly £1000.§ This structure in the freshness of its original beauty was one of the lions of the neighbourhood, and attracted many visitors, but the marbles of which it was composed were found to be too delicate for the alpine climate of North Derbyshire. By degrees its sculptured coronets, wreaths, and flowers crumbled to dust. The obelisk which crowned its lofty base could only be held together by a framework of iron cramps. Cracks and fissures appeared in every direction, until at last the whole fabric became so dilapidated that, to save it from destruction, it was taken down,|| and some of the least injured parts removed into the church, where they form mural tablets.¶ Amongst the portions that could not be again utilized were two slabs, one of which bore the words,**—"In him were united superior accomplishments, an humble spirit, a benevolent mind, and amiable manners;" and the other a record of the

* Traces of it may be seen below the avenue of lime-trees at the top of the deer-park.

† The number of magistrates in the Peak of Derbyshire is now at least five times greater than in those days.

‡ "Superb" was the epithet applied to it by Hutchinson, in his "Tour through the High Peak," published in 1809.

§ Of which the late Dr. Slacke said that she borrowed £800 from his father.

|| In 1865.

¶ A life-size basso-relievo portrait of Mr. Bagshawe, from one side of the obelisk, has found an asylum at Ford Hall, and occupies a niche on the staircase.

** Suggested by the Rev. Samuel Grundy, the Incumbent of Chapel-en-le-Frith.

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

fact that love and gratitude, not ostentation, were the motives that inspired the work.

Mr. Samuel Bagshawe seems to have been the first of his family to join the Church of England after the restoration of episcopacy, and certainly that denomination had no great reason to be proud of its convert. In the years 1778 and 1781, when his character was at its lowest ebb, he served the office of churchwarden of the parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith.

Anecdotes:—The story of his journey to Brunswick, and the reasons which led his uncle, Colonel Henry Caldwell, to place him there, are thus told by the latter to his sister-in-law, Lady Caldwell:—

“Beauport, 23 September, 1772.” “My nephew Bagshawe is just now coming up to London to meet me, his cousin* being very angry with him, and having given him up to my direction. He has, with some cleverness, a lively imagination, and a turn for dissipation, and has been a little idle and extravagant. I mean to go with him to Brunswick, and fix him at an academy there, which I hear well spoken of, where at least he may acquire the manners and accomplishments of a gentleman.”

“Zelle, 3 Feby., 1773.” When I “last wrote to you my nephew’s conduct (notwithstanding the fine things that I suppose my brother has told you of him)† by no means pleased me, and in his situation I thought the only thing to prevent his ruin was to get him out of England, and, if possible, out of the way of procuring money, as he has a most extraordinary fondness for expense and dissipation. We left London, I think, on the 22nd of December; a gentleman whose family live at Brunswick accompanied us, which made the expense fall lighter, and was also convenient on account of his speaking German. We got to Calais the third day after our departure. It was our intention to have gone to Ostend, as that would have shortened our land journey much, but contrary winds prevented us. At Calais we bought a second-hand English post-chaise, which held three very well. It cost 22 guineas. From Calais we went to Lisle, and staid there two days, and from Lisle we went to Brussels, and staid there two days. At both these towns we amused ourselves very well. From Brussels we went to Wesel, and

* And guardian, William Bagshawe, of the Oakes.

† Sir James appears to have had a great regard for the young man, who spent many of his early days at Castle Caldwell.

staid there one day. . . . From Wesel we continued our journey through Westphalia, and arrived at Brunswick about the 16th of January. Our chaise we found very comfortable, as the weather was very cold, and the roads bad, and the waggons, the only carriages to be got in the country, miserable. At Brunswick I staid above three weeks, and shall never forget the attention and civilities I received at the Court there. Every morning I received a message asking me to dine, etc., etc., and was treated with the greatest consideration both by the reigning Duke's family and the Hereditary Prince's. The people are very fond of dancing. I had the honour of always dancing a dance with the Hereditary Princess, and another with the Princess Augusta, her sister-in-law, who is a most pleasing, gentle, affable girl, and whose welfare I have much at heart. The Hereditary Princess was also most gracious and affable, and used to talk just as freely to me as if we had been on a footing of equality, with the greatest ease, and without reserve. S. Bagshawe seems to be very well pleased with his situation. I cannot say that I am much pleased with him. Our dispositions are very different. He is not wanting indeed in cleverness, but he has too much cunning and closeness, which I do not like, and an amazing turn for" extravagance. His expenses at Brunswick however cannot much exceed £200 per annum, and your son "might be fixed there with economy for about £100. His commons, and masters for what it would be necessary for him to learn, might amount to about £65 per annum. The College is under the patronage of the Duke; the Professors and Governors, as well as the masters for the several exercises, such as riding, fencing, and dancing, have all salaries from him, and the young men who are placed there under the inspection of a Governor cannot run into debt. If they do, their parents need not pay, as all money-matters go through the hands of the Governor, and the people who trust the students do it at their own risk. I was obliged to leave very particular directions relative to my charge with his Governor.* The young men at the College go to Court, and are asked to dinner there at the Marshal of the Court's table, where the Dames d'Honneur who are not in waiting, and the Gentlemen of the Court, and other officers dine. Great respect is paid to

* There is reason to believe that this gentleman was the learned and distinguished E. A. W. Von Zimmermann.

family there,* and my brother Hume's name is known in almost every part of Germany. When I was presented to the Duke, and Hereditary Prince, they at once asked me if I was related to Hume, whom they had heard so much spoken of. All your sons and daughters would be styled Counts and Countesses. I came to Zelle in company with my fellow traveller, and, as I am on the spot, I must give you some account of the unfortunate Queen of Denmark,† who resides in the Castle here, which was formerly the residence of the Dukes of Zelle, and is situated on an eminence close to the town, and moated round. The building is spacious, and the Queen's apartments fitted up in a most elegant manner, which I had an opportunity of seeing to day, when I was presented to her. Her Court is established with as much dignity as her situation can admit of, and she has the Grand Maréchal de la Cour, the Chamberlains, Master of Horse, and other officers of State, with pages, etc., from Hanover (which is distant from Zelle about twenty miles) to attend her. There are a good many of the noblesse of the country who reside here, and she is treated by every body with the greatest respect. She has also a summer residence near the town, has a captain's guard mounted at the Castle to do her honour, and there is a German comedy here chiefly on her account. The weather has been very cold these few days past, and much snow has fallen, so that the streets will now admit of

* Young Mr. Bagshawe had a claim to the "seize quartiers," which, "by the universal consent of continental Europe," says Sir Bernard Burke, "have at all times been the *sesame* that has opened the door of every presence-chamber of royalty, of every high place at foreign courts, and of every rich and noble chapter."

Amongst the old papers at Ford Hall may be seen the particulars of two similar claims (one of them marvellously inaccurate) made, in the seventeenth century, by Joanna, Countess of Athole, *née* Campbell, of Glenorehy, and by the famous Charlotte de la Tremouille, Countess of Derby, daughter of the Prince of Talmont. There is also a coloured and framed design for a monument to the first Marquis and Marchioness of Athole, with coats of arms on each side intended to illustrate their sixteen descents. For the same purpose, in the case of Mr. Samuel Bagshawe, the shields around the tablets to his memory and that of his wife, in the chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith church, were originally introduced, although they have never yet received their blazonry.

† Sister of King George the Third of England. She was married 8 Nov., 1766, and died 10 May, 1775. Colonel John Caldwell, writing to Lady Caldwell, from Fort St. George, in Scotland, on the 17th September, 1768, remarks :—"I know nothing of Mrs. Bagshawe, nor do I expect to hear from her while the King of Denmark is in London."

the people's amusing themselves in the traineaux, which they are very fond of in every town in Germany and Holland. The Queen is also very partial to this diversion. She, with her little Court, and a great many of the noblesse, to the number of above twenty traineaux, drive up one street and down another nearly three hours, part of the time after dark, with flambeaux. The traineaux are drawn like sledges, in the body of them is a seat for a lady, and behind the lady sits the gentleman who drives, and the head of the traineau is formed in the shape of a horse, a deer, a lion, tiger, or some other animal, beautifully carved and gilded, and the horse that draws it is adorned with plumes, and very fine harness, with a number of small bells. The appearance of the party to-day was very pretty; the traineaux, harness, etc., very elegant. They were preceded by a large one with a band of musicians in it, and the rear brought up by another with a number of fifers and drummers. The Queen was driven by the Master of the Horse. She is grown very fat, but I think, notwithstanding, she is very handsome. What she suffered in Denmark from the time the conspiracy took place to her leaving Cronenberg is beyond what we had any idea of. The Hereditary Princess, who has been with her for six weeks since her arrival here, and who is to be here again the latter end of this week, told me that she was carried off without any covering but her under petticoat, that on the road to Cronenberg, and while there, she was locked in a dirty room, with nothing but straw to lie upon, like a common malefactor, that none of her attendants were allowed to come nearer her than an outer room, that her daughter, whom she suckled, and who for that reason was not then taken from her, she was obliged to attend entirely, and had not even the help of a maid for the most menial offices. The conspiracy was effected entirely by the means of the Minister. The Queen Dowager, who is a weak woman, and her son, who is a driveller, had nothing to do with it. The King, it is said, made several efforts to go to the Queen while at Cronenberg.

I now continue my letter from Helvoetsluis, where I came this evening, the 12th, hoping to sail to-day, but am detained by the ice in the harbour. From Zelle we proceeded to Hanover, where I went to pay my respects to Prince Charles, our Queen's brother, who seems to be an amiable young man, easy, and affable. From Hanover we did not stop night or day till we got to the Hague. The weather was very cold, the roads wretched, and the snow

one night so deep that we were seven hours in going ten English miles, indeed the greatest rate we could boast of till we got into Holland was four English miles an hour, which, with the delays in getting post-horses on the road, made travelling very tedious. We reached the Hague on Tuesday night. The face of the country of Holland appeared beautiful to me, coming out of that miserable country Westphalia. I saw it, however, to great disadvantage; the ground entirely covered with snow, and the canals all frozen, which prevented me from having the pleasure I proposed to myself, of travelling through the country by water. Holland is certainly well worth seeing once. It is a country by itself, and like to none other in the world. I think I could spend three months in it in the summer time much to my satisfaction. There is an order, a regularity, a neatness in and about everything, which in its way is undoubtedly beautiful. My short stay at the Hague was rendered very agreeable by the politeness and attention of Sir Joseph Yorke, our ambassador there. He presented me to the Prince of Orange, and the Princess, who, in spite of the ravages which the small pox has lately made, continues a fine and a beautiful woman. I was asked to a ball last night at court, where there was a most elegant supper, and where I had the honour of dancing a country dance with her Royal Highness."

The author of this narrative was probably too much a man of the world to realize that the gaieties of a foreign capital were not likely to reform the character of his ward, who returned to England with a more aristocratic bearing, it may be, but with no greater taste for the narrow path of self-denial and godliness in which his ancestors had walked.

Mr. Bagshawe's epistolary efforts were a remarkable contrast to those of Colonel Caldwell, seldom exceeding four or five lines in length, although he sometimes gave himself more trouble, as the following communications, addressed to Mr. John Bagshawe, of the Oakes, will shew:—

Ford. "August 30, 1798. Dear Brother, I did not receive your letter of the 26th until last Tuesday night. About two years ago I sold fir by auction, and got for it from thirteen to fourteen pence per foot, allowing for bark. About a year ago I sold some fir at fourteen pence per foot by private contract, and also some for a shilling per foot. Young ash I sold for eighteen pence per foot, the whole tree, by private contract; bottom pieces are worth to coopers two shillings per foot; a large tree fit for fellies and axle-trees is worth eighteen

or twenty pence per foot, or more. Larch has been had at Alderley at one shilling and a penny per foot. The value of larch is not generally known." For many purposes "it is better than oak. On my offering to the navigation people fir, they asked if it was larch, but would have nothing to do with fir. Sycamore has been sold for two shillings and six pence per foot to calendriers. I have had 2s. 6d. per foot bid for a particular tree, but did not like to cut it down. It decayed (not to hurt the timber), I cut it down, and now only fifteen pence per foot is bid me for it. Elm I sold for twenty pence per foot. I have two walnuts and two Spanish chestnuts down, two of the best kinds of timber that are used, but only one shilling per foot is bid for them. Mrs. Bagshawe begs her respects. I am, Dear Brother, your affectionate

SAMUEL BAGSHAWE."

Ford. "September 16, 1798. Dear Brother, the best stone fences I have seen, according to my judgment, are those of Mr. J. Lingard, of Great Rocks. You had better go and look at them yourself. His brother informed me they cost two shillings per seven yards building, and about two shillings per seven yards collecting the stone, which at the same time cleared the land. They lead the stone themselves. These fences are two yards high, and broad in proportion. The walls about Wormhill are nothing in comparison with them, and without perfectly good fences it is in vain to plant. The walls I am now building are not so cheap, nor I think so well done. I first cut the soil one foot deep, and six feet wide, and lay the clods on the outside of the wall, to mix with lime; for this I pay four pence for every length of seven yards (which is 14 square yards). This is a high price. I then pay for getting the stone three shillings per seven yards, for leading it 100 or 200 yards two shillings and six pence per seven yards, and building it two shillings per seven yards. The fence is two yards high, measuring from the sod, and not from the bottom of the foundation. This must be seen to be perfectly understood. I measure from a board, and from the top stones which jut out to prevent sheep from leaping. The plantation I am going to make will be a kind of nursery, and the digging will amount to more than what it will cost me by and bye. Now it costs me two shillings and six pence per sixty-three yards, two feet deep. In Scotland it costs three pounds per acre planting and finding plants, upheld and preserved for five years. Mr. Bower, at Taxall, pays six pounds per statute acre, and the business has not the appearance of being done either neatly or well. When I plant, if ever I

should plant extensively where I can come with the plough, I shall first pare and burn, and then plough, and plant a larch every ten yards square, and three or four acorns of the evergreen oak. I shall plant them regularly by a line, for weeding, and fill up with Lombardy poplar cuttings, seven or eight per square yard, for shelter, to cut down as the others rise. Here and there an elm, beech, lime, and sycamore. I shall be particularly careful in planting. It is an amusement to me, a cheap, healthful amusement, and my land according to its rents is a cypher. If I plant ash, it will be by itself. It is a valuable tree (but an ugly one) for cutting down young thinnings. . . . Be so good as to send me an account of what you paid the attorneys on my behalf, and also what you paid the market-gardener; I will then draw out the whole account, send it you for your perusal, and shall esteem it a favour if you will accept my bond for the money. The turkeys will be ready by the 30th of September, and we shall be obliged to you if you will send for them. If you will take care of some books on agriculture and planting, I will lend them to you. Mrs. Bagshawe joins in respect and esteem, Dear Brother, with your most affectionate

SAMUEL BAGSHAWE.

P.S. I suppose you know Brother William is going to be married. We expect to see him and my sister* at Ford next Tuesday but one."

MRS. BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL.

Mr. (Samuel) Bagshawe married, on the 21st of August, 1787, (58) Catherine, daughter of John Inkster, of London.† Born 30 September, 1760.

* Mrs. Newton spent several months during this autumn in Derbyshire, chiefly at Buxton and Wormhill, with her relative above-named. See his pocket-book, from which it appears that he accompanied her to the home of their youth on the day mentioned, after a short visit to Chatsworth.

† About whom very little is known. In one pedigree he is named *Captain* Inkster, and in another (that of Sir William Bagshawe) Mr. Elphinstone. He married apparently a Miss Browne, and had issue two daughters only. In Mrs. Bagshawe's will mention is made of her uncle Mr. James Brown, of London, as well as of Jane his wife, and the same persons may possibly be referred to also in the succeeding extract from a letter written at Ford Hall by Mr. Bagshawe, on the 8th of April, 1783, to his brother John, then in town:—"I send this by Mr. and Mrs. Brown, who have lately got an addition of ten thousand pounds to their fortune." Mrs. Inkster survived her husband many years, and died on the 6th of February, 1799.

Died at Ford Hall, 10 April, 1828,* and was buried with her husband in the family vault in Chapel-en-le-Frith churchyard on the 17th of the same month.† Will dated 4 January, 1815; codicil 5 December, 1827. Proved at Lichfield, 16 July, 1828. Executors, the Rev. William Bagshawe, of Banner Cross, etc.

Character :—This lady, although by no means as high in social rank as many of her predecessors at Ford Hall, was one of the brightest ornaments the family ever possessed, and her influence for good the day of judgment alone will fully disclose. Where she first met with her husband it would not be easy to ascertain, but one supposition is that he may at some period have taken rooms in the house of her mother, who was a widow, and lived in London. Certain passages in Mrs. Bagshawe's diary rather lead perhaps to a different conclusion, but whatever was the origin of their acquaintance, she soon gained the profound respect of all those with whom she became associated. By her sister-in-law, Mrs. Newton, she is described, in a letter dated 27 November, 1798, as "gentle, amiable, benevolent, and liberal." She had also, said her niece the late Mrs. Greaves, "very good abilities, was a great reader, and one who remembered what she read, history being a subject on which she was particularly well-informed."

The following account of her conversion, and of another important event in her life (probably the breaking off and renewal of her engagement to Mr. Bagshawe before their marriage), will be found in a paper which she desired the minister of Chinley Chapel‡ to read from the pulpit on the Sabbath after her death, or interment. Prefacing the narrative with a text, from which she requested that her funeral sermon might be preached,—Mark x. 29, 30,§—she observed that she should then be far beyond the reach of human praise or censure, and that her only object in thus speaking of herself was to glorify her God and Saviour for His great goodness to her, unworthy as she was,—to encourage her fellow-mortals to run the divine race set before them

* Monumental inscription.

† Par. Reg.

‡ Where she had been a regular worshipper and communicant for more than thirty years.

§ "There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's, but he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life."

in the most holy words of Christ,—and to add her feeble testimony to the veracity of God's promises.

“My first impressions of divine truth,” she said, “were derived from a sermon which I heard on Genesis xxii. 14. ‘And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovah-jireh.’ The Patriarch's faith was the subject dwelt upon. My heart was deeply affected, and although I had heretofore been thoughtless and gay, I determined, through the grace of Christ, from that time to give up all my sinful vanities. About the twenty-fifth year of my age it pleased the Lord to put my faith to the test. A person on whom my most flattering dependence was placed took offence at my serving the Lord in the Methodist way (as they called it), and gave me some time to consider which of the two I would renounce. After committing myself to God by earnest prayer, I was enabled with Abraham to sacrifice all my earthly hopes, and had worlds been at my disposal, I can truly say that I would with pleasure have parted with them all for Christ. For support I relied simply on the great ‘I AM,’ and my confidence in Him has never been disappointed. All are not required to give proof of their faith in the same way that I did. All are not placed in the same peculiar situation that I was in; but all who come to Christ must give up something for His sake; they must make no sinful reserve. Happy exchange, to part with the vain delusive pleasures of the world for the never-fading joys of eternity! The kingdom of heaven is no mean prize! Should these words reach the ears of any who are halting between God and the world, may the testimony of their fellow-sinner be regarded, that none can ever trust in Christ in vain, and let them also be assured that there is nothing too hard for the Lord of the whole earth to accomplish. Should any be disposed to scoff at this recital of facts, may they be convinced before it is too late that God will not be mocked, and that what a man sows he will most assuredly reap, in time, as well as to all eternity.—I hope none will so mistake my meaning as to suppose that I placed any dependence on good works. No! as evidences of obedience they will be accepted, but *salvation is alone by faith in the blood and righteousness of the Lord Jesus Christ,—the way, the truth, and the life,—the only hope of eternal glory.** That His most Holy Spirit, who alone can guide into the way of truth, may direct this appeal to the heart of some waverer is the prayer of a sinful

* The two lines which are in italics have been inscribed upon Mrs. Bagshawe's monument.

worm. I have to add, for the encouragement of all whom these words may reach, that my opposers soon became my most sincere friends. 'A religion,' said they, 'which causes you to submit with contentment' to anything 'rather than offend is valuable indeed.'

Ever 'be steadfast,' minister and people, 'always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.'"

In conclusion she begged that the well-known hymn might be sung:—

"Jesus, Thy blood and righteousness
My beauty are, my glorious dress;
'Midst flaming worlds, in these array'd,
With joy shall I lift up my head.
When from the dust of death I rise,
To claim my mansion in the skies,
E'en then shall this be all my plea;
'Jesus hath liv'd and died for me.'
Bold shall I stand in that great day,
For who aught to my charge shall lay!
Fully through Thee absolv'd I am
From sin and fear, from guilt and shame.
Thus Abraham, the friend of God,
Thus all the armies bought with blood,
Saviour of sinners, Thee proclaim;
Sinners, of whom the chief I am.
O! let the dead now hear Thy voice;
Now bid Thy banish'd ones rejoice:
Their beauty this, their glorious dress,
Jesus, the Lord our Righteousness."

Such a congregation as assembled on that Sabbath was perhaps never before seen at Chinley Chapel. Every inch of space within the doors was filled to its utmost capacity, and hundreds stood outside unable to find admission. To increase the attendance the parish church of Chapel-en-le-Frith was closed,—an almost unprecedented instance of Christian charity, and a striking proof of the veneration in which Mrs. Bagshawe's memory was held.

Some extracts from her private journal will further demonstrate the soundness of her religious views, her perfect trust in God her Saviour, and the earnest efforts which she made to please Him in the minutest details of her daily life. The first entries appear to have been written in the year 1791:—

1791. "The devil opposes no other way to heaven but Christ, and why?
 London. Because He is *the* way."—"The honours of this world are not worth a thought. A worm is at the bottom of every earthly gourd; vanity and vexation the constant attendants upon every earthly pursuit."—"Though at present I do not experience the faith of assurance, yet I hope I have that of reliance."—"Naturally I am prone to eat the serpent's food, but, blessed be the Lord, He spoils my appetite."—"In the course of my little experience, I have found no temptation so difficult to withstand as a lukewarm, slothful, indifference of soul."*—"This morning as I went to the meeting, meditating upon the Lord, all nature seemed to participate in my joy.

‘The opening heavens around me shine,
 With beams of sacred bliss,
 When Jesus shews that He is mine,
 And whispers I am His.’”

"True prayer consists of the desire of the soul for any thing it stands in need of, temporal or spiritual, presented with or without words, through Christ, for no man cometh to the Father but by Him."—"A trial of a temporal kind seems to threaten me, viz. the suspension of all our income for a time, detained from us by unjust men, but I cannot say that I fear or doubt. These words are very present to my mind, 'He shall not be afraid of evil tidings, his heart is fixed, trusting in the Lord.'"—"What a blessing is a faithful ministry! Nothing but Christ can do sinners good. Nothing but Christ ought to be preached. The only name given under heaven whereby we can be saved."—"During the last three days I have been much tried by a servant, and, not looking to the Lord, found Satan get the advantage over me, for I gave way to passion, which brought much darkness upon my soul."—"Sin is a cloud which often separates me from the Sun of Righteousness."—"A tedious lawsuit appears to threaten us. My mind at first was impatient, but, blessed be the Lord, I am now perfectly resigned. This trial affords me an opportunity of knowing experimentally where my treasure is."—"I hear much of that damnable heresy the Arian doctrine, and it grieves me to the heart to think that men should deny the Lord that bought them, thereby bringing upon themselves certain destruction, for take away

* "Other temptations," she remarks elsewhere, "drive me to the Lord; this keeps me at a distance from Him."

the Divinity of Christ, and you take away the" sinner's only hope.—"My besetting sin has been very powerful *in thought*, which much distressed my soul, knowing that the Lord sees it in the same light as if it were *in deed*."—"I find my utter inability without the help of God's most Holy Spirit to do anything acceptable in His sight."—"The Lord has not permitted me to enjoy true comfort without the presence of Christ, and I sincerely hope He never may."—"Tuesday, 21 August. This day I have experienced a very great and sore trial. The life of my husband was in such danger that three earthly physicians said he could not live till morning, but, blessed be my heavenly Physician, He was pleased to hear the prayers of His people, and restored him. I well knew that the Lord in a moment could heal, but my sins stood in the way of my faith; still, I cried unto Him, and He heard me, and delivered me out of my trouble. I was brought low, and He helped me. May my future life be devoted to Him."—"If the people of God were to converse more with each other about their spiritual state," they would often find their hearts refreshed and strengthened, and their consolation would more abound.—"Vain discourse is hateful to me. Like a canker it eats out the impression made by religion on the soul."—"A family strife much disturbed my peace, but, praised be the Lord, even this shall be for my good. It reminds me of my home, and causes me to see the uncertainty of all earthly enjoyments. May my heart be more fixed upon Christ! I at present find a greater earnestness about eternal things than I have for a long time experienced."—"The 'brand plucked out of the fire' realizes his deliverance more than he that was never in it, although it was the same grace which preserved the one from the fire, as rescued the other out of it."—"Were my ability equal to my wish, I would give some account of my past life, for I believe I am within bounds when I assert that not one in a thousand in the same situation with myself has had the same deliverance."—"Either I sin more or I see sin more than I did. Daily have I cause to mourn a hard insensible heart, ever prone to forget the goodness of my Saviour."—"Every thought that tends towards Christ is opposed by the enemy of souls."—"True faith is an active grace, and will not rest satisfied with past attainments. 'Woe unto them who are at ease in Zion,' saith the Lord."—"Till we feel our great depravity, Christ will not be prized. A very useful lesson this, but one which can only be learned by the teaching of the Holy Spirit."—"The Friend of sinners,' how does that name endear the Saviour of mankind to

1792. me!"—1792, March 2. "I know the time when those who honour me now London. with their friendship would have spurned me."—March 11. "The Lord has favoured me much with His presence during the past week. In the beginning of it my soul seemed so clouded with sin, and so oppressed with a sense of it, that, like David, I could not look up, but the sacrifices of God are a troubled spirit, a broken and a contrite heart the Lord will not despise. Though I find my corruptions very strong, yet grace prevails. Yes, and O joy unspeakable, transcending human thought! My Redeemer allows me at times such a sight of Himself as richly overpays my every sorrow."—March 12, Monday. "This morning I seemed as if I had never heard a sermon yesterday, and find myself in a very worldly frame of mind. It is true that I mourn over it, but the Lord alone knows if the penitence is sincere. My desperately deceitful heart cannot be depended upon."—June 18. "The greatest part of this week I have been under temptation. The world, the flesh, and the devil in turns have opposed me, but, glory be to God, my face is still Zionwards. The requests I have made to the Lord are that He would shew me how vile I am,—that out of Christ I may see nothing good,—that His glorious name may be my constant theme,—and that it may be my great concern to obey His holy commands."—November 14, Wednesday. "My soul found great delight in reading the 40th of Isaiah. I may take up the words of the Psalmist, and say, 'Though my house is not so with God, yet hath He made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure.' I find tribulation in the world, but peace in Him."—15. "This day's conversation was chiefly upon Christ, that name which alone is music to a believer. Part of my company understood the language of Canaan well."—"The Lord is very near to the soul which cries 'Who shall deliver me from this body of sin and death?'"—"No day passes with me in which repentance is not necessary, and faith in the blood of Christ."—20. "My soul is too lazy, if I may use such an expression, to hold up the shield of faith; no wonder if Satan's fiery darts" wound me.—"We should soon make shipwreck of our salvation did it depend upon ourselves. 'Without me ye can do nothing,' says the Lord."—"He has commanded us to seek and we shall find, to knock and the door shall be opened, but without the aid of His Divine Spirit there seems no inclination."—1793, January 2. "A place London. which I pass and repass almost every day fell in just before I got to it, and might have been my death. This scripture occurred to me, 'He shall give

His angels charge concerning thee.'"—“No sin can be conquered without earnest prayer.”—“‘Seek ye first the kingdom of God, and His righteousness, and all other things shall be added unto you.’ I am myself a proof that this word of the Lord standeth sure.”—7. “With what little patience to-day I bore the cross.”—10. “Great is the Lord’s goodness to me! His watchful providence guards our habitation, and has this evening preserved us from the attempts of wicked men.”—“I can appeal to the great Searcher of all hearts, that my hope of heaven is founded solely upon the mercy of God through Christ. I have not the least dependence upon works, but regard them as sins when done with a view to acceptance with God, and put in the place of the finished work of Christ. Much as I would wish to be perfect in obedience, may I ever glory in Him alone, now and to all eternity.”—Monday the 13th. “Went to my class-meeting, and spoke of my deadness and backwardness in the ways of the Lord, but acknowledged the goodness of the Divine Spirit in reviving me again.”—“How easy are all duties when the presence of Christ animates the soul.”—15th. “Embarrassed by a law-suit. The whole of our property in the hands of men who treat us with great injustice, yet I am enabled to commit my way unto the Lord. When He undertakes a case, who can withstand. At present I am perfectly resigned to His blessed will, indeed I of all others ought not to murmur.”—19th. “Ill-health, instead of making me look up to God, rendered me peevish and impatient. This evening went to a prayer-meeting, and heard an excellent exhortation. Found it good, very good indeed to wait upon the Lord.”—“Blessed be His holy name, sin does not sit easy upon my soul, though it often gains access there. I feel a greater abhorrence of all evil than I ever did before.”—“The attacks of Satan, and my own corrupt nature are very powerful, but, praised be God, instead of taking me from my hold, they cause me to cling to Christ more closely.”—February 7. “I have experienced great wandering of thought in religious duties, and indifference to them, the sure forerunner of some sharp trial.”—“The ill-health and unconverted state of my husband distress me much, but I have committed my case to the Lord, and my soul cleaves to His promises. Is there anything too hard for Him? ‘Whatsoever things ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive;’ those divine words have been the subject of my meditation this day. I reason not with flesh and blood, but wish to be guided alone by the statements of eternal truth.”—12th. “The Lord, in whose hand are the

hearts of all men, can dispose them as He pleases. So I found it to-day."—26th. "I experience the truth of those blessed words, 'Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable.' May I seek that honour which cometh from God only."—March 17. "I have been very ill during the past week."—April 6. "The Lord has been pleased to restore my health in a great degree. Once it appeared doubtful to me whether I should recover, as my disorder threatened a speedy decline."—Sunday the 7th. "The Lord has permitted me to wait upon Him to-day in His house, a favour bestowed, I hope, not in vain. My spiritual as well as bodily health I find much renewed. When kept from public worship my soul became very dead. Some affirm that they can profit as well at home. It is not so with me."—"O wretched man that I am!" is the experience more or less of every Christian who is made sensible of the plague of his own heart."—8. "My God has this day answered the prayers of His sinful creature, and removed a sore trial, after supporting me under it for nearly six years. Man's extremity is the Lord's opportunity. Delays are not denials. He who overrules all human events knows the right time to grant deliverance. Many have been our enemies, but the Lord has brought their counsel to nought."—"Though the flesh is in me, to the honour of divine grace I am not in the flesh."—May 10. "Thousands of gold and silver, which the bounty of the Lord has bestowed upon me, appear as nothing without His divine presence."—Wednesday the 22nd. "This evening found great refreshment to my soul under a sermon. Christ was so precious to me, and my views of Him so clear, as almost to make me forget that I was still an inhabitant of earth. Sweet moments, but they are of short duration.

' Jesus, transporting name,
The joy of earth and heaven !
Ye angels dwell upon the sound,
Ye heavens reflect it to the ground.'"—

29. "Since Sunday I have been much harassed with wicked thoughts of every kind. These and ill-health remind me that my rest is not here; but I am in the hands of a gracious Redeemer, who will not permit my faith in Him to fail."—"When my affections are least set upon earth, I enjoy most of it; I do not mean of its vanities, but with the presence of Christ all nature pleases."—"Even heaven without Christ would not be heaven to

me.”—“I find from the experience of God’s people that no temptation overtakes me but such as is common to them.”—“The devil may deceive in many ways, but he never fixes the affections upon Christ. As some one observes, ‘There is nothing false in love.’ That comes not from Satan; he cannot love.”—June 28. “To my shame I have given way to distress and perplexity about worldly concerns,* which is a great sin, for the Lord has commanded us not to be of a doubtful mind.”—“My God was pleased to bless some remarks out of Bunyan’s Holy War. There I read my own experience.”—“How condescending is my divine Redeemer, in spite of my rebellion! But He cannot change. He well knew what I should be before I had a being, and yet He loved me. ‘His mercy how amazing and how great!’”—August 11. “Alarmed under the sermon this afternoon for fear I do not esteem the precious blood of the Lord Jesus Christ as I ought. Felt a great earnestness in prayer for a temporal supply, and an assurance I should have it.”—14. “Our beloved Pastor took, as he always does, great pains to comfort God’s people. Find my own heart cleaving much to the brethren. I love them for Christ’s sake.”—22. “Laboured under great depression of spirit to-day, and see the goodness of the Lord in not permitting me to be much tried in this way,” otherwise, “with what I have to bear, life would be a burden to me. How often have I been divinely supported, and had strength given according to my need.”—25. “A fortnight ago was earnest in prayer to the Lord for a temporal supply. He has fulfilled my desire, and granted my request, far very far exceeding what I asked, and from a most unexpected quarter.”—“No little sins, if there be any such, can be subdued without divine grace.”—Sept. 8. “The sudden illness of my mother in the house of God prevented my attention to the sermon.”—“More to be desired than gold, yea than much fine gold, are the

* On the 6th of July she tells Mr. John Bagshawe, of the Oakes :—“Your brother’s conduct has made me as unhappy as yourself. I never had the least influence with Mr. Bagshawe in respect to his business affairs, though I have with tears entreated him to do right. No arguments of mine could prevent that letter, which I foresaw with concern must embarrass you. I am no stranger to the kind intentions which you expressed, and flattered myself that your good advice would have been followed, with thanks. Mr. Bagshawe, I understand, will answer yours by Monday’s post. I must entreat your patience with him a little longer. I love and respect my husband, but cannot approve his present conduct, which appears to me, as well as you, unjust. My kind regards to the Rev. Mr. Bagshawe. With the greatest esteem, I am yours,

CATHERINE BAGSHAWE.”

ordinances of God to my soul.”—“If I am not mistaken I hate sin, yet I am often drawn into the snare, but hell cannot prevail, the Saviour died.”—Oct. 7. “This morning my soul was rejoicing in the Lord, but a dark cloud soon overspread my joy. A storm which I did not expect seemed to hide every ray of divine light from me. How grief sometimes contracts the vision of the mind, and prevents it from looking beyond the immediate cause of its sorrow.”—12. “I am at present much tried in my temporal affairs, very much indeed, and cannot turn to the right hand or the left, but must stand still, and see the salvation of God. I am convinced that He in a moment can relieve my distress, but, like Peter, when I look off from Christ, the waves terrify me, and I begin to sink. May I, with him, cry, ‘Save, Lord, or I perish.’”—November 4. “The Lord has preserved me in safety through my journey,* and provided me with friends in a strange country, persons loving and fearing God.† O for a heart to praise Him.”—December 9. “Satan has sifted me, but my compassionate Redeemer has not permitted my faith to fail.”—22. “I am determined to know nothing but Jesus Christ, and Him crucified. He is my soul’s sweet morning star.”—1794. January 20. “As we were returning home, one of the horses fell, with the postillion, and he under the horse, and the chaise was upon both. It was a great mercy the man was not killed, as he could not extricate himself for a considerable length of time, and we could give him no help, being in a forest, and the moon not yet risen. The least forward moment of the other horse must have proved fatal to him, for the wheel would have gone over his head, and if the horse under the chaise had kicked, the consequences would have been equally dreadful. Let any one reflect for a moment upon the situation, and deny, if he can, the interposition of a divine Providence. Eventually the poor fellow was rescued by cutting the stirrup leather.”—31. “I am much reviled by one of my nearest relatives, but our blessed Lord forewarned his disciples of persecution.”—March 26. “My God continues His mercy to

1794.
Wormhill
Hall, or
Chapel-en-
le-Frith.

* From London to Derbyshire. As Ford Hall was then uninhabitable, Mr. John Bagshawe placed Wormhill Hall at the disposal of his eldest brother, who spent his time between that place and Chapel-en-le-Frith.

† One of them, doubtless, would be the celebrated Mrs. Grace Bennet, of Chapel-en-le-Frith, who so nearly became the wife of John Wesley, and whose memoir was written by her son, the Rev. William Bennet, of Stodhart. She was the widow of the Rev. John Bennet, of Chinley, and died at Chapel-en-le-Frith, on the 23rd of February, 1803, aged 88.

me, according to His gracious promise. A temporal embarrassment which has been very perplexing for many years is removed.”—April 7. “The same man who was so singularly preserved* has again met with an accident, and was obliged, in consequence of his bruises, to be brought home in the chaise. Had this accident happened one night sooner I do not know what we must have done, for most of our route then lay over a moor, and through a forest, where we could have obtained no assistance. How great is the loving-kindness of our God.”—September 6. “Found my mind much disturbed this day by an unexpected trouble—a very false accusation from persons whom I have considered it my duty to oblige. Lord, give me grace to overcome evil with good. I commit my cause to Thee.”—28. “The Lord has cleared me by the persons themselves who accused me.”—Oct. 5. “I find the friendship of the world to be enmity against God, but, blessed be His name, He has hedged my way with thorns.”—26. “The opposition I meet with from my nearest relative often makes life bitter to me, yet let me acknowledge the goodness of my Redeemer in preserving my soul amidst many snares.”—Nov. 16. “I have seen much of earthly and sinful pleasures, and of what the world calls good, but found them insufficient to make me happy. In Christ and Christ alone is true happiness to be” enjoyed:—

“Let worldly minds the world pursue,
It has no charms for me;
Once I admired its trifles too,
But grace has set me free.
As by the light of opening day
The stars are all concealed,
So earthly pleasures fade with me
When Jesus is revealed.”—

Dec. 13. “The Lord has been pleased to keep me safe on a long journey.† O that my heart were more sensible of His goodness!”—“‘Whosoever believeth on Him hath everlasting life;’ blessed, blessed words!

‘Christ, that adored, that charming name,
How sweet it sounds to me.’”—

1795. 1795. January 1. “Satan endeavours to spoil my peace; a wicked and corrupt heart, my worst enemy, strives for victory; a flattering world

* On the 20th of January.

† From Derbyshire to London.

constantly throws some bait or other to catch my foolish affections; yet I am more than conqueror through Him that loved me.”—25. “The Lord has been pleased to take to Himself one of our members. I saw her three days before her departure. So far from fearing death, she longed to be with Christ. He was, she said, her only hope, the firm foundation of her faith. The last words she uttered were, ‘I am going home.’”—Wednesday, Feb. 4. “This evening attended the house of God. The very same remark which was once made by my own pastor was repeated by the servant of Christ who preached, namely, that there is perhaps a necessity for our being ‘in heaviness through manifold temptations,’ to prevent us from falling into some dreadful sin.”—“Alas! without diligently waiting on God, I soon become worldly, sensual, and, I may say, devilish.”—8. “Prevented from attending public worship by bodily indisposition. Felt my soul very dark. I once little imagined I should ever be so indifferent to, or think so little of, my God and Saviour, but we know not ourselves.”—March 15. “This day I have experienced such a storm as well nigh overwhelmed me, but my divine Lord prevented the fearful consequences which might have ensued. His almighty arm is ever ready to save those whom He has condescended to call from darkness into His marvellous light. He certainly will preserve the feet of His saints. In this great trial I can see His divine hand. My late dreadful indifference required such a chastisement. The ever blessed and glorious God will not suffer a brand which He has condescended to pluck out of the fire to be consumed by the powers of earth or hell.”—“I seem to have slept on enchanted ground, and, like poor Christian, have lost my roll. Praised be my God and Saviour, that He has discovered to me my loss, and roused me from this sinful lethargy.”—April 19. “The words of the text this morning, ‘I am as a wonder to many,’ are words that I may indeed adopt. O to grace how great a debtor!”—May 18. “I know of no complaint in which Satan gains so much advantage as a nervous one,* for the faculties of the mind seem too benumbed to be capable of resisting those temptations to which the depravity of our hearts renders us susceptible; but the merciful Redeemer knows our frame, He remembers that we are but dust.”—30. “My foes are of my own household. This often discourages me, but the Lord permits not my faith to fail.”—

* Mrs. Bagshawe frequently suffered from nervous headache.

July 19. "Sensible in some degree of my own inability to keep any promise, in the strength of Christ, and as far as He gives me grace, solemnly do I devote the remainder of a misspent life to His service.

"Witness ye angels
His ministers."

CATHERINE BAGSHAWE."

October 11. "The Lord has permitted me to see the beginning of another year of my earthly existence, and in a new habitation.* What mercies does a gracious God still vouchsafe to me! but oh how strangely insensible am I of His great goodness!"

Nearly a century had now passed since the lips of the Apostle of the Peak were sealed by death, but the same blessed truths which had been the power of God unto salvation to so many souls in the old chapel at Malcoffe were still proclaimed in the "New Chapel" at Chinley, as may be seen from the following (amongst many other) entries in Mrs. Bagshawe's diary:—

October 17, 1795. "Heard a very good sermon from Isaiah lxiii. 17. It tended to shew the depravity of the human heart, and that without Christ we must be lost for ever." "Well would it be if all who profess to be His ministers were equally faithful."—"O how is the service of the Lord, which is perfect freedom, to be preferred to all worldly pomp and pleasure! There is no want to them that fear Him."—28. "The trifling concerns of life too much possess my mind. Vain thoughts constantly intrude."—"May the uncertainty of things here below teach me that comfort, as well as safety, is only of the Lord."—November 8, Sunday. "Much tempted under the sermon in the morning with high thoughts of myself. This is not rendering to the Lord according to all His benefits."†—27. "I have to acknowledge the loving-kindness of God in a late temporal mercy. He is indeed

'Good when He gives, supremely good,
Nor less when He denies,
For crosses from His Sovereign hand
Are blessings in disguise.'—

29. "Absent from public worship one part of the day, on account of bad weather. Do not think that, as the roads were passable, it was right to

* On the 13th of August, 1795, Mr. William Bagshawe writes from Wormhill to his brother John Bagshawe, of the Oakes:—"To-morrow I mean to take a ride over to Ford. I hear they are repairing the house, and that my brother Samuel intends to come there, and that he has even specified the day."

† 2 Chron. xxxii. 25.

neglect God's ordinances. Sloth, that enemy to the soul, what excuses will it not plead?"—December 7. "Favour, how deceitful!* Happy, only happy they who have fled for refuge to an unchangeable God. He will not fail, He will not forsake."—13. Sunday. "John iii. 7. 'Ye must be born again.' God has said it, and in vain do we hope for salvation in any other way. He is not a man that He should lie, or the son of man that He should repent. This was the subject of the sermon in the afternoon."—1796. January 12. "The almost daily persecution I experience, instead of rousing me to a sense of my great ingratitude to the Lord, seems to stupify me."

The record of the next seven months is wanting.

August 19. "Reproach hath broken my heart, and I am full of heaviness, for it was not an enemy that did me this dishonour, but one nearer to me than David's false favourite. May I learn to place no dependence on the creature. God can turn our dearest friends against us, and make them our scourges, as easily as, when our ways please Him, He can make even our enemies to be at peace with us."—August 20. "The Lord has graciously vouchsafed to remove the trial above mentioned. 'When He gives quietness, who can make trouble?'† My mind is again at rest."—September 11. "Heard two very excellent sermons from John xi. 3, and 2 Timothy i. 12. The absolute necessity of faith in our blessed Saviour was much enforced, as well as the shortness and uncertainty of time. For a so-called minister of the Gospel to preach the law only, or to put it before faith in Him who is the way, the truth, and the life, is a dreadful sin. 'Go to Christ *first*,' says an honoured servant‡ of His, 'for you never can be truly moral without Him.'"—October 6. "Found my mind hurt at being slighted by a person whom I supposed much my friend. O that I could live more to God, and" think less about man.—8. "The greatest part of the day my thoughts were very light and frivolous. Reflection on the goodness of Christ is too much neglected by me. With the assistance of the Divine Spirit I will be more circumspect in future."—17. Sunday. "This morning, as there was no service at the chapel which I attend, I went to church, and heard a sermon preached by a relation of my husband. O how my heart hungers and thirsts after Christ, and for conformity to His blessed will. He who has

* Proverbs xxxi. 30.

† Job xxxiv. 29.

‡ "The Rev. W. B."

done so much for me deserves my life, my soul, my all.”—20. “The cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, prove a snare to me. ‘Saviour Divine,’

‘Engage my roving treacherous heart
To fix on Mary’s better part,
To scorn the trifles of a day,
For joys that none can take away.’”—

“Every moment of my life ought to celebrate His praise.”—22. “I find myself very unstable. This morning I was rejoicing in God my Saviour, but

‘Ah how soon my joys decay,
How soon my sins arise,
And drive the heavenly scene away
From these lamenting eyes.’”—

24. “Not a day with me without a cloud. This evening much tempted. Lord, give me grace to resist the sin which does so easily beset me.”—

25. “My old nature is strong, sin would fain have dominion, but I find the grace of Christ sufficient.”—26. “In the night I was taken so ill as not to know whether I should live till morning, but felt my mind calm and peaceful. I prayed to my Redeemer to spare me a little longer if He saw fit, and He has been pleased to restore me even without the use of medicine. My heart has been much impressed all day with a sense of His goodness, and a desire to live nearer to Him. I do not feel a doubt of my safety in Christ,* were I to die.”—29. “My health much better, but have not been as watchful as I ought over my thoughts or words. I am sorry for my sin, and resolve, with the grace of God, to be more upon my guard: ‘Ten thousand baits the foe prepares to catch my wandering mind.’”—November 26. “I do find the power of sin weakened. O that it were destroyed.”—December 11. “When I meditate on God’s goodness to me, I am lost in wonder, love, and praise.”—12. “I feel myself a poor weak sinful worm. My mind seems often more active in the service of the world than in that of my God. When I reflect on my base ingratitude to so kind a Master, I am grieved at the heart.”—16. “I find persecution, though not pleasing to the flesh, yet good for my soul.”—“There is much dross about me still.”—“I resolve, with the help of God, to be more careful and diligent in reading the Scriptures.”—23. “Lord, sustain me under my present trial, and however I may be falsely accused,

* This indicates a marked advance in her spiritual life. See page 398, lines 4 to 6.

enable me to persevere in doing that which Thou has commanded.”—

26. “Out visiting, and out of the path of my duty, as we had not family prayer.”—1797, February 9. “How little do I love the Lord compared with
 1797. Ford Hall. what I ought, yet He condescends to accept that little.”—11. “Much indisposed in body, and depressed in spirit, which renders duties a task instead of a pleasure, but I have to do with a God who can sympathize with the infirmities of His people. My Redeemer is well acquainted with the silent breathings of my soul after Him, when I can express myself in no other way. In Him I find support equal to every trial, and an escape made from every temptation.”—18. “I dare not say that I have no grace, because I feel that I love Christ, and would keep His commandments, but I may compare myself to a tree in winter, without any appearance of either leaves or fruit, though it may be alive.”—28, Tuesday. “Went to chapel this afternoon, and heard the 122nd Psalm expounded. My head has been so bad as to threaten the loss of reason, but O how manifold are the mercies of my God.”—March 1. “I have to lament my peevish temper, so very unbecoming a believer in Christ.”—8, Wednesday. “This being a day appointed by Government for us to humble ourselves before Almighty God, and implore His help in our present trouble, and pray that He would be pleased to restore us peace, I joined the public assembly, and heard a very excellent sermon, well suited to the occasion. May those who are placed in authority over us ever acknowledge Him who alone can direct their” steps aright.—10. “I desire to be entirely devoted to the Lord. Sin is my daily grief and burden.”—12. “I am led earnestly to pray for the conversion of one near and dear to me in the flesh. The ear of God is not heavy. His divine hand is not shortened. Faith knows He can save, but unbelief says ‘will He?’”—20. “I was much tempted to angry resentment for a supposed slight. What trifles disturb my mind!”—April 4. “On a review of my conduct this day, how little has God been in my thoughts. Have I not acted as if I was to live here always?”—“For happiness they build too low, who build below the skies.”—20. “May it be my great concern to be ready whenever Christ shall call me. Belief in Him, I know, constitutes my safety, but it is possible while the bridegroom tarries to slumber and sleep.”—21. “Sin is in all I think, say, or do.”—May 4. “Satan stirred up wrath in my family, but, blessed be my Redeemer, He soon condescended to still the storm. The tongue is an unruly member, and is set on fire of hell.”—18. “Lord, give

me grace to cast the mantle of love over the faults of others, considering my own.”—28. “I can, through divine grace, say not only that I believe in Christ for salvation, but also that I regard dependence upon good works as a damning sin, robbing Him of the honour due to Him alone.”—June 4. “How little do we know our own hearts! How deceitful, how desperately wicked is mine! I am oppressed with its weight. Lord, undertake for me.”—19. “In reproving one of my servants to-day for a want of that respectful behaviour which I thought due to me, was I not influenced by pride rather than a concern for the glory of my Redeemer?”—22. “Received the news of my mother’s dangerous state.”—23. “My mind is perfectly resigned to the will of God. I trust in His goodness. My present case is too hard for me, I therefore commit it to Him. I know in whom I believe, and am persuaded He is able to bring me out of this trouble. I lie passive in His divine hands,” notwithstanding that my situation is “most trying to the feelings of nature. Christ supports me.”—July 2. “Amidst changing circumstances, and dying friends, be Thou my all in all.”—13. “Those words are sweet to me, ‘Kept by the power of God.’”—23. “I have to acknowledge the goodness of the Lord in granting me the means to supply the wants of an aged and afflicted servant of His, and my earthly parent.”—24. “How little can I bear contradiction. I certainly ought to pray to the Lord to change my heart, instead of fretting myself to do evil.”—30. “I feel myself very vile. My best actions in the sight of God, I am fully persuaded, are sins. Whether the Lord is shewing me more of the deceit of my own heart, or whether I am more susceptible of sinful impressions, He alone knows.”—August 1. “There has been this day the most awful thunder and lightning that I ever remember. It alarmed the dogs and cats lying at the fire-side so much as to make them run about in wild confusion. The storm was so near and so tremendous that the danger was great, but the Lord has been pleased to keep us from” all harm.—6. “A man who was at the chapel last Sunday died suddenly on the Monday.”—17. “O that He who has delivered my soul from hell may preserve my feet from falling. ‘Let others boast how strong they be, nor death nor danger fear, but I confess, O Lord, to Thee,’ how feeble I am, unsupported by Thy divine grace.”—27. “In the afternoon attended Chapel-en-le-Frith church, and heard a sermon for the benefit of a Sunday-school. The minister, I thought, seemed to lay stress on good works as a means of

our acceptance with God," whereas "it is evident from Scripture that neither we nor our works can be accepted till we have faith in Christ. Self must be renounced in every form, if we wish to be saved, and the whole glory of our salvation given to Him" who purchased it at so amazing a price.—September 2. "The Lord has been pleased to answer my prayers in restoring my mother when to all appearance she was past recovery."—3. "Attended divine worship, and partook of the ordinance of the Lord's Supper. Found my" soul refreshed, "and when the minister exhorted us to remember the public profession we had made of our faith in Christ, renouncing every hope of salvation but through His precious blood, most gladly did I endorse the doctrine. Christ is all my dependence here, and when time with me shall be no more" He will be my everlasting refuge.—12. "The world seems to smile, and court me with its favour, but let me remember what the word of God says about it."* "When I rise before men, let me fall before Thee, O Lord."—13. "This day God has been pleased to preserve us in a short journey, but one attended with considerable risk, as the roads were very bad. Is not our whole life an escape from peril, surrounded as we are by numberless unseen foes. Happy they who lean upon Christ."—19. "I desire gratefully to acknowledge the goodness of God to the partner of my life in raising him unhurt from a dangerous fall."—28. "Absent from home, and in worldly company. How little of religion is to be found even amongst those who claim to be the ministers of God. To such a false refinement of manners are we arrived at the present day that to introduce" the name of Christ "is to break the rules of decorum. My soul has very often been wounded on this account."—30. "My birthday. O let me not forget to thank God for preserving me in the greatness of His mercy. The provocations I have been guilty of during the past year, or even this day, might justly cause the Lord to forsake me for ever, but if He should spare me another year, O may He give me grace to spend it more to His glory. Of myself I can do nothing but evil."—October 2. "He who knows all things, knows how I mourn under a sense of my ingratitude to Him. He knows my continual conflict with sin.

'Those eyes that once abused their sight
Oft lift to Him their watery light,
And weep a silent flood.'—

* James iv. 4.

12. "I have experienced the exact fulfilment of the words of our blessed Redeemer, 'If ye have faith and doubt not, ye shall ask what ye will and it shall be done unto you.'"—Nov. 4. "The text this afternoon was 1 Peter iv. 18. 'For if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?' A more awful and a more rousing sermon I do not recollect, yet it was very encouraging to the sincere believer, and has proved so to my soul."—11. "I always feel worse when I come out of worldly society than when I went in, and especially after being in company with those who profess to teach others, but have never been taught themselves by Christ. This is a most dangerous snare to the believer, and one to which I am much exposed," whilst at the same time I find myself tempted to keep silence, "for fear of giving offence."—21. "What is the approbation of my fellow-mortals worth, if my Redeemer does not approve?"—30. "With me estrangement from God is the source of every sin."—Dec. 5. "The honours and the cares of the world are equally a snare to my soul."—10. "Kept from public worship by a snow-storm. It is always profitable to me to wait on the Lord in His house according to His divine appointment, but when lawfully detained at home I find that He is not confined to places."—21. "Till the Holy Ghost is pleased to change the heart, mere human resolutions, I am convinced, are vain."*—1798, January 7. "I commit myself to God, begging that I may love Christ supremely, and that He will direct me to the discharge of the duties incumbent upon me, with a single eye to His glory."—21. "The language of my soul is now,

'Let earth with all its trifles go,
Give me, O Lord, Thy love to know,
Give me Thy precious love.'"—

23. "I cannot help feeling for those poor souls who are under the teaching of an unconverted minister. An ambassador without credentials at the court of an earthly king is not in a more false position than a minister of the gospel without faith in Christ. Happy, thrice happy they who are not left to the leading of such blind guides."—27. "I trace my late unfruitfulness to negligence in reading the blessed word."—Feb. 4, Sunday. "From the sermon this morning, on the prodigal's return to his father, I derived much comfort, my state and reception being similar. In the afternoon heard a

* Apparently there is a reference here to her husband.

very awful discourse from Proverbs iii. 33, 'The curse of the Lord is in the house of the wicked.'"—5. "If some people had my heart, I think they would not boast much of their good works, but although I feel deeply the depravity of my nature, I can rejoice in those words of our blessed Lord, 'It fell not, because it was founded on a rock.'"—11. "I have frequently had occasion to reproach myself for not discouraging in those around me, as well as in myself, a spirit of gossiping about the affairs of others. As I see and feel it to be a sin, in the strength of Christ I will suppress it. 'Set a watch, O Lord, before the door of my lips.' 'I am purposed that my mouth shall not offend.'"—"I once heard a minister observe to his congregation, 'If your servants were to serve you as you serve God, you would soon turn them out of your house.'"—20. "My transgressions might justly cause the Lord to withdraw His goodness from me, but the gifts and calling of God are without repentance."—"I find trouble sends me nearer to my Redeemer than prosperity."—21. "This morning I was led to pray earnestly to the Lord for the nation, that He would think upon us in our low estate, that He would turn away the judgments that seem to threaten us, and that in the midst of deserved wrath He would, for Christ's sake, remember mercy."—March 2. "The Lord has given me great favour and honour in the sight of men, but not unto me, not unto me, to His name be all the glory." "He chooses the base things of the world to confound the honourable and the wise."—9. "After an absence of a few days we are again permitted to return to our habitation. I desire to thank the Lord for our safety, and for preserving me from temptation. It is well to commit ourselves to God always, but more particularly when we go into worldly company, as few Christians, I believe, are proof against its snares."—April 6. "Attended the funeral of a poor woman, who had been long confined to her bed by sickness."—27. "I rejoice to hear the accounts received from heathen lands of some souls already brought to the knowledge of Christ, and of numbers more expected to follow."*—May 6. "Attended the public worship of God, and partook of the sacred ordinance of the Lord's Supper, but felt my mind greatly troubled, owing to a disagreement between myself and my maid, who was also a communicant. However, I told her, before we received the Sacrament, why I was offended with her, and hope that I have forgiven her. I trust likewise that she has pardoned any improper resentment on my part of her mis-

* The London Missionary Society was founded in 1795.

conduct. 'To tell a person of their fault, in the spirit of meekness, is commanded by our blessed Lord. In future if I have occasion to reprove, may I do it with a single eye to Christ, and a concern for the spiritual welfare of my fellow-creature.'—7. "O that my every thought, word, and deed were brought into subjection to my Redeemer."—13. "The text this afternoon was Jeremiah xxiii. 6, a very delightful subject to me, the imputed righteousness of Christ being my favourite theme."—16, Wednesday. "Heard two excellent sermons, the second from Hebrews x. 14, 'For by one offering He hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.' The sufferings and death of our blessed Lord were set forth in a very solemn manner. All present seemed impressed, as far as I could judge from the breathless stillness which pervaded the whole place."—26. "Mark x. 29, 30. I have only one part of this divine promise yet to receive—eternal life; and that too, I believe, will be given me through the merits of my Redeemer."—27. "Attended the public worship of the Lord. In the afternoon felt myself very dull and drowsy. This is an infirmity which I am often troubled with, and it is a grief and burden to me, but as I abstain on the Sabbath from those things that would encourage it, I hope it will not be imputed to me as a sin."—June 7. "I have made my request to the Lord for the removal of my complaint. He can take it away, I know, if He sees fit. If not, His blessed will be done. I shall find His grace sufficient."—10. "'Out of the heart,' says our Lord, 'proceed evil thoughts,' and He has named thirteen different kinds, of which all men are guilty. Who can depend on that fountain of iniquity? Can any good thing flow spontaneously from it? Impossible.

'Yet, mighty God, Thy matchless power
Can make our nature clean.'"—

23. "When new temptations arise we find how great our weakness is. Lord, prepare me against them. This day I have experienced a trial I did not expect. Certainly if the person who occasioned it acted intentionally, his conduct was inconsistent as a minister, a gentleman, and a relation. My mind has been deeply pained. I hope I am, and shall be, enabled to forgive, but how hard is an insult to bear."—July 8. "'David encouraged himself in his God' were words much impressed upon my mind during the past week of distress."—22. "A remark made by the minister* much affected me. It was sometimes, he said,

* Of Chinley Chapel.

permitted that those who had been our bitterest persecutors should become our best friends, and warm advocates of the cause they previously opposed. The thought that this might be my happy experience overwhelmed my soul. O that my request may be granted me! How will my lips rejoice to tell the victory of my King.”—Aug. 3. “It is very easy to backslide from the Lord, because we are naturally inclined to do so, but not so easy to return to Him. If once the enemy gets us into a snare, he will struggle hard to keep us there.”—11. “Christ most certainly does not forsake those whom He has called out of darkness into His marvellous light, or I should long ago have been cast off for ever.”—27. “I desire to thank my God for His preserving care of two workmen employed by us, who escaped unhurt by the falling of part of a barn, while they were engaged in propping it up. I consider this a great mercy.”—30. “Indisposition, I find, makes me irritable. How I ought to humble myself for this before my Redeemer.”—Sept. 12. A severe attack of illness last evening, “joined with the unkindness I meet with from those from whom I expected better treatment, should remind me that my rest is not here. The breathing of my soul in the silent watches of the night was, ‘Whom have I in heaven but Thee, and there is none on earth I desire in comparison with Thee.’”—14. “All worldly enjoyments are but bitter sweets. In the midst of mirth the heart is often sad, and vexation of spirit seems inseparable from vanity.”—23. “The sermon this afternoon, from the text ‘Thou shalt not kill,’ was a very searching one. It shewed that want of faith in Christ was not only fatal to our own souls, but might make us guilty of the murder of others.”—Oct. 8. “Where we expect the greatest comfort we often find the greatest sorrow.”—22. “If the enemy of souls cannot devour the believer, he will most certainly worry him.”—Nov. 5. “When Solomon said, ‘Foolishness is bound up in the heart of a child, but the rod of correction shall drive it forth,’ he had, no doubt, an indirect reference to the children of God.”—8. “The only evidence I have that I belong to Christ is a sorrow for sin, and a desire to love Him.”—11. “If it was good for David to be afflicted, surely it is for me.”—24. “I cannot help recording this singular event.—A person* whom I had been reproving for his breach of the Sabbath, (for which remonstrance I have suffered severe persecution,) heard a voice say, very audibly, ‘Go and sin no more.’ He could not recollect any

* Probably Mr. Bagshawe.

other part of his dream, but told me that the above words seemed to be whispered into his ear. They are to be found in the 5th and 8th chapters of St. John. May the same divine Saviour who spoke them in the days of His flesh, remember me now in heaven, and apply them to the heart of him who heard them. O that this may be a token for good!"—Dec. 9. "Was not much harassed to-day with worldly thoughts, although at present I am very much in the company of those who have a form of religion, but seem destitute of its power."—20. "I want to feel my mind more impressed with a sense of the goodness of God to this sinful nation, of which I am a sinful part. Every country around us experiences the horrors of war, whilst we are preserved from the dreadful carnage. Let us not be high-minded, but fear."—25. "The hymn to-day was delightful, and many seemed to sing with joy, and to vie with each other in celebrating the praises of their God and Saviour. I hope I can add that my tongue expressed the sincere feelings of my heart."—

1799. 1799, January 4. "I am much exercised with domestic trials, but they lessen my attachment to earth, and perhaps that is the purpose for which they are sent. I find strength equal to my day. My gracious Redeemer has been my help under almost twelve years' persecution."—13, Sunday. "Attended twice the public worship of God. In the afternoon the text was Gal. iii. 24, 'Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.' The minister, after proving that the law was never intended to save us, very clearly as well as ably explained its object by the manner of its delivery, which made even Moses tremble and quake. From its terrors he shewed that our only refuge was Christ," who has perfectly fulfilled it, and paid, for all that believe in Him, the penalty of their disobedience to its far-reaching requirements.—23. "God will make those things which appear much against me at present, to terminate perhaps in the conversion of him whose unconverted state has caused me so many years of bitter sorrow. Although I walk in darkness and have no light, yet will I trust in the name of the Lord."—Feb. 8. "We have had a severe frost for some time. May the Lord in His tender mercy be pleased to remove it, for the sake of the poor. He careth for man and beast. His goodness is over all His works."—9. "God has graciously condescended to give the weather a very sudden change. Last night was tempestuous. This morning a calm and gentle thaw. 'How kind is Thy compassion, Lord!'"—13. "God has been pleased to take to Himself my dear mother, who departed

this life on the 6th day of this month, although we did not receive the information, owing to the badness of the weather, till yesterday. She is, I doubt not, in the bosom of that Redeemer whose sacred name I have often heard her repeat with delight, and who was assuredly her trust. 'He is *my* Saviour,' would she say, 'I shall see no other.' She has died in the Lord, and is blessed. May He grant me patience and submission. The hope that I shall meet her in the realms of eternal bliss will be my great and only consolation."—15. "I felt much encouraged in reading the 9th chapter of St. Matthew. 'I will have mercy,' 'Thy faith hath made thee whole,' are very precious words to poor sinners sensible of their sins."—"The believer in Christ will not transgress wilfully. He may fall, yet shall he not be utterly cast off, for the Lord upholdeth him with His hand. Our blessed Saviour did not cast off Peter, who with oaths and curses declared, 'I know not the man.'"—March 3. "Satan and my own evil heart seem to dispute every inch of my way to heaven."—9. "It is my desire to have God always in my thoughts, and to love Him supremely. O that I may be kept from entangling myself again with the world, which has been so great a snare to me. At present I seem divested of all love to it, but dreadful experience has taught me not to trust in my own heart."—April 1. "I would praise the Lord for His goodness in preserving my husband this day from any material hurt by a very dangerous fall."—2. "I find a constant propensity to vain thoughts. They keep my soul at a distance from my Redeemer, and make me groan under a sense of my depravity."—7, Sunday. "Did not attend the public worship of God, there being a very deep snow."*—May 22. "The Lord has been pleased to remove by death the minister by whom His sacred word was first made useful to me. He departed on the 24th of last month. I wish I could feel my mind more impressed with the stupendous importance of eternity. Worldly cares and concerns draw away my thoughts. Quicken me, O Lord, from dead works, to serve Thee, the living God."—"The Lord has favoured me with the sight of my sister, whom He preserved on a long journey, and to His divine protection I now commend her on her return to her own habitation. May His blessing and presence go with her."—June 7. "I found much delight in contemplating God's dealings with me. Great, very great, have been His mercies."—9. "Do not some of my

* So inclement was the weather this spring that she was prevented four or five times by the same cause from occupying her seat at Chinley.

actions flow from an utterly wrong principle—that of self-applause?”—

15. “However trifling the following circumstance may appear to some, it has much distressed my mind. A person in the habit of telling fortunes came to the door begging. Why did I not warn her of the dreadful consequences that will attend her perseverance in such a way? Fain would I afterwards have called back the opportunity put into my power of acknowledging Christ as my only trust, and of testifying that future times and seasons are known to God alone. How dreadful it is to deny the Lord of life and glory.”—

July 5. “After eight days’ absence from our habitation the Lord has brought us back in safety. I find the friendship of worldly relations, as well as the friendship of the outer world, to be enmity against God. May He change the hearts of those with whom I am so nearly connected.”—Aug. 14. “Visited an old servant of Christ, and had some spiritual conversation with her.”—Sept. 14. “A great part of this day spent in company where the glorious name of Christ is never mentioned except before or after dinner, and often not then. I do not feel lonely when I am alone, but I am truly so in the midst of worldly society.”—Oct. 1. “How very short does our best earthly enjoyment fall of that happiness which alone can satisfy the soul.”—

5. Gen. xxxix. 5. “If God could so bless the house of a heathen for the sake of one of His people, He must indeed be mindful of them.”—10. “I find that the more I search the Scriptures, the more I am led to trust in the unchangeable mercy of my gracious God. As He has condescended to begin a good work in me, He will carry it on.”—17. “The Lord raises me up Christian friends, who are an invaluable blessing.”—27. “In the morning I felt sin such a burden as made me long to quit this mortal body, which is so often a clog to my soul.”—Dec. 8. “My cough, which has been very troublesome for some time,* left me in the house of God. I had made it a matter of prayer,† and was answered.”—16. “I am astonished that the Lord should deign to honour such a vile sinner as I am, but He certainly has given me great favour with my fellow-mortals.”—1800, January 5. “May I never more deceive myself with thoughts of earthly happiness, or even domestic peace, till grace has changed my dear husband.”—Feb. 18. “Did

1800.

Ford Hall.

* On the previous Sunday she was too ill to go to chapel.

† Mrs. Bagshawe believed that her Heavenly Father meant what He said when He invited His children “*in every thing* by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving” to make known their requests unto Him.

not relieve a poor woman who solicited my assistance. O my ungrateful heart! How could I forget the goodness of God to me.”—22. “Lately I have derived great comfort from reading the sacred word. There, as Dr. Watts observes, I behold my Saviour’s face in almost every page.”—March 21. “The more I wish to love and obey the Lord, the greater opposition do I find.”—May 3. “The Lord has been pleased to take to Himself my dear grandmother. He did not forsake her in the ”* . . . —11. “It is an unspeakable mercy to hear the Gospel faithfully preached. This has been my happy lot, and still continues so.”—18. Sabbath day. “Attended the public worship of God only once, much against my own desire. ‘I love the windows of Thy grace, through which my Lord is seen.’”—29. “May He” who condescended to be brought up as a carpenter’s son “make me more tender with His poor people. I fear that I have offended to-day one of God’s children, although very unintentionally. O that in future I may be more careful.”—June 1. “Those things in which I once gloried are now my grief and burden, because I know that they displease my God. How much ought I to be humbled when I consider what I was, and how ought I to love my Redeemer when I think what His divine compassion has done for me.”—July 6. “I am resolved, as far as the Lord shall enable me, to avoid troubling myself about the affairs of others, except with the sole view of doing good.”—Aug. 16. “Attended the funeral of a young friend, aged only 21. She was a very happy and highly favoured believer in Christ. Although much afflicted, for sixteen weeks, with a rapid consumption, the love of her Saviour supported her, to the wonder of many, yea, even of myself. The last time I saw her she said, ‘I have not the least thought of getting better, but have chosen as my funeral text the words, I will never leave thee nor forsake thee.’ This promise she found very true in her own experience, uttering ‘hallelujahs’ with her latest breath, and taking leave of all her near relations with a cheerful smile. She was to have been married on the first of May, but her divine Redeemer asserted His superior claim, and she is now, without any doubt, amongst the thousands of happy spirits who are praising the God of their salvation. Her last words on earth were, ‘Victory, victory over death, hell, and the grave!’”—Sept. 10. “I find the Scriptures of God, and meditation on His goodness, a never-failing source of joy.”—16. “May I be deeply concerned to serve my Saviour when I am able, for often a nervous

* At this point a page has been abstracted.

complaint unfits me for any duty.”—Nov. 2. “Partook of the sacred ordinance of the Lord’s Supper. Felt myself a poor sinner, entirely dependent on the mercy of my God,—the chief of sinners, but Jesus died for me.”—30. “Sabbath day. The minister exhorted us, in a very excellent sermon, to prepare for temptations, as we could not tell in what watch we might be surprised.”—Dec. 2. “How sluggish do I often find myself in the service of my Redeemer, and how active I once was in the service of a bad master, whose wages were eternal death.”—3. “This morning I was very happy, thinking of my dear mother, my old pastor, and my many friends now in glory. The contemplation of their joy, and of the time when I shall meet them again, and unite with them in celebrating the goodness of our God and Saviour, quite overpowered me.”—1801, Feb. 8. “I was much affected under the afternoon sermon, which shewed that the Lord would not forsake His people, however great their sins and infirmities. Abraham, Moses, and David were brought as proofs of the permanence of God’s mercy to His redeemed children.”—11. “I want to be more alive to the Lord, and less alive to the world and self.”—13. “A fast day. Prevented from attending public worship by a deep snow, which I was sorry for, as I have great cause to humble myself before the Lord for my manifold sins against His divine commands.”—17. “Foolishness is so bound up in my heart that there seems great need for the rod of correction to drive it forth, but whenever the Lord employs the rod, His goodness supports me under it. I am often struck with wonder at the watchful care that my glorious Saviour condescends to take of me.”—21. “However Satan, the world, and my own evil heart unite to disturb my peace, they cannot destroy my soul.”—26. “I am harassed with a careful, or, is it not rather, a selfish spirit?”—27, Friday. “Attended the public worship of God, it being the preparation for the Lord’s Supper.* The twenty-second Psalm expounded.”—March 8. Sabbath day. “The minister remarked that the Lord might permit trouble to come in like a flood upon us, to shew His divine power in our deliverance. O that these words may be verified in the conversion of one near and dear to me, whose long opposition has caused me thousands of tears, and sent me with many a bitter heart-ache to the throne of grace for his salvation. For nearly fourteen years have I been praying, and the Lord’s ear is not heavy, nor His hand shortened, but have not my sins been the

* These meetings are often mentioned in Dr. Clegg’s diary, and had been kept up apparently from the time of the Apostle of the Peak.

cause of His delay?"—9. "I was conversing with one who was, I trust, a sincere believer, and who appeared to be in perfect health, but in the course of two hours after was struck dead in the house of God."—17. "When called to the knowledge of Christ, it was love that drew me, and at first I was much shielded from the fiery darts of the wicked one, but now it seems to me as if all the powers of darkness were let loose upon me, and I am constrained to cry, 'O Lord, I beseech Thee, deliver my soul.'"—April 2. "The other day I was much hurt by giving way to what came very near a falsehood. May the Lord pardon me this sin, and make me in future more watchful. May I be upon my guard against every sin."—7. "After darkness how refreshing is light. So is it with my soul. Christ is more precious to me than ever."—12. "The minister exhorted us to godly conversation."—26. "How blessed have those words been to me—'They that wait on the Lord shall renew their strength. They shall run and not faint.'"—27. "This morning I was very happy in Christ, contemplating His works of creation, but, O my soul, forget not His still more glorious works of grace."—May 14. "I find by experience my best resolutions to be of no avail. May this make me entirely dependent upon Christ, and may I constantly watch unto prayer."—June 1, Monday. "My soul does not seem so alive to God as it did yesterday;

'Why do my foolish passions rove,
Where can such sweetness be
As I have tasted in Thy love,
As I have found in Thee?'—

20. "The Lord has graciously brought us home in safety, after a fortnight's absence,* spent amongst worldly relatives, who seem entirely ignorant of the way of salvation, one of them apparently in a dying state, and I have been constrained to keep silence from good. This is pain and grief to me."—Aug. 2. "It has pleased God to call by death the mother of my husband. She was ill only a few days. Whether she was prepared for the awful summons I cannot tell, as she was at too great a distance for me to see her during her short sickness. What an unspeakable comfort it is to have good evidence of the safety of our relations and friends."—4. "When my nervous complaint is severe, none but the Lord knows what I suffer, but He is the best to know who alone can relieve."—8. "Satan would fain have me divide

* Probably she and Mr. Bagshawe had been staying at the Oakes, with his brother.

my affections between Christ and the world, but, instead of listening to his suggestions, may I cleave more closely than ever to my Saviour; and the more He is pleased to give me of temporal prosperity,* the more may I pray for humility.”—9, Sunday. “In the afternoon, preaching from John v. 28, 29, the minister dwelt upon the uncertainty of life, the certainty of death, and the tremendous responsibility connected with our present state of probation. Afterwards he enlarged upon the eternal separation that will take place at the last day between those who have fled to Christ for refuge, and those who have slighted His offers of mercy.”—14. “O may I not set my heart on any thing but Christ; having Him, we possess all; without Him, having every thing, we have nothing.”—18. “To-day I spoke very rashly with my tongue, and sincerely lament before the Lord the expression I made use of.”

A page here torn out probably contained some reference to the death of her brother-in-law, Mr. John Bagshawe, of the Oakes.

On the second of September she says:—“In supplying a poor sick person with wine to-day, although I had no wish to withhold it, yet I did not give it with that cheerfulness which the sacred word of Christ commands.”

1802. From the 28th of the last named month to the 12th of January, 1802, Ford Hall. there is another hiatus, and subsequent entries seem to shew that in this space of time Mr. Bagshawe had a paralytic seizure, which affected his brain.

On the 16th his wife remarks:—“My trial is very heavy indeed; may the Lord be pleased to restore to the use of his reason one very near and dear to me. I know that nothing is impossible with Him, and desire to confide in His goodness.”—31, Sabbath day. “Owing to the distressing situation of my poor husband, I have been prevented from attending the public worship of my God and Saviour. May the Lord direct me what to do respecting means for his recovery. My trust is in Christ.”—Feb. 23. “I want to feel such abiding gratitude to Him who died for me as will cause all my actions to flow from love to Him.”—May 2. “I have been provoked to passion by the ill behaviour of one of our servants in not going, when sent, to the house of God. Give me grace, Lord, in future to rebuke with meekness.”—June 19. “I may say, in the words of the pious Dr. Watts,

* By the decease of Mrs. Bagshawe, *née* Caldwell, the Ford estate was relieved from the payment of her jointure.

‘Till God in human flesh I see,
My thoughts no comfort find,
The holy, just, and sacred Three
Are terrors to my mind.’—

Aug. 22. “The Lord was pleased to let me commence yesterday another year of my married life; fifteen have now elapsed since I entered it. The state of my poor husband for some time past has been truly grievous, and yet I feel myself encouraged to hope for his restoration. My Redeemer when here below healed the sick of the palsy, on seeing the faith of those who brought him, and He has said, ‘Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, He will give it you.’”—Oct. 3. “Blessed Saviour, may I avoid those things which will offend Thee, however much it may give offence to some of my fellow-sinners.”—24, Sabbath day. “In the afternoon the minister referred us to the Jews as affording an awful proof of the danger of rejecting Christ. The text was John i. 11, 12.”—27. “Although the Lord has permitted a check to be put upon my domestic comfort, yet I am convinced that in a moment He can restore what according to all human judgment is considered irrecoverable. ‘O for faith, for faith divine, to trust in Christ alone.’” *—Nov. 2. “I have very great mercies to thank my gracious Redeemer for. In the midst of deserved judgments He remembers His unworthy servant.”

1804. More leaves have been torn out between this date and the 16th of May, 1804, when Mrs. Bagshawe observes:—“The most important day of my life. Ford Hall. My dear, my much loved husband departed this mortal state, set free from bodily suffering, which he laboured under for a long season. Many prayers for a number of years have I put up to a throne of grace” for his soul. How far they have been answered, “I cannot tell. His love of the Bible, in preference to any other book, is my chief ground of hope. Could he have been permitted to express himself by words, O how thankful I should have been, but God’s will be done. I must submit. He cannot do amiss. Pardon, blessed Lord, my sinful weakness, and enable me to live entirely to Thyself in future.”

A month passed before she again took up her pen to write:—“The death of my dear husband preys continually upon my spirits, and spoils every

* Contrary to the expectation of all his medical attendants, it would appear that Mr. Bagshawe regained his reason for some time before he died, but lost the power of speech.

earthly enjoyment. Lord, suffer me not to murmur at that which Thou hast wisely decreed.”—June 26. “My blessed Saviour knows what I feel, He sees my heart, and will not despise its sorrows. To be certain that my dearly loved husband will welcome me to the realms of eternal day would dissipate the greater part of the gloom which overwhelms me. I hope that the Lord has had mercy upon him,” indeed I believe that He “would not have impressed my mind to pray so earnestly and so often for him, without answering my supplications, though, for some wise purpose, the answer is hid from me at present. O may I wait with patience my appointed time;

‘Then shall I hear, and see, and know
All I desired or wished below.’”—

1805. Ford Hall. Aug. 17. “I am concerned for the happiness of my relations on both sides, but O that I may be more concerned for their spiritual welfare.”—21. “I have been married 17 years this day. Alas! my dear departed husband, with what pleasure did he commemorate the return of these anniversaries. Now he knows them no more for ever, but I trust that he is celebrating the greatness of Redeeming love in a better world, free from sin, sorrow, and every snare.”—1805, Feb. 12. “There is no greater proof of a carnal state of mind than the notion that religion, which is the only source of true happiness, makes persons gloomy.”—23. “May I be ready whenever Christ shall call me. I wish to be resigned to His blessed will, for life or death, only concerned to be found in Him,” and doing those things which are pleasing in His sight.—March 3. “May I ever confide in the goodness of Him whose mercy is as great as His power, and neither knows measure nor end. I find myself a poor, weak, sinful creature, but this is no bar to His grace, for ‘all the fitness He requireth is to feel our need of Him.’”—11. “My mind is deeply distressed by some inveterate foes. Fain would I live in peace with all men, but this, alas, is not my happy lot. I might appeal to an earthly tribunal* for redress, but I trust to my heavenly Protector, who will certainly do right, and who alone can put a bridle in the mouth of my adversaries.”—12. “How entirely are the hearts of men in God’s rule and governance. My much dreaded enemy is subdued. The Lord did indeed bridle their tongue, so that they came, meek as a lamb, to ask me to overlook

* “Wholesome laws,” she remarks elsewhere, “when properly enforced, are certainly a restraint upon the actions of men, but the heart is beyond their reach.”

what they had done amiss, a request which I granted with sincere pleasure.”

—23. “None but the Great Searcher of hearts knows what I have suffered from the loss of my beloved husband. To Thy superior claim, gracious Lord, enable me to give up all that was dear to me on earth.”—31. “Sabbath-day. The text this morning was Hebrews iv. 16. I felt my soul both animated and comforted under the sermon, but have to lament that our dear Pastor is so ill as to make it doubtful when he will preach another. May the Lord restore him again, that he may long continue an honoured instrument of shewing sinners the way of salvation. In the afternoon we had a most encouraging discourse to the believer in Christ, from Numbers xxiii. 8-10. If God was mindful of his covenant with the Jews, in spite of their repeated provocations, will He be less mindful of His covenant with those who have fled for refuge to the atoning blood of Christ? No, says our blessed Lord, ‘they shall never perish, neither shall any one pluck them out of my hand.’”

—May 9. “I walk in darkness, but O may I stay myself upon my God.”—15. “My mind is much harassed with worldly cares. Lord, enable me to lay aside every weight, and bring me out of my present embarrassment, occasioned by my own want of prudence. May I henceforth never undertake anything before I make it a matter of earnest prayer to God for His guidance and blessing.”—May 16 (see p. 385).—July 29. “How can I praise the Lord sufficiently for delivering me out of a dreadful snare, which might have plunged me in the deepest distress all the remainder of my life. May I so remember my escape as ever to look up to Him who alone can preserve me from all evil.”—Aug. 24. “With the best intentions, I sometimes find it impossible to please my fellow-mortals, but it is not so with God: He always accepts our sincere endeavours, however stained with imperfection they may be in His most holy sight.”—Sept. 19. “How fast the weeds of corruption grow in the human heart, if we neglect to keep them down by earnest prayer.”—Oct. 30. “The Lord, in His good Providence, has been pleased to call home this day our dear Pastor,* after a long illness, which he bore with calm submission to the divine will. He died in full assurance of that salvation† which he had so faithfully preached to others. ‘Mark the perfect

* The Rev. William Sutcliffe. He was for twenty-three years the minister of Chinley Chapel, and is interred in the adjoining graveyard, where a tombstone to his memory may still be seen.

† “Through the merits of a crucified Redeemer,” as the inscription upon his monument records.

man, and behold the upright, for the end of that man is peace.'"—Nov. 3. "The funeral sermon of our dear departed minister was preached, by his own request, from the text, 'I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that He is able to keep that which I have committed unto Him, against that day.'"—17. "Owing to the death of our late worthy Pastor, there was only one sermon to-day—a most excellent discourse, by the Rev. Mr. Bennet,* from 2 Cor. xiii. 11."—1806, January 17. "O how humble should I be, when my best deeds are so tainted with sin. Man looks at the action, the Lord at the motive."—24. "Satan well knows that nothing but the power of God can disappoint his devices, therefore his aim is to keep the soul at as great a distance as possible from its only defender."—Feb. 23. "Neglect of private prayer is often the precursor of a public fall."—March 3. "Were we more attentive to the lessons that may be learned from the little troubles of life, we should escape many a heavier stroke which the kind hand of the Lord lays upon us."—9. "How soon can He raise up an adversary to disturb our peace when we grow careless and lukewarm in His service."—April 27. "May the same jealous fear possess my heart at all times as the Apostles felt when they appealed to our blessed Lord, saying, 'Is it I?'"—"The law of the Lord is far dearer to me than the thousands of gold and silver which His divine goodness has been pleased to confer upon me."—May 11. Sabbath-day. "The sermon in the afternoon was taken from 1 Cor. vii. 29, 'But this I say, brethren, the time is short,'—a very awful discourse indeed to those who have no interest in Christ."—18. "Secret prayer is the best means to render public ordinances profitable. I have always found the word most blessed to myself when I have prayed most for the minister, and the spread of the Gospel."—July 5. "Were I called to give up all that I possess on earth, for Christ's sake, I can appeal to Him who alone knows my sincerity, that I would do it; yea, I hope that life itself is not so dear to me as my God."—27. "If religion in its most gloomy aspect is capable of making its possessors prefer it to all earthly joys, what is it when Christ shines upon the soul with His divine splendour?"—Aug. 3. "O ye ambassadors of the Eternal King, beware lest, by your conduct, you not only cause the Lord's people to transgress, but the enemies of Christ to

* Then of Stodhart, near Chapel-en-le-Frith, and previously the minister of a Congregational chapel in London. He was the author of treatises on the "Gospel Dispensation," and the "Gospel Constitution."

blaspheme. How dreadful to hear the remark made by the world, 'We can see no difference, they are as bad as others.' May the late trial render me more watchful; and more earnest in seeking my divine, my glorious Teacher, on whom the soul may repose with confidence, in no dread of being deceived."—Oct. 22. "What a kind distinction does the Lord make between His people and the world. Whilst the latter pass on to everlasting destruction, the way of His children is hedged with thorns, to constrain them, if they wander, to return to Him."—"My nearest relation* and most intimate acquaintance are combined against me, and this for no fault of mine. They have indeed 'rewarded me evil for good, to the spoiling of my soul.'"—30. "Trifling conversation has robbed me of that nearness to Christ which I once enjoyed."—Nov. 9. "Here we know only a part of the evils from which we are preserved, but O how shall we praise our divine Protector when in heaven we learn the whole!"—21. "Well may Solomon say that he is a fool who trusts in such a traitor as his own heart."†—Dec. 7. Chinley "Chapel was opened for the first time since it has been repaired.‡ I felt my soul lifted up to the Lord in joy and gratitude for letting me see that which I have so long desired. Blessed Saviour, I love Thy house, and the place where Thine honour dwelleth."—15. "Happy in the Lord, I could apply to myself the greatest part of the forty-second Psalm, which I read in my family."—20. Sabbath-day. "I have to acknowledge the care of my ever blessed God in saving me from what, to all appearance, must have been instant death. A wall containing a great quantity of heavy stones, under which I had been standing, fell on the very spot which I and my servant had only left about five minutes."—1807, January 11. "Many have been my foes because I follow the thing that is good."—18. Sabbath-day. "Owing to the weather, could only attend public worship once. . . . Enabled by divine grace to read and converse with profit to myself and my family. The subjects which I

1807.

Ford Hall.

* Feeling the loneliness of her position, Mrs. Bagshawe invited her sister to live with her, and afterwards built a house for her, very near to Ford Hall, but that unhappy woman, instead of affording her any comfort, gave way to intemperance, and became in many other respects a source of the greatest misery to her.

† Prov. xxviii. 26.

‡ This restoration, which included new seats, was commenced about the 6th of July, and in aid of it Mrs. Bagshawe had contributed "no small quantity of pine timber," as well as a donation of £70.

took were the death of our blessed Saviour as the sacrifice for our sin, and the judgments inflicted on Eli's house."—Feb. 2. "The treacherous conduct of my pretended friends has been and is a sore trial to me, but the Lord has plucked my feet out of the net that was laid for them."—April 5. "O did we realize the value of the Word of God, with what awful reverence we should read and meditate on its divine truths."—23. "Last Monday morning I was taken dangerously ill, but the Lord has, in great mercy, restored me, beyond my own expectation and that of others. If He sees fit to spare me a little longer, may it be to glorify Him more than I have done."—May 3. Sabbath-day. "My God has permitted me again to visit His house of prayer, whilst a man who was there the last time I was, and taken ill on the same day, and in the same manner as myself, is now in eternity, praising that Saviour who was his trust in the hour of death."—6. "This being the day set apart for the solemn act of ordaining a pastor* over the church of which I am a member, went to hear the charge given to him and the people by his tutor,† in a very impressive manner."—31. "Placed by divine Providence in a station of peculiar responsibility, I confide in His unerring wisdom to direct my steps, and cast myself and all my affairs at the feet of His mercy and goodness. Sin is all that I fear."—June 13. "One of the men employed in the repair of this house received a most dangerous cut on his leg, and might have been killed, but the Lord in mercy preserved him."—14. "'A Christian,' says pious Bunyan, 'is seldom long at ease, when one temptation's gone, another doth him seize.' . . . Satan has gained great advantage by a late difference in our church. In vain do we expect comfort unless we walk in all the commands of our blessed Lord."—21. "Much harassed on account of the ill-treatment which I have experienced from some of those with whom I am in church-fellowship. It never was my intention to offend the meanest believer in Christ. With what horror and surprise did I meet the unexpected insult. Had it come from any other quarter I could have borne it, but to be assailed by those whom it has been my study to oblige is no common trial, and a very great discouragement to my soul. May the Lord enable me to look up to Him for grace to avoid further

* The Rev. E. Glossop. He had officiated at the chapel for more than a year, and continued to minister to the congregation which assembled there, until his death, on the 4th of March, 1857. See the inscription upon his monument in the burial-ground.

† The Rev. Dr. Williams, Principal of the Independent College at Rotherham.

resentment.”—24. “All my familiars seem to watch for my halting.”*—July 13. “How very little do we know of ourselves, until temptation reveals our weakness.”—19. “How peace is to be restored amongst us is known only to the Lord, with whom all things are possible. O that ministers of the Gospel were more circumspect in their conduct.”†—Aug. 6. “I feel it harder to renounce self in all things than I supposed.”—Sept. 27. “If Christ is for me, I care not who is against me.”—Oct. 11. “I have endured nothing but that which in the end will prove to have been for my good. Christ is the hand, man only the rod.”—25. “‘Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season.’ Such was my choice. Religion was not taken up by me with a view to anything except the eternal recompence of reward, but it hath pleased the great Disposer of human events to give me a hundredfold in this present time.”—Nov. 1. “So safely moored is the true Christian that he may bid defiance to every storm. His anchor is both sure and steadfast. . . . Happy they to whom their divine Teacher has shewn their danger and their refuge.”—14. “O ye deceitful lusts, what have ye to offer in exchange for

* Jeremiah xx. 10.

† On the 23rd of the same month the following address was drawn up for presentation to Mrs. Bagshawe by the trustees of the place of worship so often mentioned in these pages :—

“Madam, Being convened for the purpose of signing a deed of trust, by which you have been pleased to vest in our hands the principal and interest of £300, towards the support of the Gospel-ministry at Chinley Chapel, we cannot help lifting up our hearts in thankfulness to God, who put this benevolent purpose into your mind ; and to yourself also we unite in returning our liveliest gratitude for this very signal expression of your love to the cause of Christ amongst us.

In reward of so great a beneficence, may the God of peace and comfort grant you an abundant supply of His Spirit, that you may be filled with joy in believing ; continually encompass you with the shield of His favour ; and sweeten by His gracious presence your enjoyment of all earthly blessings,—guiding you in all things by His counsel, till He shall eventually receive you to glory !

With assurance of our highest respect, we remain, Madam, your obliged humble servants,

WM. BENNET.

WILLIAM BRADBURY.

E. GLOSSOP.

EMAL. MOULT.

JOHN POTT.

JOHN SLACK.

HENRY THOMASSON.

JOHN THOMASSON.”

The “assignment and settlement” of the gift here referred to is dated the 13th, and provides that the interest upon the £300 shall be paid to the minister or pastor for the time being of Chinley Chapel, as long as he shall “profess, and publicly maintain in his preaching,” “the doctrines of the true and proper Deity of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, and of the atonement for sin by the sacrifice of His death in the behalf of guilty man.”

never-ending joys? Nothing, O nothing but eternal remorse.”—15. Sabbath-day. “Did not attend the public worship of God, owing to a deep snow. Remembered the Lord in my family, by reading, and explaining to them, as I was enabled, what was read,—an important duty this, for the heads of households to observe.”—18. “How do vain thoughts debase the soul, and keep it chained to earth.”—“Who indeed can tell how often he offends?”—“My enemies have fallen by their own plot. How dangerous as well as unbecoming is dissimulation in the professor of the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ.”—“The Christian knows that he cannot be happy without his divine Lord, and yet how prone he is to depart from Him.”—Dec. 27. “O for the love of Jesus always in my heart, and His glorious name for ever upon my tongue.”

1808. —1808, Feb. 12. “I have to record another instance of the preserving Ford Hall. care of my gracious God. In coming from chapel we had to pass over a stone bridge, which, I understand, fell in soon after we had crossed it. O my soul, forget not all the benefits of Him who redeemeth thy life from destruction, and crowneth thee with loving-kindness and tender mercies.”—March 20. “Temptations will never be imputed to us as sins if we resist them.”—April 7. “I may say,

‘Beset with snares on every hand,
In life’s uncertain path I stand.
Saviour divine, diffuse Thy light,
To guide my doubtful footsteps right.’—

17. “‘By terrible things in righteousness wilt Thou answer us, O God of our salvation.’ Surely the church to which I belong has great cause to fear this most dreadful chastisement.”—May 5. “May I not be ashamed to suffer for well-doing, however man may requite me. My sure rewarder is God, who is over all, blessed for ever.”—June 26. “Into what folly and inconvenience has my compliance plunged me. The fear of man is indeed a snare to the soul.”—July 10. “‘Him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.’ Worlds would not give me as much joy as those precious words.”—Aug. 29. “I bless the Lord for the abundance of worldly good which He has bestowed upon me,* but doubly bless Him for not letting me rest satisfied with anything short of Himself. Satan often strives to make me give

* With the exception of a legacy of £1000 to his brother John, Mr. Bagshawe left the whole of his estate, real and personal, to his widow, who most honourably and generously restored it, by her will, to the Bagshawe family.

up Christ, but he cannot make Christ give up me.”—Sept. 6. “My mind is much perplexed with a fresh temptation. How it will end I know not, but the grace of God has been sufficient for me in all my past troubles, and He is still the Lord mighty to save those who call upon Him. I fear nothing in this, or any other trial, but sinning against Him.”—8. “To have my refractory will brought into subjection to His divine will is all my desire.”—“The past week has been spent in the hurry and bustle of receiving and paying visits. This I find hurtful to my soul. Ceremony to man often interferes with our duty to Christ, and religious conversation seems now to be frequently put aside even in religious parties.”—14. “‘The same measure which you mete shall be measured to you again.’* The Lord has caused those who dissembled with me to fall into their own pit. The bitter anguish which they have caused me is come upon themselves.† My soul had almost dwelt in silence, so very heavily has this trial pressed upon me, but verily there is a reward for the righteous. My gracious God and Saviour well knew that it was for my integrity that I have long suffered. He from whom no secret is hid was aware that I would rather endure anything than offend against Him.”—15. “I find that the most formidable temptations, when I am enabled to look up to Christ, vanish into air.”—27. “Blessed state on this earth to have the divine Saviour’s approbation, but O what joy will they feel to whom it will be said in the world to come, ‘Well done, good and faithful servant.’”—Oct. 5. “O what folly there has been amongst us. The thoughtless conduct of” one individual “has plunged my mind into inexpressible woe.”—8. “At Thy command, blessed Saviour, I could resign the earth and all that it contains; for what is creation to its Lord?”—15. “Pride and vain glory, those weeds of corruption, how they choke up the avenues that lead to Christ.”—Nov. 20. “To serve the Lord I am determined, not only at the expense of my peace, but of my life, if it must be so.”—Dec. 27. “Through evil report or good report I am resolved to keep on my way.”—1809, January 4. “Vain imaginations will intrude into my mind, Ford Hall. and ‘the thought of foolishness is sin.’”—26. “I am apt to fancy myself a special target for the fiery darts of the wicked one, but the Holy Scriptures

* Luke vi. 38.

† In this paragraph, as well as many others, Mrs. Bagshawe refers to the “persecution,” “deceit,” “false-accusation,” and “reproach,” to which she was subjected by some of her neighbours, on account probably of her refusal to countenance them in their worldliness.

declare otherwise.”*—March 9. “The Lord has been pleased to restore me again from a dangerous disorder. May I attend to the warnings which He so kindly gives, and may I so live as to be ready when the final summons shall come.”—“Floods of temptation often drown all my comfort, but God is my glory, and the lifter up of my head. When ‘He hath tried me,’ says Job, ‘I shall come forth as gold.’”—13. “My health, through divine goodness, keeps growing better. O that I may grow equally in grace, and in the knowledge of my Lord and Saviour.”—14. “Every Christian has his weak side, and would soon fall into those sins from which he thought himself entirely delivered, was not divine grace to prevent him.”—17. “Sometimes I feel like a shipwrecked mariner, clinging to a rock, but fearing lest the next wave may dash him into the merciless ocean.”—31. “The Lord has placed me in the station which I now fill, and He will support me through all opposition. ‘They be many that fight against me, O Thou most High,’ but ‘what time I am afraid I will trust in Thee.’”—April 27. “In Christ alone is my strength, as well as my salvation.”—May 20. “This war of the flesh and spirit makes me groan, being burdened; but, however painful the conflict, victory is certain, through Him that loved me. The gates of hell shall not prevail.”—24. “He that is bold as a lion when living near to his Redeemer, and can say, ‘Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear,’ flees at the approach of a single adversary when separated by sin from his Lord.”—June 1.

“Amidst a thousand snares I stand,
Upheld and guarded by Thy hand.”—

17. “There is a day coming when the secrets of all hearts will be revealed, and then shall the deceiver and the deceived meet before an assembled universe.”—Aug. 23. “The Lord will render to every one according to his intentions, as well as according to his works.”—24. “With what humility ought I to reprove those who offend me, when I consider how great an offender I have been, and still am, against my gracious God and Saviour.”—27. “The word of God is our only unerring guide through this dangerous land, where the Christian is encompassed by innumerable foes, ever seeking his destruction.”—Sept. 8. “The Lord has reserved to Himself the power of subduing sin.”—“O that I may be divinely directed under a most formidable temptation. May no carnal reasoning sway me.”—30.

* 1 Cor. x. 13.

“I all on earth forsake,
Its wisdom, fame, and power,
And Him my only portion make,
My shield and tower.”—

Oct. 8. Sabbath-day. “In the afternoon heard a very cheering discourse from Daniel xii. 3, ‘And they that turn many to righteousness shall shine as the stars for ever and ever.’ It was preached on account of the Sunday-school, and was an exhortation to the teachers, children, and supporters of this excellent institution.”—25. “Our beloved King having attained the fiftieth year of his reign, this day was set apart to commemorate the fact. May the Lord long spare his life, endue him with heavenly wisdom, and enable him still to maintain truth. May our gracious God give peace in his time.”—31. “He who has commanded us to ‘strive,’ well knows the opposition we shall encounter.”—Nov. 12. “O that I could always carry in my mind the thought, ‘Thou God seest me.’”—22. “Nothing can make me truly happy but a sense of my interest in Christ. Were I possessed of worlds, without this, I should be most miserable.”—24. “Strange infatuation, that professors of religion should be ashamed in health of that which they consider essential in death.”—Dec. 3. “For my adherence to the place of worship which I have so long attended, I am bitterly reproached by the person who should be my special comfort.”—10. “I have suffered much for my attachment to the cause of dissent, but this shall not move me. The Lord saw fit to call me, in a singular manner, by this way, and nothing but death shall separate me from it.”—1810, January 1. During the past year 1810. Ford Hall. “the Lord has delivered me from many hidden dangers, and a violent death. O may I ever confide in His unerring goodness, and lean not to my own understanding in any matter.”—7. My God “has brought near what I imagined to be at a great distance. Part of my long distressing trial is removed. The Lord has pleaded my cause beyond my expectation.”—19. “Human goodness! O the awful mistake. I have an utter abhorrence of everything which exalts the creature, and firmly believe that divine grace and that alone makes me to differ from the most brutal savage.”

The journal from March to October cannot be found.

On the 18th of the last-named month Mrs. Bagshawe writes:—“How grieved am I for my sinful omission of duty in not visiting a poor sick woman, now dead. When I think of those words of our ever blessed Lord,

‘I was sick and ye visited me not,’ I am cut to the heart. It certainly was my intention to go, but oh, it is now too late. Whatever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might. How often has ‘to-morrow’ frustrated the best resolutions. May my gracious God and Saviour forgive me.”—Dec. 20. “I walk in the midst of snares, surrounded by temptations suited to gratify my vanity, but grace, Almighty grace, can make me more than a match for the united powers of earth and hell.”—30. “O what cause have I to thank the Lord for His manifold goodness to me. Perhaps the happiest event of my life has been that which I have considered the most mortifying to my pride.”—1811, January 1. “Save me, O my God, from the guile of an ungrateful relative, whose wickedness disturbs my peace.”—Feb. 21. “I still have besetting sins, still am surrounded by dangerous temptations, but my ever blessed Jesus lives. His power will defend me from all evil. He knows that, weak and wicked as I am, I wish to love and fear Him.”—24. “If the Holy Spirit withdraw His influence, we soon savour, like Peter, ‘the things that be of men,’ and not ‘those that be of God.’”—March 1. “Woe is me that I dwell with them who hate peace.”—5. “Without constant prayer and strict watching, I find no intention, however sincere, to avoid sin, proves sufficient to guard me against it.”—April 29. “Blessed be the Lord, He is better to me than all my fears. He has disappointed my enemies of the triumph they would have had over me, if what I expected had taken place. How well it is to commit our way to Christ.”—May 2. “Strange that beings endowed with reason should prefer broken cisterns to the fountain of living waters.”—4. Sabbath-day. The minister preached “in the afternoon from Proverbs xxvii. 1, on the sudden death of a young woman. Ah how unseasonable would she have thought the warning that day three weeks, ‘Prepare to meet thy God.’”—June 20. “I find my foolish heart wandering after those things that give me constant vexation.”—21. “Nothing but divine grace could save me from resenting the very unjust censure cast upon my conduct by those who at the same time are convinced by proof that I am falsely accused. O Envy, who can stand against thy poisoned dart!”—23. “It has pleased the great Disposer of all human events to remove by death the only sister of my late beloved and ever to be lamented husband. How does this again revive the tenderness I had for him.”—28. “O what a smarting scourge do I find those who fear not Christ.”—July 29. Sabbath-day. “The minister reminded us that it

1811.
Ford Hall.

was a hundred years this last week since the erection of" Chinley "Chapel, in times of great persecution. What thanks are due to the Lord for His great and wonderful goodness! That highly honoured servant of His, the Rev. William Bagshawe, of Ford, was the instrument used by Him in collecting the congregation. I am the only one of the family who now attend the meetings, and who succeed that great and good man in his temporal estates. May the Lord enable me to walk in his steps, and to follow Christ as he did."—Sept. 29. Sabbath-day. "The text of the morning was taken from 2 Kings iv. 26, 'And she answered, It is well.' This subject was chosen on account of the very sudden death of the wife and child of the minister of the chapel where I worship. May so loud a call awaken us all to a sense of the uncertainty of time. 'At such an hour as ye think not, the Son of man cometh.'"—Nov. 4. "Bless the Lord, O my soul, yea, let all that is within me bless the holy name of Him who enables me to discharge in the face of great opposition the duties of the important station in which His divine goodness has placed me, and who has calmed the fury of my most dreaded foe."—15. "How sweet the moments snatched from the bustle of the world, and spent in the contemplation of my glorious God and Saviour."—Dec. 5. "May the Lord be with me to defend me in an approaching trial. I know not what to do, but I will trust in Him. O that He may strengthen me, and fortify my mind against expected danger."—15. "How shocked am I to find those who once made such great pretensions to friendship, now my inveterate enemies, but the goodness of Christ can support me under their cruel slanders. They can go no further than He permits. May I be regardless of their malice, and pray for their repentance."—24. "The Christian can do nothing that affords pleasure to himself, without the approbation of his God."—1812, January 20. "I find myself in less danger from the frowns of the world than from its deceitful smiles."—Feb. 29. "Do erase from my mind, O Lord, the ill-treatment I have received, and may I, according to Thy divine command, forgive."—March 1. "What has that soul to fear which can say to Christ, 'My Lord, and my God'?"—3. "Implicitly to believe God's most holy word is our highest wisdom."—5. "'He led them by the right way.' Those things which we think to be altogether against us are often the best events of our lives."—14. "The Christian can only be happy in the active service of his divine Master."—23. "Owing to a deep snow I could not yesterday attend the public worship

of my glorious God and Saviour. I trust I did my endeavour to keep the minds of my family fixed on eternal realities. The power to bless, O Lord, is Thine. It is Thou who must give grace, but I will by Thy help persevere in my duty."—"My sister is much indisposed in body, and alas! pays but little attention to the great concerns of her soul. Lord, open her eyes to see divine things."—April 9. "The Lord is pleased to honour me above many who are better than myself."—May 1. "Blessed be God, He gave me in my dearly loved husband the most sincere person I ever knew. No dark malice lurked in his heart. He was an enemy to all guile, and a stranger to its baneful influence. Strict, most strict, in the fulfilment of his marriage vows. Ever must I lament my loss, whilst I feel perfect submission to the will of my God."—16. "During the last eight years my sorrows have been great, my trials and temptations manifold, yet the Lord has kept my feet."—June 25. "However the waves of trouble may threaten to overwhelm my soul, yet, guided by my heavenly Pilot, I shall, through His merits and most precious blood, gain the haven of eternal rest."—30. "O blessed Lord, keep me from pride and vain glory. May I, from this day, be resolved, in Thy strength, to care nothing for the wisdom, fame, and power of this fleeting world."—July 2. "The Lord has been pleased to bestow on me a property left to me very unexpectedly by a near relation of my late beloved husband."—5. "May I never enter Thy sacred temple, O God, without thinking of Thy loving-kindness to me, unworthy me."—Sept. 6. "To wait on Christ in the ordinances of His own appointment, with a heart devoted entirely to His glory, how far does this exceed all earthly enjoyments."—Nov. 15. "Though my love to Jesus is so cold, yet He is my present and my eternal all."—30. "O my soul, when thou wast enveloped in the mist of gross darkness, who but Christ gave thee light?"—Dec. 23. "May I not spend the bounties bestowed on me by my gracious God and Saviour, selfishly. O that He whose goodness has placed me in the station I now fill, may be pleased to dispose my heart to consider the poor. I can neither do this nor any other duty acceptably without divine aid."—1813, Ford Hall. January 2. "Thou, O Lord, hast permitted me to see the beginning of another year. What lies before me Thou only knowest, but if I cleave to Thee, all will be well."—15. "Though I may not sin wilfully, yet, without a strict attention to the word of God, I may carelessly neglect to perform those duties which He has commanded."—Feb. 5. "I want to have the eye

1813.

Ford Hall.

of my soul constantly fixed on Jesus. He is my bright and guiding Star."—March 19. "My ever gracious God and Saviour has granted me another temporal blessing, far surpassing my utmost expectation. May these bounties bestowed on a vile wretch be solemnly devoted to the glory of the divine Giver."—21. "No state however poor or afflictive can render us miserable if we possess the favour of God."—May 5. "This day I have endured great bodily pain. May it remind me of that eternal rest from suffering and sorrow, where nothing can annoy."—9. "Many, very many, have assailed me for nearly nine years, but my Almighty Defender has not permitted me to be overcome."—June 8. "Without the aid of Thy most Holy Spirit, the bounties, the great bounties, Thou, O Lord, hast showered upon me would lead me from Thee, so weak, so frail am I."—30. "This day an attempt by one of my servants against my life has been discovered to me. Oh, unsupported by Thee, my gracious God and Saviour, how could I bear the shock it has given my feeble frame! Glory be to Thy great name for Thy watchful care of me."—July 1. "O that the memory of Thy goodness in my late deliverance may impress my mind continually, and that it may lead me ever to confide in Thy divine protection."—Aug. 3. Tuesday. "Thou art pleased, O Lord, to put into the hearts of Thy people a desire to spread the knowledge of Thyself by the distribution of Bibles amongst the poor in this nation, and amongst the heathen. A sermon was preached to-day for that blessed object* from Daniel xii. 4."—15. "Would that I had in all things consulted my God and Saviour, instead of venturing upon my own counsel. How many vexatious perplexities, how many dangerous snares should I have escaped."—Oct. 6. "The Lord has graciously permitted me to see the beginning of another year of my earthly pilgrimage. O that I were truly sensible of His goodness to me in preserving me from two attacks made upon my life. What shall I render to Him for all the benefits, and for all the mercies He has lavished upon me? Nearly have I fallen a victim to the revengeful malice of an artful woman, but He has kept me" under the shadow of His wing.—Nov. 1. "How happy I often think I should be if I were but divested of those vain thoughts which disturb my mind, and yet do I strive against them as I ought to do?"—11. "Thou righteous Judge, who

* The Chapel-en-le-Frith auxiliary of the British and Foreign Bible Society was founded in this year.

pleaded the cause of the oppressed, Thou art awfully pleading my cause against the authors of my long and most bitter sufferings; but, O my God and Saviour, look down with compassion upon them, and save them from accomplishing the dreadful act of self-murder. How have the two late attempts shocked my soul! What will be the result is known only to Thee, but sure I am nothing can happen but that which Thou art pleased to permit.”—

27. “What is life without Thy favour? Thou, O blessed Jesus, art the centre of all happiness.”—Dec. 11. “O leave me not to the corruptions of my own heart, nor to the malignity of my foes. Make it my sole concern to

1814. love, fear, and obey Thee.”—1814, Feb. 17. “My only near relative will

Ford Hall. soon perhaps be removed from me, owing to her late marriage,* and thus my long and harassing trial is apparently not far from an end.”†—April 7. “O that the snares and temptations with which I am surrounded, and from which no mortal hand can save me, may cause me to fly for refuge to the eternal rock that alone can shelter my defenceless head from every storm.”—

May 1. “Satan has exerted all his hellish powers against my growth in grace, and in the love of my God and Saviour. Sorely indeed has he thrust at me, but the Lord was my shield.”—24. “Through the wickedness or

carelessness of a servant, I this day nearly lost my life. O what great mercies have I to praise my God for! Three times within a year has my life

been in danger, but He has allowed me to see that, without His divine permission, ‘no weapon formed against me can prosper.’”‡—June 7. “Give,

O give me, Lord, that wisdom and discretion which Thou alone canst impart, and which Thou seest I so much need.”—12. “O vain world, thou didst

never yield me half the peace I this moment feel.”—19. “Thou, my God, knowest that I might have delivered myself from my cruel and ungrateful

tormentor, but, as Thy vows are upon me,§ may I be still content to suffer Thy righteous will.”—Oct. 28. “I feel my mind stirred up to earnest prayer

for the removal of everything in me that is contrary to God’s blessed word.”—

Dec. 22. “How can I sufficiently thank my God and Saviour for His preserving care of me. I had a most narrow escape from being run over by

* With Mr. Hadfield.

† In this expectation she was disappointed.

‡ Isaiah liv. 17.

§ Mrs. Bagshawe may have made her sister a promise that she should always have a home with her as long as she lived.

- two horses the last Sabbath evening. O may this life so often saved by Him from destruction be sacredly devoted to His service.”—1815, January 13.
1815. Ford Hall. “I find great danger of losing, through a worldly spirit, those comfortable evidences I once enjoyed. Earthly vanities ensnare the mind ere we are aware.”—Feb. 18. “Sinful self, O how hard to subdue, but divine grace can conquer everything.”—March 7. “What lies before me is known only to Thee, ever blessed Jesus, who wilt save me with a present, and with an eternal salvation.”—June 5. Sabbath. “O how sweet to my soul, yea sweeter than honey to my taste was the ever blessed word this glorious day.”—25. “I was taken suddenly ill, but found the Lord better to me than all my fears. O for a grateful sense of His goodness.”—Aug. 10. “What a blessed privilege it is to assist in spreading the knowledge of Christ. I would rather have my name enrolled as a member, a very unworthy member, of the British and Foreign Bible Society, than in the brightest records of earthly fame.”—Nov. 8. “Nothing, I find, can preserve me from the intrusion of vain thoughts but a steadfast looking to Christ, and keeping His sacred words in my mind.”—1816, January 19. “Yesterday being set apart for thanksgiving to our gracious God and Saviour for national preservation, and deliverance from the long continued war, I and my family attended divine worship. The text was taken from Ps. l. 15, ‘Call upon me in the day of trouble, I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.’”—March 15. “As we have to deal with a God who is not only firm to His promise, but strict in His justice, O how cautious we ought to be in our walk through life.”—17. “My mind much impressed with the awful importance of a close attention to the words of our ever to be adored Redeemer.”—18. “I am deeply concerned by the unexpected removal of a gay young man, cut off in the prime of life. O Death, could thy message be welcome to him? Was he prepared to meet his God? Alas, what now avails him the sprightly wit, the active limb, if he was destitute of the one thing needful. May this solemn event stir me up from spiritual sloth, and make me strive to abound more in the work of the Lord.”—June 3. “A complaint in my head often unfits me for much reading or reflection, but I wish to bow with humble submission to the will of my blessed Saviour in all things.”—8. “O how good is the Lord to me. It has pleased Him to restore me again to a comfortable degree of health.”—July 5. “To-day I have given way to passion. Alas, I thought this sin subdued in me, but without prayer and watchfulness find myself as liable to it as ever.”—

Aug. 12. "After an absence of three weeks from my home,* the Lord has again brought me in safety to it. O how great are His mercies."—Nov. 4. "May I endeavour to keep constantly in mind the greatness, the goodness, the mercy, and the condescension of our God; endeavour to do my duty in the station in which He has been pleased to place me; and leave events to Him."—6. "Instead of making religion our first concern, we often make it secondary, and it is this which causes the Christian to walk in darkness."—"I feel my mind much hurt for not being more attentive to the wants of a sick woman who is now removed by death."—10. "Sabbath-day. In the afternoon the text was Isaiah xxvi. 9, 'When Thy judgments are in the earth the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness,' a very suitable subject in the present times, when a great quantity of corn is on the ground, and frost with snow. There is nothing impossible with God; the elements are all under His control; our duty is to pray; who can tell if He will repent Him of the chastisement we deserve, and remove it from us."—12. "I have feared

* Mrs. Bagshawe had been to see her nephew, William Bagshawe, who was at Hinckley, under the care of the famous Dr. Cheshire, and very ill. So much was she attached to the child that on this occasion, according to the testimony of an old servant, her carriage was laden with no less than sixteen presents for him. Having no children of her own, and looking upon him as her heir, she had long given him a special place in her regard, as may be inferred from the following letter written to her by his mother:—"Saturday, January 25, 1811. My dear Sister, What did you think of us when you saw our boy? I am rather afraid you might think we took too great a liberty in sending him to you so suddenly, and without notice; but we felt in sudden distress, and apprehensive that his remaining here might possibly be fatal, or at least highly injurious to him, and we doubted not your kindly taking him in. 'A friend in need is a friend indeed,' and I do not think he has a friend in the world who would give him so warm a welcome as yourself. This, however, I am sure of, that there is not a person upon earth into whose hands I could so safely and cheerfully commit him as into yours, and I ought to be, and am truly grateful to you for all your kindness to him and to us all. Mr. Bagshawe told me how very affectionately you and your sister received him. I am sure we are greatly obliged to you both. He is rather a troublesome guest, and as I well remember your reluctance to be *harsh* with him, I am afraid he may have been rather more boisterous than he should be.

"We cannot ever be thankful enough to the Almighty for having spared us the affliction we dreaded. Instead of losing our dear Mary, or seeing her suffer greatly, we have had the blessing of witnessing her complaint go off almost as suddenly as it came on. She had only three bad nights, and then every unfavourable symptom abated, and she is now, through God's mercy, quite well. If it was really scarlet fever, as Mr. Walker (our doctor) called it, it was the slightest I ever heard of. . . . I remain, my dear Sister, ever with the greatest esteem, your affectionate,

A. BAGSHAWE."

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and that its history is a history of growth and development. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these immigrants. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of free men, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these free men. The fourth is the fact that the United States is a nation of law, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these laws. The fifth is the fact that the United States is a nation of peace, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these peace.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and that its history is a history of growth and development. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these immigrants. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of free men, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these free men. The fourth is the fact that the United States is a nation of law, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these laws. The fifth is the fact that the United States is a nation of peace, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these peace.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and that its history is a history of growth and development. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these immigrants. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of free men, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these free men. The fourth is the fact that the United States is a nation of law, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these laws. The fifth is the fact that the United States is a nation of peace, and that its history is a history of the struggle for the rights of these peace.

that some temptations would overcome me because my natural inclinations so agreed with them, but the Lord, by ways unthought of by me, has released my feet from the deadly snare.”—Dec. 5. “O that I may pray for that spirit of meekness which our Lord has pronounced ‘blessed.’”—8. “Great was the joy with which I sang the hymn ‘From all that dwell below the skies.’”—13. “The most Holy Spirit, says our divine Redeemer, ‘shall guide you into all truth.’ O may I never rest satisfied to grope in darkness without His aid.”—20. “Fain would covetous thoughts intrude into my mind.”—1817, January 13. “Two very sudden deaths, the one that of a

1817.

Ford Hall. young lady who was in health this morning, eat part of her breakfast and expired, and the other that of a man well known to me who fell down stairs to-day, and lived but an hour afterwards, should make me very watchful that I may be ready when Christ shall call me home.”—Feb. 9. “‘Strait is the gate,’ it will not admit of one allowed sin.”—April 14. “Though salvation is not of works, yet the comfort of the believer is closely connected with his obedience to the commands of Christ.”—June 6. “Alas, how little do we reflect upon death after we have paid the last sad testimony of respect at the grave! We return to the hurry of the world, and forget that ere long we too must bid a final farewell to all earthly things.”—Aug. 25. “I have trusted in the loving-kindness of my God and Saviour for a temporal mercy, and He has granted my request far beyond what I could expect. May neither I, nor any who read this paper,* ever doubt His goodness.”—Oct. 27. Sabbath-day. “I cannot help remarking how very applicable the sermons were to my case. They seemed directed specially to me.”—Dec. 15. “O may I never rest content without the daily application of the most precious blood of Christ to my conscience, healing it of the wounds which sin has made.”—1818, Feb. 6. “We must deny ourselves of everything sinful, yea of everything lawful, if it stands in the way of our duty to Christ.”—March 1. Sabbath. “My heart was very earnestly lifted up to God for His blessing on the engagements of the day, and my soul overflowed with love and gratitude to my Saviour so much that sometimes I hardly could refrain from tears.”—12. “Without the Sun of Righteousness what coldness

1818.

Ford Hall.

* Mrs. Bagshawe had evidently no objection to her journal being seen by other eyes besides her own; indeed there is reason to believe that nothing would have given her greater pleasure than the thought that it might be the means of leading sinners to come to Christ, and saints to a closer walk with Him, when her lips were silent in the grave.

benumbs the Christian. He cannot exert himself either in spiritual or temporal duties."—June 14. "When I feel the first risings of sinful anger, may I fly to the Lord for His all-sufficient grace, and be determined to return no answer to words of provocation before I have prayed."—Sept. 27. "Happy indeed are they who are taught of God the way of salvation. Compared to this, all other knowledge is as nothing."—Oct. 24. "O that I may be steadfast in my covenant to be holy in my heart, in my house, and in the world."—Dec. 3. "For this day's sin I humbly claim pardon through the blood of Christ. No other fountain can cleanse. No other sacrifice can atone."—21. "It has pleased the unerring Disposer of human events to remove by death nearly all my relations and friends, but while He vouchsafes His own presence I cannot yield to despondency or fear."—1819, January 10.

1819. Ford Hall. Genesis xxii. "This chapter first opened my eyes to discern the right which the Almighty has to demand of His creatures unqualified obedience to all His commands, and when I had been enabled, like Abraham, through the strength of Christ, to give up that which was dearest to me on earth, I cannot express the joy I derived from the promise, 'By myself have I sworn,' saith the Lord, 'for because thou hast done this thing, that in blessing I will bless thee.'"—15. "Covetousness is a sin which specially cleaves to advanced life, and, without the aid of the most Holy Spirit, would prove as destructive as the sins of youth."—25. "We foil Satan best on our knees."—28. "It matters little where we are, or what we are, if the love of Christ is shed abroad in our hearts."—Feb. 13. "When the Christian is kept from grosser sins, he should still watch against the abuse of the great mercies of God. Even our food and our raiment may prove the sources of sorrow to us."—March 5. "Above everything here below is an interest in Christ. Compared to Him, all else is worthless. So short is time, so unsatisfying is earthly good."—28. Matthew xxii. 5. "'But they made light of it.' Alas! Is it not exactly the same now as then?"—April 23. "Satan causes our earthly duties to be a snare to us, either by directing too great attention to them to the exclusion of religious concerns, or by making us too remiss in the discharge of them. Blessed Lord, in the smallest events of every hour I require Thine aid."—27. "To-day I have been tempted to restrain my hand from doing so much for the needy, although scarcely any requirement in the sacred word is more positive than this, that we consider the poor. Lord, enable me to use every lawful means to prevent extravagance in myself, and

in my family.”—May 9. “What can disturb those who possess the peace of God, which passeth all understanding?”—21. “Though the vanities of my youth have not the same power over me, yet I find many other things draw me aside from God.”—June 6. “The following words were as forcibly impressed upon my mind to-day as if they had been spoken in my ear, ‘Fear not, I am with thee. Be not dismayed, I am thy God.’”—July 2. “Attended an annual meeting of the Bible Society, and a most blessed time it was.”—23. “Stated times for worship should be strictly observed, but we may also lift up our hearts at all times to Him who has commanded us to pray without ceasing.”—Sept. 29. “May the things of the world neither elate nor depress my mind.”*—Oct. 3. “In the afternoon the text was taken from Luke xiv. 17, ‘Come, for all things are now ready.’ A more encouraging sermon I never heard.”—Nov. 7. “A church member, aged 92, after a long affliction, has entered into the joy of her Lord. How inspiring to those who follow Christ is the triumphant death of a saint.”—14. “O what a manifestation of the love of Christ did I feel in my soul, as I returned from the house of God. I cannot express it in any other words than that it passed understanding. How kind was the Lord thus to strengthen me for a trial which I did not expect.”—Dec. 31. “It is more than fifteen years since the Lord was pleased to call my sincere, my beloved husband. Since that time what snares, what dangers have been laid in my way, but He has delivered me out of them all. He has kept my unsteady feet from falling, and given me a desire to love Him in preference to all that earth calls good or great.”—“‘What think ye of Christ?’ An error in answering this question will ruin us for ever and ever.”—1820, January 16. “God has revealed the way of salvation so plainly that we cannot mistake it, if we are willing to learn.”—23. “Sublime thought, that even a single repentant sinner should cause joy in heaven.”—Feb. 6. Zech. iv. 10, “‘For who hath despised the day of small things?’ How truly encouraging are those words to believers that mourn over their want of greater love to their God and Saviour.”—13. “Part of the day my soul was dull, whereas I ought to be all life and gratitude to my glorious Redeemer.”—22. “This morning I was much blessed in private prayer, and afterwards the 10th verse of Isaiah liv., which caught my eye, seemed as if addressed directly to myself.”—27. “Even if Christ were to send me to hell, I feel that I must approve His justice, and love Him still.”—April 28. “The

* Gal. vi. 14.

Christian hates his former sins, and would rather die than commit them again.”—May 9. “We cannot enjoy solid peace unless we stay our mind upon Christ, give up ourselves to His righteous will, and have no dependence upon anything that we do.”—June 18. “Though it has pleased the Lord to withhold some temporal supplies which I fully expected, yet my need has been met in another way, and I can say, to His glory, that I have all things and abound.”—July 16. Sabbath. “As those words were sung, ‘He is my soul’s sweet morning star, and He my rising sun,’ I cannot describe the delightful calm, the heavenly peace which I felt.”—Oct. 24. “When faith is in lively exercise the soul not only walks in the ways of Christ, but runs with ready mind and joyful will.”—27. “We ought never to remain content without the assurance which proceeds from the Holy Spirit bearing witness with our spirits that we are the children of God.”—30. “What constant watchfulness is needed in everyday life. The corruptions of the heart, the malice of Satan, and the snares of the world, all tend to draw the Christian away from his allegiance to Christ.”—Dec. 21. “O how very good has the Lord been to me in answering a late prayer. I felt myself so undeserving of the divine favour that I was astonished He would listen to my request.”—25. “Attended a prayer meeting, at six in the morning, to commemorate the birth of our blessed Lord. O that I could feel more love to my all-glorious Redeemer, who pitied me in my low and lost estate.”—1821, January 21. “He who alone can change the heart, and conform it to His blessed will, looks down with compassion upon sin-sick souls, and invites them to come to Him. It is impossible for the malice of hell to outreach the grace of Christ.”—Feb. 4. “Isaiah xliii. 2, 3. How often have these words been my encouragement in dark seasons; indeed it is remarkable that time after time before some great trial has overtaken me this passage has opened to my view.”—April 8. “If we kept in mind the death of Christ, it would prove the death of all our sins.”—May 20. “O that my heart may not be overcharged with the cares of this life, and that day come upon me unawares.”—July 20. “Heard Mr. Hey’s last sermon at Mr. Hadfield’s.”—Aug. 16. “Without the sun nothing can grow to perfection, so without the Sun of Righteousness our graces droop and die.”—20. “Forgetting the deceit of the human heart, we are too apt to place confidence in the creature, but, alas, we find by repeated experience that our fellow-mortals are broken reeds.”—Nov. 18. What a comfort “to know that we are secure in Him whom heaven and hell

1821.
Ford Hall.

obey, and without whose divine permission even a sparrow falls not to the ground.”—26. “If Satan can only induce the Christian to neglect private prayer, and render him indifferent to public ordinances, he soon draws him into presumptuous sins, which overwhelm the soul with confusion and dismay.”—1822, January 4. “Ingratitude throughout the past year, as

1822.

Ford Hall.

well as my whole life, has been the return I have made to my gracious God and Saviour for the manifold mercies He has been pleased to bestow upon one of the most vile and worthless of His creatures. Should He think proper to continue me longer on earth, may I never forget that I shall have to answer for every moment which is granted me, considering that I am not my own, but bought with a price, even the precious blood of Christ.”—26. “The text in the afternoon was John xii. 21, ‘Sir, we would see Jesus.’ O that all men had this desire! Satan’s kingdom then would soon fall, for they that seek Christ with the heart are sure of salvation. He has said that He will cast out none that come to Him.”—Feb. 3. “Our great adversary makes the way of the Christian as rugged as possible, in order to wound his feet, and cause him to stumble. How important therefore that they should be shod with the preparation of the Gospel of peace.”—April 18. “With a sense of the presence of Christ no trial is too great to bear, no duty too hard to accomplish.”—May 19. “In the afternoon the subject of the sermon was 1 Cor. i. 23, ‘We preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumbling block, and unto the Greeks foolishness.’ How many in the present day count this doctrine foolishness! Good were it for those who think thus that they had never been born.”—Aug. 18. “The Lord graciously entreats the children of Israel to beware lest they should be drawn aside by the customs of the heathen around them, and is it not the duty of Christians to be equally careful that they conform not to the customs of the world?”—Sept. 16. 1 John v. 19, “‘We know that we are of God.’ To have this knowledge far exceeds all other attainments.”—22. “O how very kindly has the Lord connected our duty with our comfort. Great peace have they that keep His law.”—Oct. 27. “I came from the house of God rejoicing in my Redeemer.”—Dec. 29. “How precarious is life! A person who was at the chapel in the morning died in the after part of the day.”—1823, January 5. Sabbath. “The text in the afternoon was taken from Isaiah xxxviii. 1, ‘Thus saith the Lord, Set thine house in order.’ It appears to be a positive duty so to settle our earthly concerns that no confusion may arise after our death.”—

1823.

Ford Hall.

Feb. 23. "How carefully ought we to prepare against the time of sickness and departure. Our divine Lord has warned us to be ready whenever He shall call, and as He, for wise reasons, has concealed the day and hour, we should be in a constant state of preparation."—May 11. "The Pharisee and the publican both went to the temple, and they both went to pray, but the divine record shews us that attendance at public worship will not avail, unless we come in the spirit of that worshipper who cried, 'God be merciful to me a sinner.'"—26. "Satan either amuses us with the vanities of the world, or distracts us with its cares. Superhuman is the skill with which he adapts his baits to the age, temperament, and station in life."—July 1. "O, may I not experience leanness in my soul as the result of earthly blessings."—Aug. 24. "How dependent is the health of the body upon the peace of the mind, and they only have great peace who love Christ's commands. The provocations of their fellow-mortals rouse not their passions, and the sorrows of life are borne with resignation."—Sept. 24. "One important way of securing ourselves against the assaults of our spiritual foes is to retire for a while, if possible, in the middle of the day for secret prayer."—Dec. 28. Sabbath. "Permitted, unworthy as I am, again to attend the public worship of the Lord. The text in the morning was taken from Hosea x. 1, 'Israel is an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself.' Alas! may I not say that I have done the same? How little, during the past year, have I lived as I ought to the glory of my God and Saviour."

An interval of nearly six months.

1824. 1824, June 13. Sabbath-day. "The sermon in the morning, from Ford Hall. 1 Cor. iii. 7, proved that the labour of ministers to bring men to a knowledge of the truth was utterly in vain without the assistance of the Holy Spirit; at noon, that from 1 Peter iii. 15, shewed the importance of keeping close to the Bible, of having a good hope of salvation, and of being ready at all times to give a scriptural reason for it; in the afternoon,* from Amos ii. 3, 4, the great obligation we are under of cleaving steadfastly to Christ, and making Him our advocate, as there is no access to the Father but by Him. Out of Christ our God is a consuming fire."—Oct. 28. "My domestic trials press upon my mind; may the Lord give me patience to endure to the end."

* She often attended three services on the Lord's day.

At this date the Journal terminates, but Mrs. Bagshawe was spared for three years and a half longer to adorn the doctrine of God her Saviour, and advance His kingdom upon earth.

Notwithstanding that she had spent so much of her early life in London, some lines on "Retirement," written by her during her residence at Ford, shew how keenly she appreciated the quiet sphere in which her later days were passed.

"Hail, Solitude ! how sweet thy shade !
 For holy contemplation made.
 Far from the world, no more I see
 That stage of sin and vanity ;
 While nations rage, my ravish'd sight
 I lift to realms of peace and light,
 And hear celestial voices sing
 The praise of their immortal King.
 Here would I dwell, to peace consign'd,
 And leave a troubled world behind,
 Till angels waft me hence to rest
 In Paradise among the blest ;
 With Enoch there to taste of bliss,
 Who walked with God in shades like this."

JOHN BAGSHAWE, OF THE OAKES, ETC.

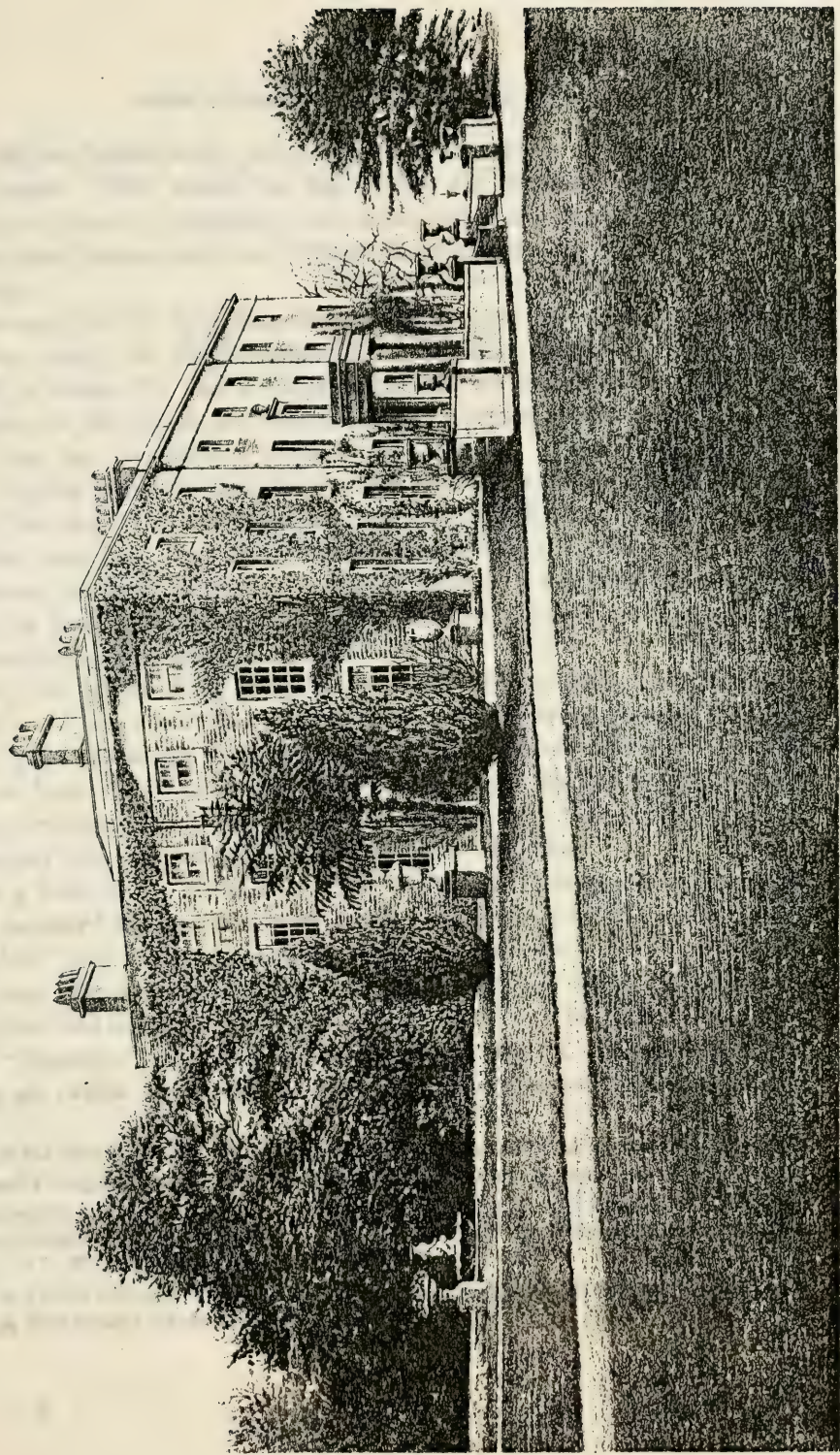
(59) John Bagshawe, of the Oakes, and Wormhill Hall, and Castleton, co. Derby, and of Cotes Hall, in Craven, co. York, Colonel Bagshawe's third, but second surviving, son, was born at Ford, on the 16th of May, 1758,* and baptized at Chinley Chapel, on the 11th of June following.† He was educated at Norton, Repton, and the Grammar School, Manchester;‡ became a Barrister-at-Law, of Lincoln's Inn; and was appointed a Deputy-Lieutenant for the county of Derby.§ Died, unmarried, at the Bush Inn, Staines, co. Middlesex, on his way from London to Devonshire, 21st August,

* See page 245.

† By the Rev. W. Harrison, as the Register records.

‡ See the history of that school by the Rev. J. Finch Smith, M.A., vol. ii., page 10.

§ His commission is dated 30th January, 1797.



THE OAKS.

1801, and was buried in the parish church of that town on the 29th of the same month. Will dated the day before his decease. Proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, and administration granted to his brother and residuary legatee, the Rev. William Bagshawe, on the 18th of December following.

In early life Mr. John Bagshawe seems to have had a strong desire to enter the army, and Field-Marshal Lord Frederick Cavendish* interested himself to obtain for him a commission, but his guardians, Mr. William Bagshawe, of the Oakes, and Colonel Henry Caldwell, disliked the idea so much that he very wisely gave it up. Having at length resolved to make the law his profession, he enrolled himself at Lincoln's Inn on the 25th of October, 1781, and began his new studies with great energy.

Two years later Lord John Cavendish, who was then Chancellor of the Exchequer, recommended him to Baron Hotham† for some appointment under the Government, but a change of administration immediately afterwards made the application of no avail.

On the 1st of May, 1784, his brother William writes to him from Oxford:—"I was not a little pleased by the very flattering account Winslow gave of your proficiency in the law. He informs me of what your modesty chose to keep silent—that you dispute in the Law Society with no small degree of reputation. I had a long conversation with him, indeed he dined and supped with me, and we went to Blenheim" together.

In a letter of the 7th of May, 1785, Mr. Micah Hall requests the subject of this memoir "to step into a stage-coach," and proceed directly to Castleton, as he had "something of consequence to communicate" to him. Another note from the same gentleman was handed to him upon his arrival in Derbyshire, and contained the following injunctions:—"Dear Sir, When you" reach "Castleton you will please to stay there until I come to that place, and in all events keep your journey a profound secret from everybody.

* On the 18th of March, 1779, that nobleman observes:—"There is a cornetcy in Lord Townshend's Dragoons vacant. If you will let me know what Mr. Bagshawe determines upon, I shall be ready to lend him any assistance that may be wanted here. He should determine pretty soon, as opportunities may slip. I am, Sir, with great regard," etc., "FREDERICK CAVENDISH." London. "To William Bagshawe, Esq., The Oakes."

† See a letter addressed by Mr. John Bagshawe, the younger, to Mr. William Bagshawe, of the Oakes, from London, on the 22nd of October, 1783.

Don't go any where, nor send to any to come to you. I shall not be long before I am at home. I am, Dear Sir, yours most sincerely," etc. "Oakes, May 11."

The object of this mysterious interview does not appear, but it was probably connected with Mr. William Bagshawe's will,* under which Mr. John Bagshawe, junior, was made heir† to the Oakes, and Wormhill Hall. His guardian had been in a declining state of health for nearly two years, and departed this life before the end of June,‡ highly respected. In announcing his decease, the young man last named remarks to his brother William§:—"I know too well the kindness of heart and sensibility of mind which you possess, not to be assured that you will feel equally with myself the irreparable loss we have sustained in the death of Mr. Bagshawe, of which I was informed by a letter received from Mr. Hall. Of this letter I send you a copy, although I make no doubt you have already been apprised of the sad event. It is but justice to the character of so excellent a man" to say "that we have both been under greater obligations to him than to any other person in existence, and that no one could have shewn more parental affection towards us than we have upon every occasion experienced from him. The loss of such an invaluable friend at this particular crisis, when we are both within a short space of time to embark on the wide ocean, will be the more severely felt, since he might have had the power, and most certainly possessed the disposition, to further our interests.

The situation of poor Mr. John Bagshawe is only to be imagined by those who, like ourselves, have been witnesses of the affection subsisting between the brothers.

The reason of your letters not having been answered is now only too well explained, and Mr. Hall's silence did to my own mind portend what has happened.

I have not myself the least doubt but that we shall continue to experience on the part of Mr. John Bagshawe|| that friendship which he has always shewn that he possesses for us. If possible it will be strengthened out of regard to his brother's memory."

* Signed the previous Monday.

† After Mr. John Bagshawe, senior.

‡ He was buried in Norton Church on the thirtieth of that month. § On the 5th of July.

|| "Than whom a more worthy character never existed," observes the writer, to his friend Edward Nucella, on the 4th of September.

As the last survivor of his generation, and unmarried, the gentleman here referred to found himself in a very forlorn condition, and requested the company of his young namesake, who made it his business for the next six years to attend upon him with dutiful affection, rarely leaving him for more than a few days, except during the Oxford vacations, when his place was supplied by his brother. Such conduct, in the case of Mr. John Bagshawe, junior, involved a considerable amount of self-denial, for it ruined his legal prospects, and obliged him to withdraw from one or two philanthropic undertakings which he had much at heart.

In the French Protestant refugees of London he felt a special interest, and although ignorant perhaps of his own Huguenot descent,* he joined them in worship, and became a Deacon of their church. The connection was one of mutual advantage, and the light in which he regarded its severance is thus described by him in a letter dated "Oakes, 4 January, 1787." "To the President of the French Church." "Sir, It is with extreme regret that I find myself under the necessity of applying to my brother Deacons for leave of resignation, experience having convinced me that the length of time I am obliged to pass in the country is altogether incompatible with the requirements of an office which, to discharge one's duty, demands a pretty constant attendance. A change of circumstances (not of inclination), since I first solicited the post, will, I flatter myself, be a sufficient reason for the application I am now making, and if at any future period a more continuous residence in town should enable me to meet the obligations of a position which I have always regarded as most honourable, I am very confident that my brother members will not then look upon my present appeal as disqualifying me for re-appointment.

Exclusive of more important considerations, the pleasure I always derived from the society of my colleagues would of itself have been a sufficient motive for desiring a longer continuance of office. Permit me therefore, Sir, again to assure you, and the rest of my friends, that nothing but unwillingness to partake of an honour, whilst I contribute little to the fulfilment of the duties which it entails, should ever have prevailed upon me to make this request. With compliments, etc.

J. BAGSHAWE.

* Through the family of Trench, see page 371.

M. Rivaz is commissioned to discharge any little account I may have with the Society."

So high was the esteem in which his character and opinion were held at this time, that Lady Coghill, a person of no ordinary talent and discernment, committed to him the selection of a tutor for her second son, Josiah Cramer,* then a boy of fourteen, and afterwards the third Baronet of the family.

In the summer of 1791 he met with a terrible shock from the death of his most intimate associate, young Mr. Graham, of Edmond Castle, co. Cumberland, who was shot in a duel at Blackheath on the 12th of July, and died the following day. "Though I saw him," says Mr. John Bagshawe, junr.,† "the evening preceding this unhappy affair, yet he never intimated to me that he had a dispute of any kind upon his hands. The challenge, I am told, did not pass between him and his antagonist until late at night. Had he mentioned to me his intention, I should most certainly have taken such measures as might have prevented the fatal event. . . . What is so mistakenly called an affair of honour has robbed society of a deserving member, and me of a valuable friend. . . . Mr. Graham's character was very amiable, and his unhappy end is much lamented by all who knew him."‡

November of the same year brought with it the decease of his honoured relative and benefactor, Mr. Bagshawe, of the Oakes, an event which placed him in possession of the united estates of the three brothers, Richard, William, and John Bagshawe, subject to Mrs. Richard Bagshawe's jointure of £500 a year.§ In the management of this large property he found his legal knowledge of great service, and so accurate was his judgment, so profound his skill, that although he became involved from one cause or other in an extraordinary number of law-suits,|| he gained them all except one. These victories

* See her letters of the 2nd and 18th of February, 1787. At a previous date she had similarly consulted Lord Lansdowne with regard to the education of her eldest son.

† To Mr. Hall, of Castleton.

‡ From the "Gent. Mag.," vol. lxi, pp. 672-3, it appears that his opponent was a Mr. Julius, and that the quarrel arose from the expression by that gentleman of "some free opinions concerning religion," at the dinner table of a mutual acquaintance.

§ She died at Renishaw, on the 11th of January, 1792, aged 92, and was buried in Norton Church.

|| Tradition says nineteen.

improved the position of his successors,* but the expenses connected with them kept him poor, and his embarrassment was increased by many purchases, with borrowed capital, of lands which lay contiguous to his own. For his eldest brother likewise he was continually advancing money,† to relieve him from his difficulties, and to the needy of every class he shewed himself a generous friend.‡ In his personal expenditure he was scrupulously careful, and he had no extravagant tastes, but the cost of four establishments must have been a considerable drain upon his resources. Having inherited a pack of hounds, he maintained them all his life in good style,§ although he had very seldom leisure or inclination to follow them himself.||

From the position in which he was placed,¶ many of his friends were anxious that he should marry, and Colonel Caldwell, with reference to this and other affairs, says to him :—"Quebec, 19 Nov., 1793. My dear John, Accept my warmest thanks for your kind interference and friendship in becoming, with Sir John Caldwell, security for me at the Treasury, upon my late appointment as Receiver General here. It gives me special pleasure, as

* One of his most important achievements was the defeat of an attempt made by Mr. Radclyffe, of Foxdenton Hall (see page 103), to deprive him of the Black Edge estate, between Chapel-en-le-Frith and Buxton. This cause seems to have been tried first at Derby, and then at Westminster, the final decision being given early in the year 1796.

† Sometimes with extreme inconvenience to himself; *e.g.* in April, 1793, to save Mr. Samuel Bagshawe from arrest, he became surety for one of his debts, and on the 3rd of July, being pressed for payment, observes that he shall be obliged to sell three of his horses and part of his plate.

‡ On the 25th of January, 1793, (to select one out of many similar instances,) Mr. Micah Hall informs him :—"I received the £10 Bank note you sent, and it is distributed as you directed. The poor people were very thankful, and at this time it will do them infinite service."

§ The late Mr. Read, of Norton House, told the author that he remembered them perfectly, and that they went out with two whips, who, as well as the huntsman, were excellently mounted, and in handsome liveries. There were kennels at the Oakes, Wormhill Hall, and Castleton.

|| In a letter dated "Oakes, 19 December, 1794," he writes to Sir Sitwell Sitwell, of Renishaw :—"I can with the greatest truth assure you that I do not know one instance of my servants having hunted where the hounds kept by this family have not (upon the best information I can obtain) hunted, I believe I may say, for the last sixty years. Business of different kinds has, indeed, prevented me for some time past from going out with my hounds; I have however given the strictest orders to my huntsman not to encroach upon any gentleman's hunt, and if I knew that he did it in a single case I should immediately discharge him.

My servant who will deliver you this, (though he does not at present,) formerly hunted the hounds for upwards of thirty years."

¶ Having no power of disposal over the greater part of his property if he died without issue.

it is a testimony of your regard not having abated in consequence of the little intercourse there has been between us for these many years past, and of your age at the time of our separation. Believe me, as your great accession of fortune has already afforded me very great pleasure, so it will always be a very great addition to that pleasure to hear of your happiness and welfare. I was informed of my obligation to you by a letter I lately received from my son,* who accompanied Sir John, on the Receivership business, to London, where I rejoice to hear that he had an opportunity of being known to you, and hope that his future conduct will be such as may entitle him to the regard and friendship which ought to subsist between so near relations. I was sorry to learn by late letters from your mother that poor Anne's fortune has not been paid; yet I am pleased at your interference on her behalf, as these family disputes are best settled in an amicable manner, but as it is more than possible that you may not be perfectly acquainted with her pretensions, or even what you yourself were entitled to inherit from your father, I herewith enclose a statement of facts which may throw light on the question, and give you an opportunity of seeing whether justice has been done. I should indeed have seen into that matter myself, previous to my last departure for this country, your brother Samuel having been then some time of age, when there was considerably more personalty than sufficient to pay the younger children's fortunes, but your mother and I were afraid that by so doing your cousin might have been displeased, and withdrawn his regard and protection from the family. . . . From your elder brother's little knowledge of business it is probable that he may not be clear respecting the settlement he agreed to, otherwise I cannot conceive, with the ample fortune left him, he could be distressed on coming of age, especially as he ought to have been possessed of several thousand pounds of personalty, after paying his younger brothers' and sister's fortunes, besides his landed estates clear and unincumbered. . . . I need not tell you, my dear John, how much your affection, attention, and regard will add to the happiness of your mother and sister, who are to a certain degree in an unprotected state, nor how much I am and always have been concerned about your welfare. Pray what is William about, and what ferment has he in the church? I long to hear of your establishment in the matrimonial way. Make a good choice, and (I speak from experience) be assured you will add to your happiness, which will always add to that of your affectionate uncle, and sincere friend,

HENRY CALDWELL."

* Afterwards the sixth Baronet.

What Mr. John Bagshawe himself thought upon the subject, there is no evidence to shew. He does not appear, however, to have been so much convinced of its importance as to make any young lady an offer. At one period Miss Judith Cramer* and he were on very good terms, as their correspondence proves, but the intimacy did not survive the time when her mother took the part of his mother in the unfortunate quarrel to which reference has already been made.† Perhaps the last communication received by him from any member of that family was the one in which Lady Coghill gives him the following admirable advice :—

“Dover, January 10, 1794.

Dear Sir, It was my intention to have written to you immediately on my coming down here, but being seized, the very night of my arrival, with a fever, from which I am but lately recovered, it prevented me from fulfilling my purpose. You may, very likely, anticipate the subject of my letter, which relates to your mother's unhappy situation. I hear with great concern that she still continues in a precarious state of health, and that her sufferings have been and are very great, and though I trust her life is not now in immediate danger, her amendment must in all probability be very slow. It was, however, with much pleasure I learned, just before I quitted London, that you had been to see her, and had taken a physician‡ with you. This was certainly an act worthy of a man of principle and feeling, who upon such an occasion will always forget every little past animosity and petty resentment, which is not only” beneath the dignity “of a man to cherish, but the positive duty of a Christian wholly to extirpate; and when it is considered further that the object of your resentment is not even a person of your own sex, but a woman, and that woman a parent, how much weight does it add to this obligation; for though I am ready to grant that you may have had some little cause of jealousy and dissatisfaction, arising from a most uncommon natural thoughtlessness in her temper, and certain weaknesses which nobody is exempt from, yet we must not look with too scrutinizing an eye on the failings of others, for it is often from want of a proper estimate of our own that we exaggerate theirs. Disputes must, indeed, from various circumstances, happen in almost every family, but

* Sir John Coghill's daughters retained their original name of Cramer.

† See page 360.

‡ Sir George Baker.

especially where money is concerned, for each party will naturally try to support their own interest and right, and seeing things either in a partial or mistaken light, it often occasions a warmth of temper which *both* probably have given way to more than they ought, and have afterwards had reason to condemn themselves for, and therefore *both* should be equally ready to forget and forgive; else all near relations might be at variance the whole of their lives. Sickness above all things gives a happy opportunity to do this, which a kind heart will rejoice to make use of, for what reflection can be more delightful than to think of the comfort you have afforded to a person labouring under all the sufferings and apprehensions of a painful, lingering, and dangerous disease, by making their mind happy with a renewal of that affection which had been but too long nearly extinguished. The notions I have always held of your humanity and justness of thinking make me persuade myself that you possess these sentiments, and in consequence have continued the kind offices you began, and of which your mother stands so much in need, and it is this opinion alone that could prevail on me to trouble you with the expression of my earnest wishes that, if she recovers, a happy union may be preserved, which must do so much honour to your character, and afford you far more real satisfaction than yielding to the impulse of a determined and unwarrantable dislike. Let me therefore, Dear Sir, entreat that, in order to accomplish this end, you will entirely banish from your mind all past prejudices that may be injurious either to her or your sister, whose conduct towards your mother merits the highest praise, as it must, I think, your good opinion, to see such unwearied attention arising from the most disinterested affection; and I am persuaded they would both be capable of the same towards you, if they were to receive any marks of that attachment on your part so naturally to be expected from a son and a brother, who, if he examines the case impartially, can never think that they have done anything material enough to forfeit it. Do not therefore suffer yourself to entertain suspicions of any selfish motives they could have in wishing to be on friendly terms with you; no affection can exist whilst you give way to those ideas, by which you may be rendering them so much injustice, and which are indeed unworthy of a generous mind to conceive. How would any of us like to have such a construction put upon our actions, and what opinion should we have of the person who was guilty of it? Another thing we should equally guard against is the tendency to magnify small injuries, or imagine

them in our own minds where they never were intended. You will, I am sure, agree with me in these remarks, and not be afraid of putting to yourself those questions which everybody of principle and candour should do, in a world where so many occasions call upon us all to make the strictest self-examination, let us be ever so estimable.

Lady Lumm has informed me of the noble instance of friendship your mother has met with from Mr. Henniker,* and though I think it must hurt her feelings to a degree, and still more yours to suffer her, to accept of a favour of this nature from a stranger in blood, yet one must still admire the greatness of the action, and the handsome manner in which it was done.

As I believe you are perfectly convinced how unbiassed my sentiments are on this subject, I hope you will consider the communication of them as the strongest proof of that friendship with which I am, dear Sir, your most sincere wellwisher,

M. COGHILL."

In the autumn of 1795, as has been already stated,† Mr. (Samuel) Bagshawe returned to Derbyshire, and from that time, until the two brothers were separated by death, a frequent interchange of visits, and a constant stream of presents passed between them. Pine-apples, grapes, and other kinds of fruit; young trees, shrubs, and flowers; game, fish, vegetables, lambs, turkies, geese, ducks, guinea-fowls, wine, wheat, dogs, and horses went from the Oakes to Ford Hall, or from Ford Hall to the Oakes; the larger number of good things coming from Mr. John Bagshawe, who must have possessed a most liberal disposition. Upon his youngest brother also he showered kindnesses of every description,‡ and the trouble which he took to obtain for his mother her jointure, and for his sister her fortune, (before their sad estrangement,) was worthy of the highest commendation.

His best friend, perhaps, was Mr. Gregge-Hopwood,§ of Hopwood, for whom, notwithstanding the dissimilarity of their tastes, he entertained an almost filial affection, and at one time this attachment seemed not unlikely to be strengthened by a closer tie.¶ He had been brought up however by

* Afterwards the second Lord Henniker. † See pages 386-7. ‡ As will be seen hereafter.

§ A relation of the Bagshawes through the Gills. See page 101.

¶ There can be little doubt that the old gentleman would have been delighted to welcome him as a son-in-law, and Miss Catherine Hopwood, the lady in question, evidently regarded him with no great aversion, for she entrusted to him many commissions; favoured him with most courteous notes; and accepted from him a riding-horse, besides other gifts, which, she assures him, "I shall

two bachelors, and their example prevailed over all other influences, or (as his brother William thought) the immense amount of business which he had upon his hands made him postpone his matrimonial plans to a more convenient season. Mr. Hopwood died in August, 1798, after a lingering illness, during which he made a special effort to send Mr. John Bagshawe the following important information:—"Dear Sir," he writes, from Hopwood, on the 10th of the preceding January, "your letter, as well as the box, arrived safe and sound, the contents not only a great curiosity, but the finest fruit I ever saw. The ladies had, I believe, a feast such as they have not partaken of for a long time. Your health went merrily round, and they join me in best thanks for your kind remembrance. Nothing gives me greater pleasure than a line now and then from you or William, as there are very few I have a greater regard for, nor any I am happier to shake by the hand. I have been confined above seven months, and most of the time suffered much, and am still a close prisoner, but as spring, we will hope, will give us more pleasant weather, I shall gain strength, and get quit of a nasty fever which has been my constant attendant all winter. Robert* desires me to say that he approves of 'Herod' very much. He is as good in his way as your pines.

You would have heard from me long ago, had health permitted. About the time I fell ill Perceval† was here, and was very full of a discovery his

always preserve with the strictest care, and value very highly for your sake." See her letter dated "Hopwood, 15 Aug., 1794." A few years afterwards she became the wife of General Heron, of Moore Hall, co. Chester, M.P.

* His only son, who married the Hon. Cecilia Byng, daughter of John, fifth Viscount Torrington, and died 19 July, 1854, leaving issue.

When Mr. John Bagshawe told this young man that he thought him very "venturesome" in purchasing a hunter without making enquiries about him, Mr. Hopwood, jun., replied that he "had an innate idea that any horse bred by a Bagshawe must be good."

As the groom who delivered the animal aforesaid at Hopwood was riding back to the Oakes, and had reached a lonely part of the road, between Disley and Whaley, about 5 o'clock in the afternoon of a November day, he was attacked by a mounted highwayman. The fellow first passed him, with his head down, "as if he was looking whether his horse was lame," then turned, and, to use the servant's own words, "got me by the bosom," demanding "my watch and money. I told him I had not any, but before I could give him much answer, I struck him with the heavy end of my whip in the face, and got clear off without any loss, only my cravat a little torn, but was afterwards very ill frightened."

† The Hon. Edward Perceval, second son of John, second Earl of Egmont, by Lady Catherine Cecil, daughter of James, fifth Earl of Salisbury. He was connected by marriage with

brother* had made by inspecting some writings relative to the Oakes Estate, and said that he was determined to give it a trial, as he had very great encouragement. I did not say much upon the subject, indeed he said so much himself that I had no room; I could not 'get in.' I did say that I was sure if he made his title clear to your satisfaction, you would neither give him unnecessary trouble or expense. I think he mentioned that he either had written or would write to you upon the subject. He asked me some questions about the Gills, but I did not wish to say anything particular about them. Poor man! He cannot get the better of his disappointment. I know my own wishes, and, amongst others, that I may always hear of your welfare. *This is the first letter I have written for seven months.* I am tired, so conclude, with best wishes, and thanks for your kind remembrance. I am,
 dear John, yours sincerely,
 EDWD. G. HOPWOOD.

The Starkys are at Newton, near Tadcaster, in Yorkshire.

Bessy shall know of William's present. Remember us to him."

This news, although sufficiently alarming, does not appear to have disquieted its recipient, who told Mr. Perceval, in the most polite manner, that he hoped he should be able to give up the property in question without repining, if the Court of Chancery decided against him. So great, indeed, was the consideration with which he treated his opponent, that whatever reason that gentleman may have had to complain of the conduct of Mr. William and Mr. John Bagshawe, seniors, he could find no fault with their successor, to whom he thus announces the abandonment of his supposed claim upon the Oakes:—

"Croxtan Park," 14 May, 1798.

"Dear Sir, you have replied very much like yourself to the enquiries I took the liberty to trouble you with concerning 'Syphon,' and it is much my wish that you should know the cause of those enquiries. A day or two before I wrote, a neighbour of mine (Lord Sherard) gave me a call, and in the course of conversation asked me if I knew of a clever horse that would carry him in the field. Having heard last year, when I was at Hopwood, that you the Bagshawe family, his wife, Miss Haworth, being exactly the same relation to the three brothers Richard, William, and John Bagshawe as Mrs. Darling, whose son inherited their estates in 1801. See the skeleton pedigree.

* The Right Hon. Spencer Perceval, the well-known statesman. There is a tradition that he offered Sir Wm. Chambers Bagshawe a Baronetage, which the latter, after consulting his eldest son, declined.

had a desire to part with Syphon if you could get a good price for him, and his Lordship being willing to give it for a good hunter, it immediately occurred to me that a bargain might be struck with reciprocal satisfaction. I therefore mentioned the horse, and his Lordship immediately recollected having seen him, when he was last at Buxton, and then very much approved him. He moreover desired me to address you upon the subject, and I know he is impatient to hear your answer. It happens, opportunely enough, that I am to dine with his Lordship to-morrow; when he shall be fully informed of your very liberal description of the defects which promise to assail Syphon, a description upon which I shall comment, I trust, in the way so gentlemanly a conduct deserves.*

I have had a serious desire, several times, to communicate to you that, upon taking the Solicitor-General's opinion concerning the legal interpretation of Mr. Richard Bagshawe's will, no encouragement was given me to bring the case into Chancery, and unless some new light should arise, which at present I know not of, I hope I shall be justified both to my family and to myself if I should give you no further trouble upon that head.

I am, dear Sir, very sincerely your obliged,

E. PERCEVAL.

P.S.—Mrs. Perceval and my young ones desire their compliments."

A numerous signed memorial having been presented to him by Mr. Heaton, the Duke of Devonshire's agent, requesting that he would consent to favour the inhabitants of North Derbyshire with his services as a Justice of the Peace, Mr. John Bagshawe replied:—

London. 3 February, 1797.

"Dear Sir, I think myself very much honoured by its being the wish of so many respectable gentlemen (whose names are mentioned in the paper which you have had the goodness to leave with me) that I should act as a Magistrate for the county of Derby.†

* Few men were more conscientious in their pecuniary transactions than the subject of this memoir.

† His knowledge of the law and his great ability would have made him a valuable acquisition to the Bench. In March, 1798, for instance, his brother William says to him:—"Strutt, Webster informs me, is much chagrined at a letter which you sent to him, intimating that he was totally unacquainted with the nature of the assessed taxes. I fancy both he and the justices were equally ignorant, and reduced to a considerable non-plus in their proceedings last Monday and Tuesday at Bakewell."

I purpose being in Derbyshire in the course of a month, or six weeks at the latest, when I will take an early opportunity of speaking to the Magistrates, as well as to other gentlemen, who reside in that part of the country, in relation to the subject upon which I now write to you, and after having seen and conversed with them, I will again trouble you with a line upon this business.”*

In November, 1798, he was placed on the roll of High Sheriffs for the county of Derby, but before his year of office began he obtained a reprieve,† the grounds of which do not appear.‡

Soon afterwards he gained two of his most gratifying legal triumphs; the defendants in each case being the Leeds and Liverpool Canal Company, who had cut through his Cotes Hall estate, and treated him with great injustice. Referring to the first of these successes he remarks in a letter to his eldest brother, dated the 30th of the above-named month:—“I have the satisfaction of informing you that since I was at Ford I have given the Canal Company a thorough beating. I called the Commissioners together in Craven, for the purpose of having orders made for the building of occupation-bridges, and for other purposes, and though my adversaries solicited the attendance of such of the Commissioners as they thought would be favourable to their interest, and brought them from a very great distance in post-chaises, I drove them out of the field with their own forces, and secured the orders I wanted. The misfortune is that justice cannot be obtained, when one has so powerful a company to contend against, without very considerable expense.”

* No copy of his final answer has been preserved, but it is probable that he found himself unable to comply with the petition, in consequence of the pressure of other duties, and the migratory character of his life.

† On the 4th of November, 1799, he lets his brother Samuel know that he is going to London, in order to avoid serving as sheriff, and on the 4th of the next month he observes that he has accomplished his object.

‡ With regard to county business of other kinds he had said to Mr. M. Winter:—“Oakes, 14 April, 1799. Sir, In reply to your letter of the 9th inst., I think it proper to inform you that though I trust no one has greater satisfaction in being of service to his country than myself, yet, upon the present occasion I must decline to act as a Commissioner for the purposes of the Income Tax Act. My own private affairs will require my whole attention, so that my being in Derbyshire even is very uncertain. . . . I may add that I have never yet appeared upon the grand jury. You will please therefore to write to the person whose name is next in order on the list.”

The plea of numerous engagements was in his case no idle excuse, indeed he complains to Mr. (Samuel) Bagshawe:—“I have so many things to pay attention to that I am sometimes almost confused.”

As to the second suit, he states, on the 4th of February, 1799:—"I am sure that you and Mrs. Bagshawe will be glad to hear that I have gained another very complete victory over the Leeds and Liverpool Canal Company. The case was argued last Friday, when the Court of King's Bench determined unanimously in my favour, and reprobated in very strong terms the conduct of my opponents, which they said had been *arbitrary, vexatious, and oppressive*. Lord Kenyon further observed that their proceedings were 'a job.' I consider this business of very material importance to me, and in future, I think, the agents of the Company will conduct themselves with more propriety."

Two years later he writes from Wormhill Hall to the same relative:—"Dear Brother, If you will give me leave I will dine* with you to-morrow at 2 o'clock. I must go to Castleton in the evening, and be at the Oakes the following morning, and I dare not travel in the night.

Mrs. Bagshawe and yourself will scarcely believe me when I tell you that I have been an invalid for more than six weeks with a most violent cough. It is, nevertheless, a fact, but I hope I am a good deal recovered. Love to Mrs. Bagshawe, and believe me to be yours affectionately,

2 February, 1801.

JOHN BAGSHAWE."

There is nothing very remarkable in this note, and probably no one at the time realized its full significance, but the cough of which he speaks ended in consumption,† and brought him to his grave in less than seven months.

Towards the close of April his medical attendant, Mr. Sterndale, of Sheffield, evidently became anxious about him, and finding that he neither gained "strength nor flesh," recommended a visit to London for superior advice.

On the 3rd of June, however, he was still at home, and says to his

* At Ford Hall.

† The terrible malady here named could not have been hereditary in his case, for no other member of the family was ever known to suffer from it. A series of neglected colds seems to have been the immediate cause of the disease, but, in the opinion of his nearest relatives, he had prepared the way for it by over-work at his desk and papers. Being near-sighted, and in height "two yards two inches, barefoot," (as an old servant expressed it,) stooping was a special temptation to him, and thus his chest became contracted. It was also thought that he was by no means particular enough about changing his clothes when "wet from perspiration or rain." In constitution he was quite as strong apparently as his younger brother, who lived to be 84, so that he himself might very possibly have attained to a similar age if he had used the same precautions.

eldest brother:—"I am so much recovered that I think I can venture to ask you and Mrs. Bagshawe to come to the Oakes on Monday, and will undertake to be as little of an invalid as possible. My brother William and his wife promise to meet you. If I am able, I mean to go to town the following week for a short time. I have some business which requires my presence there. . . . I hope I am certain of seeing you."

To the family gathering which ensued Mrs. Bagshawe refers on page 422. Neither the Oakes nor Ford Hall ever received them all again. To the former place its master bade a last farewell before the 25th, when he addresses Mr. (Samuel) Bagshawe, from London,* observing:—"Dear Brother, I came to town yesterday afternoon, more fatigued with my journey than I expected, indeed I was so much fatigued that I was not able to write to you as I intended. . . . I hope you got safe to Ford. Do any of the plants survive the journey? My love to Mrs. Bagshawe," etc.

From this date he began to take care of his health. Under the advice of an eminent physician† he gave up writing, and employed a secretary‡ to relieve him of the greater part of his extensive correspondence. He also engaged lodgings in the country, to which he drove each afternoon, returning to town in the morning. Every remedy, however, proved ineffectual, and at length he determined to try whether the air of Devonshire would not revive him. With this object in view, travelling by the Salisbury and Exeter route, he arrived at the Bush Inn, Staines, from whence he informs his youngest brother, on the 17th of August:—"I left town last Friday for Totness, and reached this place the same evening. Finding my strength considerably diminished, I am at present incapable of continuing my journey, and have put myself under the care of Mr. Pope of this town, whose opinion is against my proceeding to Totness, thinking I shall not be able to support so long a journey. He recommends Bristol, whither I shall go the instant I am able." Three days later, whilst still an inmate of the same hotel, he

* Mr. William Bagshawe accompanied his dearly loved relative as far as Newark, "where," he remarks, "after you left me I rambled about the town, and scrambled my way nearly up to the top of one of the ruined towers of the Castle;" adding, "on enquiry I found it was so great a distance to Derby that I determined to go straight home, and, by getting up at four o'clock in the morning, was enabled to reach Dronfield at dinner time without fatiguing the pony."

† Dr. Latham.

‡ Mr. Noble Sherrard.

made his will,* which commences with a miserably unsatisfactory confession of faith, to the following effect:—"I recommend my soul to Almighty God, and earnestly hope for a remission of my transgressions against His commandments. I sincerely and conscientiously acknowledge the principles of the Christian religion, and, though I have not been so attentive" as I ought "to its worship,† I feel a full conviction of its pious rectitude." He then goes on to leave his brother William everything that he possessed, real and personal,‡ subject to the payment of his debts, two small legacies,§ and some annuities|| to servants. Lastly, he forgives all his debtors¶ the sums of money that they owed him.

The dying man, who had so long buoyed himself up with hopes of restoration, was now evidently aware of his danger, and it would be deeply interesting to learn what passed through his mind during the few solemn hours** that remained of his life on earth. He admitted that he was a sinner. Did any minister of the Gospel or passage of the Sacred Word lead him to the Lamb of God, who alone could take away his sins, or did he pass into the presence of "the Judge of all the earth" an amiable, upright, and honourable,†† but Christless soul?

* With the help of Mr. George Hunt, of Lincoln's Inn, a gentleman who happened to be in the house with him, and acted as his amanuensis.

† Qy. cultus. There is no evidence to shew whether he was regular or irregular in his attendance upon the public means of grace, but that he was in the habit of desecrating the Sabbath by "doing his own pleasure," and especially by letter writing, during its sacred hours is very clear from his correspondence. In this respect he was a lamentable contrast to his father (see page 199), and to his Puritan ancestors.

‡ The entailed estates went to Dr. Darling. (See page 105.)

§ £500 to his godson, John Pollard, whose father, Mr. William Pollard, was one of his executors; and £100 to the other executor, Mr. John Atkinson, an eminent barrister.

|| Amounting to about £80 per ann., of which his faithful Swiss valet, du Russell, had £20.

¶ Mr. (Samuel) Bagshawe was probably the principal one.

** His will was signed on the 20th of August, and he drew his last breath about one o'clock on the morning of the 21st.

†† Some verses entitled "A tribute of respect to the memory of the late John Bagshawe, Esq.," and dated March 30, 1802, contain a high-flown description of the excellencies of his character, ending with the lines:—

" But Death, stern Death, has levell'd from our view
The best of patterns, and the first of men !

His monument in the parish church at Staines* was erected by his brother William, in the year 1802.

RICHARD BAGSHAWE.

(60) Richard, the fourth son of Colonel Bagshawe, was born at Ford, about the 20th of September, 1761, and there baptized on the 13th of the next October.† Like his eldest brother he died in Manchester, to which place he had probably been removed for the same reason, and was buried with him at St. Anne's church, in that town, on the 8th of September, 1764.‡

WILLIAM BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL, ETC.

(61) William Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, and of Banner Cross, co. York, Colonel Bagshawe's fifth, but third surviving son, was born at Ford, on the 6th of January, 1763,§ and there baptized on the 17th of the same month. Educated at Norton, near Sheffield; Repton;|| the Grammar School, Manchester :

Mourn, sons of science, mourn, at Virtue's shrine,
A Brother lost—a Brother's early doom.
With fadeless wreaths his civic urn entwine,
And let his life of fame immortal bloom !”

* Where, in accordance with his own desire, his remains found a resting place, (see page 449,) by the direction of Mr. William Bagshawe, to whom his eldest brother had sent the following instructions :—“ We have just received a letter from your wife informing us of the death of our ever to be lamented Brother, and of your being on your way to Staines. We feel much for you. Mrs. Bagshawe tells us also it was your request that I would let you know my wishes concerning the burial of poor John. If agreeable to you, we should desire him to be brought to the Oakes, unless he himself has mentioned where he would like to be interred. If you bring him down let us know. Kitty unites with me in sincere concern.”

† See page 277. ‡ Par. Reg. His death is recorded on page 316.

§ See page 315. Lady Caldwell, his grandmother, was evidently in the house at the time, and continued to reside with her widowed daughter during his infancy.

|| With his brother John, from 1771 (see page 380) to the beginning of 1776, when they

and Brasenose College, Oxford, where he graduated as a B.A. on the 6th of February, 1787, and as an M.A. on the 27th of March, 1790. Ordained Deacon, by the Bishop of Lichfield, on the 21st of June, 1789, and on the following day licensed to the curacy of Norton, aforesaid. Ordained Presbyter, by the same Bishop, on the 19th of December, 1790; licensed on the 21st to the incumbency of Chapel-en-le-Frith; and to that of Wormhill on the 1st of March, 1791. Appointed by the Duke of Devonshire his chaplain at Buxton, in August, 1795. Admitted to the vicarages of Buckminster, and Sewstern, co. Leicester, on the presentation of the Duke of Devonshire, 6 August, 1801; and to the vicarage of Garthorpe, in the same county, on the nomination of Lord Huntingtower, 4 December, 1813. He died at Banner Cross on the 11th of November, 1847, and was buried in the family vault in Chapel-en-le-Frith churchyard on the 18th of the same month.* Will dated 18 September, 1847. Proved in the Prerogative Court of York, 27 January, 1848, and in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 21 February following. Sole executor, Henry Marwood Greaves (his son-in-law).

After he was given up to Mr. William Bagshawe, senior, by his mother, in 1768,† the Oakes, Wormhill Hall, Castleton, and Cotes Hall became his homes. There he spent his holidays and all his leisure time for thirty-three years, enjoying the use of these places during the period when his brother John was their possessor exactly as if they had been his own.

With regard to another seat in North Derbyshire, he and his relative last named experienced a grievous disappointment, for Captain John Monk Morgan, of Stanton Woodhouse,‡ who had "repeatedly declared that it was his intention"

were both removed to Manchester. At the latter school he became the head boy before the 12th of December, 1778, as he tells his former companion, who had left him a few months before, and was studying in London.

* Par. Reg., and Mon. Insc.

† Page 321.

‡ See pages 127, 153, and 166. In his correspondence with the Bagshawes of Ford he styles himself "your most affectionate kinsman," but the connection is difficult to trace. Almost all that is known about his ancestry is that he was reputed to be a descendant of the second or first Earl of Carlisle. He married Barbara, Lady Clerk, widow of Sir Talbot Clerk, of Launde Abbey, co. Leicester, but had no issue. Once when Sir James Caldwell was staying at Ford Hall he wrote to his wife (after a short excursion apparently):—"Upon our return home we found that Captain Morgan was come. He is a good looking man of about 60, and is the greatest rattle, and has the highest spirits of any person I ever knew. He does nothing from morning till night but caper and dance about the house telling and acting strange stories. He expresses the greatest regard for Colonel Bagshawe, and I think there may be hopes that he will leave him his fortune, which is very considerable."

to bequeath all his estates to one of Colonel Bagshawe's younger sons, died, in 1774, without fulfilling his promise. Some want of attention on the part of the boys in question, for which their elders were probably more responsible than themselves, is supposed to have been the cause of his altering his mind, and of their losing a handsome property.*

One of Master William Bagshawe's earliest letters, dated from the Grammar School, Manchester, in August, 1778, was addressed to his brother, above-mentioned,† and is eminently characteristic of its author, then a youth of fifteen:—"I am glad," he says, "to hear you have got such an excellent adviser. Why, he exceeds even me in similes. On the other hand I am sorry to learn that things are so dear, and that so little money is stirring in your worship's pocket. Believe me, I am very far from desiring any thing of you at this present time. Take care you do not fall in love with any of those fine . . . , for you know man falls into sin as a horse drinks water. You did not give me a description of anything you have seen, which greatly disappointed me. Tell me if you have seen the King or Queen, if you have been in the park, etc., etc., etc. Above all things, I advise you against borrowing money, but you will think me very impertinent in advising an elder brother, and so I'll advise no more, but leave you to your own prudence. Dr. Chambers‡ came to the Oakes while I was there, and some sharp words passed between Mr. William and him. In one of their disputes Dr. C. told Mr. W. that he had a better opinion of himself than he had, etc., etc. Mr. W. does not like him at all. . . . I went to Mr. Shore's§ on the Saturday after you left, a fishing. We caught nothing, but Sam. Shore|| had hold of a pike. There was a whole drove of us; Sir Francis Barnard,¶ and his two

* In 1847 the subject of this memoir remarked to a confidential old servant, who waited upon him during his last illness, that he had little doubt Stanton Woodhouse would then have belonged to him, and not to the Duke of Rutland, if greater respect had been shewn by him to its previous owner. Whoever was to blame in the affair, Colonel Henry Caldwell does not seem to have had any cause to reproach himself, for he visited Captain Morgan in 1770, expressly "with a view of forwarding the interest" of his wards.

† After he went to London.

‡ Of Hull, the husband of Ellen, daughter of (37) Richard Bagshawe, of Castleton, and the Oakes.

§ Samuel Shore, of Norton Hall, and Meersbrook, who married Urith, daughter of Joseph Offley, of Norton Hall. See pages 137, 142, and 186.

|| The eldest son of the gentleman just named.

¶ Of Winchendon, co. Northampton, Bart. His wife Amelia, daughter of Stephen Offley, of Norton Hall, had died on the 26th of May.

daughters. I was half smitten with the beauty of Miss Julia. Bohun* and I were on the best of terms. . . . Old Clegg† is away, so shall dine with the Miss Cleggs to-morrow. You must be desperately careful of your money, and make it last out. You did not tell me how much it cost you going up, nor how much your clothes cost you. If your clothes are not made, I would advise you to have the coat made of cloth, and the waistcoat and breeches of silk or something of that kind, which is much handsomer and cheaper in my opinion No more from yours sincerely, W. BAGSHAWE."

In the winter of 1781 he had a very serious illness, and in the autumn of 1782 he decided, after several changes of purpose, to take orders in the Church of England, a resolution which is said to have deprived him, in later years,‡ of the numerous estates of his guardian and namesake.§

By far the most promising, (in a temporal aspect,) of all the plans which he rejected was that of his uncle Colonel Henry Caldwell, who generously proposed to take him into partnership with himself|| in his extensive Canadian enterprises.¶ Had this arrangement been carried out, William Bagshawe,

* Shore, the second son, afterwards Major of the 4th Dragoons, and Lt.-Colonel in the army. His death took place at Meersbrook, 30 May, 1840.

† A son of Dr. Clegg, of Chinley.

‡ At his brother's death in 1801.

§ Many indications of that gentleman's grief and vexation may be found in the family papers. Time after time he expressed his disappointment to Mr. John Bagshawe, junior, who thus exculpates himself from any complicity in the project:—"London, 15 January, 1783. Dear Sir, I am very sorry my brother's" scheme "has met with your disapprobation. His reasons for it I am little acquainted with, since, as I knew he had better advisers than myself, I did not take the liberty either of writing or conversing with him much upon the subject. I can however take upon myself to say this, that to have incurred your displeasure will, I am sure, be no small cause of uneasiness to him."

|| There was no young man in the world, perhaps, to whom he would have made the offer, except a son of Colonel Bagshawe.

¶ Which included corn mills of such magnitude that, in 1806, he informed his nephew that he was able "to grind half the wheat in the country." His saw-mills also were on an immense scale, and his undertakings generally so prosperous that, in order to keep pace with the demands of the public, he found himself "fated to be always carrying on great works." An account of some of his doings and designs had been given in the previous year by his only son (afterwards the 6th Bart.) to Sir John Caldwell, of Castle Caldwell:—"In addition to our mills of Pt. Levy and St. Nicholas, which are in high order," Mr. Caldwell remarks, "we hope early next spring to have our new one at the mouth of the River Etchemin ready, and the two saw-mills. We intend also to improve the basin of the River Chaudiere, by building wharfs, and rendering it in time, what nature seems

the younger, would probably have added to the patrimonial inheritance which came into his possession* a large fortune acquired by commerce,† for he was not only endowed with great business talent, but also with remarkable prudence and industry. In his choice of a profession it does not appear that he was influenced by any contempt for trade, (especially under such distinguished auspices,)‡ but the attractions of learning and literature prevailed over every other consideration.

Remaining therefore in Manchester with a private tutor§ until the 2nd of June, 1783, he then rode|| up to Oxford, and entered himself at Brazenose.¶

The routine of College life in those days is described by him to his brother on the 28th of March, 1784, as follows:—"We get up here generally about six o'clock in the morning, go to prayers immediately, and stay till about a quarter of an hour before seven. From Chapel, three days in the week, we go to logic in the Hall, where we stay till half an hour after eight. Then we breakfast, and afterwards prepare for private lecture. We dine at two o'clock, and I am in a Society the members of which meet after dinner at one another's rooms in succession, drink port, and eat fruit, till four o'clock, when we go to prayers for half an hour. Walking, (or games,) occupy the next hour and a half, after which some drink tea, and study, others play at

to have intended it for, a great place of trade, from the peculiarly safe and sheltered harbour it will afford to vessels of every size. Being a little of a naval architect, I have some idea of trying the sliding keel in those vessels we may build for navigating the River St. Lawrence. I mean also for my private amusement to construct a flying proa, which you may see described in a work I lately got from England, 'Steel's Elements of Naval Architecture,' a most capital book. Amongst other things, I have erected a house this summer at Pt. Levy, on a most beautiful spot, at about a quarter of a mile's distance from each mill. I mean it merely for a summer residence."

* In 1828.

† On the other hand there is good reason to think that he would have lost Banner Cross, since it is very unlikely that, if his home had been in America, he would ever have married General Murray's sister.

‡ See pages 303-305, 361-362.

§ The Rev. Samuel Hall, a clergyman who resided in Princess Street, and had one other pupil, Mr. Joshua Horton's eldest son, afterwards married to Lady Mary Gordon, grand-daughter of the second Earl of Aberdeen, by Lady Susan Murray. (See Manchester School Register, vol. ii., p. 209.)

|| On a horse lent to him by the Mr. Howarth whose wife was Mary, daughter of (37) Richard Bagshawe, of Castleton, and the Oakes. The journey occupied three days.

¶ Upon the 4th.

cards, till nine, when, if we do not sup upon oysters or lobster at our own rooms, we go into the Hall to see what is provided there. The succession of Chapel, Hall, lecture, dinner, etc., is every day the same. Gentlemen-commoners* however, at least some of them, live differently, and dedicate the whole morning to riding, etc. . . . The largest balloon yet made is now being exhibited in Oxford. Balloons are all the rage. There are even balloon buckles, and buttons, nay, I heard one man calling balloon oranges. The balloon is the subject of the prize poem. The essay is upon the use of medals."

The orderly and methodical habits for which Mr. Bagshawe was distinguished in his later years seem to have had their commencement at Oxford. On his return to that University from Wormhill Hall, at the end of the long vacation in 1784, he says:†—"I have divided each day into portions, and have assigned a particular study to each portion. When I inform you that I comprehend in my plan French, English, Greek, Latin, and Mathematics,‡ you will perhaps think I have entered upon too extensive an undertaking. Vanity however flatters me with the hope that I shall not be altogether unsuccessful." In another communication, dated 11 November, he observes:—"Young Coghill§ favoured me yesterday with a call. He brought a letter from my mother, who is now at Hastings, full of spirits, and vastly intimate with General Murray.|| . . . Surely you might steal a few moments from your law pursuits, or rather from the company of Sir John Caldwell,¶ to answer queries which to me are of moment . . . Common report, of all lying scoundrels the most infamous, has married you to a lady of great fortune, invested my eldest brother's estates in your hands, and turned him out of his own house." Writing to the same relative on the 25th of

* Of whom his eldest brother had been one. See page 380.

† On the 24th of October.

‡ To these acquirements he afterwards added a considerable knowledge of Hebrew.

§ Subsequently Sir John Coghill, the second Baronet. "Before he left Oxford we became very intimate," Mr. William Bagshawe states on the 27th of Feb., 1785.

|| Probably the Hon. James Murray, (mentioned on pages 264 and 304,) Governor of Canada, and then of Minorca, the author of a famous message to the Duc de Crillon, who offered him £1,000,000 sterling if he would surrender the island to the French.

¶ After his return from Canada this gentleman was thrown much into the society of Mr. John Bagshawe, and they became great friends, as may be seen from their correspondence, in which the former says to his cousin:—"Be assured no one is more deeply interested for your happiness and welfare than I am."

June, 1785, he tells him :—" I am in a plaguy bad humour this morning, for the English essay which I last composed has not been selected for public perusal. I however in some degree comfort myself by the reflection that out of four attempts I have failed only once, and that one of the compositions was had in such high estimation that the Dean paid me a particular compliment, and a copy of it was desired by some of my acquaintance."

Clubs were then in their infancy at the Universities, but a few of the undergraduates had begun to recognise the advantages which might be obtained from combination. On the 2nd of July, 1786, Mr. William Bagshawe remarks :—" Immediately after I last arrived in Oxford I was admitted into a Society the members of which meet at a house near our College, where we are supplied with wine, fruit, etc., without any kind of trouble. A room neatly furnished is always open for our reception, whenever any of us choose to spend an hour there. We take in two papers per diem, and buy up most of the new pamphlets which come out. If not engaged elsewhere after dinner, it is expected we should adjourn there. The number of members is limited to ten. It is not at all expensive, as none of the party are in the least degree inclined to drunkenness. Each member pays the waiter 2s. 6d. per term, so that it is an excellent thing for him, and we always find a clean, neat room, and when cold an exceedingly good fire in it. Upon this account I thought it unnecessary to have wine from Mr. Pollard, for if at any time a stranger from another College dines with me, I can always take him to drink wine at this place, which we call our 'common room.' The King was expected here on Wednesday last. I wish with all my heart he had not disappointed us, for I should then have taken my Bachelor's degree, being at present within two terms of it. The Duke of Marlborough was so sure of his coming that he prepared Blenheim for his reception . . . I wonder that Mr. Bagshawe cannot be prevailed upon to go to Buxton, since he might, now the lodgings in the Crescent are opened, enjoy there every convenience of a private" house.

On the 17th of December he adds :—" I have at length been examined for my degree, and now there is no obstacle but time to prevent the conferring of it. The term was allowed me in consideration of my accident.* I fancy my credit is tolerably good in college, as they never asked me for Dr. Green's letter. The surgeon still attends upon me. . . . My mother

* When shooting at Wormhill apparently.

gave a most splendid breakfast last summer at Tunbridge. I have my intelligence from a Mr. Berkeley, an intimate acquaintance and relation of Lady Lumme."

After a visit to town in January, 1787, he writes on the 11th of the next month:—"Dear Brother, I arrived safely in Oxford on Monday the 29th, without being overturned on my journey down, and so escaped much better than a Mr. Simmons, who was overturned both in going and returning from London. On Tuesday last I took my B.A. degree, and also a good number of oaths, which are administered I think rather too plentifully upon that occasion. I hope, however, I took them with a safe conscience. One I am certain I did, which was not to injure by defacing, tearing, or purloining, the books of the Bodleian library. I have now the privilege of visiting at pleasure that noble repository of learning. I am told, however, that the Bodleian is not so useful as it might be, owing to the neglect of the librarian."

In another letter, dated 13 March, 1787, he says to Mr. John Bagshawe, junior:—"You wish to know whether I can leave Oxford at the expiration of the term. I will inform you of my situation. I now attend lectures (particularly some chemical ones), which I am certain, as they are but just begun, cannot possibly be finished till the next term is well nigh over. There is also a course of lectures given in Easter or Act term upon plain and spherical trigonometry, which I confess I would not willingly lose, as Mr. Robertson, the professor, is, I am well assured, a man of such eminence that he will not only acquit himself highly to the satisfaction of his pupils, but will be, ere long, if prejudice does not represent his abilities in too favourable a light, a distinguished luminary in the mathematical system. These are not my only reasons for remaining; I have some which I cannot at present with any delicacy mention.* Add to this, that it will be absolutely requisite for me to keep three terms at least, previous to the taking of my Master of Arts degree, and that from the acquaintance I at present have, many of whom will leave very soon, it will not only be easier but pleasanter to pass with them through those exercises which the forms of this university have established as necessary. I have now stated the greater part of the considerations which induce me to reside in Oxford the ensuing terms. Should you, however, esteem them trivial, or be desirous, after what I have

* Evidently alluding to academical honours which he hoped to obtain.

said, of my going into Derbyshire, I shall certainly not scruple to comply with your request."

From July, 1787, until April, 1788, he was again in his native county, or at Hopwood Hall,* but returned to Oxford at the beginning of the Easter term, when he observes (on the 18th of May):—"Wishing to employ my time in such a manner as might be profitable to myself, I thought I could not do better, however presumptuous it may appear, than write for the university prize. The subject is 'refinement.' I finished my performance about a week ago, and submitted it to the perusal of my tutor on Thursday last. Those who are acquainted with Mr. Braithwaite know very well that he is by no means addicted to flattery. Notwithstanding which circumstance he said so much in favour of my production, and recommended me in such strong terms to present it to the determination of the judges, that I have at length been persuaded to do so. For my own part I will honestly confess to you that I am very far from sanguine in my expectations of success, and I doubt not that you will be of the same opinion when you are informed that there are but two annual university prizes, one of which is to be competed for by those who have not taken a degree, and the other by such persons as have taken a degree. The Undergraduate writes Latin verse, the Bachelor an English essay. The profit of the prize, which is indeed only £20 to each of the successful candidates, is nothing to be compared with the honour they acquire. If therefore, amongst the number of clever men in Oxford, I myself despair of success, I dare say you will not attribute it to any foolish bashfulness."

The result of his attempt is thus recorded on the 16th of June:—"As I expected, my poor essay did not gain the prize. It did, however, to my agreeable surprise, do everything but gain it. I am told that the judges were during the space of two days in a state of uncertainty whether they should pronounce in favour of a Mr. Roberts of Corpus College or of myself.

* The residence of his special friends the Gregge-Hopwoods (see page 458). After a visit to them in January, he tells his brother:—"I spent a most agreeable time in Lancashire, and did not get back to the Oakes till Saturday last. Mr. Hopwood pressed me much to come again and see him in the summer, and I have absolutely promised Lady Mosley to stay a week with them, as I return from Oxford, at their place near Burton-upon-Trent. By the bye, Miss Mosley is a tolerably fine girl, Miss Eliza handsome and good-natured, but Miss Frances, who is only fifteen, beautiful beyond description."

Mr. Warton, the Poet-laureate, spoke highly in commendation of my performance, and gave it as his opinion that the prize should be adjudged 'to the elegant composition,' (those were his very words), of the Bachelor of Brazenose. I hear that Mr. Holmes, the Professor of Poetry, was also inclined to give his vote in my favour. Mr. Crow, the Public Orator, was doubtful, till at length the Vice-Chancellor and both the Proctors declared against me. My friends, by way of consolation, tell me that I have no reason to regret writing, and that, though unsuccessful, I have gained rather than lost reputation. This I chiefly attribute to the Poet-laureate, who in public company has been liberal of his praises. The number of candidates for the prize was more this year than usual, being in all fifteen. Had I been the fortunate competitor I intended to have paid a close attention to the Greek language, and to have stood for an open fellowship.* As I dare say you are by this time heartily sick of the subject of prizes, I will trouble you no more about them, and I only hope that by my foolish ambition I have not lowered myself in your good opinion."

A tour through the West of England with his friend the Hon. George Annesley,† Lord Valentia's eldest son, next occupied his thoughts, and for a time "the favourable weather and a variety of other pleasant circumstances rendered the excursion particularly agreeable." At length, however, the serious illness of his companion brought it to an abrupt termination, and led him, after leaving the sick man well cared for, at Dorchester, in the house of an acquaintance, to make his way back to Derbyshire.‡

If the fellowships of Brazenose had not been restricted to founders' kin, and the natives of certain localities, there is little doubt that he would easily have secured one of them. In March, 1789, therefore, when an effort was made by "the seniority"§ to break down some of the old restrictions, he went to Oxford for the purpose of taking advantage of any changes that might be effected. His hopes however were soon annihilated by an appeal to Dr. Prettyman, Bishop of Lincoln, the "Visitor" of the College.

* Qy. where. His own college does not seem to have then possessed any.

† Of Brazenose, "a nephew of the late Lord Lyttleton, and heir to a considerable fortune independent of his father;" afterwards second Earl of Mountnorris, F.R.S., F.S.A. He died on the 23rd of July, 1844.

‡ Viâ Oxford, which he passed through on or about the 12th of September.

§ A council consisting of the Principal and six of the Fellows.

Returning immediately to the Oakes, he found Mr. John Bagshawe, senior, in the midst of preparations for a visit to Bath, to recruit his failing health, and on the 4th of May they set out, attended by Dr. Denman, and a large retinue. The journey required five days, and at its conclusion they took up their quarters at No. 12 North Parade. Amongst their friends in the city, on this occasion, were Sir Francis Lumm, Sir John Coghill, Captain and the Hon. Mrs. Murray, of Banner Cross, the four Miss Caldwells, and Sir John Caldwell, who was married to Miss Meynell* during their stay. At first Mr. Bagshawe appeared better for the change, but not feeling so well after a time, he was again in his chaise travelling homewards within three weeks of his arrival.

The subject of this memoir then accepted from Mr. Robinson, the Vicar of Norton, a title for orders, went to Eccleshall Castle on the 18th of June, was ordained on the 21st, and preached his first sermon at Clowne, near Chesterfield, on the 28th.

The next few months were spent in close attendance upon his aged relative, who derived so much ultimate advantage from his expedition to Bath, that he talked of, and probably accomplished, others to Cotes Hall, and Scarborough.

On the 16th of March, 1790, Mr. William Bagshawe was examined for his M.A. degree, and received it on the 27th.

A fortnight later he writes to his brother:—"The Bishop of Chester, who, you know, is the Principal of Brazenose College, sent for me this morning to enquire whether I had any preferment in the country, for, if I had not, he had a church at that time at his disposal, to which he should be happy to present me.† What this church was I know not," but "I declined it. The Bishop seemed perfectly satisfied with my decision when I told him of the obligations we were under of residing with Mr. Bagshawe, and the expectations I entertained respecting the living of Wormhill. . . . Poor Miss

* See page 361.

† Mr. Gregge Hopwood had said to Mr. John Bagshawe, jun., on the 30th of August, 1788:—"Our Bishop and his lady have been at Dr. Assheton's a week, and both were pleased to speak very much in your brother's favour, which you may be sure did not displease me. She is an old acquaintance of mine, and much she told us of the Bishop's appreciation of William's cleverness. If he is in the country, I suppose on the 1st of September he will fill the house with partridges. Pray tell him to remember the long visits old Green paid him."

Clegg. I am heartily sorry for her death. . . . Have you heard that our cousin Fitzmaurice is on the eve of marrying a rich widow,* whom he has been besieging these three years, a beautiful widow, twenty-five years old, with a jointure of £2000 a year, and an amazingly large sum of ready money. Her connections are very respectable. In short she is a *rara avis*. This intelligence I received yesterday from my mother."

Before the end of April he bade a final farewell to Oxford, and came back to the Oakes, where he had the grief of finding Mr. J. Bagshawe, in his opinion, "considerably weaker."

The Rev. George Bossley, the incumbent of Wormhill, having been nominated Rector of Clown, legal proceedings were instituted to compel him to give up the former cure, in accordance with a bond which he had executed at the time of his appointment, and upon his resignation it was intended that Mr. William Bagshawe should take his place. Whilst however the negotiations were in progress another piece of preferment fell vacant, to which the young divine just named thus alludes:—"Oakes, November 9, 1790. Dear Brother, last Wednesday evening, at 7 o'clock, Mr. Byron, of Chapel-en-le-Frith, departed this life." Upon the receipt of the information "I immediately set off to propose myself as a candidate for the living, and to solicit the votes of the trustees, the majority of whom intimated to me that they were far from being my enemies. On Sunday next there will be a vestry meeting to debate upon the merits of the applicants, and probably to fix upon the day of election. I hope that event will not immediately take place, as poor Gaskell, who at present officiates, is unprovided for, and as I myself am not yet" in full orders. "Mr. Thomas Green, of Buxton, was very active in my service. As soon as ever he heard of Mr. Byron's death he left Buxton, though it was then ten o'clock at night, and upon his arrival at Chapel-en-le-Frith he despatched a messenger to the Oakes to inform me of the affair. He likewise accompanied me when I waited upon the trustees. Mr. Pickford is also a very active friend of mine. I have in short great hopes of succeeding. Yours very sincerely,

WILLIAM BAGSHAWE."

As the result of this canvass he was appointed† on the 6th of December, and licensed on the 21st, to the incumbency aforesaid, having been ordained Presbyter, at Eccleshall, on the 19th. Chapel-en-le-Frith was pecuniarily

* Lady Tynte. See pages 364-5.

† "By a majority of the 27 freeholders who have the right of nomination." P.R.

by no means a valuable benefice, but it would have special attractions for him, as he was born in the parish, and his family had been connected with it for many centuries. It was also sufficiently near to the Oakes, Wormhill Hall, and Castleton, to enable him to spend a great part of his time at those places. Pastoral work on week days was evidently regarded by him as forming no portion of his duty, but that appears, in one respect, a subject rather for thankfulness than regret, since he was then so ignorant of the way of salvation that his spiritual ministrations of every kind must have been worse than useless.

Writing from Goosehill Hall, where Mr. John Bagshawe, senior, had taken his hounds for the conclusion of the season, he says:—"February 18, 1791." "Outram was at Castleton last night, and mentioned that Captain Murray* had bought two estates near Doncaster—Shooter's Hill, and the Willoughby property.† At the same time he seemed to hint that though the purchase was an exceedingly good one, yet, through the odd temper of Mrs. Murray, who refused her consent to the sale of some estates she had an interest in,‡ the Captain might not be able to pay for his bargain."

On the 1st of March, Mr. Bossley having found his position at Wormhill untenable, the subject of this memoir was presented to the living,§ as he tells his brother|| on the 5th, observing in another part of the same letter:—"When you come into the country I have some questions to propose to you respecting the shameful abuse of a charity which was left, in 1696, by a Mary Dixon to provide a salary for a master at Chapel-en-le-Frith School. I have the will of the old lady now by me, in which she expressly states that the master appointed shall be qualified to instruct not only 'petties and incipients, but grammarians and those who have made a further proficiency in learning.' But the person now licensed by the Dean and Chapter is so totally ignorant of grammar that he can hardly read a chapter in the Bible. I spoke to Mr. Fletcher¶ upon the subject, and he gave me very little hope as to the

* Of Banner Cross, whose sister Mr. Bagshawe afterwards married.

† Hesley Hall.

‡ Qy. at Rawmarsh, near Rotherham.

§ Upon the nomination of "John Bagshawe, the elder, Esq., John Bagshawe, the younger, Esq., the Rev. William Bagshawe, clerk, Philip Gell, Esq., and Micah Hall, gentleman, being the major part of the trustees, and the true and undoubted patrons thereof." See the license of the Dean and Chapter of Lichfield.

|| From the Oakes.

¶ Some official at Lichfield.

possibility of removing him from his situation Our remedy, he says, ought to be sought for in the Court of Chancery, but such a remedy would be worse than the disease itself. The names of the trustees are Mellor and Gee."

From one of his communications, dated Chapel-en-le-Frith, 25 April, 1791,* it would appear that he was allowed by his eldest brother to make any use that he liked of Ford Hall, which was unoccupied the whole time of his incumbency, and in a very forlorn condition.

The lamented death of Mr. John Bagshawe, senior, on the 14th of November,† gave him much more freedom of action than he had enjoyed for many years, but it was accompanied by a bitter disappointment. During the life of his guardian Mr. William Bagshawe, senior, he had been led to expect that the estates of that gentleman would be divided between his brother John and himself. When therefore he heard, in August, 1785, that the whole property was bequeathed to the former, he naturally felt hurt and surprised. Still greater was his vexation when, in June, 1788, he learned that he was not even next in the entail to his brother, but that Mr. Darling was put before him. The worst mortification, however, was yet to come. From Mr. John Bagshawe, the elder, upon whom he had waited so long with careful and self-denying attention, every one anticipated that he would receive more favourable consideration.‡ Deeply therefore must he have been pained to discover that not only were Goosehill Hall and the Castleton estate to follow in the same channel as the Oakes, Wormhill Hall, and Cotes Hall, but also

* And addressed to Mr. John Bagshawe, junior, whom he informs :—"The other day I was at Ford, and got a man to dig up a part of the slope on the left hand of the second flight of steps in the garden. It is a very nice place for strawberries, and well covered with lime and rich mould, which I procured for the purpose. But the misfortune of it is that I have no good roots to set upon it." Could you send me some from the Oakes, "on Thursday, to the Bird in Hand public-house, where John Goddard puts up, and so I should receive them here on Friday, and they might be" planted "on Saturday?"

† "After having gradually declined since the beginning of August." His three young friends, Mr. John and Mr. William Bagshawe, and Mr. William Chambers Darling (the last of whom had scarcely ever been at the Oakes before), were all staying in the house when he expired.

‡ So little doubt had Mr. Samuel Bagshawe upon the point, that he wrote to Mr. John Bagshawe on the 22nd of November :—"Tell my brother" William "that I fear his remembrance is like the Bishop's blessing not worth a farthing, but as he has now a considerable estate left to him, ask him to contribute his mite and lend me" some money.

the entire personalty of his deceased relative.* Never before had he realized the extent to which he had offended those whom he regarded as his best friends. One very unpleasant consequence of the change in his prospects was that he felt himself obliged "to relinquish the idea" of marrying "a young lady whose fortune and merit," he observes, "are far superior to what I consider myself as now entitled to expect That little dependence is to be placed upon anything in this world, I have sometimes insisted upon from the pulpit. Mr. Robinson† and a few others will probably think the truth of the doctrine exemplified in my own person."

For another year he remained the pastor of Chapel-en-le-Frith, passing his Sundays with his flock, and the rest of his time, as before, at the Oakes. There were, however, occasional exceptions to this rule. On the 31st of December, 1791, for instance, he remarks to Mr. John Bagshawe, who was then in London:—"I have not been able to get to the Oakes since the week you left. We have had such deep snows that the East Moor has been almost impassable, but I am glad to inform you that a thaw has taken place, and I purpose to go on Monday, if a fresh snow does not prevent me."

During the summer of 1792 his brother lent Wormhill Hall to Lord Egmont,‡ of whose visit Mr. William Bagshawe thus speaks, on the 26th of July:—"The first Sunday he was there was Chapel-en-le-Frith wakes, the second Sunday I had to preach poor Miss Hannah Goodman's§ funeral sermon, and the third Sunday, which was the last, I went over. Both he

* With the exception of small legacies to Mr. Hall, of Castleton, and an old servant. The will is dated 17 February, 1787.

† The Vicar of Norton.

‡ Not the nobleman mentioned on page 458, but his son.

§ This young lady was a daughter of Mr. George Goodman, of Eccles House, near Chapel-en-le-Frith, and aunt of the late Mr. Davenport Goodman, of the same place. For an account of her religious experience, written by her sister Mrs. Bennett, and published at the request of Mrs. Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, see the *Evangelical Magazine* of 1795, pages 511-13. From that interesting narrative it appears that Miss Goodman was only nineteen at the time of her death, and that for six years she had felt "deep convictions" of sin, but "when she went into company the vain trifling of the world always drew her aside" from serious thoughts. On a bed of sickness, however, she was led to accept Christ as her Saviour, and thenceforward she lost no opportunity of witnessing for Him to all those with whom she came in contact. As the end of her life drew near His love became more and more precious to her, and when brought face to face with the King of terrors she could exclaim:—"My joy is so great that I am ready to doubt whether it is real. But no; it is no delusion; delusion could never give me such peace as this I feel."

and Lady Egmont behaved with extreme civility, and invited me to dine and drink tea. They are by no means high, and seem fond of retirement. Wormhill was just the place for them, but unfortunately the weather was so bad that his Lordship got wet almost every day he went to Buxton."

At this period of his life Mr. William Bagshawe was a thorough man of the world, with studious tastes, and an unblemished reputation. His sermons were elegant essays, containing a large amount of moral philosophy, and very little of the gospel.* To conversion he was evidently an entire stranger, theoretically as well as experimentally. Of his habits, pursuits, and opinions, a good idea may be formed from the following pages of a lengthy journal kept by him in 1793.

The Oakes. "1 January. The ninety-fourth year of the eighteenth century is now just commenced. God grant that the swift progress of time may determine me to improve with all diligence the faculties and talents He has given me. The season begins unfavourably. It snows exceedingly. Yesterday, being Monday, was a charming day. The year 92 was distinguished for rain, and the latter part of it for high winds. About sixteen trees have been blown down in the neighbourhood of Wormhill.

Europe at this moment presents a very interesting scene. France, having established a republic, with the design of establishing liberty, is at present a prey to irreligion, and wild speculation. The principles on which their constitution is formed seem favourable to freedom, but a diabolical body of wicked enthusiasts will, we fear, destroy the whole fabric, except God, in His great wisdom, produces good out of evil.

They have, by opening the Scheldt, and by meditating an attack on the Dutch territory, involved England in the quarrel. We act from principle, in this case, being bound by treaties and stipulations to assist the Dutch. We begin the war with favourable circumstances. The majority of the people seem loyal and true, notwithstanding the arts which have been practised by the disaffected, and by those who esteem themselves injured by the operation of the test and corporation acts. Whilst England enters into war with propitious adjuncts, France, it is generally supposed, cannot support it

* His conversation seems to have corresponded with his preaching, and there is great reason to think that the wife of his eldest brother refers to him when she says, in her diary:—"To hear no more of Christ for days from a Minister of the Gospel than you would from a heathen, what a stumbling-block is this!"

long. For though an uncommon spirit pervades their army, though, aided by enthusiasm, they surmount every obstacle, yet their trade languishes, and some are of opinion that a famine may ensue. The sale of ecclesiastical property, as well as the estates of emigrants, will probably enable them to carry on war for a campaign or two. Still a defect in trade must bring on a defect in revenue, unless some unthought of occurrence preserves them from ruin. The prosecution of their successes in foreign countries, it is possible, may be a means of hastening their destruction, though they certainly have derived an important advantage from the victory at Genappe.

The irreligion which prevails in the national convention must be displeasing in the eyes of a pure and upright God. Atheism (particularly by Dumont) has been publicly preached, and applauded by a great part of that irreverent assembly.

It is apprehended that the King will suffer, though he seems to have answered with tolerable effect their unjust accusations. Strictly speaking, since the constitution has been altered, and the very principles of existing statutes subverted, if he is condemned it must be by an *ex post facto* law. After all, we can hardly look for justice when unprincipled men think it their interest to transgress.

Lorenzo* is at the present time unsettled in the prosecution of his future course of life. He is on this day at the Oakes, prevented from going to visit Sheffield by the snow. His ideas are too imperfect, and must be corrected. He wishes much . . . but is prevented by bashfulness or pride.

January 2. A clear sunshiny day. A gentle frost, and snow upon the ground. Dine at Mr. Robinson's. Have employed the morning in reading a part of the sixth book of Thucydides,† in which he describes the different sentiments of Nicias and Alcibiades as to the propriety of making an attack on Sicily, after they had discovered the deceit practised upon them by the inhabitants of Egesta, who drew them to that island by magnificent promises of pecuniary assistance, which they were not able to fulfil. The opinion of Alcibiades prevails, who recommends them to negotiate with the Sicilian cities, and to buy over to their interest as many of them as possible, and then to meditate a descent on Syracuse.

* *I.e.* himself.

† When he was more than eighty years of age Mr. Bagshawe still spent an hour or two every day with some Greek or Latin author.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and that its history is a history of growth and development. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and that its history is a history of the struggle for a new identity. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of free men, and that its history is a history of the struggle for freedom.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and that its history is a history of growth and development. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and that its history is a history of the struggle for a new identity. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of free men, and that its history is a history of the struggle for freedom.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and that its history is a history of growth and development. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and that its history is a history of the struggle for a new identity. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of free men, and that its history is a history of the struggle for freedom.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and that its history is a history of growth and development. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and that its history is a history of the struggle for a new identity. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of free men, and that its history is a history of the struggle for freedom.

The first of these is the fact that the United States is a young nation, and that its history is a history of growth and development. The second is the fact that the United States is a nation of immigrants, and that its history is a history of the struggle for a new identity. The third is the fact that the United States is a nation of free men, and that its history is a history of the struggle for freedom.

The other part of the morning was occupied in considering well the nature of alienable and inalienable, perfect and imperfect rights :

And thirdly in examining the pedigree of our family. The Apostle of the Peak, my great-great-grandfather, seems to have been defrauded of his birthright to the Litton, and Abney, and Hucklow estates. He was the eldest son, but the second son, who afterwards was High Sheriff of the county, by some means inveigled that property. . . . The fourth son, Adam, of Wormhill, which was probably acquired by his great-grandfather, through his wife Isabel, the daughter of Robert Bainbridge, of that place,—this son Adam married a Miss Torr, of Castleton, and . . . was, I think, a clever man. . . . How the Apostle came into the possession of Ford I know not, except it was in consequence of his great-great-great-grandfather marrying” Miss Browne.*

“January 3. A clear frost. Went to Sheffield with a design of subscribing my quota to the Infirmary, an institution more calculated for the relief of the indigent sick than any other, since one guinea may be the means of providing a poor sufferer with physician, surgeon, apothecary, nurse, attendance of every kind, proper diet, and convenient accommodation.

Party spirit runs high among the lower classes. The heads of the Unitarian dissenters are angry at being a second time discomfited in their eager efforts to procure a repeal of the test act. They are also much displeased at the spirited style of the Chesterfield address, in which the subscribers pledge themselves to use their endeavours to prosecute the publishers and distributors of seditious pamphlets.

Read this day an account of the general rights of mankind, such as belong to the whole human species in a collective sense. The first of these rights is a right to the insensible part of the creation. The second is a right to the flesh of animals, granted to Noah and his posterity by revelation.†

I likewise read a further account of the expedition to Sicily under Nicias. A very clear and circumstantial description is given of the fraud practised on the Syracusan army by an inhabitant of Catana. . . . The attempts of the Athenians on Messina are rendered abortive by the information which Alcibiades, out of revenge for the injuries his country had inflicted on him, had sent from Thurium.

* The true explanation is given on pages 5 and 6.

† Possessing these rights, are we not, he suggests, in duty bound “to requite” the brute creation, as far as we are able, “by care, protection, and kindness, for what they suffer at our hands?”

This is a fit subject for reflection, and though the historian may consider it as foreign to his province to interlard his narrative too much with moral or political disquisitions, yet does it become the man who studies the page of history for improvement and information to let no such opportunity escape him. The man who would injure his country from party considerations . . . forgets that he is assisting those who know his motives, and who will treat him with a just contempt when his assistance can be no further serviceable. He who will betray his country will betray his most intimate connections when his passions are roused.

January 4. Have been in good spirits since the commencement of the new year, and am in hopes, by the blessing of God, and a careful regulation of my conduct, to preserve them tolerably unimpaired.

I have proceeded in my pursuit of religious knowledge by the study of Whitby on the New Testament.

With respect to politics, the address to the throne and the aliens' bill have occasioned considerable discussion in the House, but, whilst the present disturbances continue, we may expect that the ministry will have a strong majority. The man at the helm must be supported now, or the vessel will sink in the concussion of political storms.

The aliens' bill, if I understand it properly, is to enable the civil power to enquire into the characters and views of those French emigrants who now crowd our metropolis. It cannot be said to be illiberal, because charity begins at home, and we ought to take care lest, like the countryman, we harbour in our bosom a serpent which may sting us to death.* Nor can it be said to infringe upon the laws of hospitality, for the same reason. With respect to any curtailment of the liberty of the subject, that is totally impossible to arise from the proposed measure. The alien must give a good account of himself, or he is liable to banishment.

January 5. Went to Wormhill, it being Saturday. There was a good deal of snow on the ground, but tolerably good travelling.

6. Preached at Wormhill, on the shortness of life. 'So teach us to number our days,' etc.

7. Dined with my brother" John "and Mr. Grundy at the Bank. Had a very bad ride. Was obliged to get into the paddock above the Ridge on account of a snow drift. Went to Castleton in the evening.

* This argument applies with special force to the Jesuits, whose presence has been found by almost every country in Europe dangerous to its freedom, morality, and well-being.

8. We left Castleton for the Oakes, where Mr. Greenway,* junior, Mr. and Mrs. Sterndale,† Miss Bristowe, Mr. and Masters Robinson, and Dr. Steuart dined with us. A very fine day.

9. Spent the morning in lounging over Paley till two o'clock, dined at Chesterfield, and visited Mr. Wilkinson's wine vaults.

10. Read the 16th, 17th, and 18th chapters of St. Matthew, in Whitby. In the evening drank tea with Mr. Shore, Mr. Flower,‡ etc.

11. Went out hunting, and had a fine run beyond Ridgway as far as Plumpton. In the evening traced Gil Blas from Oviedo to Madrid, on the map of Spain.

12. Read in Thucydides the speeches of Hermocrates," etc. "Went to Wormhill in the evening, and was caught in the rain about Wardlow Mires.

13. Preached at Wormhill on sober-mindedness, from Rom. xii. 3. Baptized Rolley's child. Low spirits.

14. Came from Wormhill to the Oakes, and employed the rest of the morning in writing.

15. Cold disagreeable morning. Went out hunting. Had little diversion. Mr. Shore out. Each of us lost a spur. Came home about half-past one o'clock. Dined at Meersbrook. Present Mr. and Mrs. Shore, son and daughter, Mr. Flower, and Miss S. Shore. Political passion less violent."

Many of the above entries, especially those for the last week, are much shortened by the omission of his remarks upon the books which he read, and the news of the day. Enough, however, has been given to shew the ordinary routine of his life, which he varied occasionally by visits to his friends. One of these excursions was made to the residence of his future brother-in-law, and has therefore a special claim to be here noticed.

"February 3. Sunday. Preached," at Wormhill, "on the vanity of human pursuits and human pleasures—to a polite audience an affecting sermon. Rode in the evening to Castleton, where I read three discourses by Secker. In the Forest I was sorry to observe a party of boys playing at foot-ball. I spoke to them, but was laughed at, and on my departure one of the boys gave the ball a wonderful kick. A proof this of the degeneracy of human nature.

* Of the Manor House, Dronfield.

† The authoress of "The Life of a Boy," and "Vignettes of Derbyshire." In the latter work there is a chapter devoted to the description of Stanton Woodhouse, and another to that of Norton.

‡ Of Clapham, the father of Mrs. Shore.

February 4. Left Castleton at 7 o'clock in the morning; arrived at the Oakes before ten. Set off about eleven o'clock for Shooter's Hill. A most delightful day. Had a charming ride through a beautiful country. Was however uneasy, owing to a boil, and to the excessive tightness of my leather breeches. Met a number of butchers, amongst the rest Thomas Hyde, who had been at Rotherham market. We* avoided the town of Doncaster by a short cut, and got upon the Bawtry road." Discovered that we were "going south when I thought that we had been going north. Met several fox-hunters near Rossington Bridge. The hounds turned out near Serlby, where Mr. Williams and Mr. Bennett live.

February 5. Enjoyed a pleasant stroll round Shooter's Hill. Found myself too ill to ride on horse-back. Just as we were going to Hesley the two Mr. Spilsburys called on Captain Murray and prevented us. From their account of Mr. B . . . t, thought him a lively, spirited man, rather wild, but on the whole a gentleman. Found him, as far as I could judge from a short acquaintance, a sort of fashionable blackguard. Mr. S. represented his hounds as good ones, whereas they could not hunt at all, but this might be owing to the unfavourable nature of the day.† The sky at Shooter's Hill appears to wonderful advantage towards the evening through the south-west windows.

February 6. Wednesday. Rose at 7 o'clock and prepared for hunting. Was afraid we should be too late upon the field. It is about ten miles from Shooter's Hill to Scofton House, where we met. On the road Mr. Mundy and Captain Dashwood (of Leicestershire I believe) overtook us. Mr. M. conducted us through Mr. Mellish's grounds. It was a delightful road, excellent turf, and a fine morning, which united in making it extremely pleasant. Mr. M. told me he had seen lately on that ground a large brown eagle, which he believed was afterwards shot. Mr. Dashwood said that Mr. Meynell's hounds were not much fleetier than Pelham's, for they crossed with each other. Four Eyres were in the field, the colonel, squire, parson, and brandy merchant, Mr. Simpson, and Bridgeman, Sutton, Vavasour, Pelham,

* He took a groom with him, upon a second horse.

† Having under his direction at home a pack of hounds as to which "Squire Frith," of hunting celebrity, declared that "he never saw a better," Mr. William Bagshawe considered himself entitled to express an opinion upon the subject.

See a letter from W. Frost to Mr. John Bagshawe, dated "Wormhill, Dec. 9, 1798."

Savile-Lumley, the two Whites of Walling Wells, Athorpe, three Masons, Lord Lincoln, Lefevre, Armitage, Johnson, etc. A bad day, almost blank, did not get home till six o'clock in the evening. Returned through Harworth, where Mr. Downes officiates.

February 7. Mr. Bennett, who married Lord Galway's sister, breakfasted with us. Afterwards we went out to hunt with his harriers; had no diversion, though we found two hares. It occurred to me that his hounds could not hunt except on fine scenting days. They had very much of the fox-hound breed in them. He seemed to talk at random, and gave me to understand that he had frequently hunted in the New Forest as late as April and May. Many bogs here, which must be carefully avoided. Lamed my chesnut mare. Mrs. Murray continued at supper three-quarters of an hour after I had finished.

February 8. Examined the map of the country about Shooter's Hill. After I had done this, breakfasted, and conversed with Captain Murray on the subject of his affairs. The covers about Shooter's Hill are Piper Wood, Swinnow, Finingley Park, etc. The soil is a light sand or gravel, the produce chiefly turnips and barley. Captain Murray has a beautiful estate at Hesley, formerly in the possession of Mr. Willoughby.* At 12 o'clock departed for the Oakes, passed by Hesley, Tickhill, Maltby, Wickersley, etc., and arrived about half-past 4 o'clock; the roads excessively bad, except the Great North Road, which is always good, I believe.

February 9. Saturday. Read in Thucydides an account of the Lacedemonian expedition to Lesbos, Chios, etc.; likewise two chapters, or near it, in Whitby. Then dined, and went by Sir William to Wormhill. Prepared in the evening two sermons on the subject of passing the time of our sojourning here in fear.

February 10 was a most terrible day. Scarcely possible to face the snow, it drove so violently. Preached on scoffing, a sermon applicable to the times.

February 11. A clear fine day. Read in Thucydides an account of Nicias and his unhappy expedition to Syracuse. At 11 o'clock set off for the Oakes.

February 25. Recommenced my practice on the violoncello.

February 26. Finished Thucydides, and began to read Virgil's Georgics.

* Whose son the 7th Lord Middleton was born there, as was also the author of these memoirs.

February 28. Went over to Chapel-en-le-Frith," and slept there.

"March 1. A very bad, rainy, stormy day. Busy all morning in packing up my clothes and furniture;* finished before two o'clock. Dined with Mr. Bennett. Went to see the Rev. Mr. B., and found him much swelled with a dropsy. His situation deplorable. Still he maintains his spirits, and thinks of the world more I fear than he ought.

March 2. Saturday. After breakfast sent off my furniture to Wormhill. Was very busy all day in packing, riding, and unpacking.

March 4. Rode" from Wormhill "to the Oakes by Chapel-en-le-Frith and Castleton. Called at Milton on Mr. B., who was much the same as before. Found my brother at the Oakes.†

March 11. Fox, from his general conduct, is deservedly regarded in a suspicious light, whilst Burke is too flighty to have much serious attention paid to his opinions.

March 15. Began to read Herodotus.

March 19. Went with Mr. Shore to Meersbrook. The walks extremely well laid out. The wavy line has just the bend it ought to have, in my opinion. Do not greatly admire the walk through the dell, nor the full view of Sheffield from an opening in the shrubbery. From Meersbrook we proceeded to Skelton Mills, at the bottom of Smithy Wood. Mr. B . . . n can there make at his forge,‡ with two men, about twelve or fifteen dozen of scythes in the course of the day. At a common smithy two men can only make about half a dozen scythes a day, *i.e.* prepare them for the grindstone. The axle-tree of the wheel at Smithy Wood forge is remarkably strong. It was purchased very cheap for £40. The tree of which it was made grew in Welbeck Park, and T. B. says was well worth £80. The two men at the forge gain 15s. per day between them, if they work hard.

* On the 15th of the previous October he had written to Mr. (Samuel) Bagshawe:—"Dear Brother, no expectation of preferment, but a sense that I was acting wrongly in not residing at Chapel-en-le-Frith, after I had engaged to do it, has determined me to resign that living.

I thank you sincerely for your generous promise of support at my late election.

If it is not taking too great a liberty, I beg leave to recommend Mr. Grundy, my curate, as my successor. I remain your obliged servant, and affectionate brother, WILLIAM BAGSHAWE."

N.B. His nominee, above mentioned, obtained the post which he vacated, and thus he became to some extent responsible for the deficiencies of a pastorate extending over forty-three years.

† He had been in London ever since December.

‡ Which possessed one of the earliest specimens of a tilt-hammer.

March 27. Walked with my brother to the boring engine.”*

In the spring of this year Mr. William Bagshawe seems to have been considerably impressed by the charms of Miss Lever, the daughter of Sir Ashton Lever,† and consequently was much disappointed when a visit from Captain Murray‡ deprived him almost entirely of her society during a short stay which she and her mother made at Buxton. Whether they ever met again is uncertain, but he had many friends at whose houses it would appear that they might easily have renewed their acquaintance.§

On the 4th of September he went from the Oakes to see the first stone of the Sheffield General Infirmary laid, and on the 9th he was at Renishaw, shooting with Mr. Sitwell.

The journal ends on the 31st of December, at Wormhill Hall.||

In 1794, wishing to reside for a time near London, he undertook the charge of the parish of Isleworth,¶ and held it a year, at the expiration of which the Duke of Devonshire offered to make him his chaplain at Buxton.

* On Greenhill Moor. Coal was the object sought for, and expected to be found at the depth of seventy yards.

† Of Alkrington Hall, Lancashire, High Sheriff of that county in 1771, the collector of a celebrated museum, “the contents of which were dispersed in 1806, the sale occupying sixty-five days.” See “The Manchester School Register,” vol. i, page 155.

‡ Who arrived at Wormhill Hall on the 7th of June, and, after a few days’ fishing in the Wye, accompanied his host to the Oakes.

§ Hopwood Hall, where he passed nearly a fortnight in November and December (as well as a week in April), was within three or four miles of Alkrington; Royton Hall, the seat of Sir Joseph Radcliffe (see page 383), about the same distance. Hope Hall, the residence of the worthy Mr. Thomas Butterworth Bayley, F.R.S., M.P.; and Heywood Hall, the home of Mr. James Starky, High Sheriff of Lancashire in 1791, were also in the neighbourhood, though rather more remote.

|| Having about thirty pages to spare, he filled the greater part of them with notes of a course of lectures which he attended in the following March and April. Chemistry was the subject discussed, and Greek Street, Soho Square, the place of meeting.

¶ There is also a report, from recollection (in the style of his uncle Sir James Caldwell), of a debate at which he was present in the House of Commons, on the 26th of the former month; Fox, Pitt, and Sheridan being the principal speakers.

The remainder of the book is devoted to anecdotes, generally brief, respecting persons whom he met at Buxton in 1795-6.

¶ Leaving Wormhill in the care of his kinsman (through the Westbys and Gills), the Rev. Joseph Pickford, a son of the first Sir Joseph Radcliffe, of Milnsbridge, co. York, Baronet, and the father of the second Sir Joseph.

This appointment he readily accepted,* and arrived at his new post on the 12th of September, 1795.† Two months later “the centre of the island” was shaken by an earthquake, which was felt in the Peak of Derbyshire, but not so severely as in some other parts of the country. At Yoxall,‡ says Mr. Bagshawe, “they thought the house would have fallen about their ears.”

Towards the middle of May, 1796, the inhabitants of Tideswell, having lost their Vicar, and being anxious to secure as his successor the subject of this memoir, pressed him to allow them to memorialize the Dean and Chapter of Lichfield§ in his favour, but the educated audiences which he gathered around him in the assembly room of a fashionable watering-place were evidently more to his taste, and he declined the honour.

During the summer of the same year he became acquainted with Wilberforce, who spent eleven weeks at Buxton, and seems to have been much in his company. Miss Seward, “Erskine,”|| Lord Stonefield, and “the Thorntons” were there also, and most of them, if not all, appear to have been invited by him to Wormhill Hall.

In the notes appended to his diary may be seen a description, given to him by the philanthropist above named, of the career of Count Mumford, the Prime Minister of Bavaria; and also a sketch of the history of the East India Company, containing the following observations:—“When Hyder Ali had gained a victory over some of our forces, there was no European in whom he would place any confidence but Schwartz, one of our missionaries. Mr. Paley’s account of the want of success which attends the labours of the missionaries sent out by the Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge is not to be relied upon. It is supposed that he has derived his information from Richardson, who wrote an Oriental Dictionary, and that implicit confidence is not due to that work.

* Mr. Heaton, his Grace’s agent, writes to Mr. John Bagshawe, of the Oakes, from “Burlington Street,” on the 27th of July:—“Lord Frederick told me he had hinted to your brother the probability of a vacancy” at Buxton, “and found that he was disposed, and seemed pleased with the prospect, to succeed to it.”

† Having been the previous day at Chatsworth.

‡ In Staffordshire, the seat of the Rev. Thomas Gisborne.

§ Who were the patrons of the living.

|| Afterwards Lord Chancellor. On the 4th of September Mr. William Bagshawe remarks to his brother John:—“We have had Pemberton here a second time. Erskine sets off to-morrow to meet Fox, Grey, and Sheridan, at the Duke of Bedford’s.”

There is a very heavy accusation at the door of the Directors of the India Company, which is that they will not permit the knowledge of Christianity to be propagated in their settlements or territories by the institution of a general establishment, lest the minds of the natives should by that means be enlightened, and hence lest they should acquire a knowledge which might in the end ruin their power over countries so distant from their own. Mr. Wilberforce's argument is this—Were a people who professed idolatry resident amongst us, as, for instance, in the interior parts of Cornwall, or any other county, we should be very zealous in rooting out the error, and the distance of the place cannot make any moral difference; circumstances of that kind may, indeed, throw obstacles in our way, but still our endeavours ought to rise in proportion, and as nothing can be more odious than idolatry, and as there may be danger that our wickedness* may draw down upon us the indignation of Providence, therefore it becomes our duty and interest to strive to avert by virtuous exertions the anger of the Deity. He mentioned in the course of conversation an opinion, of which I believe Priestley to be the author, that the confusions" in Europe "may be the means of driving to the East a number of godly men, who may strive to gain a livelihood and employment by propagating Christianity in countries where it is now unknown."

Well-informed as Mr. Bagshawe was upon many subjects, he still remained profoundly ignorant of the Gospel of which he professed to be a minister, and made no efforts to warn his hearers of their unspeakably awful condition if they were without an interest in the blood and righteousness of Christ.† When therefore Miss Seward expressed her admiration of his preaching, Wilberforce significantly remarked that he "liked sermons better which made people uneasy."‡

On the 22nd of March, 1797, the Dowager Lady Saltoun appointed him to be her chaplain—an honorary distinction, which conferred certain privileges upon its possessor.

In July he received at Wormhill Hall Lord Somerville,§ Lady Mary

* This word is not very clear in the MS.

† He seems to have laboured under the terrible delusion that those whom he addressed were regenerated in baptism, and only needed to lead moral lives, paying due attention to the ordinances of the Church of England.

‡ See his Memoirs, by his sons, vol. ii., p. 164.

§ Who first imported the breed of Merino sheep into Great Britain.

Lindsay,* and Colonel Moray's family,† but his special friend that year was old Lord Howe, who appears to have taken a great liking to him, and told him many particulars of his own eventful life.‡

On the 9th of September, the Duke of Devonshire having come down to Derbyshire, Mr. William Bagshawe says to his brother John:—"Last Monday I dined at Chatsworth. Colonel Murray,§ Mr. Rhodes,|| Sitwell, Dr. Gisborne, Denman, etc., were there; 24 in all. We had a very good dinner, and a tolerably pleasant day. S— asked the Duke a vast number of foolish questions, at least I thought them so, about his horses."

In another letter, to the same relative, dated 22nd March, 1798, he observes:—"When you return from London I hope for the pleasure of accompanying you into Craven, and if you find yourself so disposed I will introduce you to my old and good friend Mr. Bayley, of Hope,¶ who will, I am assured, be happy to rank you amongst his acquaintance. When I saw him at Buxton last, he was so good as to introduce me to Lord Adam Gordon,** with whom I spent two or three hours pleasantly enough. He owned me for a relation, enquired after the Caldwells, and said our relationship was by the Humes,†† but who the Humes are, I neither know, nor did I enquire. His Lordship certainly conferred some little honour upon us by acknowledging us as relations, but however much I might be flattered by it,

* "Lady Crawford's daughter."

† Of Abercairny, in Perthshire, one of whom was the mother of the present Dowager Duchess of Athole.

‡ Including "a long account of the action of the 1st of June, 1794," when the gallant old officer "sailed straight along the enemy's line, and drew up his ship on the side where the French Admiral did not expect him, and had not a gun ready for him."

§ Of Banner Cross.

|| Of Barlborough Hall, co. Derby.

¶ High Sheriff of Lancashire in 1768, Chairman of Quarter Sessions, and Lieut.-Colonel of the Manchester Volunteers, (see page 488,) the father of Sir Daniel Bayley, of Hope Hall.

** Commander-in-Chief of the Forces in Scotland, the husband of Jane, Dowager Duchess of Athole, and the only brother of Cosmo George, third Duke of Gordon, whose son, the fourth Duke, left five daughters, his coheiresses, the Duchess of Richmond, Lady Sinclair, the Duchess of Manchester, the Marchioness Cornwallis, and the Duchess of Bedford. It may be added that this was not the first connection between the Bagshawes and the three ducal families above mentioned. See page 259.

†† See page 290.

Mr. Bayley seemed ten times more so. Old Mr. Darling* is dead. A lady from Hull communicated the intelligence. I fear there is no one left in the family so well disposed as he was to attend to its interests, nor will you find any whom you can more rely upon as a correspondent.”†

Although the Gisbornes are sometimes mentioned in Mr. William Bagshawe’s diary and papers, hitherto there has been no allusion to the Foxlowes, but on Monday, the 12th of November,‡ he was married, at the parish church, Staveley, by the Rev. Francis Gisborne,§ to the only daughter of Mr. Samuel Foxlowe,|| of Staveley Hall. In consequence of this event he resigned the Duke of Devonshire’s chaplaincy at Buxton, and took a house at Dronfield,¶ for the purpose of being as near as possible to the Oakes, and yet not far from his wife’s relatives. Referring to his new habitation, the day after the wedding, he tells his brother John :—The place “is so totally altered, and so much improved by very excellent furniture,** that I think it may fairly be said to be a most comfortable and desirable residence, and I hope on your return to this part of the country†† you will find it so from your own experience.‡‡ . . . I had almost forgotten the license. Luckily I thought of it last Friday.”

For the next two years and a half the subject of this memoir ceased to be a pluralist, but the Duke of Devonshire was interesting himself in his behalf,§§ and on the 17th of July, 1801, presented him to the Vicarages of Buckminster and Sewstern, in the county of Leicester. Having no desire,

* The father of Sir William Chambers Bagshawe.

† A few weeks afterwards, writing from the watering-place last named, he remarks :—“The Bishop of Ossory is here. He yesterday introduced me in the Crescent to Mrs. O’Beirne, his wife, as a Stewart, and a near relation of my mother’s.”

‡ After preaching at Wormhill the previous day. § The Rector, and uncle of the bride.

|| Who died on the 17th of April, 1795.

¶ One of two substantial, old-fashioned, and superior dwellings, a little way out of the village to the south-east.

** A great part of which came from Staveley, and was his wife’s. †† From Cotes Hall.

‡‡ The first guest of the bridegroom was his sister, who had been staying under his care at the St. Anne’s Hotel, Buxton, and at Ford, Wormhill, etc., ever since the 11th of August. See page 394.

§§ Early in 1799 some other friends of his had made a great effort to procure for him the living of Fairfield (an adjoining parish to Wormhill), and obtained promises of support from a number of the trustees.

however, to leave Dronfield, he engaged the Rev. Daniel Corrie,* afterwards Bishop of Madras, to take charge of his new preferment, whilst he himself continued to ride over once a week to Wormhill.†

At this period his religious state seems to have resembled that of the Jews, of whom the Apostle Paul speaks as “going about to establish their own righteousness,” and not submitting “to the righteousness of God.”‡ Like them he refused to accept Christ as his Saviour, and like them he had “a zeal of God,” which was highly esteemed by the world. Such, indeed, was his moral influence that Dr. T. R. Steuart could say to Mr. John Bagshawe§:—“Though not given to favouritism, I have ever been partial to your brother, and well might I, for I do not recollect the time when I did not retire from his company a wiser, and (what is preferable) a better man.”

The death of his relative last named|| was one of his greatest trials, for seldom have two brothers been more deeply attached, and the cessation of their correspondence makes a blank in his history which it is difficult to fill.

On the 16th of May, 1804, by the decease of Mr. (Samuel) Bagshawe, he became the head of his family, although Ford Hall did not come into his possession for many years.¶

* See page 4 of the life of this excellent man, written by his brothers, and published in 1847. How different his teaching was from that of his employer may be inferred from the following passages in his journal:—“April 10, 1804. This is all my hope that the blood of Jesus Christ cleanseth from all sin, and that His Spirit is powerful to subdue the most inveterate corruptions.

‘On Thee alone my hope relies,

At Thy dear cross I fall,

My Lord, my Life, my Righteousness,

My Saviour, and my all.’

Impart to me from Thy fulness, and let me evermore be abounding in Thy work.”

“April 10, 1805. Lord, Thou strewest my path with flowers: Thou hast also given me some tokens that I have not run unsent, by blessing my poor attempts to the consciences of my people, and awakening some of them, I trust, from the sleep of sin, making them to hear Thy sweet voice speaking peace to their souls. If a worm may be permitted to plead with his Maker, O let my cry enter into Thine ears, and awaken many sinners amongst us to come to Christ that they perish not.”

With such a shepherd, thankful indeed ought his flocks to have been that their appointed pastor was non-resident.

† Or possibly he may have committed the inhabitants of that place also to the ministrations of a curate.

‡ Romans x. 3.

§ On the 25th of October, 1798.

|| On the 21st of August, 1801 (see page 464).

¶ See page 431.

As there was no special reason for his remaining in the neighbourhood of the Oakes, which had passed, according to the entail,* to Dr. Darling, he seems to have contemplated building a good house upon his own property at Wormhill,† but after making extensive preparations,‡ he changed his mind,§ and took Netherthorpe, near Staveley.¶ To this place he removed in the spring of 1807, and he had not been there long when he received from Mr. Francis Gisborne the Incumbency of Barlow in the same locality. The value of the living was inconsiderable, but it afforded him some occupation on Sunday at a less distance than Wormhill.

* See page 105.

† By the will of Mr. John Bagshawe he inherited a number of freehold farms near the Oakes and Wormhill Hall; leasehold land and tithes (rectorial) at Castleton; mining and other property in Craven; money in the funds and lent on security of turnpike-roads; together with the furniture, plate, horses, and dogs at the Oakes, Wormhill Hall, etc.; but the freehold was heavily encumbered. Through judicious management, however, and the sale of some parts of the property to clear off mortgages on the rest, his circumstances, which had always been comfortable, improved so much that, long before he succeeded to the Banner Cross and Ford estates, he appears to have been able to keep four horses and three livery-servants. At the same time he lived so prudently within his income that he did not find it necessary to make any reduction in his household after an unexpected loss of £7000. The livery above-mentioned had no resemblance to that of his father (see page 130), but may probably have been derived from the Bagshawes of the Oakes, by whom he was brought up. The coats were of blue cloth, with black velvet collar. The waistcoats of yellow cloth. The breeches of black plush. The greatcoats of blue cloth, with capes. The buttons gilt in 1815, but plated in later years. Blue and yellow were colours used by his second brother, but the black was a clerical addition of his own.

‡ A large quantity of stone was quarried, dressed, and stacked near the proposed site, where it continued for a long time unemployed. Eventually Sir William Bagshawe bought a portion of it.

§ Two passages in Mr. Bagshawe's journal lead to the conclusion that the project was revived, if not originated, at a later date than the one here suggested, and in that case the malady which befel his son may have been the cause of its final abandonment:—

1813. Sept. 29. "Walked in the morning up to 'the Hill' [above the village of Wormhill], saw the ground for planting, building, etc."

Oct. 15. "Expect Mr. Benjamin Wyatt. To mention to him that the limestone is not worth leading from Tideswell to Wormhill."

¶ See his pocket-book diary, which is very perfect from 1809 to September, 1847, although the entries are necessarily brief; *e.g.*—

"1808. Jan. 29. Staid [with Sir William Bagshawe] at the Oakes all night. Went there with a view of settling our affairs previous to obtaining an Act of Parliament.

1809. May 7. Dined [in London] with Lord Valentia, Sir George Staunton, Lord Mountnorris, Col. Barré, Sir John Fitzgerald, Col. Eliot, etc,

On the 24th of August, 1813, he added still further to his responsibilities by accepting from Lord Huntingtower the Vicarage of Garthorpe, a parish not far from Buckminster, and in the same county of Leicester. The number of his pastorates was thus increased to five, of which four had necessarily a

8. At Chiswick.

12. At Worcester and Malvern with Lord and Lady Harcourt, Lady Lucy Moriarty, Brabazon, Hilton, etc.

July 26. At Castleton, considering the best direction for a road to avoid the Winyates.

1810. Aug. 3. At Chesterfield, called on Mr. Waller about the Chancery suit with Sir William Bagshawe.

Oct. 29. Went to Manchester. Dined at the Tontine. Had an argument with a freethinker.

Nov. 13. Called at Chatsworth [with Mrs. Bagshawe]. Saw the Duke and Duchess. Col. Jebb returned with us.

21. Found my sister [in Harley Street] full of troubles and really poorly. Agreed to stay and dine with her.

Dec. 18. Slept at Banner Cross. A side of the [old] house gave way. I was in much danger.

1811. Jan. 8. Dined with the Reastons, and Rodeses, and Bowdons, and Meynell, at Mrs. Bowdon's. Mr. Foxlowe there. He and General Murray came from Renishaw, and the Lords Bentinck.

28. General Murray went [from Netherthorpe] to Welbeck.

30. General Murray returned from Welbeck.

June 14. Saw Lady Belmore at Paddington. She seemed a good deal concerned for poor sister Newton.

19. Mrs. Newton died about a quarter-past four o'clock. She suffered much.

Oct. 18. Mr. Foxlowe came. He had been at Kiveton, with the Duke of Leeds.

1812. March 19. Sir William and Lady Bagshawe arrived [at Netherthorpe].

20. Friday. Went to church with Sir William, and afterwards to Lady Sitwell's Lancasterian school at Eckington. Mr. and Mrs. Foxlowe [of Staveley Hall] dined here.

21. Lady Bagshawe ill.

May 5. Breakfasted [in London] with Caldwell, called on [the Hon.] Miss Harley [Mrs. Newton's executrix], and Lady Coghill. Dined with Caldwell at the St. Alban's coffee house.

8. Mrs. Bagshawe bought a pony of Lady Sitwell.

22. Went to Hardwick. The Duke sprained his ancle. Yesterday was his birthday. [This nobleman had succeeded to the title on the 29th of July, 1811.]

June 27. Dined at Mrs. Harley's [24 Harley Street]. Sir Harford Jones, the Persian Ambassador, there.

July 1. The house in Harley Street [No. 29, Mrs. Newton's] sold.

Sept. 28. Set out [with my wife] for Ford.

Oct. 1. Sir Wm. Bagshawe came to Ford.

3. Left Ford at 9 o'clock, and arrived at Netherthorpe about half-past 2.

11. Preached at Buckminster. Lady Manners at church. Left cards for her and Sir William.

very small share of his attention, and even Barlow was six or seven miles from his usual residence. In the last case too the difficulty of fulfilling his clerical duties was soon afterwards augmented by the illness of his only son,* for whom he was obliged to provide a home at Hincley, in order that

16. To be careful in my conversation before Reaston to say nothing but what may edify.

22. At Skipton. Sold the Craven property.

Nov. 11. Went to Mr. Morewood's [at Alfreton].

13. Returned from Alfreton [to Netherthorpe].

Dec. 20. General Murray was with us [having just come back from Ireland].

30. Rode over [from Tapton, near Sheffield] to Norton. Called on Mr. S. Shore, and went with him over his [new] house. William John Bagshawe dined with us.

1813. Jan. 8. With Mr. Rodes at Barlborough. Lord Scarborough and Mr. Athorpe came.

23. Walked to Renishaw with General Murray.

Feb. 21. An exchange of Barlow for Whitwell talked of.

March 4. Thursday. Went to Chesterfield to meet Sir William Bagshawe, and to go with him to Chatsworth. The Duke affable and polite.

12. Went again to Chatsworth, dined, and staid all night.

13. At Chatsworth. Mr. Beech, Dr. Scott, Dean of Lismore, Mrs. Scott, Dr. and Mrs. Randolph, Mr. Clifford, Mr. Ponsonby, Mrs. and Miss Spencer, Sir Thomas, Lady, and Miss Crawford there.

July 24. Arrived in a thunderstorm at Scarbro'. William out on the water with Sir Windsor Hunloke.

26. Went to the Spa, drank the waters, rode out, etc. Lead a Scarbro' life.

28. Mr. Hunloke would take William out, though he had a cold.

29. Went by Filey Bridge, Flamborough Head and lighthouse, to Burlington.

30. Returned to Scarbro' by Hunmanby.

31. At an entertainment given by the Duchess of Leeds. Obligated to go. Disliked it. Sat near the Hunlokes.

Aug. 1. Mr. Hallowes [of Glapwell] dined with us. We all drank tea with the Hunlokes, and walked in Belvoir Terrace gardens.

31. Rode [from Ford] to Chapel-en-le-Frith, and met the Duke of Devonshire there. He was on his way to Ireland.

Oct. 8. We went to Sheffield to hear 'the Messiah,' [and returned to] Banner Cross, where Sir William Bagshawe trudged with us. Lady Bagshawe and her son [came also]."

The visits above mentioned are only specimens of many others to the same families and places. With the Gisbornes and Foxlowes Mr. and Mrs. Bagshawe kept up a constant intercourse. They were also specially intimate with the Morewoods of Alfreton.

* Insufficient and unwholesome food at the school of the Rev. S. Heyrick, Rector of Brampton, near Market Harborough, seems to have weakened the child's naturally delicate constitution so much that when he injured his hip by jumping down a flight of steps at Netherthorpe, the consequence was a series of abscesses, ending in his death. Some of the earliest indications of

he might be under the treatment of the famous Dr. Chesher. With his poor boy in one direction and his flock in another, Mr. Bagshawe found himself compelled to spend a considerable part of his time upon the road which lay between them.* At length the inconvenience of such an arrangement became greater than he could bear, and he determined to build, at his own cost, a good vicarage house†

this sad calamity, which cast so deep a shadow over his father's life, are recorded in the following extracts from the diary before quoted :—

1813. Oct. 16. "To go to Chesterfield, and consult with Dr. Fletcher and Mr. Walker about William's lameness. Is it rheumatism, or a weakness of the joints, or an affection of the spine or groin ?

20. Mr. Heathcote called, and urged us to set out for Hinckley. Rode with him towards Barlborough. William accompanied us [on his pony].

21. Left Netherthorpe for Hinckley [with Mrs. Bagshawe and William]. Slept at Derby.

23. At Hinckley. Mr. Chesher very ill. Did not see him, but saw [his partner] Mr. Power, and Dr. Denman.

25. Monday. [We all] left Hinckley, and went to Dunstall [General Murray's place in Staffordshire].

26. At Dunstall. Sent for Mr. Birch, surgeon. Very anxious about William. The leeches were applied. He did not faint.

27. Went out shooting with General Murray. Saw many hares, rabbits, partridges, and pheasants. Much game, and a fine, pleasant country.

Nov. 24. We left Dunstall. Slept at Atherstone. William pretty well.

25. Arrived at Hinckley.

Dec. 9. William, though very lame still, cheerful.

25. William in great suffering.

31. Low-spirited about William. Apprehensive about his lying so much in bed. His recovery will apparently be a work of time."

During the four and a half years which they passed at Granville Lodge near the last-named town Mr. and Mrs. Bagshawe formed many friendships amongst Dr. Chesher's patients, and became specially attached to Lord Ravensworth's family, Mr. and Mrs. Gally Knight, the Miss Vyvyan, Sir Vyell Vyvyan's daughters, Miss Satterthwaite, Miss Guthrie, and Miss Carson, the daughter of Colonel Carson. They were also more or less intimate with the Princess Christine Bonaparte, "niece of Napoleon, daughter of Lucien," Lady Caher, Lord and Lady Sefton, Lady Elizabeth, Lady Louisa, and Lady Emily Molineux, Lord Bayning, Lady Wray, Lady Hudson, Mrs. Stanley, etc.

* One of their guests at Hinckley was Lord George Cavendish (afterwards Lord Burlington), with whom Mrs. Bagshawe's brother, Mr. Foxlowe, of Staveley Hall, had been staying a short time before at Holker.

* The journey occupied a day and a half each way.

† Mr. Badger, of Sheffield, was the architect whom he employed.

upon the glebe land at Buckminster.* This edifice was begun in the summer of 1815, and so far completed in August, 1816, that it then received two waggon-loads of furniture from Netherthorpe.

On the 16th of the following October he was at Banner Cross, with General Murray, and says:—"Heard to-day several things relating to the concerns of this life which have depressed my spirits and dissipated many golden dreams." Subsequent entries in his diary shew that he here refers chiefly to the intention which Mr. Francis Gisborne had just expressed, to bequeath the whole of his large fortune to charities.†

Having, in accordance with his new plans, resigned Barlow, the subject of this memoir bade farewell to his congregation there on the 3rd of November, and in April, 1817, he completed the evacuation of Netherthorpe.

At Hinckley he attended the services of the parish church, but very seldom took part in them. On the occasion, however, of the death of the Princess Charlotte, he had the honour of being deputed to preach, and his sermon‡ was published by the request of the inhabitants.§

* Which was only about thirty-eight miles distant from Hinckley, by way of Melton Mowbray and Leicester.

† For the purpose of interceding with that gentleman on behalf of his nephew Mr. Foxlowe, and his niece Mrs. Bagshawe, the highly esteemed Mr. Gisborne, of Yoxall Lodge, paid a visit to his cousin at Staveley during the month of November, but met with little success in his mission.

The only particular of any importance in which Mr. Francis Gisborne deviated from his original design was that he gave away nearly £70,000 of his property in his lifetime, instead of leaving the whole to be distributed at his death.

A perfect list of his benefactions could not be easily made, as many of them were anonymous, but he is known to have founded two fellowships and four scholarships at St. Peter's College, Cambridge, where he also built the "Gisborne Court," and St. Peter's Terrace. The infirmaries of Sheffield, Derby, and Nottingham, likewise received from him the proceeds of between £50,000 and £60,000 Government Stock, but the donation which is perhaps most widely associated with his name, was that of £22,893 Three per cent. Consols, to trustees whom he directed, by a deed dated 1817, to apply the dividends annually in the purchase of flannel and coarse Yorkshire woollen cloth for the use of the poor in one hundred parishes of Derbyshire.

Although Mr. Gisborne would never allow his portrait to be taken, there is a likeness of him at Ford Hall, drawn surreptitiously by an amateur artist who was invited to meet him.

He died on the 30th of July, 1821, aged 88, having held the Rectory of Staveley for 63 years.

‡ Of which there are several copies at Ford Hall. In this discourse he loyally and truly remarks:—"Neither on our own throne, nor on any other, was there ever seated a dynasty of monarchs more attentive to the liberty of the subject, or more moderate in the exercise of the regal prerogative."

§ The preface, in which he thanks the residents of the town, and the strangers resorting to it,

In the autumn of this year General Murray commenced his great alterations at Banner Cross,* and soon afterwards was seized by the disease of which he died. Hearing of his lamentable condition,† Mrs. Bagshawe, the relative whom he loved best upon earth, came to cheer him with her presence, and continued with him, at great personal inconvenience, from April, 1818, till his decease. During that time her son was left at Hinckley under the care of his father, who had a carriage built specially for his use,‡ and, taking advantage of a slight improvement in his health, removed him in the beginning of July to Buckminster. Here they remained together until the 24th of the following month,§ when Mr. Bagshawe, in consequence

“for the kind and handsome letter” he had received from them, is dated 24th Nov., 1817; and on the 2nd of December he writes in his journal:—[London.] “My sermon was printed. Saw Mr. William John Bagshawe, and gave him a copy;” adding, on the 12th, that he expected the sale of his pamphlet would be injured by the fact of “Lee and Vaughan” having anticipated him.

Another funeral discourse of his had been published in 1791, when he held the living of Chapel-en-le-Frith.

* See the memoir of Mrs. Bagshawe, *née* Foxlowe.

† Her husband had just been staying with him for a fortnight, in the course of which he had sent for Mr. Jessop, of Derby, to make his will.

‡ So well contrived was this vehicle that “a lady (a Mrs. Fraser) who had sustained a compound fracture of the leg, and was all over bruises, travelled in its counterpart near fifty miles, at the rate of ten miles an hour, and said she thought she was easier in it than in her bed, though it was winter and the roads bad.”

§ Further entries in his diary about this date are:—

Aug. 21. “Received a piece of bride-cake from Lady Normanby [who was married on the 12th].

Sept. 8. The afternoon lost in killing rabbits, with which this place [Banner Cross] now swarms.

20. [At Ford.] Went to Chapel-en-le-Frith Church. Very low, thinking on the transitory nature of all worldly good and possessions.

25. Hope it will please God to grant me better nights, but at all events may I be resigned.

Oct. 2. Returned [from Page Hall] to Banner Cross very unwell.

8. Arrived at Buckminster. Found poor William extremely unwell.

17. Went to Belvoir. 21. At Belvoir. 22. Miss Carson employed all day in drawing a plan of the gardens at Belvoir.

23. William so much worse that I have now given up all hopes of his recovery.

Nov. 9. Went to Foolow with the Foxlowe pedigree [to consult Mr. Benjamin Wyatt].

10. At Ashford, Longnor, and Bakewell [searching parish registers].

11. Returned about one o'clock [to Banner Cross?] and heard about poor William.

15. Endeavoured to place implicit faith in the wisdom and goodness of God, but I want elevation of mind.

apparently of an unfavourable account of General Murray's state, hastened to his side, and found him extremely ill, though still able to leave the house. Five days later all was over, and Mrs. Bagshawe the owner of his estates. Free now to return to her boy, that lady did not wait for the funeral, but hurried away from her new home on the 2nd of September in pitiable distress. After nine weeks more of deep anxiety about her child, he too was torn from her arms, during the absence of her husband, who had gone into Derbyshire on important business.*

For the next four years Mr. Bagshawe retained his connection with Leicestershire,† but spent a great part of his time at Banner Cross, which thenceforward became his head-quarters. Writing from that place on the 3rd of February, 1819, to the widow of his eldest brother, he observes:— "I fear that you were put to much expense in planting‡ last year, chiefly with a view of complying with my wishes;"§ and in a subsequent sentence he expresses the hope that, as they were now near neighbours,|| he might have "the very great pleasure" of welcoming her during the summer. At the date of this invita-

22. Preached [at Buckminster] for the first time since poor William's death, on our Saviour Jesus Christ's character and offices.

29. Mrs. Bagshawe a little better, and at church.

Dec. 16. Lord Robert Manners here; staid till near dinner time.

22. My wife and daughter left me and went to Banner Cross." [Possibly they never saw Buckminster again.]

* The discovery of General Murray's heir-at-law.

† Garthorpe was resigned by him in August, 1820, the other two livings on the 6th of December, 1822.

With reference to Buckminster, he had remarked, on the 1st of December, 1816:—"Low in spirits, and thought I might have acted foolishly in building here;" a presentiment which proved only too accurate, for he never derived any appreciable benefit from his very large outlay, and was actually obliged by the next incumbent to pay heavy damages, under the name of "adapidations," for having made the house too good for the living. This fine was felt by him the more keenly because his successor took pupils, and therefore found the increased accommodation a positive advantage.

‡ Breck Edge probably, for Mrs. (Samuel) Bagshawe tells her brother-in-law, on the 28th of August, 1821, that the trees had "begun to grow finely," and she hoped the proposed turnpike road would not cut through them.

§ From such statements as this, of which there are many in his journal, it is evident that long before her death she treated him as her heir.

|| The distance from Ford Hall to Banner Cross is only twenty miles, although the mountainous character of the intervening country makes it equal to thirty.

tion he and his wife were residing in Lord John Murray's old house, which they seem to have had no thought of disturbing, but before the 31st of March they had determined to build offices upon its site, and in the succeeding month a considerable portion of it was pulled down.*

Although the relations between the Cavendish family and the Bagshawes were not perhaps quite as intimate in this generation as in the preceding ones, there was no lack of friendly feeling on either side, and when Mr. Bagshawe had a dispute with Sir William Manners about the closing of a foot-path which ran too near to his new house at Buckminster, the person whom he specially consulted as to the course of conduct that he should pursue was Lord George Cavendish, afterwards Lord Burlington.†

At Banner Cross he was within twelve miles of Wentworth House, the palatial seat‡ of the Lords Fitzwilliam, with whom he was connected by marriage,§ and from whom he received many civilities.

* Rooms enough for the use of the family were left standing until July or September, 1820, when further demolitions took place. In the former of these months the stables also were cleared away, and the coach-houses in February, 1821.

† Mrs. Bagshawe's brother too was well known at Chatsworth, and in all probability entertained the 6th Duke of Devonshire at Staveley Hall. When writing to him that nobleman signs himself "most truly and sincerely yours."

One of his visits to Holker has already been mentioned (on page 497). At the commencement of another he sent home a few hurried lines which happen to have escaped destruction:—"My dear Jane," he says, "We got here in very good time yesterday, and were most hospitably received. It was our intention to have made a push to get here the night before, but could not manage it. On the whole we had an exceedingly good journey, but heavy rain for the last hour and a half before we arrived. We are the first of the party here, and found the family all alone. Our friends no doubt have been stopped by the roads, and we seem to be the only *wise ones*, and the laugh is against the old Colonel, who is at Lancaster. My cold is much better. They have had a great deal of snow here, which is nearly gone, and we expect great sport, the game not having suffered. I have the first reading of 'Ivanhoe,' at least of one copy, two or three being in the house. I have not time to say more.

Yours very sincerely, F. FOXLOWE.

January 25, 1820. His Lordship has summoned us to breakfast, which I did not expect."

A curious bill of fare was lent to the author by the late Lord George Cavendish, with a plan of the arrangement of the dishes on the table, at Staveley, when the 3rd Duke of Devonshire, his Duchess, and Lady Ann Cavendish, dined there on the 4th of September, 1731. In the same packet were 29 letters from Lord James Cavendish, and his son-in-law Mr. Chandler, to the Gisbornes.

‡ Hunter styles it "one of the most magnificent residences in Europe."

§ His sister being the wife of Mr. Newton, whose brother Mr. Archer, of Welford Park, married Lady Mary Fitzwilliam.

The position he now occupied was that of a country squire, but when occasion required, his clerical brethren always found him ready to assist them in their ministerial duties. As a regular worshipper at Ecclesall Chapel, he could not help hearing much evangelical truth, for the reception of which his heart had been prepared by years of bitter sorrow and disappointment. The consequence, apparently, was that his religious views underwent a happy change, evidenced by such passages in his journal as:—"1819. April 9. O Lord, be merciful unto me at the day of judgment: Forgive my many sins: May the death of my Redeemer be an atonement for all my transgressions."

In many respects the current of his life began from this time to run more smoothly, and, after the completion of Banner Cross,* no event of any importance occurred in his history, until the death of Mrs. Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, who left him all that remained of the family estates. Through her kindness the scenes of his infancy thus became those of his old age, for he passed a portion of every year at the home of his ancestors, and from thence his daughter was married, in 1829, to Mr. Greaves,† of Hesley Hall.

* In 1822. The first guest received within its walls was his pious sister-in-law, whom he escorted over the hills on the 26th of June, 1821. She was followed by the Hon. Vesey Knox, of Bernagh, near Dungannon, his wife (the daughter of General Gisborne, Mrs. William Bagshawe's uncle), and their three children. Afterwards came the Hon. Frances Liddell, who appears to have been looking forward to this visit for more than a year with great eagerness, being an enthusiastic admirer of Mrs. Bagshawe, and esteeming her "the kindest friend she ever had." Augustus Liddell, her brother, and "Bessy," her sister (subsequently married to the Hon. Edward Villiers), accompanied her.

† The light in which that union was regarded by the parents of the bride may be learned from a note addressed to Mr. Bagshawe by Sir John Caldwell, the 6th Bart., who observes:—

"Quebec, 19 Nov., 1830.

My dear Sir, Mr. Elmhirst has this instant called to say that he sails in half an hour, and I cannot allow him to leave without thanking you for your kind remembrance of me, in sending out by him the splendid set of knives and forks, which I received in perfect safety, and which have been universally admired by every person who has seen them.

I rejoice to find that Miss Bagshawe has married so much to your and Mrs. Bagshawe's satisfaction.

My son, who spent the last winter in England, regretted much that it was out of his power to take a trip to Yorkshire. He is now here, and has lately been returned as Member of our Provincial Parliament, in a very flattering manner, by the county which is formed by the limits of my estate. You will be happy to hear that both his business and mine (that of manufacturing deal on a very large scale) has turned out very well this year. I am at present erecting for him another establishment of the same nature, to be driven by steam, and to the success of which I look forward with much confidence, should no alteration take place in our timber duties.

At this period* Mr. Bagshawe was engaged in writing a book "On Man; his Motives, their Rise, Operations, Opposition, and Results." The treatise occupied two volumes,† and was published‡ in 1833. James Montgomery, the poet, conducted it through the press,§ and spoke of it in terms of praise. It was also reviewed favourably by one or two literary journals of the day,|| and will always remain a monument of the ability of its author, but the subject was too metaphysical to secure many readers. In the "Manchester School Register" it is criticised by the Rev. J. G. Smith¶ as follows:—

My letter is called for, and I have only time to assure you, with best regards to Mrs. Bagshawe, that I remain, dear Sir, your very affectionate friend and relative,

JOHN CALDWELL."

This gentleman had been at Banner Cross some years before, and had made several handsome presents to its proprietor. He was the only child of Mr. Bagshawe's uncle, Colonel Henry Caldwell, by Anne Hamilton (see pages 337-8), and succeeded to the American estates of his family on the 28th of May, 1810. He also inherited the Baronetcy, at the death of his cousin Sir John Caldwell, of Castle Caldwell, and, like his father, held the appointment of Treasurer-General of Canada. His principal residence was Belmont, near Quebec, but he died at Tremont House, Boston, in October, 1842, leaving issue two children,

I. Sir Henry-John Caldwell, above mentioned, of Belmont, and of Marlborough Buildings, Bath, the 7th Bart., who was born 22 Oct., 1801, and married at Bath 18 Dec., 1839, Sophia-Louisa, eldest daughter of David R. Paynter, of Dale Castle, co. Pembroke (by a half-sister of the 5th Lord Aylmer), but had no issue. He died at Bath 13 Oct., 1858, and Lady Caldwell, at the same place, 22 Sept., 1864.

II. Anne, born in August, 1805. Married at Quebec, in August, 1829, to General John Eden, C.B., Colonel of the 34th Foot, etc., nephew of Sir John and Sir Robert Eden, Barts., of the 1st Lord Auckland, and of the 1st Lord Henley. He died 6 Oct., 1874, aged 85, leaving by her (who died at Montreal, in November, 1841) three sons,

1. Graham John Eden, of the Civil Service, and late of the R.N., the present representative of the Caldwells of Belmont, b. 23 April, 1831.
2. Henry Noel Eden, Captain Royal Artillery, b. 18 Aug., 1833, d. in July, 1859.
3. William Thomas Eden, Major Bombay Staff, b. 23 April, 1838.

* And for many previous years.

† Small 8vo, pp. 771.

‡ By Messrs. Longman, Rees, Orme, Brown, Green, and Longman, Paternoster Row.

§ As stated in his life, vol. vii., p. 56, where he is said to have remarked to Mr. Holland, on the 18th of Nov., 1847:—"I perceive from the newspaper that my old friend, the Revd. William Bagshawe, of Banner Cross, died on Friday; he was the last of those kind individuals who used to send me a hamper of game in the season; and this he has done every year since 1833, when I revised his work 'On Man.'"

|| See a letter from the late Mr. Charles Patten Vale, dated "University Club, London, 9 December, 1833."

¶ Fellow of Brasenose College, Oxford, Prebendary of Hereford, and Vicar of Great Malvern.

“Mr. Bagshawe’s style is clear and unaffected, and his practical conclusions sensible. But the theoretical distinction which he draws between the material and the spiritual is not in accordance with psychology in its present [1874] stage. The practical value, however, of the book in its bearing on questions of morality remains undiminished, and affords an instance amongst many others of the great truth, that the broad principles of ethics and religion abide undisturbed by any vicissitudes in the study of physical, or rather material science.”

Finding the accommodation at Ford Hall insufficient for his requirements, he added to it a new wing,* on the site apparently of some rooms of larger dimensions, which had been taken down by his eldest brother. For this extension unfortunately he was his own architect,† and by a Gothic design of inferior merit he utterly disfigured the South front of the house, the rest of which is Italian. The symmetry of the old terraced gardens was destroyed by him at the same time, but a new carriage-drive‡ which he made from the Sheffield and Chapel-en-le-Frith turnpike road§ is a great improvement upon the original approach, and he had also the credit of planting or replanting about twenty-three acres of wood.||

In the town of Chapel-en-le-Frith he built,¶ chiefly at his own expense,** on a site given by himself, the present commodious National Schools; and at Barkstone, in Lincolnshire, he erected another school,†† as well as a number of almshouses,‡‡ to the memory of his sister Mrs. Newton.§§

* Begun in March, 1837, and finished in the autumn of 1838.

† With some assistance probably from the builder, Mr. John Waring, who was chosen because he had married a sister of Mrs. Walker, the invaluable housekeeper at Banner Cross.

‡ Nearly three-quarters of a mile in length.

§ In 1837-8.

|| Between the years 1829 and 1834.

¶ In 1839.

** The whole cost was rather more than £1200, of which he contributed between £800 and £900.

†† In 1835.

‡‡ With reference to which the Rev. Henry Cleveland, the Rector of the parish, tells him, on the 26th of July, 1839:—“The contractor seems to be doing his work well, and I have good reason to suppose that they will be completed by the end of October. You are aware that the site has been changed to a piece of ground directly opposite my carriage-gate, so that I shall have my church, the schools, and the almshouses, immediately under my eye; the three buildings being (as my friend and neighbour, Mr. Cust, very happily expresses it) emblematic of Faith, Hope, and Charity.”

§§ Mr. Archer Houlton (Mr. Newton’s great-nephew) and the Hon. Frances Harley (Mrs. Newton’s executrix) each gave £100 towards them.

The foundation stone of Fulwood Church, near Sheffield, was laid by him on the 16th of August, 1837, and at a later date he was asked to undertake the same office at Heeley, but deputed his son-in-law to act for him.*

After holding the Incumbency of Wormhill† for the space of fifty-one years, he resigned it in December, 1842, to Sir William Bagshawe's youngest son,‡ Augustus Adam Bagshawe, the late esteemed Vicar,§ who had previously been his Curate.

On the 5th of November, 1844, he lost his wife, after an illness of considerable duration, and, in the autumn of 1845, his only child and her husband, compassionating his solitary condition, broke up their establishment at Heeley in order that they might be constantly with him.

Towards the close of his life Mr. Bagshawe became increasingly conscious that in God's sight all his integrity and uprightness|| were as

* The ceremony took place on the 4th of November, 1846.

† Where also he built a school.

‡ Lady Bagshawe thus alludes to the transaction:—

“34 River Street, Bath, 11 January, 1843.

My dear Mrs. Bagshawe, it always gives me much pleasure to write to you, and at this moment I feel it more than I can express, on account of your kindness and Mr. Bagshawe's to Augustus, who informs me that he is to be at Lichfield to-morrow (God willing) to be inducted into the living of Wormhill. For this and every kindness you have shewn him we are very grateful to you both, and I pray God to make him ever worthy of it, and that he may be a faithful and zealous servant of the Lord, with all humility praying to be led into the way of truth, and sensible of the charge committed to his care. May the Lord ever keep him, and teach him, and guide him with His counsel. He has always been an affectionate son, and his character is, I do think, very amiable, so that all your kindness will not, I hope, be lost upon him. . . . I beg my affectionate regards to Mr. Bagshawe and yourself, and am ever your sincerely obliged friend,

HELEN BAGSHAWE.”

§ This gentleman was married by Mr. Bagshawe at the parish church, Sheffield, on the 26th of June, 1844, to Caroline Emily, only child of the Rev. William H. Vale, Vicar of Ecclesall, and died on the 3rd of August, 1883, leaving issue an only son, the Rev. William Augustus Edward Vale-Bagshawe, of Uppingham, co. Rutland.

|| Sincerity, diligence, and punctuality were three of his special characteristics. He was also extremely particular in the arrangement of his time. At 6 a.m. he rose. At 7 he came downstairs. At a quarter to 8 he took a short walk. At 8 he breakfasted alone in his study. At 9 the household assembled for prayers. As soon as they were concluded, reading, writing, business, and walking, with an occasional drive in his chariot to Sheffield or elsewhere, occupied him until 3, when he dined. The subsequent portion of the day was spent by him in a somewhat similar manner to the morning. At 7 he had tea, at 9 family-prayers, and at 10 he retired to rest. Exercise

"filthy rags,"* and he died trusting alone to the merits of Jehovah-Tsidkenu. That the chief instrument employed by Divine Grace to effect this blessed result was his pious daughter there can be little doubt. From her childhood the Lord had made her His own, and as she grew up she became intensely anxious about the eternal welfare of her parents, for whose conversion she wrestled with God day by day, until she had the unspeakable happiness of seeing them both partakers with herself of the heavenly calling. Another agency used by God in the accomplishment of His purpose of love towards them was the evangelical teaching of the excellent Vicar of Chapel-en-le-Frith, who proclaimed the Gospel quite as faithfully as his brethren in the ministry at Ecclesall, before-mentioned, and it is deeply interesting to note the various links in the chain of providences by which Mr. and Mrs. Bagshawe were brought under such instruction.† Of them, as of all "the redeemed of the Lord," it may truly be said:—"He led them forth by the right way." "Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the loving-kindness of the Lord."‡

There is a monument§ to the memory of this owner of Ford Hall, and of his wife, in the chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith Church.

out of doors if the weather was fine, and in the long passages of the house when it was wet, formed an important part of his daily routine; and such was his regularity in leaving his bed at the hour above-named, that if the footman whose duty it was to call him happened to be a few minutes late, he made his appearance in the servants' quarters to enquire what was the matter.

* At one period he would probably have stigmatized as Simeonites (see his diary) those who held such extreme views of the depravity of human nature, but at length he became convinced of the humbling truth that the most moral man upon earth is only a condemned criminal awaiting execution, if he is not clothed in the spotless robe of righteousness which is provided as a free gift for "all them that believe." (See pages 112-13, and Romans iii. 19-28.)

† Few towns were then so privileged as Sheffield, and few country parishes so favoured as Chapel-en-le-Frith, with heralds of the Cross, who made it their first object to declare the glad tidings of great joy contained in that wondrous message:—"God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life."

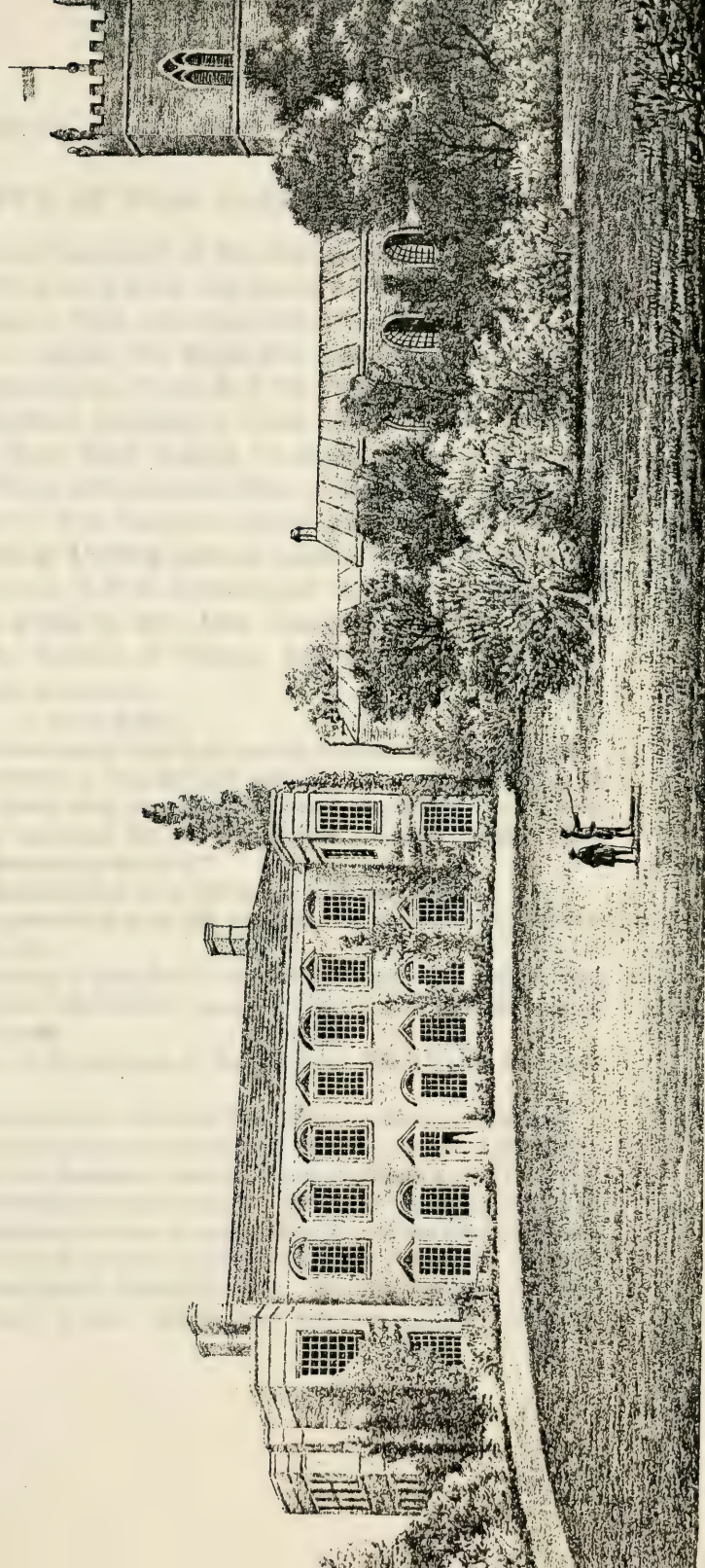
‡ Psalm cvii. 7, 43.

§ Similar in design to that of Lord Effingham at Rotherham.

It is often said that the world is a stage, and that we are all actors in a play. But what if the world is not a stage, but a vast, complex, and ever-changing system? What if the actors are not just humans, but also animals, plants, and even the elements of nature? What if the play is not a script, but a constantly evolving story? These are the questions that the author of "The World as a Stage" explores in this thought-provoking book. The author argues that the world is a stage, but not in the way we typically think of it. Instead, it is a stage where the actors are all interconnected, and the play is a continuous, evolving process. The author uses a variety of examples, from the behavior of ants to the growth of a forest, to illustrate this concept. The book is a masterpiece of philosophical inquiry, and it is a must-read for anyone who is interested in the nature of the world and the human condition.

Σπίρος Ίο αν

the
D. 1810



STAVELEY HALL, DERBYSHIRE.

MRS. BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL, *née* FOXLOWE.

Mr. William Bagshawe* espoused† at Staveley, co. Derby, on the 12th of November, 1798,‡ (62) Anne,§ sister and heiress of Lieut.-Gen. William Murray,|| of Banner Cross, co. York, who married the Hon.¶ Mary Murray,** only child and heiress of General the Right Hon. Lord John Murray,†† of Banner Cross, and of Pitnacree, co. Perth, M.P. for that county, and Colonel of the 42nd Royal Highland Regiment; eldest son of John, Duke of Athole,‡‡ K.T., by the Hon. Mary Ross,§§ his second wife, the pious and excellent daughter of William, eleventh Lord Ross, of Hawkhead, ancestor of the present Earl of Glasgow. Mrs. Bagshawe was the only daughter of Samuel Foxlowe, of Staveley Hall, by Dorothy, sister of Lieut.-Gen. James Gisborne, of South Park, co. Roscommon, M.P. for Lismore, and Governor of Charlemont. On her mother's side she is said to have been descended from William the Conqueror,|| through the families of Warren, Earl of Surrey; Newburgh,

* Of whom there is a portrait at Ford Hall.

† See page 492.

‡ Parish Register.

§ There are two portraits of this lady at Ford Hall, one of them taken when she was a girl.

|| Of whom there are two portraits at Ford Hall, and apparently there ought to be a third, of earlier date, for, on the 13th of March, 1784, when he was in London, his wife writes to him from Banner Cross:—"I desire, beg, and entreat that you will now have your picture finished, which Mr. Romney begun. Two or three sittings will do it."

¶ This courtesy title was accorded to her all her life by persons of every rank.

** Of whom there are three portraits at Ford Hall, one of them by Romney, and a miniature by Soulier, taken when she was a girl.

†† There are portraits by Ramsay at Ford Hall of this nobleman, and of Lady John Murray, two others of himself, one of them taken when he was a boy, with his hand upon the neck of a pet fawn, and a miniature on enamel.

‡‡ There are two portraits of this nobleman at Ford Hall, and two of his son, the second Duke, one being a miniature.

§§ Of whom, and of her brother George, 12th Lord Ross, there are portraits at Ford Hall.

|| The Rev. Joseph Hunter, following many other eminent authorities, asserts, in his "South Yorkshire," vol. i., p. 105, that Mrs. Bagshawe's ancestress Gundreda, Countess of Warren and Surrey, was a daughter of the Sovereign above-mentioned; but Mr. Chester Waters read a Paper at the Annual Meeting of the Archaeological Institute in August, 1883, to prove that this opinion rests upon title-deeds forged by the monks of Lewes to suit their own purposes, and that she was with greater probability a member of the Duke of Burgundy's family. From the inscription upon her tombstone in Ifield Church, Sussex, it is certain that she must have been a person of extremely high birth.

Earl of Warwick; Mauduit, Baron of Hanslope; Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick; de Say, Baron de Say; Clinton, Baron Clinton; Fraunceys, of Foremark; Fitzherbert, of Tissington; Beresford, of Newton Grange; Hurt, of Casterne; Adshead, of Milnwich; and Jacson, of Shallcross Hall, near Chapel-en-le-Frith. She was born on the 14th of February, and baptized, at Staveley, on the 9th of March, 1768;* married, first,† on or about the 27th of January, 1797, to Arthur, eldest son of John Bedford,‡ of Fairlawn House,§ co. Middlesex, and after his decease,|| at Lisbon,¶ without issue,

* Parish Register.

† Addressing Colonel Murray, from "Sidmouth," on "Friday morning, Jan. 26," she writes:—"Pray for me, my dearest brother, that I may be *willing* to do my duty henceforward, and that the path may not prove too rugged for me to be *able* to perform it. The plan is this,—Mrs. Bedford, her son, and I set out in a chaise at two o'clock to-day to Exeter, and to-morrow morning she goes with us to Exeter Cathedral, where the ceremony is to be performed. When it is over, she sets out for London, and we return hither. Your next letter must not therefore be directed to my present name. How assuredly do I know that you wish me well, and what an unspeakable comfort it is to me to be certain of this. We wait in England only until we have cash to go abroad with, and the safe return of the letter you know of."

‡ This gentleman belonged to an old Cornish family, but took the name and arms of his wife, by whom he had ten or eleven children, including,

I. Arthur Bedford, above-mentioned.

II. The Hon. John Bedford, Judge of H.M. Court of Admiralty, Barbadoes, who married Frances Anne, sister of Sir Henry Edmund Austen, of Shalford House, Surrey, grandfather of the present Mrs. Bagshawe, of the Oaks.

IV. Frederick Bedford, of the Royal Navy, the father of Admiral George Augustus Bedford, who died in 1879, and of Admiral Edward James Bedford.

V. Charles Bedford, of Great George Street, Westminster, who married a sister of General Desborough, and had issue, Arthur Bedford, Charles Desborough Bedford, etc.

VIII. James Bedford, of Chepstow, a Colonel in the Army, who married Rose, sister of Colonel Colin Troup, C.B.

§ Subsequently a seat of Lord Portsmouth. || On the 3rd of May in the year last named.

¶ Where he went for the sake of his health, being in almost the last stage of consumption at the time of the wedding. The heroism of his bride under these trying circumstances gained her much admiration amongst her friends, and the heartfelt gratitude of his relations. Very forlorn was her case when he left her, unprotected and alone, a stranger in a strange land, surrounded by people of strange language. Her life, too, was exposed to no small peril, for, during the course of her homeward passage, the vessel in which she sailed was chased by a French privateer, and the Captain, who appears to have been notorious for his reckless determination, declared that rather than be taken he would blow his ship to atoms. Providentially on this occasion she outstripped her pursuer; but it is said that on one of her later voyages she was less fortunate, and, after a desperate engagement, met with the fate which her commander had threatened.

to Mr. Bagshawe.* She died at Banner Cross on the 5th of November, 1844, and was buried in the family vault in Chapel-en-le-Frith church-yard on the 12th of the same month.† Will dated 3rd May, 1844, and proved, in the Prerogative Court of York, 1st May, 1845.

Character. "Mrs. Bagshawe," says Holland, in his "Life of James Montgomery,"‡ "was a lady of most exemplary kindness and piety." She was also clever, elegant, original, and witty.

Beloved in no ordinary degree by her brother, General Murray, for her sake he resigned half of his entailed estates to the 4th Duke of Athole, in 1811, that he might obtain the power of bequeathing the other half to her and her children. For her, too, he began to build, under the superintendence of Sir Jeffry Wyatville, a handsome suite of rooms, as an addition to Lord John Murray's old house at Banner Cross,§ and for her he also made many improvements in the surrounding pleasure-grounds.|| Before the completion, however, of the new edifice, he was summoned to another world, leaving her to finish the work, and enjoy the fruits of his labours. Banner Cross, with all its

* About whom, on the 8th of November, 1795, she had remarked to her brother, Major Murray:—"I forgot to tell you when I wrote last that our esteemed *Polyglot* has left his place at Isleworth, and is come to reside in Derbyshire. The Duke has made him his Chaplain at Buxton. He paid my uncle Gisborne a visit, and staid all night with him some weeks ago. We drank tea and supped with him there, and vastly well he looked. He enquired much about you. I am quite glad he is *almost* in the neighbourhood again, for he is, I think, *a good man*, conscientious, etc. I wish he may visit us as he used to do; surely he will when you are here." In another part of the same letter she observes:—"Mr. and Mrs. Greaves, of Page Hall, were at Renishaw, brought me back from thence, and staid with us here three days. They were very pleasant, and seemed to enjoy their visit. . . . I wish the war was over, or that you had nothing to do with it, '*most devoutly*,' and I perfectly chime in with all you say upon the life of a soldier." Staveley Hall.

† Parish Register.

‡ Vol. vii., p. 56.

§ It was General Murray's intention to preserve the original mansion (with which he had no doubt many pleasant associations) intact, but Mr. Bagshawe was persuaded by the distinguished architect above-mentioned to take it down and to erect new offices in its place (as before stated), thereby reducing the number of bed-rooms from twenty-one to sixteen and destroying two good sitting-rooms, a second entrance-hall, etc. The total cost of these alterations was not far, if at all, short of £20,000.

|| His own good taste was aided in this case by the professional experience of Pontey, the celebrated landscape-gardener, who planted the heights of Brinkcliff Edge, formed the shrubbery on the south side of the Dell, and gave a more graceful outline to the woods upon which Lord John had spent so much money.

treasures,* was a princely gift, but it was well-bestowed. Perhaps no one in the kingdom would have appreciated its beauties more than Mrs. Bagshawe, or would have protected them from injury with greater solicitude. As the head of a household she had few equals. Every domestic in her establishment was trained in habits of extreme carefulness, order, and cleanliness, and yet she was not feared as a tyrant, but loved as a friend. One and all were proud of being taught by so accomplished a mistress, and† regarded themselves as superior to the other servants throughout the country. In society she shone with great brilliancy, and many of her sayings are still remembered. For the principal part of her life it is probable that she was in the world and of it, attending regularly the ordinances of religion, and flattering herself that Heaven was to be gained by good works; but at length, through the influence of her daughter, and the preaching of such devoted men as the Rev. W. H. Vale, Vicar of Ecclesall, the Rev. George Hall, Vicar of Chapel-en-le-Frith, and the Rev. Dr. Sutton, Vicar of Sheffield, she was brought to a knowledge of the truth. For Mr. Hall she entertained the greatest esteem, and set a very high value upon his pastoral ministrations.‡ When, therefore, she felt that her days on earth were numbered, he was the person to whom she turned for counsel and comfort. Hence his testimony as to her spiritual condition at that solemn period is specially important. Writing to the author of this memoir, on the 9th of November, 1872, he observes:—"I remember well visiting your dear grandmother a short time before she died. She was in the full enjoyment of her reasoning faculties and powers. I went over to see her at Banner Cross, she having expressed a desire that I should do so. Her views of God's way of salvation were very clear and Scriptural. She saw and felt herself to be nothing, and *without any pretension to merit*. She expressed herself as having no fear about dying. She said she relied simply on the merits of her Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. She had peace, for which she thanked God. She spoke very calmly about leaving the world, and seemed to have no regret that her time for departure was drawing near. There was nothing of rapturous joy, but there was the enjoyment of peace, all arising, so far as I could judge,

* Of plate, pictures, books, china, and curiosities.

† Like the soldiers under General Wolfe (see p. 249).

‡ In the decline of her life, when staying at Ford Hall, her daughter thought her too ill to go to church, and told her so, but was silenced by the remark:—"I cannot afford to lose one of Mr. Hall's sermons."

from the only true foundation, the doings and the sufferings of the Lord Jesus Christ. Such is a brief outline of what I remember concerning your dear relative's state of mind when about to leave this world. There was an energy in her mode of expressing herself which was quite peculiar to her, and which characterized her conversation even on the sick-bed."

To General Murray the Bagshawe family are under so many obligations that the following tribute of respect to his memory, taken from an obituary notice in *The Northern Star*, needs no apology:—"1818. August 29. After a long indisposition, at his house, Banner Cross, near Sheffield, Lieut.-General Murray. Of this gentleman we have received some interesting particulars, of which we can only give an abstract. Upon Captain Foxlowe's marriage with the Hon. Miss Murray, he took by special grant the name and arms of the Ducal family of Athole, and resided at Banner Cross. After the death of Mrs. Murray, who left no children, professional duties drew him almost entirely from a stationary residence, and the fulfilment of those duties gained him the permanent esteem and personal regard of the Commander-in-Chief. When they were no longer required General Murray recalled his attention to the improvement of Banner Cross. No man was more calculated to inspire the regard of his friends and relatives than General Murray. By them only could the virtues of his mind and the urbanity of his nature be truly appreciated, for, with all the courtesy that distinguishes the true gentleman, the mildness of his disposition shunned the busy scenes of the world. He possessed excellent taste for the fine arts and the elegancies of life; his mind was well stored by extensive reading and unobtrusive observation. Banner Cross combined all the advantages that can render a country residence desirable. Here, in the summer of 1817, under the admirable taste and approved talents of Mr. Jeffry Wyatt, a fine structure of modern Gothic was planned and progressively executed; but so uncertain are sublunary possessions that the friends of General Murray, who loved his worth and wished him many days to come, saw, with apprehensive feelings and grief of heart, the mansion rise and its master sink; and whilst the turrets were aspiring, he whom they were intended to receive was hastening to the narrow house appointed for all living.—But, whilst one of those who watched its progress remains, whilst one man lives whose hand was raised to build its walls, the sufferings that were only exceeded by his patience during seven months of severe illness, the gentle virtues and feeling heart of General Murray will not be forgotten. Hail, and farewell!"

A few additions to this brief sketch may be made from the family papers.

Soon after his engagement* to the beautiful Miss Murray,† her relatives offered to procure for him a baronetcy,‡ and he was thought to be so sure of the promotion that his friends congratulated him upon it; but from some unexplained cause he never became Sir William Murray.

The parish church of Sheffield was the scene of the wedding, at which Lord John Murray found it impossible to be present,§ and desired Mr. Clay, of Bridge House, to fulfil his duties; the Rev. James Wilkinson, of Broom Hall, a cousin of the bride, being the officiating minister.

* At the beginning of 1782. The happy event was hastened perhaps by an intimation which the young lady received from her father, on or about the 29th of December, 1781, to the effect that he believed Lord George Gordon had “a tendre” for her, and although he had not yet said anything to him upon the subject, he had expressed an intention of coming soon to see him. This aspirant to her hand was a nephew of Lord Adam Gordon (see page 491), and well known as the leader of the “No Popery” demonstration in 1780.

† Mr. Greaves, of Page Hall, (the author’s grandfather,) spoke of her as the most beautiful woman he ever saw in his life, and her face as depicted by Romney is one of extreme loveliness.

‡ The idea was first mentioned by Lord John to his daughter in the following sentence of a letter dated “Oxford Street, London, 5 January, 1782”:—“If” Captain Foxlowe “takes your name, I shall use my interest and the Duke of Athole’s for the title of a Baronet for him, provided his father is at the expense of the fees.”

§ A description of the proceedings was thus given to him by his solicitor:—“Sheffield. 7 February, 1782. My Lord, I have the pleasure to inform your Lordship that Miss Murray was this morning married (I trust happily) to Captain Foxlowe. They both appeared in good spirits, and everything was conducted with propriety, and the attendants made a splendid appearance, and invited a crowd of our manufacturers to see the nuptials.

The friends of the family offered the use of their carriages on the occasion, so that the accommodation was ample.

I am going to attend the festival at Banner Cross, and shall report what passes there to your Lordship.

With great respect, I am your Lordship’s faithful servant,

J. WHEAT.”

On the 15th of the same month the nobleman here addressed tells the bride—“I wrote you the 11th inst., enclosed to your husband. The Queen in her Drawing Room wished me joy, but desired to know if I approved of your marriage; to which I replied that I did very much, as you desired it, and that his character is very good, is in the army, now raising an Independent Company for His Majesty’s Service, and was second son of a very respectable family in Derbyshire; that the Duke of Athole and Lord Mansfield approved, and were trustees to the settlement. She then said ‘it was very good,’ and other words which were low, and I could not hear.

The Duchess of Athole is at Dunkeld, and lies in there in May next. The Duke and Duchess of Gordon are expected very soon. All our friends here are well; they and many more wish you joy. I am, my dear child, your affectionate father,

JOHN MURRAY.”

Although Banner Cross now became, at the request of its owner, Captain Foxlowe's chief place of abode, he was sometimes obliged to take charge of his Company, which had orders to move from Sheffield to Chatham about the middle of March, and a few months later to Reading. On such expeditions he generally left his wife behind, with his sister,* or Miss Clay,† but at length she fretted so much over his absence that he retired‡ upon half-pay.

The Royal Licence to assume the name and arms of Murray was signed at St. James's Palace on the 30th of April, 1782,§ and received probably by the grantee during a visit to his father-in-law,|| of whose kindness in presenting him to the King, Queen, Commander-in-Chief, and many other persons of influence he speaks in grateful terms.

About that time Lord John had made arrangements to set out for Banner Cross, accompanied by the plans of Banner Castle,¶ a large new house which he intended to build, at the distance of half a mile from the old one, on a commanding site,** above the present Vicarage of Ecclesall. Circumstances, however, occurred†† to prevent his leaving town until

* Afterwards Mrs. Bagshawe. She seems to have been a special favourite with Lord John, who says to his daughter, on the 8th of February, 1783, when she was at Banner Cross and her husband at Reading:—"You have a very agreeable companion" in Miss Foxlowe; "my compliments sincerely to her, and give her the enclosed song, and tell her I hope to hear how you are from her."

† Subsequently Mrs. Greaves, of Page Hall.

‡ In February or March, 1783, apparently, at the conclusion of the war.

§ The exemplification of the arms being dated the 4th of the next month. Both these documents are at Ford Hall, as well as two official drawings (now framed) of the heraldic bearings of his wife united with his own.

|| At No. 247 Oxford Street, an excellent house, in "a most delightful situation," opposite to Hyde Park.

¶ Mr. Adams was the architect who drew them.

** The grove of beech trees which he planted to shelter it from the West wind now forms a land-mark that may be seen for many miles.

†† Mrs. Murray, unable to bear any longer the separation from her husband, appealed to him so pathetically for permission to travel Southwards that he could only reply:—"Notwithstanding that matters stand just as they did, yet, as my sweet coaxing little wife says she *must* come up to town to see me, I have reconsidered the case, and have been with your father all afternoon talking to him about it. He would not listen to the proposal at first, for the reasons he mentioned before, but consented in the end. . . . My best respects to Miss Clay. I shall be happy to welcome her to London; indeed, next to my dear Mary, I do not know anybody I shall be more glad to see."

After this expression of regard, it is pleasant to think that the son of the lady to whom he here alludes became, by marriage, his heir, and that her grandson now possesses his property.

August,* and in the following spring he was advised to go to Spa† for his health. From the latter excursion he never returned, and Banner Castle still remains “a castle in the air.”

After his departure for the Continent, Captain Murray went to Pitnacree,‡ the family seat in Perthshire, but although he enjoyed the scenery, fishing, and shooting, it had by no means the same attraction for him as Banner Cross.

Even less did he care for the house in Oxford Street,§ which was only retained by him for a year, and then let to Lord Dudley.||

* In September he was at Buxton, and, on the 24th, requests his daughter to send him from Banner Cross his “four coach-horses and one saddle-horse,” adding that he expected to be with her before the 7th of October, and wished the Foxlowes, the Clays, and Mr. Wilkinson, of Broom Hall, to be invited to meet him.

† On the 25th of July, 1783, he writes, “before 5 o'clock in the morning,” from the Hotel de Soubise, at that watering-place:—“My dear Daughter, I thank God I am much better than when I came here, and hope soon, by His goodness, to be as well as ever. . . . The Count d'Artois, the King of France's brother, was here for a few days, and did me the honour several times to speak to me in *English*, which many of the people of fashion here do. . . . The Prince and Princess de Ligne, the Earl of Shelburne, his Lady, and the Miss Vernons (her sisters, by her mother, Lady Gower) are all very civil and obliging. She asked very kindly for you when we were at Aix-la-Chapelle. You remember to have dined with her at the Duchess of Bedford's, at Woburne. . . . I hope you and your husband will be here next summer. My kind compliments to him and affectionate service. You will remember, if you and he can, to see Lord and Lady Spencer at Buxton, and send them the best of your fruit. Let me know how he does. I pray God to bless you both. Ever your most affectionate Father,

JOHN MURRAY.”

In her diary, under the date of 16 June, 1785, Mrs. Murray, who was then at Berne, remarks:—“My father shewed us his rooms, and his pictures, etc., including Lord Shelburne's (now the Marquis of Lansdowne's) portrait, which he gave my father at Spa, dressed in a General's uniform.”

This likeness ought to be at Ford Hall, with that of his mother, but is not, and its loss is the more to be lamented because the nobleman represented was such an intimate friend of Sir James Caldwell. (See pages 199, 329-32, 357-8.)

‡ That beautiful, though not very extensive, estate (of which there is a large plan at Ford Hall) never descended to the Bagshawes, having been sold by General Murray, or the Duke of Athole, to pay Lord John Murray's debts. The house is prettily situated on the South side of a range of hills overlooking the Tay, between Logierait and Aberfeldy, and the grounds contain some fine timber, planted probably by the owner of Banner Cross.

§ Built, apparently, by Lord Fitzwilliam, for his own use, with stabling, coach-houses, and servants' rooms over them. “Most of the furniture entirely new and elegant.” See an old advertisement still preserved.

|| Before he took possession, sad to relate, Mr. Foxlowe and his son occupied themselves for several days and nights in destroying old family papers.

As soon as the season at Spa was over, Lord John Murray retired for the winter to Brussels, from whence he proceeded,* by way of Dijon,† to Switzerland, and, after living for some time at Berne, took the Chateau of Gerensée,‡ in the same neighbourhood. Here he invited his son-in-law and daughter to join him.§ On the 2nd of May, 1785, therefore, they bade farewell to Banner Cross, sailed from Dover to Calais on the 28th, passed a week in Paris,|| and reached Berne “about six o’clock

* In June, 1784.

† Where he spent several months.

‡ Nine miles from the town last named, in the direction of Thun, and a little beyond the village of Munsingen, on the other side of the River Aar. The proprietress was Madame de Graffenried de Gerhensée, *née* de Watteville.

§ “This is a charming place,” he says, “you’ll both be well here. . . . Let me know how you travel. In my opinion your wife may come in her little phaeton with her four ponies, if you and your servant ride on horseback, and he carries a portmanteau, but you are the best judge what to do. . . . If I live, I shall endeavour to get you the rank of King’s aide-de-camp. By that means you will be Colonel. . . . I have written to the Duke of Athole that I wish he would speak to the Minister” about a title for you before you leave England, “and I have sent the letter to Mr. Anderson to deliver. Please acquaint your father of this, but no one else, not even your wife, for women are bad secretaries. . . . I have let the Duke of Gordon know that you intended making him a visit at Gordon Castle, but were called away [from Pitnacree] on business, and had not time even to see my sister [Lady Findlater] at Banff Castle. If the Duke of Athole is not in town when you come there, take my letter to him (from Mr. Anderson) to the Duke of Gordon to open. He will then see what I have said to the Duke of Athole, and that I beg he will introduce you to the King, speaking first of it to the Minister, to have his approbation. I have written likewise to Mr. Anderson to advance the money for the fees. Affectionately yours,

Berne, 5 February, 1785.

JOHN MURRAY.”

|| During their stay abroad Mrs. Murray kept a journal, from which the following (abbreviated) extracts are taken :—

1785. June 2. “Arrived in Paris about two o’clock. Got exceedingly good rooms (the whole of the second story) at the Hotel de Chartres, in the Rue de Richelieu, for four guineas per week. Went in the evening to the Palais Royal—an oblong square, containing rows of young trees and gravel walks, surrounded by fine houses built of white stone, with shops of all sorts under the piazzas, which are spacious and very handsome. There is a great deal of company in the walks every fine evening, and you may have ices of all sorts, as well as other refreshments.

3. Went in the evening to the Tuileries, which seems quite neglected, indeed the Royal Family are never there, but live constantly at Versailles. The Louvre is a noble pile of buildings, and the walks in the Tuileries very beautiful. Saw a Swiss regiment pass in the street.

4. Went to see the Hospital des Invalides, which has a very noble dome adorned with fine paintings and statues, as are the six smaller domes on the sides of the larger one.

5. Went to Versailles. Saw the King, Monsieur and the Count d’Artois, his two brothers,

in the evening" of the 15th of June.* At Gerensée they remained until November, when they returned to the capital of the Canton, and engaged

and afterwards saw the Queen, the Countess d'Artois, and Madame, the King's aunt, pass to the Chapel. The band there is extremely fine. Saw also the Dauphin, a fine boy about four years old, and the Duke of Normandy, the latter about a month old. The palace is extremely magnificent and spacious. Particularly [admired] the gallery, one side of which is entirely of plate-glass. There are many fine paintings, statues, etc. Saw the room in which Louis XIV. died, and saw the King dine in public. Nobody is admitted into the room who is not full dressed. The day being rainy, could not see the gardens. We breakfasted and dined at Mr. Milne's at Passy. Came back to the Hotel about 9 o'clock.

6. Went to see several churches and chapels.

7. Went to Notre Dame, and then to see the Goblins tapestry. One large piece takes a man three or four years in doing.

8. Walked in the King's gardens in the morning, and then went to the Luxembourg gardens.

9. We left Paris about 4 o'clock in the afternoon."

* Further particulars of their visit to the Continent are thus given by Mrs. Murray to the Countess of Effingham:—"My dear Madam, Pray excuse my silence, as I believe I made a promise of writing to your Ladyship as soon as I arrived at Berne, and am quite ashamed to have so long delayed that pleasure.

Our passage from Dover was rather a rough one, the wind being very high, and it rained a good deal. We were obliged to be all night on the sea, tacking, as we could not get to Calais in time for the tide. We embarked about four o'clock, and did not land till two the next morning, so that it was a pretty long voyage for me, and you may be sure I was not a little frightened. . . . We had a pleasant and good journey to Berne, and found my father in very good health and spirits, and very happy to see us. . . . Berne is a very pretty town, and very clean. Both it and its inhabitants are a marked contrast to Paris in the latter particular. The houses in the great street, which is a very long one, are all built of stone. In the middle of the street, in a sort of canal, runs a rivulet of clear water, and at intervals are very handsome gilt statues placed over stone fountains, which are continually playing, and well adapted to promote the health and convenience of the inhabitants. The streets are kept constantly clean by criminals. The women sweep, and the men are chained and harnessed to small carts, with a guard attending them. Beneath the houses are arcades, open to the street, so that one may walk in any weather, and there are shops at the side. The public buildings likewise are very handsome, especially the Library, Arsenal, and Salle de Musique. The inhabitants of Berne are reckoned particularly civil to strangers, and, indeed, they are polite to a very great degree. The principal people are now at their country houses. On entering the town its cleanness is very striking, and I believe it is seen to peculiar advantage after passing through France, where the towns are so much the reverse, except Dijon, the capital of Burgundy, which seems to be a very pleasant place, but none of them are half so dirty as Paris.

We staid some time in Berne, and are now at the Chateau de Gerensée, a very good modern

lodgings* near the Falcon Hotel for the winter.† Of their doings in the year 1786 little is known,‡ except that they made excursions to other parts

house, which my father has taken for the summer and autumn. It is the property of a lady at Berne, and stands in a most charming, romantic situation. At the front we have prodigious mountains which overtop the clouds, and appear quite close to us, but are at several miles' distance. We have likewise a fine view of the mountains which surround the glaciers, and are covered with eternal snow; as well as of other mountains enveloped with thick woods. There is also a pretty lake, which belongs to the house, and in which we have the liberty of fishing.

With the hope of hearing soon of your welfare, and that your Ladyship and Lord Effingham have continued in perfect health since I had the happiness of seeing you at Peckham Rye, I am, dear Madam, your very sincere friend and humble servant,

MARY MURRAY.

Chateau de Gerensée, August, 1785."

In a letter to Miss Foxlowe, dated 9th November, from the same place, she remarks, with reference to the Swiss ladies:—"There are a few handsome ones, though not many, and their complexions are generally rather brown. None of them are very tall. Both gentlemen and ladies are good-natured, and particularly so to strangers. As to their dress, the laws of Berne which are called sumptuary are so severe that they are prohibited from wearing anything that is fine or showy, such as jewels, silks, lace, and even hoops. The dresses I have seen the ladies in are mostly white dimity, muslin, or stuff. They are great economists in everything. I have walked a good deal here, but not ridden on horseback. The ladies all ride like men, and try to persuade me to ride in the same manner, which they will persist is much safer than the English style. I do not know whether I shall exhibit in that way or not. It seems very awkward. Accept my love, dear Miss Foxlowe, and believe me yours most sincerely and affectionately,

MARY MURRAY."

* In the same house with Sir Francis and Lady Vincent.

† Captain Murray availed himself of this opportunity to acquire, and commit to paper, a large amount of information (now at Ford Hall) about the laws, civil and ecclesiastical, of Switzerland. He also went through a course of mathematics with Professor Tralles, and took lessons in German of M. Galliard.

‡ Mrs. Murray's journal ends on the 13th of November, 1785, about ten days before her departure from Gerensée. Not long afterwards a confidential announcement made to her by Miss Clay elicited the following reply:—"I congratulate you, my dear friend, and Mrs. Clay, and all your family, most sincerely and affectionately, upon your approaching happy nuptials. Happy they must be from Mr. Greaves's very excellent and amiable character. It gives me, I assure you, the most heartfelt pleasure to hear that you are so near being settled so much to your own satisfaction, and that of all your friends. I hope that it will be very soon, and that every blessing may constantly attend you both. I wish it was in my power to have the great pleasure of being present at the celebration, but, alas, I am afraid the prospect of seeing sweet Yorkshire, and good Old England, is far distant, as Captain Murray talks much of our taking a tour to Italy, now that we are so near it. I should like very well to see that celebrated country, yet my curiosity is not so great as to induce me to go there in preference to returning home."

of the country,* re-crossed the Channel in August,† and were to be found at Banner Cross again on the 26th of that month.

By the death of Lord John Murray, in the following May,‡ they became

* Fifteen framed engravings, now at Ford Hall, represent the principal places which they visited in Switzerland.

† Lord John, whom they had left at (95 Rue de Verneuille) Paris, takes up his pen on the 25th to say:—"My dear Daughter, I had the great pleasure last night of receiving a letter of the 19th from your husband, from Dover, informing me that you got safely there, after a very short passage, and were not ill. I humbly thank the Almighty for it. Give my compliments to your husband for letting me know so soon. . . . Certainly you went on your knees to thank God, who has preserved you, and you pray to be kept from passion and jealousy, your great faults. Be very obedient to your husband, and submissive in all things, which is ordained by God Almighty. It is your own fault if you are not happy. I am very old—seventy-six years of age, and I will give you for pin-money £100 a year, and £50 for the rent of another house, provided you use your husband very well. Otherwise I shall order you nothing. Banner Cross is an old house, which I shall keep in my own hands for my life. You will soon come to it, as soon as I die, which cannot be long. Consult with your husband about it, and tell me what you decide. I have written to Mr. Anderson of this. I hope you will both be happy. Your most affectionate father,

JOHN MURRAY."

Write often, at least once a month, and to your aunt.

In addition to the above sums Mrs. Murray had an allowance of £800 a year towards her housekeeping expenses.

‡ Mr. Thomas Foxlowe, who was then living at Passy, informs his father on the 27th:—"My Lord John Murray, I observed in my last, had been often to see us lately. On Tuesday last he came to take a family dinner, as he had done before, but was taken ill upon the road, and was with some difficulty got out of his coach. He was not, however, so ill but he insisted on walking up stairs, that is, he would not submit to be carried. He eat next to nothing (as I am told, for I was not there, being engaged upon business at Paris), but fancied himself better before he went home. The next morning I called upon him, and found him, as he said, perfectly recovered. In the afternoon of the same day I accidentally fell into company with the Duke of Gordon, to whom I gave my Lord John's address. He called to see my Lord, with whom he staid some time, and my Lord's valet has taken it into his head that the pleasure he received from his visit, and the exertions he made, caused some extraordinary revolution in his frame, in short, he became unwell immediately on his leaving him, and yesterday was so much worse that the man sent for Lord and Lady Findlater [his nephew and niece], who live very near. The man had before got a physician, and Lord Findlater also sent for his own, who at once pronounced that he could be of no use whatever, that nature appeared entirely exhausted, and that probably he could not survive many hours. As the physician foretold, he died at eight o'clock in the evening, I believe without a struggle. Lord Findlater was with him a very few minutes before he died, and Lady Findlater again a very little while after. My Lord Findlater did me the honour immediately to send me notice of the event, requesting 'that I would give the necessary orders for the funeral, and the

possessed of all his estates, and continued to reside at their old home* until the autumn of 1790, when Captain Murray, to please his wife, bought Shooter's Hill,† near Bawtry, and soon afterwards Hesley Hall,‡ in the adjoining county of Nottingham. He did not, however, retain either of these properties long,§ owing to another change of mind on the part of Mrs. Murray, with whose wishes he was always most anxious to comply. So devoted, indeed, was his attachment to her that he half-ruined himself in gratifying her unreasonable

disposal of his Lordship's effects.' I dined with them to-day, after seeing him early in the morning, when he referred everything to me, sensibly observing, however, that unnecessary expense should be avoided. On calling upon the Commissary who has the management of these affairs, I found that, even if it had been desired, there could have been no public funeral, on account of the difference of the religions. I took an acquaintance with me, a gentleman perfectly conversant with such concerns, that I might not be imposed upon, and settled the ceremony so as to meet with my Lord and Lady Findlater's perfect approbation. The funeral will be to-morrow night, the duty performed, I believe, by the Ambassador's Chaplain. You will have observed in the papers that the '*Droit d'aubaine*' is taken off from all English subjects, consequently I suppose we shall have no trouble respecting the effects. They are at present under the seal of the Commissary, and I shall open them before my Lord Findlater and proper witnesses. I do not write by this post to my brother, as you will mention this matter to him and Mrs. Murray much better than I can by letter. My Lord and Lady Findlater have been extremely civil indeed to me, and have both given me pressing invitations to come to see them whenever I come to Paris, and to dine with them, etc. He has the character of an exceedingly dry, reserved man, very difficult of access. I found him, as I think, naturally of a serious turn, but of very amiable, polished manners. She seems a jolly, good-natured woman.

Lady Findlater says there is no probability of finding a will made on this side the water, as she thinks the poor old man had no idea of dying these ten or twenty years. I wish you would come over with my brother. . . . I am your ever dutiful and most affectionate son, T. P. F.

To Samuel Foxlowe, Esq., Staveley Hall, near Chesterfield."

* Where the Duke and Duchess of Athole talked of paying them a visit in June, 1788.

For change of air they went on one occasion to Bath (see page 475), and several times to Scarborough, which was always a favourite resort of the family. At this place Mrs. Murray, with Miss Foxlowe as her companion, might often be seen driving her four long-tailed bay ponies, admired, as tradition relates, of all beholders, both on account of her own beauty and that of her equipage.

† Not the fee simple of the place, but the remainder of a long lease, which expired in 1873.

‡ See page 477. The conveyance was executed on the 29th of January, 1791.

§ The assignment of his lease of Shooter's Hill to Francis Bateman Dashwood is dated 10 Oct., 1793, but, before the purchase-money was paid, that gentleman appears to have become a bankrupt, and eventually he compounded with his creditors for ten shillings in the pound, thereby inflicting a serious loss upon Captain Murray.

whims,* but at length, as her mental derangement became more developed, all his efforts to retain her affection failed, and she banished him from her presence. Thus ended the bright prospects with which Captain Foxlowe began his married life.

Leaving her in undisturbed possession of Banner Cross, the poor man made his way to London,† offered his services again to the King, and was appointed Major of the 24th Light Dragoons. This regiment expected to be sent immediately to the seat of war, and twice received orders to prepare for embarkation, but eventually they were hurried away at a moment's notice to Ireland, where they remained‡ throughout the rebellion. During his residence in that kingdom Major Murray attained the rank of Lieut.-Colonel,§ having as his colleague|| Lord William Bentinck,¶ afterwards Governor-General of India.

* The extravagance which she displayed in the article of dress was amazing.

† About the month of February, 1794.

‡ At Clonmel, Armagh, Belturbet, and Dublin.

§ On the 19th of April, 1796. || The 24th Light Dragoons had two Lieut.-Colonels.

¶ By the kindness of the Primate they were allowed jointly to occupy the Palace at Armagh, and formed a friendship which lasted the whole of their lives. On the 7th of April, 1797, when Colonel Murray was at Staveley, Lord William thus addresses him from Dublin :—"My father is very desirous that I should go to the Continent, and see the Austrian armies both on the Rhine and in Italy. This proposal having my concurrence, he has written to the Lord Lieutenant, desiring him to give me leave of absence, which I have obtained this morning. . . . Now, my dear Colonel, as you are, I trust, by this time convalescent, I cannot help earnestly entreating you to return to that situation in which you have exerted yourself so much to the advantage and benefit of the Regiment. The times are so critical that unless I felt my future character and fortune in my profession likely to be very essentially assisted by the knowledge I may obtain on this expedition, I can assure you I would by no means whatever leave my post. I am far from thinking your claims to leave of absence fulfilled, and indeed my departure does not make your presence a matter of necessity, as you have the sick certificate for your protection. It is the interest of the Regiment, about which I feel extremely concerned, that makes me urge with so much eagerness your return. The state of the country, and the probability of the Regiment being called into action, render me desirous that it should be led by a man whom the men know, and who knows them, and in whom they have confidence. In short, pray come. I must stay till the week after next, as our Assizes at Armagh begin on Monday, when St. Leger will stand his trial. It is an awful and most affecting circumstance. I cannot help feeling exceedingly sorry for him, but am determined to do everything in my power to prosecute him to conviction. He is a subject very fit for an example. I have got his commission sold for the good of his family.

Yours sincerely,

WM. BENTINCK."

Another of his correspondents was Lord Frederick Bentinck (also an officer of the 24th Light Dragoons), who observes, on the 30th of July, 1799 :—"You may perhaps like to hear a little of what

Few officers of the British army, in those days, took a more scientific interest in their profession than Mrs. Bagshawe's brother. When, therefore, General Jarry presided at High Wycombe over a college of instruction in *la grande tactique*, Colonel Murray obtained leave to become his pupil, and apparently attended his lectures from October, 1800, till December, 1803, occupying a pretty villa at Bradenham, on account of its proximity to the establishment above-mentioned.

In the meantime Mrs. Murray, having quarrelled with all her friends, found Banner Cross so lonely that she removed to the Tontine Hotel, at Sheffield, where she accumulated a mountain of debt, and then fled to London to escape from her creditors. The next step which she took was to request the Duke of Athole, as her nearest relative and trustee, to extricate her from her difficulties, a task which he most kindly accomplished, at the cost of a large amount of trouble, but, "such was her imbecility," as he informed her husband,* that if he had not placed her under restraint she would have been "completely lost again in a fortnight."† For the last few years of her life, therefore,

we have been doing, although, I trust, William's despatches, which I suppose make their appearance regularly in the 'London Gazette,' have been published *neat as imported*. . . . The first shot I saw fired was at the bombardment of Turin, which, though it lasted but little more than two days, was so *vif* that the French really *n'en pouvoient plus*, as they had no idea of Suworow's marching at that time, or rather of Macdonald's being near. William went without me to head-quarters, and thereby I unfortunately lost the Trebia affair, which, however, he says was a higgledy piggledy business, and that much was not to be seen. Nothing can exceed the bravery of the Russian troops, and they are well worth your seeing. The Russians, both officers and men, from first to last, are perfect *bears*, and, notwithstanding the admiration one has for their bravery, it is impossible not to hate them.

Suworow, however, is very good-natured, and likes the English particularly. We are obliged to dine with him very often. His hour of dinner is from seven in the morning till nine, never later. He eats very heartily, and drinks a great deal of English beer. The dinner begins with bad brandy and raw turnips, after which he makes you eat of a great many dishes, and, out of eagerness to give you what he thinks the best, he does *mille cochonneries*. He is remarkably well-informed, and knows everything. There are but two bad points about him. One is that when he sleeps he must not be awaked, even if the most important news arrives; and the second that he will not believe that the Russians, and more particularly the Cossacks (who commit the greatest devastations), plunder at all. . . . Are you to take part in the expedition? If you do I shall join without delay.

Head Quarters, Bosco."

* On the 4th of April, 1799.

† "I need not," he adds, "enlarge on this subject to you, who know her so well, further than to say that her incapacity is daily growing upon her, and that I should be very loath indeed to have recourse to any legal means, if she will submit to that kind of control which may prevent a fresh debt."

this celebrated beauty, whose will had long been law to every one around her, was compelled to reside in semi-confinement, somewhere near the Metropolis,* under the rule of a female keeper. Whether she ever saw her husband,† or any of her kindred again, there is no evidence to shew, but on the 8th of December, 1803,‡ her spirit passed into another world.

The forlorn condition of Banner Cross at this period of its history is described by Mrs. Hoffland, in the following lines§ :—

“ We'll enter now
The gloomy mansion, where in empty state
And cobweb'd ruin hangs a goodly list
Of pictured lords, and many a beauteous dame
Of Athole's princely race ; for time has been
They graced these gloomy walls, and e'en of late
Hath Beauty's Queen here shewn her peerless power,
And given her mandates from a Murray's eyes ;
Bereft of these the mouldering mansion wears,
In every view, the signals of decay ;

* At No. 1 York Place, Kingsland Road.

† On several previous occasions he had begged to be allowed to come to her, but she repelled all his advances.

‡ Four days later the Duke of Athole says to Colonel Murray :—“ Dunkeld.” “ My dear Sir, I have just received the melancholy intelligence of Mrs. Murray's death. Her illness appears to have been very short, and everything in the power of medicine seems to have been tried by Dr. Willis, who, on the first appearance of danger, called in another physician, but a stoppage, with her habit of body, baffled all their skill.

So soon as I heard of Mrs. Murray's illness, I wrote to Mr. Squire, to acquaint you, not knowing where to direct to you. I also wrote to Mr. Warburton to the same effect, desiring him to receive your instructions, if you had any particular ones to give ; and on hearing of Mrs. Murray's death I wrote again to Mr. Warburton, in case you were not in or near town, to take care that the last duties were performed in a decent and proper manner ; acquainting him that Chipchase was the undertaker I employed, and South Audley Street Chapel the place where any of my family had been deposited ; all which directions, given only if you should not be in the way to give them yourself, I hope you will approve of. I remain, my dear Sir, yours sincerely, *ATHOLE.*”

“ Colonel Murray, 24th L. Dragoons.”

On the 4th of February, 1804, the same nobleman tells him :—“ I shall order some mourning rings, and when you come to town the distribution of them may be arranged.”

Each of these memorials contains a lock of beautiful auburn hair, set in gold, with the words “ Hon^{ble} Mrs Murray, ob^d 8 Dec^r, 1803, æt. 44.”

§ See Poems by Barbara Hoole, page 95.

Slow whispering winds creep thro' the chilling rooms,
The tattered hangings shake with every breeze.
Thro' the long passages and cold dark halls,
So fame reports, the flimsy spirits glide
In robes of white, or sweep the narrow stairs
In all the shapes of fear-formed misery."*

* With reference to the surrounding landscape and grounds, she says :—

“ As now the balmy evening's sweetest airs
Salubrious breathe, and from the vocal grove
Ten thousand songsters pour their varied notes,
In sweetest vespers to her lingering ear,
Tread we the lawn, inhale the cheerful breeze,
And snatch a portion of the general joy
Which nature in this liberal season pours
On all around. Lo! from our velvet path
In soft descent a beauteous valley spreads,
Rich in the promise of autumnal fruits,
Adorned with many a clump of towering trees,
And hedge-rows whitened by the odorous thorn :
Thence rising full and bold with mountain swell,
And now with fine retreat ascending slow,
Bedecked with all that charms th' enthusiast eye
Of wood and field and peeping cottage, seen
In every varied form of pastoral grace,
Far spreads the distant view!—Now will we turn
Thro' many a winding path of flowery shrubs
That long unprun'd and unregarded shoot ;
Whose wild luxuriance forms umbrageous bowers,
And blends their fragrance o'er our stooping heads.
Here the rich lilac veils her Tyrian hues,
And there laburnum flaunts her yellow locks ;
While o'er the ground in gay profusion swell
Myriads of spiral leaves, and lovely flowers
Of pink and azure hue, or brilliant white,
Such as might tempt, with dewy feet unshod,
Health-breathing lip, and quickly glancing eye,
The Muse Botanic, with her favourite Younge,
T' explore th' untrodden path, and point again
Her vernal infants to his curious view.
But haste we thro' these woodland haunts to seek
The closest foliage of the highest grove ;

Better times, however, were in store for a place which has never yet failed to secure the attachment of its possessors, and which was destined soon to lose its last trace of "gloom."

On the 29th of April, 1802,* Lieut.-Colonel Murray received his

This is my temple!—this the awful scene
To which my wandering steps unconscious tend,
Whene'er unusual sorrow on my heart
Presses her iron hand: Here can I shed
The silent tear; here pour the silent prayer,
Till by degrees the bitter pang removes,
And sainted stillness steals o'er all my soul,
Meek and submitted to the will of heaven.
Sweet peace succeeds; sometimes the trembling sigh
Mingles a chaste'd rapture, as it thrills
In admiration thro' th' awakened soul,
And gives to earth-born woe's impassioned tear
Devotion's ardent faith, and hope sublime."

* Not very long before, Lord William Bentinck had written to him from "Head Quarters, Villa Franca:"—"My dear friend, I think myself particularly unfortunate that the only packet which has been taken between Cruxhaven and Yarmouth for many years may have been the bearer of your letter to me. Perhaps you will think that this is badinage, but I really believe what I say to be the fact. Pray do not, however, let the apprehension of another similar misfortune prevent you from sending me your news, which with perfect certainty I can assure you would be extremely agreeable to me. Captains Monckton and Loftus made their appearance here about a fortnight ago. I have been giving the former some military lessons. You have not turned him out quite accomplished. I asked him the other day of what use an abattis was, which I shewed him round a work. He answered, with much sagacity, that it was to *keep the cattle from eating the redoubt*. But I forgot that fortification makes no part of the duty of a light dragoon. I have a cook whose works that good Captain contemplates with much more attention and success. Loftus seems a sharp lad. Hostilities recommenced about a fortnight ago, but neither party appears disposed to begin seriously. We have had two trifling advantages, affairs of advanced posts only. The weather is extremely severe for the troops, and what makes their situation worse is the scarcity, and the difficulty of transporting, provisions, from the badness of the roads. I am happy to see that the opposition papers regard the invasion of Tuscany in its true light. There never was in the first place a more flagrant and more infamous violation of public faith, and in the second there never was a more cruel attack upon a people whose conduct through the whole war has been perfectly inoffensive. Tuscany is the Switzerland of Italy in point of manners. I am surprised that Bonaparte should have done an act which confirms all that Mr. Pitt has said of the impossibility of making peace with a man whom no honour binds. We have nothing to fear for Italy. Our army is strong, and in a very good state. The position of the Mincio is almost unassailable. The Tyrol is impracticable from the snow. If you are with the Regiment, pray

commission as Colonel, and on the 17th of December, 1803, he was appointed "Inspecting Field Officer of Gentlemen Yeomanry and Volunteer Corps;" Lincolnshire being the district which was specially committed to his charge.* During the next summer he was promoted "to serve as Brigadier-General upon the Staff of Great Britain,"† and for the fulfilment of his duties‡ he found it convenient to take Ashby Hall, near Sleaford,§ where he resided for five or six years.

Having attained the rank of Major-General on the 25th of October, 1809,|| he had more leisure to attend to his private concerns, and in the spring of 1810 he bought,¶ for the benefit of his health, one of the best houses**

send me a return. I wrote to Gosling for some, but I believe they shared the same fate as your letter. How does the Regiment do in the absence of so many *old and excellent* officers? Adieu. Pray write to me. . . . Though a warrior by trade, I am, as you are, by disposition a very peaceable subject. . . . Be assured that I remain, with the greatest regard," etc.

"Dec. 8, 1800."

* For several months he made Folkingham his head-quarters.

† See an official communication, dated 11th August, 1804, from Henry Calvert, Adjutant-General, announcing the fact.

‡ Some of which were thus casually described by him to Mr. Bagshawe, his brother-in-law:—"I returned yesterday week from a ten days' inspection tour, beginning with Lincoln, and so round the northern part of the county, by Gainsbro', Barton, Grimsby, etc., and ending with Wainfleet, Spilsby, and Horncastle. We had pretty long days, and I was on horseback some of them not less than ten hours. . . . As to the invasion, I certainly do not think it the less likely to be attempted because it has been so long delayed, but I do think that the present aspect of affairs on the Continent renders an early attempt much less probable than it was a few weeks ago. Government had certain information that the Dutch fleet were in readiness to put to sea, after having embarked artillery, horses, and troops (French and Dutch) to the amount of 25,000 men, at least they expected to have embarked that number by an early day in last month. These appearances were the chief cause of the late alarm. A copy of Lord Hawkesbury's letter to the Commander-in-Chief detailing them was sent to me by General Vyse. Yesterday I received from the said General—to distribute amongst the Volunteer Corps of this county—copies of his thanks, etc., to the Volunteers of the West Riding for their alacrity on the false alarm. . . . Believe me ever, my dear Sir, affectionately yours,

W. MURRAY."

"Ashby, 3rd September, 1805."

§ On account of its central situation.

|| Necessarily vacating thereby his staff appointments.

¶ From the Hon. William Gordon, as the representative of the Dowager Countess of Aberdeen, the late owner and occupier of the premises.

** No. 5 St. Nicholas' Cliff, with half an acre or more of pleasure ground adjoining, on which Cliff Bridge Terrace has since been erected.

in Scarborough, but, being assured that the foundations were insecure,* he afterwards paid 200 guineas to be released from his bargain.† Banner Cross, too, began again to occupy his thoughts, and he spent upon it many hundreds of pounds in alterations and improvements. Whilst these works were in progress he lived chiefly with Mrs. Bagshawe, his sister, at Netherthorpe, and that was the time when he entered into the negotiations before mentioned‡ with the Duke of Athole. For the purpose of securing an equitable division between them of Lord John Murray's estates, the whole of his freehold property§ in Yorkshire and Derbyshire was offered for sale by auction,|| and General Murray was obliged to compete in the open market for that portion of it which he wished to retain. The result was that Banner Cross, upon which he had set his heart,¶ cost him very dear.**

On the 4th of July, 1811, he was appointed by the Prince Regent "to serve as Major-General upon the Staff of Ireland," and received the command of the Central (or Tullamore) District, considerably to the disappointment of Lord William Bentinck, who wanted to have taken him to Sicily, and had made application at the Horse Guards with that object.

* N.B.—The building in question remains to this day without the slightest sign of a settlement.

† General Murray's ultimate decision has often been a subject of regret to his successors, for Mrs. Bagshawe and Mrs. Greaves held the virtues of the watering-place above-named in such high esteem that they passed four or five weeks there nearly every summer, and would have found the lost accommodation most acceptable.

‡ See page 509.

§ In the leasehold the Duke had no share.

|| At Sheffield, on the 29th and 30th of August, 1811.

¶ So strong was his regard for the scene of his earlier married life that he tells Mr. Fraser, the Duke of Athole's solicitor:—"I have made up my mind to buy Banner Cross, *comme ça va*. I think it best to make this declaration to you, convinced as I am, from the whole tenor of your conduct on the present occasion, that my confidence in you (however unlimited) cannot possibly be injurious to me. Respecting its value I can see no reason to alter the opinion with which I have all along been impressed.

As, in consequence of the determination I have made, I shall be the last bidder, whether I meet with pertinacious opposition from a quarter that has this morning been hinted to me as probable, or not, I trust Mr. Hogg will put in a bidding for the vendors upon such last bidding, by which the auction duty, an object of consideration in the case of this lot, will be saved.

"Friday morning."

I am, dear Sir, yours, etc.,

W. MURRAY."

** Forty-seven years' purchase, besides about £3000 for the timber, was the price he paid for it. See his letter of the 4th of September, to Mr. Fraser, accepting those terms.

Being entitled to receive a considerable sum of money from the Duke of Athole, in virtue of their agreement, General Murray decided to spend about £45,000* upon the purchase of Dunstall Hall,† a good house, and beautiful estate,‡ in Staffordshire,§ now the seat of Sir John Hardy, Bart. This investment was made on the 25th of November, 1811, during his residence at Tullamore, where he staid until February, 1812, when orders came for him to take the command of the "Northern District" of England, with Newcastle-upon-Tyne as his head-quarters. The change from a disaffected country|| to a loyal one so much nearer home seems to have been very acceptable to him, and he was still more gratified when the Duke of York,¶ in June, 1813, as a special mark of favour, granted his request that the "Inland District" of England might be placed under his authority, Dunstall Hall being within ten miles of the head-quarters at Lichfield. An opportunity was thus afforded him of living upon his newly-acquired property, and he proceeded at once to employ a large number of men in altering the grounds.**

For the whole of this time the conveyance of the estate remained unexecuted, as the lawyers were engaged in perfecting the title, and at last, to his intense annoyance,†† they told him there was a flaw which they could

* To make up the amount required he parted with a leasehold property of his at Rawmarsh, co. York, the rental of which was between £600 and £700 per annum.

† With the Manors of Dunstall and Birdshall.

‡ His land agent and adviser, Mr. Bishop, of Bents Green, near Sheffield, writing to him on the 18th of December, 1811, refers to it thus :—"I hope you will not be long before you come back to occupy and enjoy what I call one of the prettiest places in the kingdom."

§ On the borders of Needwood Forest, over part of which he obtained a Royal Licence, dated 4 December, 1812, to shoot and fish.

|| Before he left Tullamore Mr. Bagshawe had remarked to him (on the 16th of January, 1812) :—"I observe what you say relative to the spirit prevalent in the minds of the Irish. . . . The peasantry are not simply ignorant, but they are viciously so. They are primed and loaded, if I may use the phrase, for outrage; so that education, accompanied with the introduction of sound Scriptural teaching, is absolutely necessary for them. In the course of time, perhaps in ten or twenty years, efforts will be made, no doubt, by England to effect this purpose, and I trust our efforts will not come too late."

¶ The Commander-in-Chief.

** Here, as at Banner Cross, Pontey was the director of the works.

†† The disappointment of losing a most desirable property was aggravated by the receipt of a bill of more than £1000 from his Derby solicitors, Messrs. Edwards and Jessopp, for their professional services in connection with the affair, as well as one of smaller amount from Messrs. Rimington and Wake, of Sheffield, besides a number of others from land agents, surveyors, valuers, and arbitrators

not remedy.* Rather, therefore, than run any risk, he abandoned his purchase, after holding it for more than three years,† and in that way Dunstall Hall (very unnecessarily, as it afterwards appeared) was lost to the Bagshawe family.

His commission as Lieut.-General is dated 4 June, 1814, and in August, 1815, he visited the allied army at Paris, but only continued there six weeks.

Having now retired from active duty,‡ he was able to return to Banner Cross, and carry on the improvements which had been suspended during his absence. For the first two years his efforts were directed principally to the grounds and outbuildings.§ Then he obtained designs from local architects for the enlargement of the house, but as they failed to fulfil the requirements of his critical eye, with happy discrimination he summoned to his aid Sir Jeffry Wyattville,¶ whose genius was then beginning to attract

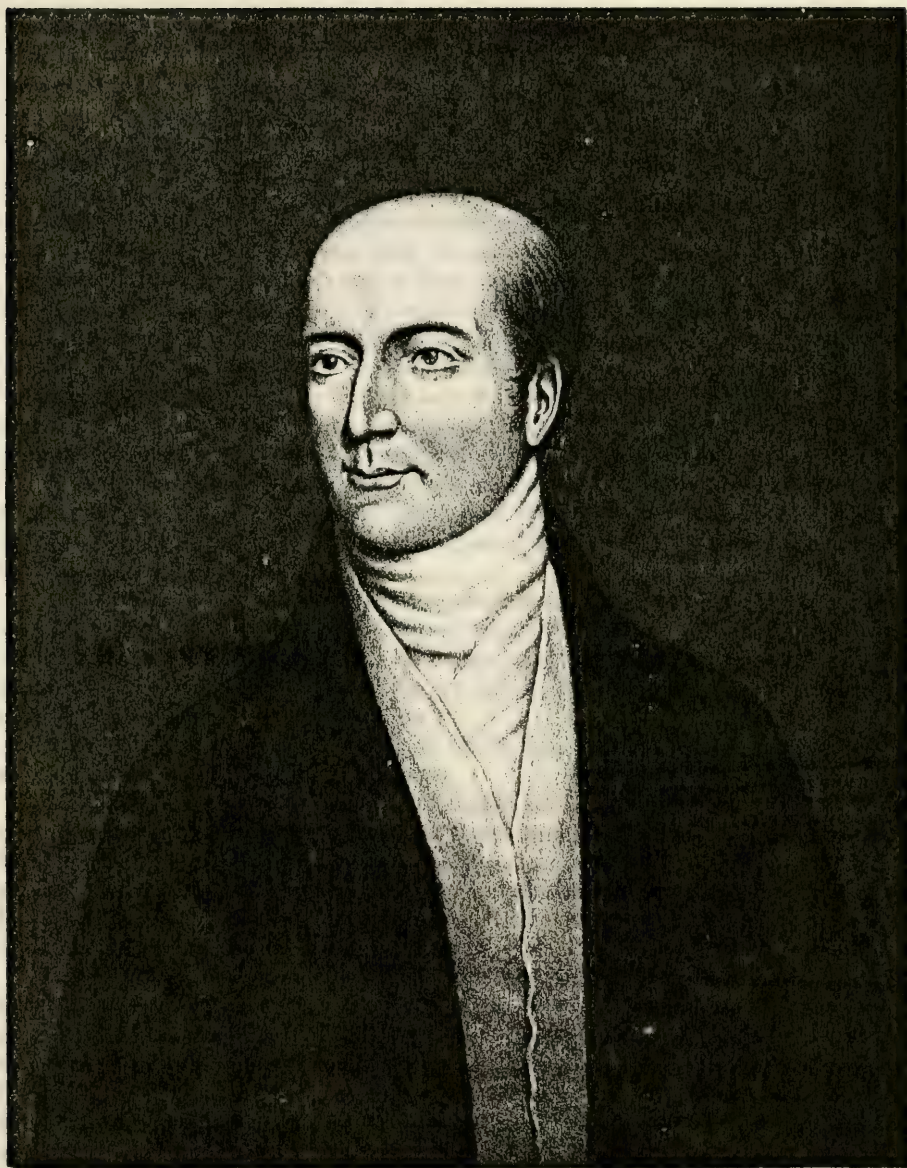
* The difficulty might have been obviated by issuing a commission of bankruptcy against the vendor, but his creditors would not consent to that mode of procedure. As an alternative, General Murray offered to retain the estate at all hazards if an abatement of £8000 was made from the price. This proposal, however, met with no more favour than the other.

† April or May, 1815, was the time of his departure from the house, but the deer (which he sold to Sir John Thorold for £221) were not removed from the park until October. In an old advertisement it is said that the animals here alluded to were "fallow deer of a peculiarly beautiful breed."

‡ He gave up the command of the Inland District on the 24th of July, 1814, but when he heard of the escape of Napoleon from Elba he again proffered his services to the Crown, requesting that he might be sent abroad "in any situation His Royal Highness may deem most expedient." (See his letter of the 1st of April, 1815, to the Adjutant-General.) At a somewhat earlier period Spain and Portugal seem to have been in his thoughts, for Mr. John Fraser, his army agent, had written on the 26th of the previous January :—"In answer to your enquiries relative to the Staff appointments in the Peninsula, I beg leave to inform you that, with the exception of those immediately connected at the Horse Guards, the Generals who have been employed for the last three years were applied for by Lord Wellington, and you would observe they were chiefly Irish; had you applied and met with a refusal, your feelings would be hurt, and the Duke [of York] would feel mortified."

§ Including an ice-house of handsome elevation near the end of the South avenue.

¶ That gentleman first arrived at Banner Cross on the 17th of July, 1817, and left for "Langold, on Monday the 21st." See General Murray's memoranda, from which it appears that during the next few days he was at Handsworth Woodhouse, Hassop, Twenty-Well-Sick, and other places in the neighbourhood, engaged in selecting stone for his new project. Eventually a quarry about ten miles distant, to the west of the turnpike-road between Baslow and Owl Bar, was decided upon, and the choice has ever since been universally admired. Of the woodwork the most ornamental part, including all the oak doors and windows, was made in London, for the sake



GENERAL MURRAY, OF BANNER CROSS.

attention.* The result proved equally satisfactory to himself and to his sister; indeed, the latter went so far as to declare:—"Mr. Wyatt† has a taste superior to what I was capable even of conceiving. I admire more than I can say, the drawing sent to me.‡ The tower goes far beyond my ideas, and I like it vastly--so appropriate to the name of the place§ too."

of securing the highest possible accuracy and finish; whilst the heavier material came from the Humber, after passing the inspection of the General himself, who says to Mrs. Bagshawe, on the 10th of October:—"I think of going, about Monday next, to Hull, to enquire about, if not to purchase, more timber, and to pay a visit to Lord Yarborough on my way back. This journey I should not have taken so soon but for an invitation to visit Brocklesby, which Lord Y. gave me at Wentworth House, where I met him at dinner last Tuesday, and where he now is. I did not at the time accept his invitation, but it occurred to me yesterday that I might conveniently do so if I went also to Hull. He told me he expected Lord W. Bentinck. I shall probably be about ten days absent. To-morrow I am to dine, and sleep, at Renishaw. Lady Sitwell, with her mother, sister Margaret, and brother, were at Birmingham, and I saw a good deal of them."

N.B.—His nearest relations, according to the testimony of a confidential old servant, thought it by no means improbable that if General Murray had lived a little longer, Lady Sitwell would have become his wife, and in that case she might possibly have had the enjoyment of Banner Cross until her death, in 1860.

* Soon afterwards the Duke of Devonshire commissioned him to erect the magnificent north wing of Chatsworth, but his chef-d'œuvre was the restoration, in 1824-8, of Windsor Castle, which became under his hands "the noblest and most majestic palatial residence in existence." For an admirable description of it, see W. H. Ainsworth's work bearing that title; and for a biography of Sir Jeffry, see "Gent. Mag.," 1840, pp. 545-9.

† To distinguish him from the rest of his family, King George IV., with whom he was a special favourite, changed his name to Wyattville.

‡ Probably that of the south front, dated "August, 1817." Notwithstanding the far greater magnitude and splendour of some of his other undertakings, Banner Cross has the reputation of being regarded by Sir Jeffry with particular complacency, as one of his very best works, and its excellence is attributed to two causes—1. An illness which detained him upon the spot, and gave him leisure to revise his plans with unusual care; 2. His anxiety to please Mrs. Bagshawe, whose uncle, Mr. Hawkins, of Burton-on-Trent, had shewn him kindness when a boy.

In her enthusiastic remarks above-quoted, this lady evidently refers to the exterior of the building, but the internal arrangements (which are the perfection of convenience) afford equal proof of his consummate ability and thoughtful consideration. Knowing her passionate fondness for flowers, he not only designed for her the terrace-garden, but also many of the borders which it contains. Other portions of the grounds likewise bear witness to the touch of his master-hand. It must have been a disappointment to her, however, that an extremely handsome architectural conservatory, which would have been a striking ornament to the house, and without which the east end of it is manifestly incomplete, was sacrificed by Mr. Bagshawe at the shrine of economy.

§ By the side of the highest (or flag-) tower, and rising above it, there is an elegant stone cross with four arms.

General Murray was then in his usual health, but, before the foundations of the new edifice* had reached the level of the ground, he took such a severe chill, on the occasion of his eldest brother's funeral,† that he never recovered from its effects. Some particulars of his last days have already been given,‡ and it only remains to add that his spiritual state at this awful crisis is enveloped in thick darkness, through which no cheering ray of light has penetrated. Few men were more amiable than General Murray, but there is a sad lack of evidence to prove that the fine traits of his character proceeded from any higher source than natural benevolence of disposition.

No member of the Banner Cross family having ever been buried at Ecclesall,§ his remains were taken to Staveley, on the 4th of September, 1818,

* So accurate were the working plans, and so minute the instructions which accompanied them, that if ever an old mansion was enlarged without "vexation of spirit" to its owner, this should have been the one, and yet, on the 16th of November, he tells his sister:—"With regard to my operations here, I began (though at a late season) satisfactorily enough, but alas! I am going on very very much otherwise, owing, I must say, solely to the extreme mismanagement of the master-mason, in not employing a sufficient number of hands, and postponing the formation of the main drain. The first stone was not laid till the 5th of this month, and the foundation trenches round the cellars are at this moment brim-full of water, with no means of disposing of it but by lading, for I think it will be impossible, whatever exertion we may use, to get any outlet in less than a fortnight; but what is worse, if possible—attended, too, with a degree of peril, not only to the work people, but, should it continue, to the old house itself—the earth, clay, etc., is hourly tumbling in from the sides in cart-loads, more particularly from the end next the present house, which no doubt would be imminently endangered if it was two yards nearer to the excavation than it is. I am really at a loss how to proceed, and have not the smallest expectation of getting the foundations laid on this side Christmas. We began on the 22nd of September, and I am quite persuaded that with diligence and good management the cellars might have been dug out, built, and the whole foundation completed in two months. My bedroom has for this night or two past put one in mind of being at sea. From time to time you hear a loud plunge into the water; once it appeared absolutely to shake the house, and I observe in two places a tremendous quantity of earth fallen in. I am very much inclined to dismiss the mason, and consequently his men, several of whom are very good workmen. . . . I found the model [now at Ford Hall] here, on my arrival from Renishaw, this day fortnight. It is small, but gives one a pretty perfect idea of the whole intended building. I like it much, and so I think I can venture to predict will you when you see it."

† At Staveley, on the 1st of January, 1818.

‡ See pages 499-500.

§ Lady John Murray lies, with her mother, beneath the middle aisle of the parish church of Sheffield.

for interment with the Foxlowes and Gisbornes.*

The following extracts from a journal kept by Mrs. Murray, when she

* John Holland, in his memorials of Sir Francis Chantrey, pp. 234-6, observes that he does not know how the neighbourhood of Sheffield failed to obtain possession of a bust in marble of General Murray, "from the later hand" of the great sculptor, who addressed Mrs. Bagshawe on the 14th of March, 1819, as follows :—

"Belgrave Place.

Madam,—I have been honoured with your letter of the 9th instant, and beg to assure you that I will give every attention to the subject you have been pleased to order to be sent to me ; and it may not be unsatisfactory for you to know that I shall undertake it with some degree of confidence, having seen the materials, which I considered very good ; but I must request you will desire Mr. Wilson to send me the original mask, as well as his model. I have the honour to be, Madam, your very respectful servant,

F. L. CHANTREY."

"Thus," continues his biographer, "it appears that post-mortem casts were prepared (indeed, I believe a head was actually modelled by Mr. Wilson, of Sheffield), and transmitted to" Sir Francis, "who certainly commenced the work in clay ; but among many other busts which gave way to designs of greater magnitude, or more pressing urgency, that of the gentleman here mentioned seems to have been one."

Mr. Holland's conjecture is plausible enough, but tradition asserts that the bust in question was really completed, and that John Moore (a promising young artist, the son of General Murray's butler) painted from it a portrait, now at Ford Hall. After the picture was finished, Chantrey, it is said, met Mr. Moore one day, and asked him how Mrs. Bagshawe liked his performance, when he was obliged to confess that she did not approve of it at all. Hereupon Sir Francis is believed to have made up his mind that she should never see his own production, and, undoubtedly, all the efforts of the family to extract it from him proved fruitless. A last attempt to secure the prize was made after his death, by Mr. Read, of Norton House, a mutual friend, who went to London for the express purpose, but failed to find it on the sculptor's premises, and came to the conclusion that it was broken up. With it disappeared Mr. Wilson's model, but two plaster casts have been preserved, and from them Mr. Edwin Smith, of Sheffield, designed the bust of General Murray, now to be seen at Ford Hall.

In taking the resolution above suggested, Sir Francis Chantrey is thought to have been influenced by the consideration that, as he was a perfect stranger to the gentleman whom he had tried to represent, he could form no idea of the accuracy of the resemblance, and might therefore be sending into a part of the country where they were both well known, a memorial of himself little calculated to increase his reputation. That he was keenly sensitive to the opinion of his early friends, may be inferred from some remarks made by him to Mr. Charles Bedford, who tells Mrs. Bagshawe, on the 6th of May, 1819 :—"Mr. Chantrey having been much engaged of late as one of the hanging committee of the Royal Academy, I was unable to meet with him at home until this morning, when I called by appointment, and had the satisfaction of a long conversation with him. He shewed me the cast of your dear relative's bust, of which he spoke in handsome terms, and it certainly is such a likeness that I should have recognised it anywhere. But in order to do

was a girl of sixteen,* though they contain no important incidents, reflect some light upon the habits of society in Scotland a century ago.

After recording visits which she paid with her father to Sir John Stewart, at Murthly, and to Lord Kinnoul, at Dupplin, she writes :—

1776. Aug. 17. Set off [from Pitnacree] for Blair.† When we had crossed the ferry at Tummel met the Duke of Dorset and Lord Bulkeley. Got to Blair between three and four. They had dined before we arrived. Heard that Lord Cathcart ‡ was dead. The express only came that morning. After my father and I had dined, went up to the drawing-room with Lady Charlotte. Did not see the Duchess or Mrs. Graham §. Drank tea, and then took a walk through the kitchen-garden to “the grotto.”

18. Sunday. After breakfast went to chapel with Lady Charlotte. My father, Mr. Woodford, and Captain Brown went also. We took a walk before church to “the den.” Came home to dress. Had on my blue silk sacque for the first time. After tea took a walk till dusk.

19. The Duke and some of the gentlemen went out before breakfast. The Duchess and Mrs. Graham came down to breakfast. In the afternoon we came away. Plowman|| and Brown¶ went in the chariot, and we rode on horseback, to Mrs. Robertson’s, of Lude. Dined there, and after tea rode to Mr. Stuart’s, of Orrat, the Duke’s factor. Staid there all night.

full justice to the work, he wishes you would forward him the original mask taken by Mr. Wilson, and he will then proceed with the bust without delay. He seems, and I am sure is very desirous that the performance should be such as will not only satisfy you, but also redound to his credit in his native district. . . . It will be of fine white marble, the same size as the cast sent, and may stand upon a table, or slab, or pedestal, as you may find most convenient, which he did not seem to think material. The effect will probably be improved if the support be of a dark colour.”

For its reception Sir Jeffry Wyatville provided a black marble slab, in a recess of the drawing-room at Banner Cross.

* On a gold plate at the back of her miniature, taken by Soulier, in 1762, is this inscription :—“The Honble. Miss Mary Murray, daughter to y^e Rt. Honble. Lord John Murray. Born at Huntingtower, 7th Octr., 1759.” The picturesque old Perthshire castle here referred to was then the residence of her grandmother, Mary, Dowager Duchess of Athole, and, though now unoccupied, it still remains almost intact. Historic interest attaches to the place from its connection with the famous Gowrie conspiracy, and in later times it has given its name to a popular Scotch song.

† A seat of the Duke of Athole.

‡ The Duchess of Athole’s father.

§ Another daughter of Lord Cathcart. Her husband was afterwards created Lord Lynedoch. There is a celebrated portrait of this lady, by Gainsborough.

|| Lord John’s valet.

¶ Her maid.

20. Left about an hour after breakfast. Sent the chariot home, and rode on horseback. Went to see Faskally and the cascade of Tummel; then ferried over at Portmacnaid. Went into a house there, and eat some bread and cheese which Orrat gave to take with us. After that went to Duncan Macfarlane's, and so up by the back of Logierait. Got to Pitnacree Lodge about 8 or 9.

21. Baron Ferguson breakfasted with us, and went out shooting with Plowman. In the evening I had a short ride.

26. After breakfast took a ride up to the plantation on the hill at Pitnacree, then rode about the park, then to the grove. Came in when the bell rang for dinner. Drank tea out of doors. Took a walk in the evening.

28. About 12 o'clock set off for Taymouth;* met the Bishop of Derry and Colonel Murray in the way, coming from thence. Got to Taymouth between 2 and 3. There were no ladies there except Lady Glenorchy,† Lady Harriet Hope, and Miss Napier, who was confined to her room, having that day had a fall from her horse. After dinner Lady Glenorchy, Lady Harriet, and I went out in a little chaise, and drove about the kitchen-garden. Then came home to tea. Went to bed about 11.

* The seat of the Earl of Breadalbane.

† Famed for her beauty and accomplishments, but far more for her piety. She then presided over the household of Lord Breadalbane, her father-in-law, and as Taymouth is within 12 miles of Pitnacree, Lord John Murray had reason, on his daughter's account, if not also on his own, to consider himself highly favoured in possessing such a neighbour. On her twenty-eighth birthday she wrote a description of her life, which is so instructive that, although it has been published before, the author of the present memoirs cannot refrain from inserting it at length:—"I desire this day to humble myself before God, and to bless Him as my Creator, who called me into being from the dust of the earth; who has been my preserver in the midst of many dangers; and who has ever since my birth loaded me with tender mercies and loving kindnesses. But above all I would bless His holy name that He has not left me in the state of alienation from Him in which I was by nature, but that He hath of His free grace and mercy brought me out of darkness, and shewn me the glorious light of His gospel, and caused me to hope for salvation through Jesus Christ. Many a time was He pleased to convince me of sin in my early years, but these convictions were as the morning dew that soon passeth away. A life of dissipation and folly soon choked the good seed. Carnal company and diversions filled up the place in my soul that was due alone to God. The first twenty years of my life were spent after the fashion of this world. Led away by vanity and youthful folly, I forgot my Creator and Redeemer, and if at any time I was brought by sickness or retirement to serious reflection, my ideas of God were confused and full of terror: I saw my course of life was wrong, but had not power to alter it, or to resist the torrent of fashionable

29. A very bad day. After breakfast we all sat in Lady Glenorchy's dressing-room. She made pills, I worked, and Lady Harriet read in Mrs. Rowe's letters. After dinner Miss Napier came down. It rained the whole day. Did not get out.

dissipation that drew me along with it. Sometimes I resolved to begin a godly life—to give all I had in charity, and to live only to God ;—but I was then ignorant of God's righteousness, and was going about to establish a sort of righteousness of my own, by which I hoped to be saved. God was therefore gracious in letting me feel how vain all my resolutions were, by allowing me to relapse again and again into a life of folly and vanity. My ignorance of the gospel was then so great, that I did not like to hear ministers preach much about Jesus Christ : I saw neither form nor comeliness in Him, and thought it would have been more to the purpose had they told us what we should *do* to inherit eternal life. My idea of Christ was—that after I had done a great deal, He was to make up the rest : this was my religion ! How marvellous is Thy grace, O Lord ! to pardon such a worthless creature, who thus depreciated Thy great sufferings and meritorious death, and endeavoured to rob Thee of the glory which belongs to Thee alone.

But this was not the only way in which I tried to rob God of His glory. I claimed great merit in the patience with which He enabled me to bear the severe trials and afflictions He was graciously pleased to send upon me, to bend my stubborn heart to His yoke. I thought I had not deserved such a lot,—and thus I secretly rebelled against the good will of the Lord. About this time I got acquainted with the Hawkstone family, some of whom had the reputation of being Methodists. I liked their company and conversation, and wished to be as religious as they were, being convinced that they were right, but I still loved the world in my heart, and could not think of secluding myself from its pleasures altogether. I would gladly have found out some way of reconciling God and the world, so as to save my soul, and keep some of my favourite amusements. I used many arguments to prove that balls, and other public places, were useful, and necessary in society—that they were innocent and lawful, and that the affairs of life could not go on well without them. The Lord, however, followed me with convictions. My own thoughts became very uneasy to me, the burthen of my misfortunes intolerable. My health and spirits at last sunk under them, and for some time before I left off going to public amusements (where I appeared outwardly gay and cheerful), my heart was inwardly torn with anguish and inexpressible grief. The enemy now suggested to me that I had no resource left, but to give myself up entirely to the gaieties of life, and seek consolation in whatever way it presented itself, without paying any regard to those maxims of wisdom which had hitherto kept me within some bounds. To the best of my remembrance, it was the very same night in which this thought was suggested that I was seized with a fever, which threatened to cut short my days ; during the course of which, the first question of the Assembly's Catechism was brought to my mind—'What is the chief end of man ?' as if some one had asked it. When I considered the answer to it, 'To glorify God, and enjoy Him for ever,' I was struck with shame and confusion. I found I had never sought to glorify God in my life, nor had any idea of what was meant by enjoying Him for ever. Death and judgment were set before me—my past sins came to my remembrance. I saw no way to escape the punishment due to them, nor had I the least glimmering hope of obtaining the pardon of them through the

30. After breakfast, left Taymouth, and set off for Inverary.* Dined at Killin, sixteen miles on our way. My father and I then rode on horseback

righteousness of another. In this dismal state I continued some days, viewing death as the king of terrors, without a friend to whom I could communicate my distress, and altogether ignorant of Jesus, the friend of sinners. At this time the Lord put it into the heart of Miss Hill to write to me. I received her letter with inexpressible joy, as I thought she might possibly say something that would lessen my fears of death. I immediately wrote to her of my sad situation, and begged her advice. Her answer set me upon searching the Scriptures, with much prayer and supplication that the Lord would shew me the true way of salvation, and not suffer me to be led into error. One day, in particular, I took the Bible in my hand, and fell upon my knees before God, beseeching Him with much importunity to reveal His will to me by His Word. My mouth was filled with arguments, and I was enabled to plead with Him, that as He had made me, and given me the desire I then felt to know Him, He would surely teach me the way in which I should walk, and lead me into all truth—that He knew I only wished to know His will in order to do it—that I was afraid of being led into error; but as He was truth itself, His teaching must be infallible. I therefore committed my soul to Him, to be taught the true way of salvation. After this prayer was finished, I opened the Bible then in my hands, and read part of the third chapter of the Epistle to the Romans, where our state by nature, and the way of redemption through a propitiatory sacrifice, are set clearly forth. The eyes of my understanding were opened, and I saw wisdom and beauty in the way of salvation by a crucified Redeemer. I saw that God could be just, and justify the ungodly. The Lord Jesus now appeared to me as the city of refuge, and I was glad to flee to Him as my only hope. This was in the summer of 1765. Since that time I have had many ups and downs in my Christian course, but have never lost sight of Jesus as the Saviour of the world, though I have often had doubts of my own interest in Him. I can safely say, that I would not give up the little knowledge I have of Him for anything on earth. And although I have already suffered reproach for observing His precepts, and shortly expect to be scoffed at by all my former acquaintances, and to have my name cast out as evil, yet I rejoice in that He thinketh me worthy to bear His cross. And now I beseech Thee, O Lord, to accept of my soul, body, reputation, property, and influence, and everything that is called mine, and do with them whatsoever seemeth good in Thy sight. I desire neither ease, health, nor prosperity any farther than may be useful to promote Thy glory. Let Thy blessed will be done in me, and by me, from this day forth. O let me begin this day to live wholly to Thee. Let Thy grace be sufficient for me, and enable me to overcome the world. And to Thee be ascribed the honour and glory, now and for evermore. Amen and amen.” (See her Life, by the Rev T. S. Jones, D.D.)

Lady Henrietta Hope (from whom Hope Chapel, at the Hot Wells, Bristol, derives its name) was a bosom friend of Lady Glenorchy, and like her a devoted Christian. The Hon. Miss Napier seems also to have been one with them in faith and practice. Even, therefore, if no mention had been made of Mrs. Rowe's letters, it might safely have been assumed that those three ladies would not allow Miss Murray to visit them without making some effort to lead her to the Saviour whom they loved.

* The seat of the Duke of Argyll.

The first of these is the fact that the system is not a simple one. It is a complex system, and the behavior of the system is not predictable. The second is that the system is not a simple one. It is a complex system, and the behavior of the system is not predictable. The third is that the system is not a simple one. It is a complex system, and the behavior of the system is not predictable. The fourth is that the system is not a simple one. It is a complex system, and the behavior of the system is not predictable. The fifth is that the system is not a simple one. It is a complex system, and the behavior of the system is not predictable. The sixth is that the system is not a simple one. It is a complex system, and the behavior of the system is not predictable. The seventh is that the system is not a simple one. It is a complex system, and the behavior of the system is not predictable. The eighth is that the system is not a simple one. It is a complex system, and the behavior of the system is not predictable. The ninth is that the system is not a simple one. It is a complex system, and the behavior of the system is not predictable. The tenth is that the system is not a simple one. It is a complex system, and the behavior of the system is not predictable.

to Tyndrum, and the chariot followed. Soon after we mounted I had a piece of work to get Whistlejacket* on. Arrived at Tyndrum about nine o'clock; a fine moonlight night.

31. After breakfast, went in the chariot to Dalmally (twelve miles). A very bad inn; dined there, and continued our journey. Arrived at Inverary about eight. No visitors there, except Sir James and Lady Campbell, and her brother. They were playing at cards when we came. Lady Augusta Campbell took me into another room, and played on the German harp, and sang.

September 1. Sunday. It rained in the morning. Went to church in the Duke of Argyle's coach, with the Duchess,† and Lady Augusta, and Lady Campbell. My father walked there with the Duke. After church, took a drive in the coach about the park, came home and dressed for dinner. After tea they played at cards—*shocking!* Those who played were the Duke and Duchess, Mr. Campbell of Skipton, and Lady Campbell's brother. The rest were all good.

2. During breakfast-time there was a madman who came about the house, making a great noise, singing. After breakfast Lady Augusta and I went out on horseback. All the rest drove out in little chaises. I had enough to do with Whistlejacket. Lady Augusta rode a white long-tailed mare. We cantered a good deal. After tea I played at commerce.

3. Breakfasted at ten. Then went to see the people at work at the canal. Then Sir James Campbell, and his lady, and her brother, went away. After they were gone, Lady Augusta, my father, and I went out riding a little way. The rest went out in a chaise. After tea they played at cards. Lady Augusta played on the harp and the pianoforte. She wrote me out an Italian song, set to music, and gave it me. After supper we took our leave, and went to bed.

4. Got up at half an hour after five; drank some chocolate and a dish of tea. Set off about six. When we got into the chaise, found they had packed up a bottle of Madeira, and cold fowls and tongue. Three miles from Inverary we stopped, and mounted on horseback. Whistlejacket behaved very ill and threw me off, but I was not hurt. After dining at

* Her horse.

† Mrs. Bagshawe, *née* Caldwell, alludes to the same lady when she was Duchess of Hamilton. See pp. 309-10.

THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION
PUBLISHED WEEKLY
CHICAGO, ILL., U.S.A.

Subscription price, \$5.00 per annum in advance.

Single copies, 15 cents. Entered as second-class matter, October 3, 1917, under post office number 384, at Chicago, Ill., under special agreement. Accepted for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Act of October 3, 1917. Postage paid at Chicago, Ill., and at additional mailing offices. Postmaster: Send address changes in this journal to THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago 10, Ill.

Copyright, 1938, by American Medical Association. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this journal in whole or in part without permission is prohibited. Printed at the American Medical Association Press, Chicago, Ill. Second-class postage paid at Chicago, Ill., and at additional mailing offices. Postmaster: Send address changes in this journal to THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago 10, Ill.

THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION
PUBLISHED WEEKLY
CHICAGO, ILL., U.S.A.

Subscription price, \$5.00 per annum in advance.
Single copies, 15 cents. Entered as second-class matter, October 3, 1917, under post office number 384, at Chicago, Ill., under special agreement. Accepted for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Act of October 3, 1917. Postage paid at Chicago, Ill., and at additional mailing offices. Postmaster: Send address changes in this journal to THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago 10, Ill.

Copyright, 1938, by American Medical Association. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this journal in whole or in part without permission is prohibited. Printed at the American Medical Association Press, Chicago, Ill. Second-class postage paid at Chicago, Ill., and at additional mailing offices. Postmaster: Send address changes in this journal to THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago 10, Ill.

THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION
PUBLISHED WEEKLY
CHICAGO, ILL., U.S.A.

Dalmally, Plowman rode him, and he began his tricks, and reared very much. Got to Tyndrum about three. In the evening took a ride, to see Lady Glenorchy's chapel, on the grey horse; did not like him as well as my own.

5. Set off about six o'clock, from Tyndrum, in the chariot. Soon afterwards got on horseback, and rode till it rained, then got into the chariot again. Dined at Killin, and arrived at Taymouth, about eight.

6. Lady Glenorchy had a headache, and did not come down to breakfast, but she went out riding with Lady Harriet Hope and me. We were caught in a great shower. After dinner my father and I came away. We arrived at Pitnacree about eight.

10. The Duke of Athole came here from Blair, and dined with us. In the evening my father went on horseback with him to Castle Menzies, and Taymouth, and staid there all night. I sat up very late, expecting him home.

11. Alone all day.

12. My father came home about eleven or twelve, from Taymouth.

13. My father received a letter from Lady Findlater,* telling him she was arrived at Dupplin, Lord Kinnoul's.

15. Colonel Murray† came here to dine with us, and stay all night. My father and I took a ride to see Lady Stewart of Grandtully. After supper Colonel Murray franked us some covers. Went to bed about ten.

16. After breakfast Colonel Murray went away to Blair.

18. In the forenoon Lady Findlater came to Pitnacree. We expected Lord and Lady Townshend,‡ and Baron Montgomery and his lady, but they could not come.

21. We all got up at six o'clock, and breakfasted about seven. Lady Findlater went away. My father sent Plowman and Benjamin to see them

* The mother of the nobleman mentioned on pages 518-19, and Lord John Murray's sister. There are two portraits of her at Ford Hall, and a gold tea-service, of artistic design, which she gave to her niece, the writer of this diary. Her marriage contract (also at Ford Hall) is dated "Huntingtower, 9 June, 1749," and forms a book of 107 folio pages, each of which is signed by herself, her husband-elect (then Lord Deskford), his father Lord Findlater and Seafeld, and her mother the Dowager Duchess of Athole.

† A brother of the third Duke of Athole, and Lord John's nephew.

‡ The former of whom was Sir James Caldwell's great friend.

safe over the river at Logierait. About two o'clock we went on horseback to Lady Stewart's, at Grandtully, to dinner. Got home at dusk. Heard that Lady Findlater had made a visit at Dunkeld.

22. Went to church [at Logierait] in the chariot.

24. The soldiers began the cascade at Pitnacree.

28. After dinner my father took a walk to see the cascades at Dellepouri. I rode there. Benjamin's horse fell with him, just by Pitnacree.

29. After tea saw the woman from the Miltown that was brought to bed of two children. Her husband is in America, in my father's regiment.

October 6. Sir John Stewart sent us a basket of peaches, apricots, and plums, from Murthly.

7. My birthday. Entered into my eighteenth year at Pitnacree Lodge. The cascade was played off for the occasion.

16. Rode to Grandtully to dinner. The grey horse stumbled, and my father fell off. Got a sad fright. He told Lady Stewart the good news of our troops having beaten the rebels on Long Island. There was not a man in the 42nd killed. Lieut. Cramond and nine private men were wounded. After tea came away.

19. In the evening my father and I planted a little clump of trees just by the house.

21. Let my little hare out, as it was a very fine day, and in the evening when I went to look for it, I found it worried and dead. A sad affair. Was very sorry for it.

22. My father went up the hill on horseback, between 11 and 12. I followed him. After that we rode on the common, then we got over the wall where the alcove is being built, and sent the horses round.

23. Went to Dunkeld.* There was no company. In the evening the Duchess and I went to see little Lady Charlotte. Sat with her till she was going to bed.

24. The Duke went out in his chaise and four in the morning. We walked in the new kitchen-garden. Took leave of the Duchess and returned to Pitnacree.

26. Busy the whole day packing up.†

* Another seat of the Duke of Athole.

† Preparatory to their return to Banner Cross, probably. Here the journal for that year ends.

The Arms of Lord John Murray.



Lord John Murray.
Banner Cross.

QUARTERLY, FIRST AND FOURTH GRAND QUARTERS, MURRAY ; SECOND GRAND QUARTER, QUARTERLY 1 AND 4 STEWART,* 2 AND 3 ATHOLE ; THIRD GRAND QUARTER, QUARTERLY 1 STANLEY, EARL OF DERBY, 2 CLIFFORD, EARL OF CUMBERLAND, 3 BRANDON, DUKE OF SUFFOLK, 4 PLANTAGENET (HENRY THE SEVENTH†).

* The crest of the Murray family was originally granted to their ancestor John Stewart, 1st Earl of Athole, as a reward for his services in reducing and capturing the Lord of the Isles, who had raised a rebellion in the West of Scotland, and successfully resisted for years every effort made by King James III. to bring him back to his allegiance. The motto and one of the supporters are likewise memorials of the same exploit.

From the nobleman who gained these distinctions, the Bagshawes can trace their pedigree through several different lines, one of which is recorded on page 290. They also reckon amongst their progenitors the Murrays of Tullibardine, whose "silver star" is represented above, as well as on many articles of furniture and plate at Ford Hall.

† The descent of the Murrays from this monarch is illustrated by the coats of arms emblazoned upon ten shields which were formerly in the drawing-room at Banner Cross.

LORD JOHN MURRAY.

This nobleman was born on the 14th of April, 1711, and had the honour of being a godson of Queen Anne.* He entered the army on the 7th of October, 1727,† as Ensign in the 3rd Regiment of Foot Guards, commanded by his cousin John Murray, second Earl of Dunmore, and he continued in that regiment for eighteen years.‡

In 1743, the day after the Battle of Dettingen,§ he was appointed first Aide-de-Camp to King George II., whom he attended throughout the ensuing campaign.||

On the 25th of April, 1745, he received his commission as Colonel of

* In a manuscript book written by him at Spa, in 1783, he says that his father and mother were married in Edinburgh, in 1710 (the settlement is dated 26 June), and that he first saw the light in Bond Street, London; adding—

“Queen Anne was my godmother, but as she had the gout, she was represented by her first Lady of the Bedchamber in Waiting. My godfathers were James, Earl of Derby, and the Earl of Clarendon, the Queen’s uncle. The Bishop of Chester christened me.”

He next proceeds to give his earliest recollections of Huntingtower, Dunkeld, and Blair, remarking that he was at Dunkeld when the news of Queen Anne’s death arrived, and that soon afterwards he went with the family to Blair, where they were joined by his brother Lord James Murray, and his uncle Lord Edward Murray. The windows of the Castle were then taken out, and replaced with “frol diwols” (?), the well within the walls was “ordered to be cleaned, and the iron gates to be shut, and none allowed to go out.” One hundred men were in the house, and there was an encampment on the green.

† Having been previously at a Swiss school in Little Chelsea, with his younger brother Lord Edward Murray, Lord Robert Montagu (subsequently 3rd Duke of Manchester), and Lord Dursley (afterwards 4th Earl of Berkeley). To those four noblemen, their master, the Rev. Mr. Paschoud, dedicated a “*Historico-Political Geography*,” of which there is a presentation copy at Ford Hall, in two vols. 8vo.

‡ His commission as Captain and Lieut.-Colonel bears the date of 15 Dec., 1738.

§ At which he probably distinguished himself.

|| A number of excellent German maps, now at Ford Hall, may be relics of this expedition, and there can be no doubt that an elaborate pen-and-ink plan, entitled “*Ordre de bataille de l’armée alliée en Allemagne commandée par Sa Majesté le Roi de la Grande Bretagne*,” came from the banks of the Main.

Lord John Murray’s miniature, painted in the year last named, shews that he then wore armour of bright steel, ornamented with gold rivets, and edged at the neck, chest, shoulders, etc., with crimson velvet which had a binding of gold cord.

the 42nd Highlanders, "and immediately joined the army in Flanders,* under the command of the Duke of Cumberland." Soon afterwards he was left by His Royal Highness in charge of an important pass between Lessines and Grammont, with orders "to defend it to the last." The force at his disposal consisted of his own regiment, a thousand strong, five hundred Hussars, and some Foot Guards. With these troops he repulsed the French army, which attacked him during the night; and he was publicly honoured on the following day with the thanks of the Duke "in a very particular manner." As a further distinction, he was directed to join the Rear-Guard, and cover the retreat of the British forces. "The next year he went with his regiment" to Bretagne, upon the expedition in which Colonel Bagshawe lost his leg.

In 1747 he "was at the Siege of Hulst, and after Fort Zanberg was taken"† he had the honour of commanding the Rear-Guard of the army on its march to Ellewisdike, "was attacked, and again repulsed the enemy." Being then ordered to join Prince Hildbourghausen,‡ he was placed at the head of the British troops in the lines§ of Bergen-op-Zoom, and afterwards at the camp of Oudenbost,|| where he received a letter from the Secretary-at-War (Mr. Fox), written by the direction of the King, to express His Majesty's marked "approbation of his conduct during all that campaign."

At the commencement¶ of the Seven Years' War, the 42nd Regiment was despatched to America, and there gained so much credit that, after being

* The facts here stated are taken from several memorials, in his own handwriting, of his military services.

† On the 10th of May.

‡ Sir James Caldwell's friend. See page 299.

§ Formed for the support of the adjoining fortress, which was besieged by a far superior force under Count Löwendahl. Here it was that the 42nd Highlanders made one of the most desperate and successful sallies recorded in history; and on the night of the 15th of September, when old Baron Cronstrom, the Dutch General, after a heroic defence of sixty-four days' duration, allowed himself to be surprised, they were the only troops in the garrison which held their ground, "fighting like furies till two-thirds of them were cut to pieces." See Russell's "Modern Europe," vol. v., pp. 180-1.

|| In the latter case he had the command "of four British battalions and one Hanoverian, with part of a regiment of cavalry and some detachments of Hussars."

¶ 9th June, 1756.

raised to two battalions of a thousand men each,* it was further honoured with the title of Royal.†

Upon the next outbreak of hostilities they were again sent across the Atlantic, and won still greater renown,‡ but Lord John Murray, having attained the rank of General,§ was unable either on this or the previous occasion to accompany them.

* From his recruiting instructions it appears that Lord John required all the men who were enlisted under him to be Protestants, to speak Gaelic, and to be not less than 5 feet 9 inches in height. The last condition, however, was dispensed with in cases of emergency.

† See a copy (at Ford Hall) of the King's warrant, dated 22 July, 1758.

In a subsequent address to his corps, Lord John Murray expresses the hope "that they may continue to merit His Majesty's good opinion of them," and "always be as much distinguished by their fear and reverence for their Heavenly Father—avoiding swearing and drinking—as they are by their dress and bravery."

On the 3rd of October, 1767, both the battalions had returned home, and on the 5th of November, in that year, their colonel, who was then at Pitnacree, says to the Rev. James MacLagan, the chaplain:—"I hope some time you will write an addition to the Erse poem which you made before you had any connection with my regiment, and also translate it into English, that their actions may be recorded to the latest posterity."

One of these exploits is alluded to in the following extract from a Dublin newspaper, forwarded to Banner Cross by Lieut.-Colonel Graham, on the 30th of September, 1769:—"His Excellency the Lord Lieutenant, with General Dilkes and General Conway, reviewed the 28th, 42nd, and 46th Regiments of this garrison in the Phoenix Park, who went through their exercise and manœuvres with general satisfaction. After the review, the Highland Regiment, under the command of Colonel Graham, practised in the wood the judicious and celebrated manœuvre by which the late General Boquet gave the severest blow with that regiment to the Indians in the French interest, which they ever received, in the late American War."

‡ An account of their doings will be found in several volumes of correspondence which passed between the officers in America and their chief in England, as copied by his secretary, Plowman. Lieut.-Colonel Stirling, for example, writes from "Piscataqua, in Jersey, near Brunswick," on the 10th of February, 1777:—"I have the pleasure to inform your Lordship that the behaviour of the Regiment has been very gallant and spirited through the whole of this severe campaign, which I may say is not ended yet, as we have been on actual service to this time, without knowing what winter quarters are. We are now cantoned in a scattered village, two miles from any part of the army, which makes it a very alert post, none of us ever throwing off our clothes. Ten days ago two hundred of the Regiment were out foraging, with some of the rest of the army, and by their spirited conduct saved the waggons of the party, repulsed a large body of the enemy, and killed a

§ His commissions are dated as follows:—Major-General, 16 Feb., 1755; Lieut.-General, 21 Jan., 1758; General, 30 April, 1770.

When, however, he heard that the Commander-in-Chief, Major-General Braddock, was killed,* he immediately offered to take his post, "and at different

good many of them ; in short, their resolution and bravery have been conspicuous on the 27th of August, the 16th of September, the 16th of November, and every other occasion when they had an opportunity to distinguish themselves ; on the last-named day in particular never did troops go upon a more hazardous affair, or fulfil what was expected of them with more determined resolution than your Regiment, to the astonishment and admiration of the whole army."

On the 13th of March the same individual, after giving a description of several more victorious engagements, adds :—" Our men are exceedingly harassed, having never stripped since the middle of December. They lie in their clothes all night with their accoutrements on, and their arms lying by them, and the first shot from the piquets is a signal for every man to turn out, and never saw I men readier or more resolute on every occasion, but these fatigues are getting the better of us. An ugly fever has broken out amongst us, which carries them off in eight days There is no appearance of the rebels succumbing. Most of their army is composed of people from the Old Country, and these mostly Irish."

Again, on the 24th of June, he continues the narrative thus :—" Amboy Camp. It has been matter of great joy to me that your Lordship's Regiment under my command has, upon many trying occasions, shewn the same determined spirit and zeal that the corps was formerly so distinguished for ; and it will give me great pleasure if any little share I have had in it meets with His Majesty's approbation, and the applause of my friends. Our situation at Piscataqua continued to be as alert as when I wrote last, and four times since that period have the rebels attacked us *in force* ; the last time was on the 10th of May, when 2000 men under two rebel Generals came with the intention of sweeping us off, but were disappointed, and had not the satisfaction of driving in one sentry, though the wood was full of them. The piquet supported the guard, and I ordered two companies to support them, with directions to push the rebels, while I marched with two companies and got upon their right flank. This put them in confusion, which I took the advantage of, and marched up to them before they had time to know my numbers, and after a sharp contest of near an hour, *when they were five to one*, we drove them to their left, when they attempted to form, but four companies of light infantry, making in all about 100 men, who happened to be cantoned a mile on our right, appeared on their front, and began firing, whilst we were pressing them on their right. They then broke and ran. We pursued them for three miles to their camp, which they began to strike in great confusion, but night coming on we were ordered back to our cantonment. The Regiment lost 3 sergeants, 6 rank and file killed, 2 sergeants and 16 wounded. Major Macpherson got a slight scratch on the head, and Lient. Stewart, who behaved very gallantly, had the misfortune to have his thigh broken, but is doing pretty well, though he will never be fit for service again. We took a captain and thirty-six men. How many we killed I cannot exactly state, but the rebels acknowledged to near 200 killed, wounded, and missing. We got the General's thanks upon this occasion, as we have three times in particular before."

On the 27th of August, Mr. (John) Grant, who had just returned from a visit to America, says :—" I cannot help making some remarks concerning the conduct of your Lordship's Regiment.

* On the 9th of July, 1755.

times afterwards to go upon the most hazardous expeditions, particularly under the Duke of Marlborough to the coast of France, and on the expedition commanded by Lieut.-General Bligh.* The rapidity with which he rose in his profession gave him for some time before his death† the precedence of every other General in the British Army, and he held the Colonelcy of the most illustrious of Scotch Regiments for the long period of forty-two years.

Almost as soon as he came of age the County of Perth elected him its representative in Parliament,‡ and notwithstanding his military employments,§ he retained the seat, with great satisfaction to his constituents, for twenty-seven years.||

Such was the esteem also with which he was regarded in other parts of the kingdom that the burgesses of Liverpool, Edinburgh, and Glasgow conferred upon him the freedom of their respective towns.¶

I had the curiosity to go to see Fort Washington, and took a view of the rocks they climbed, and am sure no men in the world but Highlanders would ever have thought of it. It was only fit for goats to climb. There and upon every other occasion they behaved like heroes. They were then about twelve months in America, and had been twelve times engaged with the enemy and always beat them. Besides what they killed, they took more prisoners than ever they numbered themselves in the field. The loss sustained by the 42nd Regiment in those different engagements is at least 200 killed and wounded, and at most of the attacks they were engaged as a separate body from the rest of the army, without any support but their own courage."

* In 1758.

† From the 1st of July, 1785.

‡ His half-brother, Lord James Murray (afterwards second Duke of Athole), had occupied the same position before him, from 1715-24, and his nephew, John Murray (subsequently third Duke of Athole), was his successor from 1761-64.

§ In time of war "he was constantly at the head of his Regiment during the different campaigns." (See his Memorials.)

|| *I.e.*, from 1734-41, 1741-47, 1747-54, 1754-61.

Twenty-eight large folio volumes, now at Ford Hall, of Journals of the House of Commons, from 1 Edward VI. to 1 George III.; fifty smaller folio volumes of Acts of Parliament between 1702 and 1761; and nineteen octavo volumes of Parliamentary Debates between 1668 and 1741 are mementoes of Lord John Murray's political career.

• In the autumn of 1769 he thought of returning to the House, but there is no evidence that he ever fulfilled that intention. (See his letters to and from the Duke of Grafton, whose Administration he would have supported.)

¶ Liverpool on the 7th of July, 1732; Edinburgh on the 18th of August, 1736; and Glasgow on the 23rd of April, 1756. The original documents are at Ford Hall, together with similar grants

On the 13th of September, 1758, he married at the parish church, Sheffield,* Miss Dalton,† the grand-daughter and heiress of Mr. Bright, of Banner Cross. How they became acquainted is not known, but very possibly Wentworth House may have been the place where they met, for she was a cousin of the Marchioness of Rockingham, and he was a friend of the Marquis.

Lady John Murray died in London on the 21st of May, 1765; and on the 3rd of January, 1767, her husband (who remained a widower for the rest of his life) writes from Huntingtower to Colonel Graham:—"The Duchess of Athole, my mother, is not yet out of danger, and very weak." What length of time elapsed before she too was taken to her long home does not appear from the family papers,‡ but on the 8th of September, in the same year, thirty-nine packing-cases containing furniture were at Dundee, *en route* from Huntingtower to Banner Cross.§

of the freedom of the City of Edinburgh to William Murray, Earl of Tallibardine, on the 26th of June, 1617; of the City of Perth to John, Lord Murray, eldest son of the Marquis of Athole, on the 4th of March, 1693-94; etc.

* Dr. Fountayne, Dean of York, performed the ceremony.

† Mary, only daughter of Richard Dalton, by Mary, his wife, the sole surviving child of John Bright, of Banner Cross (who died 3rd April, 1748), by Barbara, daughter of Francis Jessop, of Broomhall, near Sheffield, by Barbara, daughter of Robert Eyre, of Highlow Hall, co. Derby. The Brights of Banner Cross acquired that estate in the reign of Elizabeth. They were a branch of the Brights of Whirlow Hall (see page 95), and cousins of the Brights of Carbrook, the Liddells, etc., mentioned on page 123.

One of Lady John Murray's suitors was Lord Pollington, but she rejected him because she was not satisfied about his character (see her correspondence). At this time she was an orphan, living with her aunt, Miss Isabella Dalton.

‡ In the "Gentleman's Magazine" for February, 1767, it is said that her decease occurred on the 17th of the previous month.

§ Most of the things that were then sent from Scotland are now at Ford Hall, with the exception of plate, kept for security at a bank. They include:—

1. Fifteen or sixteen family portraits, two of which, by Gerard Honthorst, represent the King and Queen of Bohemia, through whom Her Majesty Queen Victoria derives her descent from the House of Stuart, and her title to the crown of England. N.B.—Likenesses by the same artist of three daughters of the Elector Palatine aforesaid (in consequence probably of their being at Dunkeld or Blair in 1767) never came into Lord John Murray's possession, and were shewn a few years ago to the author of these memoirs by the present Duke of Athole at his last-named seat.

2. The Huntingtower library, comprising a number of valuable works of the 17th and first half of the 18th centuries, many of them in folio, and bearing family autographs, or the arms of the Duke of Athole. One of the most interesting is a MS. volume of letters written by or addressed

In 1780 Lord John Murray himself had an alarming attack of illness,*

to Lord Tullibardine (the eldest son of the first Marquis of Athole), when he attended King William the Third as Lord High Commissioner of Scotland. In this correspondence will be found an account of the rescue of Lady Lovat, his sister, from Simon Fraser, of Beaufort, who had forcibly taken her captive, with one of her brothers, and compelled her to marry him.

3. A collection of swords used by different members of the family, and varying in size from the huge two-handed weapon to the short dirk. Amongst them is a claymore with a richly-worked basket-hilt of steel, the blade inlaid with gold, and bearing the inscription, "Manufacture Royale d'Alsace"; also another with an Andrea Ferrara blade, and still more richly-worked basket-hilt of silver.

4. A quantity of plate, on which the Murray crest surmounted by a ducal coronet is engraved, or the coronet and arms of the first Duke and his second wife.

5. Table linen, embellished with an Imperial crown, and the star and motto of the Order of the Thistle. N.B.—The Marquis of Athole and the first four Dukes of Athole were all Knights of the Thistle.

6. Various articles of handsome old furniture.

* The circumstances attending it are thus related by his daughter in her journal:—"Monday, May 8th, 1780.—Got up at 7. Burke dressed my hair. Then put on my regimental riding dress, and prepared for the review. After breakfast my father and I set off in the chariot, with four horses, and the three footmen on horseback. We arrived at Blackheath about 11 o'clock. The review was begun, as their Majesties got there about 10. An amazing number of carriages and people were on the ground. I looked for General Trapaud's chariot, and at last found it, with the general and a Mrs. Arabin in it. Mrs. Trapaud was in a coach just behind, with two Miss Fords and some more ladies. We all agreed, though it was a very rainy bad day, to get out and walk. We crossed the heath and stood just by the Queen, who was in her chaise, with Lady Hertford. Soon after, the King, the two Princes, and all their attendants came up, and stood near us. After the review was over we returned to our carriages, and went to the Coffee House, where we were regaled with a very genteel breakfast, given by Captain and Mrs. Arabin, in the long room. A band of music played during the time. At 3 o'clock we left Blackheath, and got home about 4. After dinner we made a visit to Lady Asgill in Cork Street. Went to bed about 11.

Tuesday, May 9.—Had my hair dressed at 8. Breakfasted at 11. Lady Glasgow and Lady Elizabeth and Lady Jane Boyle made me a visit in the morning. Dined at 4. Dressed in my white polonaise. Lady Amherst came to see me. Went out visiting afterwards with my father. We went first to the Duke and Duchess of Montrose, then to the Duchess of Devonshire. It rained very hard. We returned home at 10.

Wednesday, May 10.—Breakfasted at 9 o'clock. General Skene came to see my father while we were at breakfast. Miss Vernon paid me a visit, and invited me to come to her in the evening and hear an Italian woman sing. My father was out all the forenoon, and dressed to go to Court, but was too late. Several gentlemen of fashion called upon him after they came from Court, but

but soon recovered, and, as has been already seen,* his life was prolonged until the 26th of May, 1787.

Of this nobleman's good taste and lavish expenditure† Banner Cross still supplies many evidences. Almost all the old timber upon the estate was planted by him. The kitchen-gardens, too, with their broad grass walks, sun-dial (bearing his arms), and tower (now shorn of its original dimensions) were his work.‡ On a neighbouring hill, to which there is access through the grounds, he built also, for his own particular use, two rooms with spacious bow windows,§ commanding an extensive prospect. Here he is said to have kept a small library, and to have spent his time when he wished to write or read without fear of interruption.

In his character many traces are to be found of the religious training which he had received from his father|| and mother. To the latter he was specially attached, as may be inferred from the words which he inscribed, after her death, on the first page of her well-worn Bible,¶—"Heu! heu! amantissime mater."

A paper** of wise counsels which she drew up for him in his early days appears to have been highly prized and carefully preserved by him all

he did not let them in. At four o'clock he went into the dining-room to dinner, and I came soon after, when I found him sitting at table with a basin before him. He was seized with a fit, between apoplectic and paralytic, vomited a great deal, and his eyes were terribly turned."

* Page 518.

† Although he had an excellent income, and only one child, he was continually in debt, through extravagance.

‡ He erected likewise the hot-houses and adjoining summer-house, as well as the ornamental stables near Cedar Cottage.

Another of his undertakings was the Rising Sun Hotel, at Bents Green, which subsequently became the private residence of the late Mr. Albert Smith. Towards this place, one of the old Banner Cross labourers, named John Redfern (who must have been employed by the family for nearly sixty years), told the writer that he could distinctly remember Lord John Murray walking, with his gold-headed cane in his hand, soon after five o'clock in the morning, to see whether the masons began their work punctually.

§ These apartments (slightly altered) now form a portion of the house to which the late Mrs. Greaves, after her husband's decease, came occasionally from Ford Hall, for change of air.

|| Who died on the 14th of November, 1724.

¶ Now at Ford Hall.

** At Ford Hall.

his life, together with some equally valuable warnings addressed to his half-brother, Lord William Murray, by the Duke.* In her maternal

* The document containing these admonitions is endorsed, "Advice to my son William, Feb. 23, 1708," and begins with a statement that throws some light upon the disposition of a young man who afterwards became famous as one of the leading supporters of the two Pretenders. "My son," the anxious father remarks, "since by your own choice and inclination you are now to leave me for a considerable time, perhaps never to meet here any more, because the common accidents and diseases and dangers to which you may be exposed, or the uncertain state of my health, may easily deprive me of the comfort of seeing you again, I think it is my duty to give you my advice in writing, and as you now will not have the opportunity to *hear* the instructions of your father, I hope that you will not only frequently *read* them, but that they will make an impression on your mind and heart, that I may have the great happiness to receive an account of your well-ordered conversation.

But before I give you my advice, I think it necessary to remind you of the manner of your parting from me, and the offers I have made, which, though not accepted by you, will more and more convince you, when you begin seriously to reflect, that I have acted the part of a most loving and affectionate father.

Soon after you came from the schools and college, where I wish you had profited more, I settled a competent allowance on you, for providing yourself with clothes and pocket-money; and I told you I should augment that allowance yearly, and proffered you a part of my estate to take up the rents, and pay yourself out of the first receipts, and be accountable to me for the rest. This I did not so much to have your assistance and service (which is a duty you owe me), but chiefly to teach you how to manage country affairs betimes, in which I found myself at a loss when I married, having never been in any way concerned in such affairs before; and then, having taken up a separate house from my father, I had no means nor opportunity to become acquainted (through him) with the method of managing country business. Therefore, what I have learned of that kind has been only by my own observation, pains, and industry; and after all the experience I had of those matters from my marriage to my father's death, I found myself at a vast loss, and just to begin again, as to the affairs of this country, which require a quite different way of management, and much more time and application than a lowland estate.

You will say, perhaps, you are only a second brother, and this is not so necessary for you, but you ought to have considered that as your elder brother has without any ground or reason chosen the part of the younger brother, it may prove sometime an advantage to you to understand the part of the elder brother, and the rather because he not only unnecessarily exposes himself abroad, but he and you and all my friends know that he has given me too great and too many causes of provocation, and seems, like Esau, to despise his birthright.

In the next place I must remind you of a second offer I made you, which I confess was most agreeable with my inclinations, if it had been so with yours; and this was that I should look out for you a virtuously bred-up wife, with a competent fortune, I say 'a competent fortune,' because I should not have been desirous to seek after one with great riches, having found by experience the truth of that Scripture, Prov. xxxi.

instructions above mentioned, which are dated, “Dunkeld, November 30, 1720,” the Duchess says :—“My dear Johnny, according to your desire that when I was to part with you, I would put in writing the advices I then gave you for your future behaviour, I now do so, and earnestly beg of Almighty

Besides, my circumstances, I thank God, are now such that I could have given you a sufficient estate, with a good house, which was my design in case you had thought fit to comply with me in this proposal.

The third offer I made you was (since I saw that nothing would satisfy you but going abroad), that I was content to allow you to travel in foreign Protestant countries, and for some time to settle at Utrecht, or some healthy place in Holland, to improve yourself, to learn French, and your exercises ; and being full of hopes that you would agree to this last proposal, I sent to Edinburgh for a gentleman that was recommended to me as a discreet and sober person to wait on you, not so much as a governor as a companion, and to be assisting to you, which you would have found very useful in a foreign country. The gentleman, you know, has stayed with me above a fortnight, expecting you would have been prevailed with to consent to so reasonable an offer, but at last he told me that, since you still persisted in going to sea, he thought it would be but unnecessary charges to me, and trouble to himself, to wait on you only to London. Therefore, he desired leave to return to Edinburgh, which I have allowed him to do.

Now I shall tell you the reasons of my aversion to your engaging yourself in sea-service. They are—

First, the apprehension I have of your falling into evil company, which, it is generally agreed, is more profligate ordinarily at sea than on land, and which cannot be so easily shunned when you are tied to a ship as if you were on land, where you have more choice. And it is a common observation and proverb that a seaman-bred person is of a more arbitrary and violent disposition than those who are otherwise educated, and this neither will nor ought to pass easily in other conversation. It is true that so long as Lord Archibald Hamilton, your uncle, was engaged at sea, I was in hopes that he might have taken you into his own ship, and had a particular care and concern for you, or otherwise have recommended you to some sober and well-disposed captain, which would have eased me much of my apprehensions about you in this matter ; and I designed to have written to him earnestly to this purpose, but hearing from the Duchess of Hamilton within these few days that Lord Archibald has been obliged to resign, after twenty years' sea-service, because of palpable injustice done to him, I did not doubt but that this happening at such a time would have fully determined you to lay aside your wilfulness as to this matter.

My second objection to the sea-service is the almost certain danger to your person. Constant experience, and the many late misfortunes which have happened at sea, do plainly evidence this. It is true, as you tell me, that sad accidents often happen on land, but this is not a just way of arguing, and I hope you will not reason so in other cases. God does indeed watch over and take care of all that are His, and put their trust in Him, when they are in the way of duty, but we are not to tempt Providence, or unnecessarily run into dangers.

After all, since you still persist in this design in so singular a manner, I shall tell you that though I cannot approve, I shall connive at, and allow your going to sea, as you appear so very

God that you may be so directed by His Holy Spirit as to walk according to what I or any other shall teach you, so far as it is agreeable to His Written Word. And, first of all, I recommend to you a holy reverence of the great God in all your thoughts, words, and actions. . . . Secondly, that you never

much to set your heart upon it, and that it is not sinful or unlawful in itself, and that I have your grandmother's [the Duchess of Hamilton's] advice so to do, for whose opinion I have as much deference and regard as if she were my own mother. But remember, as I have told you, that I grant it to you with this provision, that you have no more of that uneasiness and seeming discontent which began to appear before I yielded to your inclinations. Therefore, whatever you do, do it cheerfully and contentedly, and you may be assured of the continuance of my kindness, if you fail not in your duty to God in the first place, and to me in the next.

Now the advices I give you shall be very few, but I hope they will be well observed.

First, to read the Scriptures frequently ; not carelessly but seriously, and rather a little at a time, provided that you ponder them and think over what you have read. I assure you they are not only 'able to make you wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus,' and thus, if you accept Him as your Saviour, be a means of securing your eternal happiness, but they will also make you more capable than any other study whatsoever of growing wise as to the things and concerns of this world, for as they contain the words of truth, so there is nothing more true than those words,—'*The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom, and to depart from evil is understanding.*' Hence, as I have always observed, the greatest wits and politicians and persons of the greatest capacity, without they have the fear of God, all their wit and cunning turns at length to folly, and their devices turn even against themselves. And do you ask who they are who have the fear of God ? You may know them as easily as you can judge of a good tree by the fruit it bears. It is true there are hypocrites who may deceive for a time, but God Almighty will discover them, and they will eventually appear odious in this world, and of all others will be in the worst state in the next.

Therefore, secondly, above all things let sincerity and truth be fixed in your heart, and then it will shew itself in your words and actions. It is a great comfort to me that I think I need not insist so much upon this to you, as I did in my advice to your eldest brother, for I have not observed you at any time tell a lie. Therefore, be sure never to do it, nor to misrepresent either persons or things, not only though it were to gain you the command of a ship, but even though it were to gain you a kingdom. When you consider what one of my ancestors, John Stewart, Earl of Athole, says to his son, in his testament, dated at Kincairn, the 23rd of April, 1569, which was the day before he died, you will see that he goes to a yet greater length, for his words are :—'*Ry' swa if my son happens to make any promise to any person, albeit it should be hurtful to him and his house, that he break not the said promise, but be wise in making of the next, and keep truly what he promises, for truth has borne me forward in my causes to this hour.*'

Thirdly, you know that drunkenness and swearing are great sins, and very hateful to me. I hope no company or temptations will prevail with you to comply with either.

I shall only add that if you have a mind to prosper either in this world or the next, you must use the means, which are, above all things, *prayer*, but not cold wandering prayers, for it is the

neglect your duty to God in praying morning and evening, and that with all seriousness. Let no business hinder you either from it, or from reading the Scriptures at those times. Too many satisfy themselves by such excuses as that they had not time, but in our duties we are not to wait till time offers

fervent, attentive prayer that availeth, though it be but short; as your mother writes in her book that she left to me, of which book I have allowed you to take a copy, as the greatest treasure I can give you. Her citations about prayer are as follows:—

‘Matt. xxi. 22. Prayer is a sure help. Whatsoever ye ask in prayer believing ye shall receive.

Isaiah xxxvii. 15. Prayer is a secret help, as when Sennacherib came against Hezekiah, he prayed and was delivered.

Esther iv. 16. Prayer is a speedy help, as when all the Jews were to be destroyed by Haman, Esther fasted and prayed, and they were saved.

Exodus xxxii. 10, 11. Prayer is a strong help. It, as it were, binds up the hands of God, for He said to Moses, Let me alone that I may destroy this people, but he prayed, and they were spared.’

The more you read what you have copied of your mother’s book, and what I have now written to you, and the more you imitate and resemble her, the more you shall have of my love and kindness.

Your staying here yesterday, being the Sabbath, puts me in mind of another most necessary duty, which is the observance of that day. Therefore, be sure you do not forget, but *remember to keep it holy*. By keeping of it you are not to understand going to church only, though that is an indispensable duty, but also the employment of the day in reading the Bible and good books, and in holy meditation. And if you should have no other books than the Bible and the copy of your mother’s book, you need not want matter of meditation.

I do remember my mother was a very religious observer of this day, and gave me several advices about the keeping of it. She told me that if she happened to be engaged about worldly affairs that day, she could easily judge that the following week none of her concerns would succeed; and if she wrote any letters that day, that there would happen a new and more pressing occasion the Sabbath following to write again, and that the affairs concerning which she wrote on that day did seldom or never prosper; and this, I assure you, I have often found by my own experience.

And I can tell you also that your mother was of the same opinion, and was so very religious an observer of this day that there was not one minute of it which she did not employ either in hearing sermons or reading or writing concerning religion; and you will perceive in the book you have copied, that the most part of it has been written on Sunday. So you see that these two most excellent and eminently pious persons, my mother and yours, did agree in this, as indeed they did in all other essential and good qualities; and though the first was bred an Episcopalian of the Church of England, and the other a Presbyterian, yet from the time of my marriage to my mother’s death, they never had the least warm debate on that account. And this I mention, because I find many people endeavour to widen that small difference, and when friends who are not of the same sentiments as to these matters meet, will needs be jarring and quarrelling with one another on that

itself, but to resolve to lay aside all things that may be hindrances, till the duties be performed. Strive to banish all disturbing thoughts. If we do not so, we but mock God, as if He only knew our outward performances, and not our hearts, which are what He looks most to. Take care also through the

head, not considering that love, charity, and brotherly-kindness are qualities without which we cannot be good Christians, and that we should let our moderation appear unto all men, for 'THE LORD IS AT HAND.'

And since I am on this subject I will tell you my sentiments on the matter. I find I cannot but love good and religious persons of the Episcopal persuasion, since my mother was one, and I cannot but love good and religious Presbyterians, since your mother was one. But, besides this, it is and has been my opinion since I was eighteen years of age; and I formed it during my travels in France, where I happened to stay for some months at Angers, in the house of a Protestant minister, called Mr. Lombard. Here I first had occasion to observe that there were good Protestants who were not Episcopalians, and, since that time, some thousands of ministers, with millions of people, that lived then in France, have clearly proved themselves to be good Protestants by the sufferings and persecutions they have endured on account of their religion. Thus have I been taught the unreasonableness of making a difference between Protestants who do not differ in essentials.

I learned another thing when in France, which was to dislike the Popish religion more than ever, for I could not have believed that their principles and practice were so gross as I found them; and if ever these nations have the misfortune to have a Popish king, you will find that a Popish head is irreconcilable with a Protestant body and people.

I pray that the great God of the heaven, earth, and seas," etc.

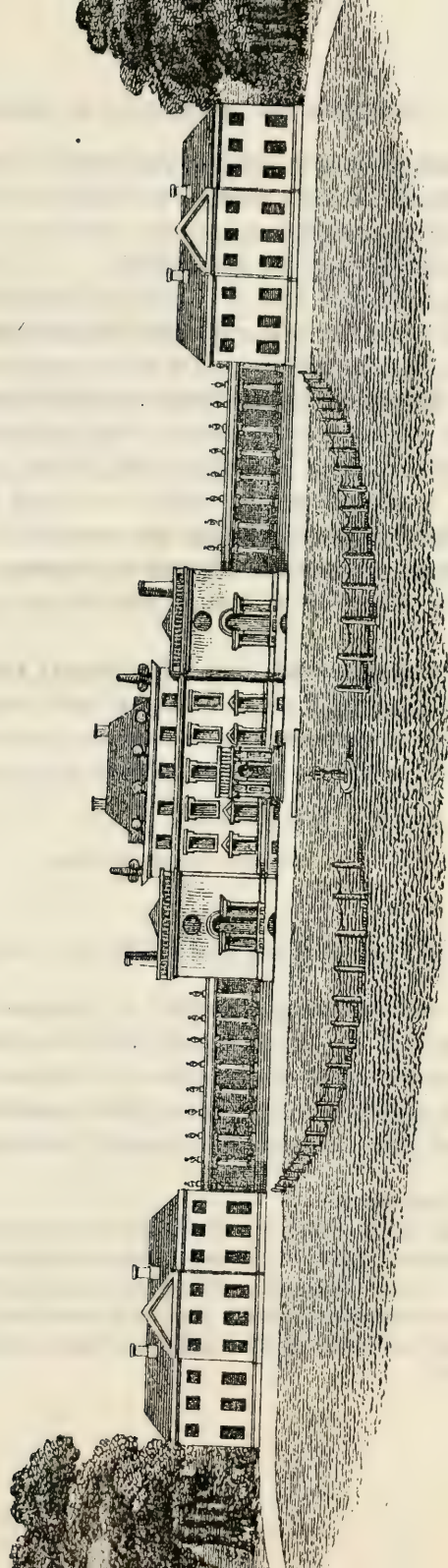
The eldest son (to whom reference has been made), John, Marquis of Tullibardine, Aide-de-Camp to the Duke of Marlborough, and Colonel of a "Scotch Dutch Regiment" in the service of the States of Holland, was killed at the Battle of Malplaquet, on the 11th of September, 1709, "aged about 24." See a MS. history of the family by Lord John Murray, who adds:—"He was wounded by a Bullet in the thigh, and the Earl of Orkney, his uncle, desired him to retire, to have his wounds dressed, but he said he would not then, being fit to stand. Soon afterwards he was shot in the forehead. His body was buried near Brussels. In this action the Lieut.-Colonel of his Regiment, named Swinton, was killed, the Major and all the Captains wounded except Captain James Murray."

Thus his father's anticipations were realized, and Lord William became Marquis of Tullibardine. He did not, however, retain the title long, for after he had risen to be a Lieutenant in the Royal Navy, his unruly spirit led him to take part in the Rebellion of 1715, regardless of his duty to his sovereign, his religion, and his family. As a natural consequence he was attainted, and the honours and estates of his ancestors passed, by Act of Parliament, to Lord James Murray, a younger brother, who had always been loyal to the House of Hanover. Thirty years later, when Prince Charles Edward made his celebrated march to Derby, Mr. William Murray (under the designation of the Duke of Athole) accompanied him, and having been captured by the King's troops, was committed to the Tower, where he ended his unhappy career in 1747.

day that you have your thoughts frequently on the goodness of God to you. . . . Thirdly, that you never allow yourself at any time to take God's name in vain, not only by those more gross and profane oaths, but by the common, though sadly to be regretted words, which are now too much the fashion, such as God, Lord, faith, and conscience. Think with horror, shall we lightly swear by God who made us, or Christ who died for us, by faith by which we are saved, or conscience which will condemn us, or by any other oath. I have often thought the sin of swearing and cursing more immediately touches the honour and majesty of God than any other, for it is a sin which proceeds only from the highest contempt of that Infinite and Glorious Being. Shall we use our tongues, given us for His praise, to His dishonour? God forbid! The sin of ingratitude between man and man is esteemed most vile, but ingratitude from man to God as far exceeds it in guilt as His perfections do our imperfections. Fourthly, the next duty I commend to you is keeping the Sabbath day. It is with pleasure I can put you in remembrance of your own words on that subject when you were but seven years of age, viz., that we certainly owed a strict observance of that day to God, who had given us six

The Rev. James Anderson, in his "Ladies of the Covenant" (Blackie & Son, 1851), supplies interesting memoirs of Anne, Duchess of Hamilton, and her daughter, Catherine, Duchess of Athole, before named (on pp. 290 and 550). "The Christian Magazine" for 1813 contains also the diary to which the Duke of Athole alludes with so much veneration. From it the following extracts are taken:—

"Edinburgh, Sunday, July 12, 1697.—O my soul, bless God the Lord, that ever He put it into thy heart to seek Him, for He hath promised that those that seek Him shall find Him. This day I was reading the sixteenth chapter of John, verses 23, 24, 'Verily, verily, I say unto you, whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in My Name, He will give it you,' etc. O gracious promises! Then I began to think what it was I would ask of God. The thought that immediately occurred to me was, Jesus Christ to dwell in my heart by faith and love. Methought, that if God would put it in my offer to have all the universe, with all the glory, honour, riches, and splendour of it, I would rather have Christ to be my King, Priest, and Prophet, than have it all. . . . Now, Blessed Jesus, Thou who hast said, 'Whatsoever ye ask in My Name, the Father will give it,' this is my petition, and my request; fulfil Thy Word to me. Thou art faithful that hast promised, therefore I desire to believe that Thou wilt perform. O never forsake me, nor leave me to myself. Lord, I do believe and hope that Thou wilt, through the riches of free grace, and Thy meritorious satisfaction, redeem and save me from eternal death and damnation; but I beg not only so, but to be redeemed from the power of sin, corruption, and vain imaginations. Oh! they are strong and stirring. Wilt Thou not subdue them? . . . I come to Thee, for Thou art the Lord, my covenanted God. Thou knowest that, this day, I know not of any fraud or guile in this declaration. If there be, Lord, search me, and try me, and discover it to me, and take it away, and cleanse me from all mine iniquities."



CULVERTHORPE HALL,



LINCOLNSHIRE.

to ourselves for our own use. It has been observed of most of those unhappy wretches who have died by the hand of justice, that the breaking of the Sabbath day was the inlet to all their subsequent wickedness, which God did not allow to go unpunished. Fifthly, that you honour your father and mother, as the fifth commandment enjoins. I earnestly beg of you to remember your father's good example before you, and his instructions to you, and follow both as you would expect the favour of God and man.

Let your esteem of men be for those endowments of the soul which they possess, and not for outward things, such as riches, honour, beauty, etc. These are often bestowed where no better gifts accompany them. How despicable are the persons who with wealth are either sordidly covetous or sinfully prodigal, or having high titles mean and ignoble spirits, or beautiful bodies and brutal souls. Where persons have the gifts of fortune conferred on them for their high merit, they may be had in esteem, but rather for the cause than the effect.

My dear child, I beg that Almighty God may endow you with the virtues and graces of His Holy Spirit, that you may be an instrument in His hand for the glory of your Redeemer, a comfort to your parents, and useful to your country; and be assured that you have the blessing of your most affectionate mother, M. ATHOLL."

MRS. NEWTON, OF CULVERTHORPE HALL.

(63) Anne, the only daughter of Colonel Bagshawe, before mentioned, was born in Dublin, and baptized at St. Mary's Church, in that city,* on the 7th of May, 1760.† She married in London, on the 3rd of December, 1799, Michael Newton, of Culverthorpe Hall, in the parish of Haydor, co. Lincoln, and of Barrscourt, in the parish of Bitton, co. Gloucester,‡ M.P. for Beverley,

* Parish Register.

† See page 267.

‡ It is a singular fact that the Newtons of Culverthorpe, who inherited the title and estates of the Newtons of Barrscourt, do not appear to have been descended from them, whereas Mrs. Newton, *née* Bagshawe, undoubtedly had that honour, as the following pedigree will shew.

Sir Richard Cradock, Lord Chief Justice of England, who changed his name to Newton, was buried in Yatton Church, co. Somerset, where a magnificent alabaster altar-tomb still perpetuates

co. York; second son of William Archer, of Highlow Hall, near Hathersage, and of Holme Hall, near Bakewell, co. Derby, and of Welford Park, near

his memory. By Emma, his wife, he had a son, Sir John Newton, also buried in Yatton Church, under a handsome altar-tomb. This gentleman married Isabel, daughter and coheirress (with her sister the Viscountess Lisle) of Thomas Chedder, of Chedder, co. Somerset, son of Sir Robert Chedder, of Chedder, and by her he was the father of

Richard (sometimes called Sir Thomas) Newton, of Barrscourt, to whose memory it is probable that the beautiful chantry-tomb of grey marble against the east wall of the Newton Chapel in Bristol Cathedral was erected. He married Lucy, daughter and heiress of Matthew Hampton, of Richmond Castle, in the parish of East Harptree, co. Somerset, who quartered the arms of Bitton, Furneaux, Caldecot, Gournay, and Harptree. By this lady he had

Sir John Newton, of Barrscourt, and Richmond Castle, who died on the 10th of April, 1568, and was buried under a stately monument in the chancel of East Harptree Church. He married Margaret, daughter of Sir Anthony Pointz, of Iron Acton, co. Gloucester, and had issue :—

1. Sir Henry Newton, of Barrscourt, to whose memory there is a fine monument on the south side of the Newton Chapel in Bristol Cathedral. He married Catherine, daughter of Sir Thomas Paston, of Norfolk, and died in 1599, leaving a son, Sir Theodore Newton, of Barrscourt, the father of Sir John Newton, of Barrscourt, who was created a baronet, and died without issue, in 1661.
2. Nazareth, wife of Thomas, 3rd Lord Paget, of Beaudesert, who departed this life at Brussels, in 1589, leaving by her (who died in London, April 16, 1583) a son,

William, 4th Lord Paget, the husband of Letitia, daughter and coheirress of Henry Knollys, of Kingsbury, co. Warwick, by Margaret his wife, daughter and sole heir of Sir Ambrose Cave. He was buried at Drayton, co. Middlesex, in 1629, having had by her

William, 5th Lord Paget, great-grandfather of Mrs. Bagshawe, *née* Hardwar. See page 144.

Through the Newtons of Barrscourt, the Bagshawes of Ford number amongst their progenitors Sir Anselm Gournay, who took some great Eastern potentate prisoner at "the winning of Acre," under Richard the First, in the Crusades, and thus gained the crest which was assigned by the Heralds' College, in 1567, to Sir John Newton, of Barrscourt, as his representative; and which may be seen engraved upon plate and seals, and emblazoned upon china, at Ford Hall—A King of the Moors, armed in mail, and crowned, kneeling on his left knee, and delivering up his sword.

The house at Barrscourt is now destroyed, but the moat still remains, to prove how spacious a building it must have been. Round the exterior, as tradition relates, there were niches filled with colossal statues, and near the great gateway, which had a small one by its side, texts of

Newbury, Berkshire, M.P. for the latter county;* by Susannah,† sister and heiress of Sir Michael Newton,‡ of Culverthorpe, and Barrscourt, fourth Baronet, K.B., and M.P. for Beverley; who married Margaret, Countess of

Scripture cut on panels of stone. The hall, says Mr. Ellacombe, Rector of Bitton, was large and lofty, and had a music gallery at the end. It was richly carved and gilt, and the pavement was of black and white marble. There was also a handsome private chapel. The whole edifice formed a square, and was in the Gothic style of architecture, having fine stone-mullioned windows, with pointed arches and labels. One relic of its ancient splendour, which has escaped the general demolition, and found a resting-place over the doorway of a neighbouring farm-house, is a shield containing the Newton arms, "beautifully wrought in stone, and encircled by an elaborate wreath." Twelve quarterings (which exactly coincide with those allowed by the Heralds' College, in 1567, to Sir John Newton) are sculptured upon it, viz., 1. Cradock *alias* Newton; 2. Sherborne; 3. Angell; 4. Perrott; 5. Harvie; 6. Chedder; 7. Hampton; 8. Bitton; 9. Furneaux; 10. Caldecot; 11. Gour-nay; 12. Harptree. N.B. From each of the families here represented, the Bagshawes claim descent.

Barrscourt came into the possession of Mrs. (Michael) Newton's ancestors as early as the year 1227-8, when it was acquired by Robert Bitton, of Bitton, son and heir of another Robert Bitton, of Bitton. At that time it was called Hanham, and its present name was not given to it until the marriage, two centuries later, of the granddaughter and heiress of the last Sir John Bitton, of Hanham, with Sir John Barre, of Rotherwas, co Hereford, the father, by a previous wife, of Isabella, Countess of Devon. After the death of the second Lady Barre, without issue, in 1485, the Newtons, of Richmond Castle, who descended from Philip Hampton, and Elizabeth his wife, daughter of another Sir John Bitton, of Hanham, inherited that property and made it their chief residence. They also succeeded to the Manor of Bitton, and thus Mr. (Michael) Newton eventually became its lord.

* Eldest son of William Eyre, of Highlow and Holme Halls, by Catherine, daughter of Sir John Gell, of Hopton, co. Derby, Baronet, and sister and heir of Sir Philip Gell, of Hopton, Baronet. This lady and her husband were intimate friends of the Apostle of the Peak (see pages 25 and 27), and Mr. Eyre's niece, Mrs. Bright, of Banner Cross, was the grandmother of Lady John Murray. See page 544.

† Daughter of Sir John Newton, of Culverthorpe, and Barrscourt, third Baronet, by Susannah, sister and coheiress of Sir Michael Warton, of Beverley Park, M.P., and daughter of another Michael Warton, of Beverley Park, M.P., by the Hon. Susannah Paulett, daughter of John, Lord Paulett, of Hinton St. George, co. Somerset, of whom there is a three-quarters-length portrait, said to be by Vandyke, at Ford Hall, as well as one of his wife, Elizabeth, daughter and coheir of Christopher Ken, of Ken Court, co. Somerset. Mrs. Archer, *née* Newton, had a half-sister Carey Newton, who (inherited the estates of her grandmother, Lady Mary Heveningham, only daughter and heiress of John, second Earl of Dover, and) married Edward Coke, of Holkham, co. Norfolk, by whom she had Thomas Coke, Earl of Leicester, etc.

‡ There is a three-quarters-length portrait (said to be by Sir Godfrey Kneller), at Ford Hall, of this gentleman. He was the chief mourner at the funeral of Sir Isaac Newton, who was his cousin. N.B. A certificate of Sir John Newton, the third Baronet, and an affidavit of Sir Isaac as to their

Coningsby, but died without surviving issue.* Mr. Newton is described as "one of the most amiable of men, esteemed, beloved, and respected by all" who knew him. At his decease, on the 4th of November, 1803, the landed estates of the Newton family, which were very large,† passed‡ to his sister, Susannah, Countess of Oxford and Mortimer,§ and his personalty to his widow,|| who died without issue, at her house 29 Upper Harley Street, London, on the 19th of June, 1811, and was buried, with her husband, in St. James's Church, Hampstead Road, on the 26th of the same month. Her wills were dated 12 March, 1806, May, 1811, and 5 June, 1811; and they were all proved (as explanatory of each other), in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, in 1812. Executors of the first will, General Frederick Caldwell (her uncle), Thomas Poptlett, and Lady Elizabeth Loftus; and of the subsequent wills, the Hon. Martha Harley, sister of Edward, fifth Earl of Oxford.

In Mrs. Newton very considerable mental power was combined with great perseverance. Consequently she excelled in everything which she undertook. Of her education in Dublin, Clapham, and Brussels, particulars have already been given,¶ and the result is thus mentioned by Captain John Caldwell, the eldest son of Sir James Caldwell, to his cousin John Bagshawe:—"Dawson Street, Dublin, 27 December, 1782." "I saw a gentleman a few days since who informed me that he left my aunt and your sister well, about

common descent from John Newton, of Westby, co. Lincoln (who seems to have lived in the reign of Henry VIII.), are now at Ford Hall. These documents were dated, respectively, 21 and 22 November, 1705.

* They had an only son, John Newton, Viscount Coningsby, born 16 Oct., 1732, but he did not live to inherit the earldom.

† Mr. Michael Wynne Thorold, of Wigthorpe House, Notts, eldest son of the Rev. Michael Thorold, Vicar of Haydor, (both of whom derived their christian names from the Newtons,) told the author of these memoirs that the Culverthorpe property alone produced £10,000 a year, whilst the estates at Beverley and Barrscourt were also considerable.

‡ Under the will of their mother, Mrs. Archer.

§ Mr. Newton had one brother, John Archer, of Welford Park, Highlow Hall, and Coopersale House, Essex, who married his cousin, Lady Mary Fitzwilliam, daughter of John, second Earl Fitzwilliam (see page 501), and had a daughter and heiress, Susannah, the wife of Jacob Houblon, of Hallingbury Place, Essex, grandfather, by her, of the present John Archer Houblon, of Hallingbury, Coopersale, and Culverthorpe; Charles Eyre, of Welford Park; etc.

|| By will, made 23 Dec., 1800, and proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 20 Dec., 1803. Executors, Sir Thomas Whicheote, of Aswarby, co. Lincoln, Bart., and Benjamin Handley, of New Sleaford, gentleman.

¶ See pages 335, 343-7, and 354.

three weeks ago, at Spa, and that your mother was resolved to winter there. He spoke in the highest terms of your sister, and said *he never saw so accomplished a young lady.*" The following account of her character had been previously sent by her mother to the same John Bagshawe, who had not met her for many years:—"She really is a good girl, has fine qualities, and without exception the greatest propriety and modesty of behaviour I ever saw, a great deal of natural reserve, and not my spirits, hates going out, and is of a most retiring disposition. . . . She has but one fault, a want of command over her temper sometimes, but I hope she will get the better of that."

The first letter which she wrote as a bride, from her new home, was addressed to her eldest brother, and contains these remarks:—"Thorpe,* near Grantham, December 12, 1799." "I am sure it will give you and your dear wife great pleasure and heartfelt satisfaction to hear that I am so happily disposed of in marriage to the most amiable, the most worthy, and the best of characters. I claim no merit of my own in this change of situation, but look upon it entirely as the kind effect of that great and good Providence who guards the unprotected. . . . I was married on the third of this month; went to Salt Hill, and to see Eton, Windsor, etc., for a few days; returned to town on Saturday; set off for Lincolnshire last Tuesday, and arrived here on Wednesday. This house is a magnificent old building, very handsomely furnished, and the grounds beautiful, very like some parts of Kensington Gardens, the ponds great sheets of water like rivers," and stocked with "pike, perch, tench, eels, carp, etc. . . . I beg you will say a thousand kind things for me to your dear wife, and assure her of my love, esteem, and sincere regard, for she was always good and kind to me. . . . Mr. Newton joins with me in everything that is affectionate to you both."

Some months later, Mrs. Bagshawe, *née* Caldwell, observes to her son Samuel:—"Anne now occupies that position which I have always wished to see her fill before I leave her and go to join my ever-lamented husband. I have indeed reason to be thankful to God for His blessings, so many more than I deserve. Mr. Newton seems a very worthy man, and she is dotingly fond of him, indeed how can she be otherwise, as he indulges her in every desire of her heart, and is directed by her in everything which he does. He

* A common abbreviation of Culverthorpe.

has just bought her, since they came to town, a beautiful diamond necklace which cost £1,600, and a splendid coach which cost £400, six very fine carriage horses, with servants and everything else on the same scale. When she was presented at Court her dress was more magnificent than that of any one else, as far as diamonds, silver, and point-lace could make it so. Mr. Newton has given her a great many other diamonds which he had before, besides the necklace that I mentioned; in short, if these things could give happiness, she ought to be one of the happiest creatures upon earth. At present I do not see much of her, she is so very much engaged in the great world, and I have not constitution, or pocket, or wish to go out so often into company; indeed I have more acquaintances than I can keep up; everybody is kind and good to me." "4 Duchess Street, Portland Place, May 2, 1800."

After a few years of domestic felicity, chequered by the deaths of her mother* and her second brother, the subject of this memoir was plunged into the deepest affliction by the sudden removal of her "most indulgent," "most generous," and most beloved husband. Tradition says that he was fishing in the lake at Culverthorpe rather late one evening, when Mrs. Newton, fearing lest he should take cold, sent a footman to tell him that she wished to speak to him. In consequence of this message he hurried back to the house with great speed, under some apprehension, apparently, that she might be unwell. His heart was by no means strong,† and the effort proved too much for it, so that after an hour's illness he expired. The shock to his poor wife was terrible, and she shut herself up for a whole week in her bedroom, refusing to be seen. So deplorable, indeed, was her state, that one of her husband's two sisters, a lady "advanced in years, came from Bath expressly to console" her, and remained with her until July, 1804. Pecuniarily Mrs. Newton was well provided for, having (as Sir John Caldwell observed‡) "a fine house and a large jointure;" but on the 16th of February, 1806, she writes from London to Mrs. Bagshawe, of Ford:—"Since you heard from me I have scarcely known anything but sorrow, treachery, falsehood, and ingratitude, from those whom I esteemed my best friends, and the cruelty of my sister-in-law

* See page 367.

† By one of her wills she bequeathed £200 to Sir Walter Farquhar, the family physician, for his kindness to her mother, remarking that she should have left him more if he had candidly informed her of Mr. Newton's danger.

‡ To his uncle and hers, Colonel Henry Caldwell, who suggested a marriage between them.

Mrs. Blundell* is indeed great, for she no sooner comes into possession of my beloved husband's fortune, by the death of his sister the Dowager Lady Oxford,† than she deprives me of my settlement, and gives it all to her worthless husband, from whom she has been separated (on account of his bad conduct) upwards of twenty-three years. They are now in receipt of nearly £21,000 per annum, and yet Mr. Blundell is going to turn out our old once happy tenants, who have lived upon the lands from generation to generation some hundreds of years, and to let their farms by auction to the highest bidder. . . . He is also going to law with our Yorkshire tenants because they will not pay his exorbitant demand of tithes. The beautiful mansion" at Culverthorpe "is mouldering into ruin,‡ because he will not allow fires to keep it dry. He is cutting down all the wood which we held sacred from the axe. The poor are in misery, for he will not assist them, and all detest him, yet he triumphs over us all. I have put down my carriage many months, and have now a bill on my house. . . . Think what comfort you enjoy in your calm retreat, and remember with pity sometimes, and offer up your prayers for your affectionate sister, A. NEWTON."

At Mrs. Blundell's death, if not before, she regained the property to which she was entitled, but her enjoyment of earthly things was soon destroyed, and her life brought to a premature close, by that terrible disease—cancer. In her last hours she was visited by her brother William,§ who gave her a solemn promise that he would not take advantage of any informality in her wills to defeat their evident intention. All these documents begin with the same confession of faith, slightly varied in the wording:—"I recommend my soul

* Catherine, wife of Philip Blundell, of Collipriest House, near Tiverton, Devon. She died on the 3rd of March, 1810, and was succeeded by her niece, Mrs. Houblon, who took the name of Newton.

† On the 2nd of November, 1804.

‡ It had been stripped of its furniture half a year before, as appears from a letter which General Murray addressed to his brother-in-law Mr. Bagshawe, on the 3rd of September, 1805:—"I was at the sale at Thorpe," he says, "on the first and last days, my chief inducement being a fine old screen which you may probably recollect in the best drawing-room. For this I bid somewhat more than half what it was sold for. The splendid gilt chairs, etc., in that room went for an old song. Some of the articles, however, produced, I am told, more than their value. Pray do you remember seeing one or more gongs in the house? I bought one of these serviceable domestic utensils" [now at Ford Hall].

§ See page 495.

to the great Almighty Being, trusting, through the merits of my ever-blessed Redeemer, to obtain forgiveness of all my sins and omissions; with the steadfast hope of an admittance into those mansions of eternal bliss, where tears shall be wiped away, and misery no more remembered."

On her monument in St. James's Church, Ifampstead Road, she is described as having been "possessed of high talents and accomplishments, united with exalted piety* and benevolence;" and on another tablet to her memory, in Chapel-en-le Frith Church, it is recorded that she left more than £30,000 to religious and charitable objects.† Her death was followed by a

* One of her good points was a strong appreciation of the value of family worship. This was shewn by the fact that when she had a journey to take, however early might be the hour of her departure, she always (as an old servant informed the author of these memoirs) assembled her household first for prayer, remarking, on one occasion, that if she neglected her duty to God in the morning she could not expect Him to protect and bless her during the day.

† The actual amount was probably nearer £40,000 than £30,000.

She also bequeathed a great number of legacies to old servants and dependants; £500 to her "most respected and attached friend Lady Mary Duncan"; a house, worth several thousands of pounds, to Lady Elizabeth Loftus and her two daughters, "Farley Loftus and Lisey Loftus"; a gold bason and ewer, and all her gold plate, in the care of Messrs. Rundell and Bridge, Ludgate Hill, to Mrs. Houlton, observing:—"I should have left that family a large testimony of my affection . . . had they wanted my assistance, but they abound in riches; £500 to poor neglected Mrs. Pigott, my late husband's niece [the other daughter of Mr. John Archer and Lady Mary Fitzwilliam], provided she takes a solemn oath to keep it for her own comfort, and not to give a farthing of it to her worthless husband. . . . To the Hon. Martha Harley £1,000, and to the Hon. Frances Harley £110. . . . To Catherine Bagshawe, widow of Samuel Bagshawe, my eldest brother, £100 a year during the term of her natural life, £60 of the said sum to be laid out in educating a few poor children, and the remaining £40 in relieving the aged, the sick, and the needy . . . To my nephew William Bagshawe £1,000, to be placed in the funds, and to accumulate there until he attains the age of 25 years. . . . To my niece Mary Catherine Anne Bagshawe all my laces, trinkets, pearls, unmade muslins, a bandeau of diamonds, and a pair of small diamond earrings which my dear mother gave me, and also one pair of larger diamond earrings which belonged to our family, . . . one topaz ring given to me by my uncle General Frederick Caldwell, one brilliant diamond ring, enclosing my dear mother's hair, . . . my father's picture and my dear mother's hair, set with large pearls, and the initials C. B. worked in small pearls, . . . also £6,600, to be placed in the fund of 5 per cents., . . . there to accumulate until my said niece arrives at the age of 24 years. . . . To my three cousins the Countess Dowager of Belmore, Elizabeth Caldwell, and Emily Caldwell, £300 a year, . . . but to forfeit the same if they do not conform to the following conditions, namely, that they pay a proper respect to the Holy Sabbath Day, and Good Friday, not spending them in gaiety and amusement, but in refusing all visitors, frequenting church (if in health) twice a day, assembling their servants to prayers and sermon in the evening,

Chancery suit—"the Attorney-General *v.* Harley"—which sorely tried the patience of the legatees, and was not concluded until the year 1835. During receiving the sacrament at proper opportunities and when they are prepared for that divine happiness, and distributing on those days what they can afford to give to the needy and distressed. . . . To my uncle (now in Rio de Janeiro), Lieut.-General Frederick Caldwell, or his executor or executrix, £2,000, to be divided in equal shares between his lady and his three children."

With reference to the officer last named, Lady Hort, *née* Aylmer, says to Sir John Caldwell, her husband's nephew :—"Donadea Castle, Aug. 15, 1811." "I was sincerely sorry to hear of poor General Caldwell's death, though when he left England I had little expectation of ever seeing him again. I had a letter from him about a month before he died. He was then quite well, and amongst the many disappointments which were always fretting him, he was, justly, very much gratified by the P. of Brazil's favour in giving commissions and pay to both his sons, but he could not have known of Mrs. Newton's remembrance of him."

On the 19th of November, 1813, General Caldwell's widow (who appears to have been a Portuguese), having come from Rio de Janeiro to England, writes to Mr. Bagshawe, of Ford Hall :—"34 Mount Street, Berkeley Square, London." "Sir, The near connection my children have the honour to be to your family, I feel it my duty to make known to you of our arrival in this country, as being the sons and daughter of your departed uncle, Sir Frederick Caldwell, Knight Commander of the Royal Portuguese Military Order of the Tower and Sword, and Lt.-General in the service of His Royal Highness the Prince Regent of Portugal. I should have had the honour of addressing you sooner, had it not been for the dangerous state of my little boy Frederick. They all join with me in wishing you and your family health and happiness, and I am, Sir, with all respect, your very humble servant,

LUIZA CALDWELL."

In a subsequent letter, dated 22 April, 1814, she remarks :—"At an interview this morning with Miss Harley I was informed that I could not possibly, at present, fulfil my intention of appropriating towards the schooling of my two youngest children (a girl and a boy) the interest arising from the legacy of the late Mrs. Newton. This interest I had faithfully fixed my heart on for that purpose. It was not sufficient, but with economy out of my widow's pension might have done. This suspension of the interest has, my good sir, most distressingly embarrassed me. My pension is receivable from the Court of Portugal. The receipt of this I find it indispensably necessary to obtain in my immediate return to Rio de Janeiro. Yet, what must be my feelings for my children! . . . I most ardently wish them to remain at school in this country, and entreat your assistance in accomplishing my desire. Surely the family would not wish to see the name branded with indigence. My eldest boy I take back, with the bounty of the Prince Regent of Portugal, who has graced him with a commission in the Portuguese Cavalry. Under his protection he will make his way. My situation has been peculiarly hard. Upwards of £100 I have been compelled to pay, on my arrival, for his schooling here. This, with the loss I sustained in emigrating, indeed flying from a cruel enemy, has entirely emptied my feeble purse. I therefore beg you will honour me by an early reply, which will enable my profiting from the present opportunity of departure."

In August, 1859, Mr. Charles Harrison, of London, tells the compiler of these memoirs :—"As to your cousins, . . . General Frederick Caldwell, one of them, is still living at Rio Grande, in the Empire of the Brazils, and is in the Imperial service; the other (for I never knew but two),

its progress almost all the disputed points were decided by the Court in Mr. Bagshawe's favour, but he kept his word, and after dispensing in his lifetime a portion of the money awarded to him, he made his daughter, Mrs. Greaves,* the almoner of the rest.†

Mrs. Charlotte Moreira Firere, is dead. She died at Bahia, in the year 1838. They were the two children of General Caldwell (Mrs. Newton's uncle), and are the same persons as are mentioned in the wills of Mrs. Newton and Miss Harley, under both of which they took legacies, and both of which have gone through my hands, and been paid to them."

The four preceding quotations are given at length because they afford strong ground for doubting the accuracy of the generally received opinion that the Baronetcy became extinct on the 13th of October, 1858, at the death of Sir Henry John Caldwell, the seventh possessor of the title.

* By her own special desire. When this lady was a child Mrs. Newton offered to adopt her, but could not obtain the consent of her parents. In appearance the aunt and niece are said to have been very much alike. Of the former there is no portrait at Ford Hall, but it is possible that Miss Frances Harley, the sister and executrix of Miss Martha Harley (referred to on page 556), may have possessed one, for she writes to Mr. Bagshawe, of Banner Cross, from Harley Street, on the 31st of May, 1836:—"Dear Sir, I should with much pleasure comply with your request, but I do not know where to find the picture, and I regret to add I am at present too unwell to make a search for it. When I can, you will be very welcome to have a copy. No doubt your little grandson makes a most interesting picture. I am sure your having given part of your poor sister's property in charities must afford you great pleasure, as it not only is doing good, but fulfilling the wishes of a departed friend is always highly gratifying to one's feelings."

Having met with the above letter amongst the family papers, the author of this biography communicated with Miss Harley's solicitor, Mr. Charles Harrison (see page 561), and received from him the following statement:—"19 Bedford Row, London, 26 Aug., 1859." "Believe me I shall always be happy to do anything for any descendant of my old friend your grandfather, for whom I entertained the highest esteem and respect. But in regard to the picture of which you speak, I think it would be impossible to obtain any trace of it at this distance of time. Miss Harley, a very good and valuable friend of mine, died about eleven years ago, and with her went every clue or recollection of Mrs. Newton. She (Miss Harley) was a great invalid—had a complaint which compelled her always to lie on her back, and hence her writing, as you say, in pencil. As with Mrs. Newton, her will was made a subject of litigation—her furniture and effects were disposed of by public auction, and the residue of her property has ultimately gone to [her niece] Lady Langdale [*née* Lady Jane Harley] and her daughter [the Countess Teleke], who, to my surprise, when I suggested it, refused to buy in even the family pictures. This I mention only to shew how hopeless it would be ever to discover them if attempted."

In the face of such difficulties it has not been considered worth while to prosecute the enquiry further, but the painting in question—a miniature probably of Mrs. Newton or her mother—may still be in existence, and capable of identification. Any intelligence, therefore, respecting it, or the other lost articles specified on pages 383-4, would be gratefully acknowledged.

† Her share of the fund was £21,750.

WILLIAM BAGSHAWE, THE YOUNGER.

(68) William, the only son of the Rev. William Bagshawe, of Netherthorpe, etc., was born at Dronfield, co. Derby, on the 15th of December, 1802, and there christened on the 12th of April, 1803.* Died at the Vicarage, Buckminster, co. Leicester, on the 9th of November, 1818, and was buried at Staveley, on the 13th of the same month.† His will, without date, was proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, on the 22nd of June, 1819. Sole executor, his father.

Alluding to this young man, who possessed excellent abilities, an amiable disposition, and wisdom far beyond his age, Mrs. (Samuel) Bagshawe observes in her diary:—"1818, November 29." "It has pleased the great Disposer of all human events to call by death a near relation of my dear husband, after five years of suffering, which he bore with uncommon fortitude.‡

* Parish Register.

† Ibid.

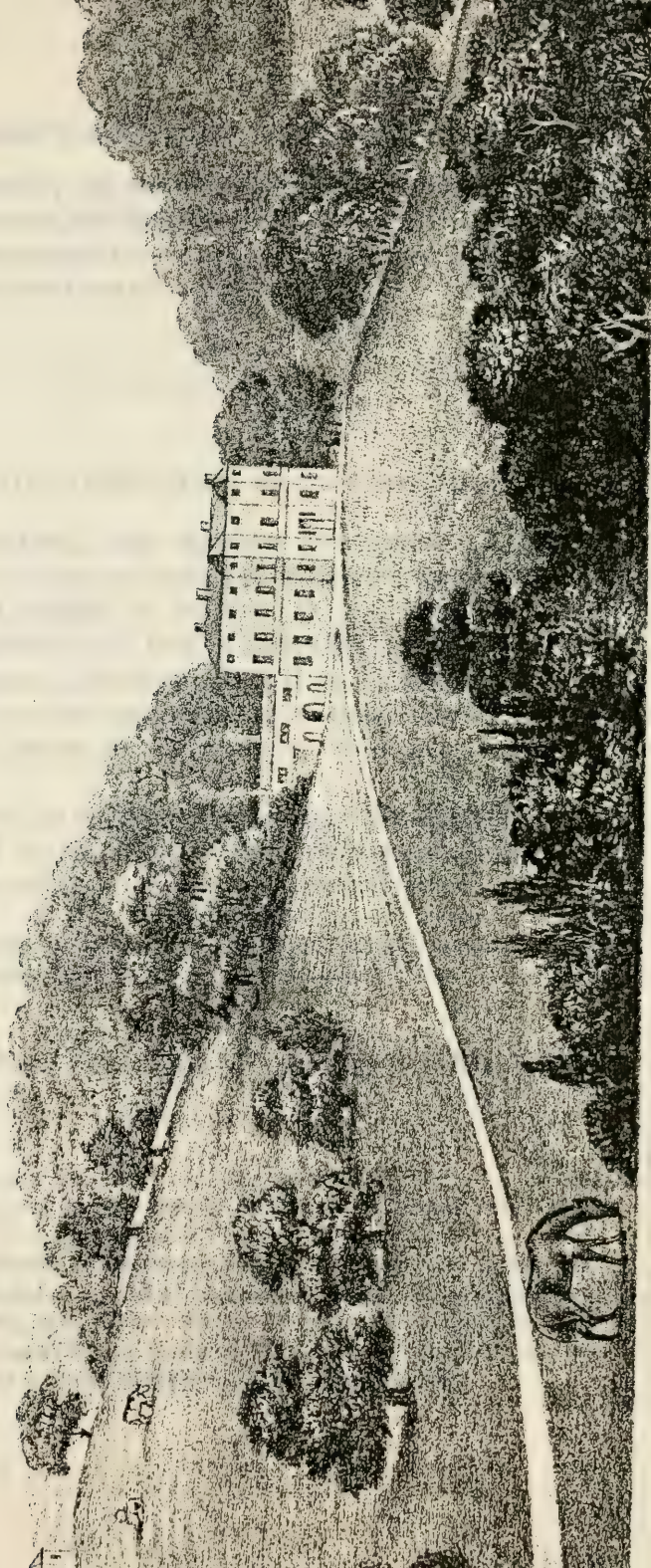
‡ The circumstances connected with his decease had been thus related by Mrs. William Bagshawe to the lady last named:—"Buckminster, Thursday, Nov. 12, 1818." "Our beloved child is gone. We are left, without that very dear and most precious object of our hopes and affection—left behind—to feel our great loss—a loss to me greater than you can conceive, but in after times, when we write or meet, I will speak of the various ways in which he benefited and comforted his poor mother. Now, I wish only to speak of himself.

You know, my dear and valued sister, that I never did quite expect his recovery. From the very first I apprehended we were to lose him; and after the misery of once believing this, I felt to have an awfully slender hold of my great prize; and witnessing the grave amount of disease, I have been much more astonished at his being so often a little recruited than that he should at length be quite worn out with it. Everybody, I think, must have wondered to have seen him so ill so long; but, all things being possible with God, I have been at times delighted and cheered with apparent little amendments, willing always to hope, but never surprised at the next drooping, which invariably has succeeded any betterness, now for five years. I did, indeed, in my late melancholy absence from him, which lasted from April the 6th to September the 3rd (and I only intended to have been away one fortnight), I did, indeed, hear while I was absent such favourable accounts, and the journey from Hinckley to Buckminster being thought of and performed (the very idea of that journey by the by made me really ill when I was at Scarbro' for my own health), I heard so much of his being better, that when I returned to him I was shocked and heartstruck because I saw evidently in his face and flesh that instead of gaining he had lost ground. Those with him did not perceive this so much by a great deal, seeing him daily. I am therefore not in the least surprised that now at length his strength has failed to bear up against the severity of the disease. I was not, however, at all aware of the immediate approach of his dissolution till last Sunday

To him how short a sojourn was granted on this earth, but I trust his affliction has worked for him an eternal weight of glory in the world to come."

afternoon at five o'clock, and he departed on Monday afternoon at half-past three o'clock. I have not any doubt that he was four-and-twenty hours dying, for although I saw the increase of weakness only at five o'clock, I am convinced, from many circumstances, he felt it at half-past three. It never was his practice to complain, or even to inform us of any afflicting intelligence at the first. If he could spare us pain he never failed to do so. However, when he spoke of the perceptible change he felt, he, with his wonted honesty and affection, gently asked me if I perceived it, and what I thought? I told him I certainly did think he was weak, very weak, but that he was in the hands of God; He could make him strong, and would do so if it was His will, or if it was for his own good; but that if not so here, he would, through the merits of our Redeemer, make him much happier in a better world. The sweet composure of his piety was beautiful, most affecting, most encouraging, and most comforting. . . . A few weeks since, in a view and strong feeling of the precariousness of his life, he told me that he 'wished to have lived to have comforted me,' and now at the close of it he again repeated his affectionate sorrow for me. I cannot describe the peace with which he was blessed. In the midst of his sufferings he seemed to have two cares—one was that he was not more patient, and that, my dear sister, I think a human being could not be; his other care was that he feared he felt too little care—poor child—he said, when I spoke as placidly as I could, and as full of hope about his sweet prospects, 'but it is an *awful* thing, and I am afraid I hardly feel *that* sufficiently.' I told him I thought our Saviour could not be displeased with him for his perfect *reliance* on Him. God has indeed been very gracious to him—been all in all to him, and so he felt, always, but particularly at the close of his resigned life, for all this happened in the absence of his father, and of his nurse Ellen; yet, besides His own Divine aid and heavenly peace, He left him not without human comforts—indeed, he had as much attention and affectionate care as he could have—more people would only have made less quiet; still, for Mr. Bagshawe's own sake I wish he had been here, and for Ellen's own sake I am sorry she was absent, but for my child there was nothing wanting. Providence so ordered for him that Hannah, whom I mentioned before, and who has lived with us nearly seven years, felt and feels as much attachment for him as any one. About Hannah I will speak another time. He has laboured and striven for, and certainly been very instrumental to her salvation, and I think he was quite comforted that she should see him depart. I wrote to Mr. Bagshawe on Sunday night, and wrote again to him and to Ellen on Monday night, and sent a man-servant with these last letters by the mail, which travels much quicker than any horse we have; but when all was over before he came, I said I thought, instead of his returning here, seventy miles, he had better give orders at Staveley for the funeral to-morrow, the 13th, and meet his loved remains at Staveley. There I wished him to be deposited, and thither he set off in a hearse this morning, with two faithful servants in a mourning coach. I would have liked to have gone, but I had no proper person to leave my daughter with. Pray write to me, my dear Mrs. Bagshawe, and pray, for our dear William's sake, do not withdraw your tender friendship from me. I love you for your own sake, and also for his, for he loved you sincerely. I remain, with very true esteem, your affectionate sister,

A. BAGSHAWE."



PAGE HALL, YORKSHIRE.

Had he lived to maturity, and married a young lady to whom he was much attached—Miss Loraine, the daughter of a Northumberland baronet—his aunt is said to have expressed her intention to offer them a home with her at Ford Hall, and to leave them all her property.*

MRS. GREAVES, OF FORD HALL, ETC., *née* BAGSHAWE.

(69) Mary-Catherine-Anne, only daughter and heiress of William Bagshawe, of Ford Hall and Banner Cross, was born at Netherthorpe on the 2nd of April, 1809, and baptized at Staveley on the 9th of September following.† Died at Ecclesall on the 10th of July, 1878, and was buried in the family vault in Chapel-en-le-Frith churchyard‡ on the 16th of the same month. Will dated 23 April, 1867, and proved in the Derby District Registry of H.M. High Court of Justice, 23 August, 1878. Sole executor, her son, W. H. G. Bagshawe.

This lady was married§ on the 24th of September, 1829, at Chapel-en-le-Frith,|| as before stated,¶ to (70) Henry-Marwood Greaves, of Hesley Hall, co. Nottingham, third surviving son of George-Bustard Greaves,** of Page

* This information was given to the writer by a confidential servant who resided with the family for thirty or forty years—the “Ellen” of the preceding footnote.

† Parish Register.

‡ Ibid.

§ By her uncle the Rev. Francis Foxlowe, M.A., Rector of Elmtun, co. Derby, and Vicar of Ordsall, co. Nottingham.

|| Parish Register.

¶ On page 502.

** Whose other children were—

- I. Clay-Elmsall Greaves, born at Page Hall, 17 Feb., 1787, and buried at Ecclesfield, 25 Dec., 1794.
- II. George Greaves, of Elmsall Lodge, Cantley Hall, etc., J.P. and D.L. for the West Riding of Yorkshire, and on the Roll of High Sheriffs for that county, who was born at Page Hall, 22 May, 1790, married, 20 July, 1817, Anna-Maria-Rooke, only sister of the Right Hon. Joseph Warner Henley, of Waterperry, co. Oxford, M.P., and had issue by her (who died at Hesley Hall, 23 April, 1819, aged 27), a son,

Hall, and Elmsall Lodge, in the county of York, and of Hesley Hall aforesaid, a Deputy Lieutenant of Yorkshire, and Lieut.-Colonel of the Sheffield Regiment of Volunteer Infantry, (by Ellen, daughter and heiress of Joseph

Henley-George Greaves, of Hemsworth Hall, co. York, Cottesmore Hall, co. Rutland, Western House, Winslow, Bucks., etc., who was born 9 Oct., 1818, married, 25 May, 1841, Ann Elizabeth, second daughter of Richard-Fountayne Wilson, of Melton Park, and Ingmanthorpe, co. York, M.P. for that county, and died on the 14th of August, 1872, leaving by her (who died 24 Oct., 1875, aged 64) two children,

1. George Richard Greaves, of Western House, Winslow, J.P. for the county of Buckingham, born 8 March, 1845, and married, 23 Aug., 1883, Ellen Mary, elder daughter of Dr. Newham.
2. Maria Elizabeth, married, 22 Feb., 1866, to John-Shawe Phillips, of Culham House, co. Oxford, and has two sons.

Mr. Greaves married, secondly, 9 May, 1833, Elizabeth, only daughter and heiress of John Toplis, of Wirksworth, co. Derby, J.P., and died 30 Dec., 1860, without further issue. His widow survived until the 19th of March, 1863.

III. Joseph-Edward Greaves, of Woodlands, near Doncaster, J.P. for the West Riding of Yorkshire, a Major in the Army, and Lieut.-Colonel of the 1st West Yorkshire Yeomanry Cavalry, who was for many years an officer in the 1st (King's) Dragoon Guards, and took part with that regiment in the Heavy Cavalry charge at Waterloo. Born at Page Hall, 30 Sept., 1791; assumed, by Royal Sign Manual, 26 April, 1817, the additional surname and arms of Elmsall, in grateful respect to the memory of his relative William Elmsall, of Brierly Manor, co. York; married, 19 Feb., 1824, Hannah-Mary, youngest daughter of Adam-Mansfeldt de Cardonnel-Lawson, of Cramlington, co. Northumberland, High Sheriff of that county in 1796, by Mary, sister of Lieut.-General Alexander Kyd; and died 5 July, 1851, leaving issue, by her (who died 19 Aug., 1854, aged 62),

1. William-de Cardonnel Elmsall, of Woodlands, and of the Pines, near Canterbury, J.P. for the West Riding of Yorkshire, Major of the 1st (Royal) Dragoons, and present with that regiment at the Heavy Cavalry charge at Balaklava, where he was severely wounded; a Knight of the Legion of Honour, and decorated with several other Orders, including that of the Medjidie. He was born 25 Dec., 1824, married at St. Mary's Church, Dover, on the 24th of Oct., 1863, and died on the 30th of July, 1880. His son,

Edward-de Cardonnel Elmsall, was born in April, 1869.

2. Mansfeldt-de Cardonnel Elmsall, of Pwllpiran, co. Cardigan, late of Trin. Coll., Cambridge, born 16 March, 1831, married 20 June, 1863, Harriett-Eloise (Lady Cooke), daughter of the Rev. Jonathan Trebeck, and died 30 Dec., 1864, leaving issue a son,

Mansfeldt-de Cardonnel Elmsall, born in 1864.

Clay,* of Bridge House, co. York,†) only son of George Greaves, of Attercliffe, co. York,‡ by Jane,§ daughter of Richard Bustard, of Lotherton Hall, co. York, by Catherine,|| daughter and coheiress of Marmaduke Marwood, of Whitby, co. York. The father of the last-mentioned Mr. George Greaves was another George Greaves, who was born in the year 1697,¶ and is said to have been descended from the very ancient family of Greaves, of Greaves, in the parish of Beeley, co. Derby.**

1. Mary-Ellen-de Cardonnel, married, 20 Sept., 1845, to Charles Swayne Wright, of Owston Park, co. York, who died 24 Dec., 1850, aged 35, leaving issue by her two sons and a daughter.
2. Lucy-Anna-de Cardonnel, married, 25 April, 1867, to James Findlay, of Hermand, Midlothian, and Gargunnoch, near Stirling, by whom she has issue a son.
3. Georgiana-de Cardonnel, married, 12 Aug., 1852, to Charles-Bannatyne Findlay, of Boturich Castle, co. Dumbarton, who died 9 Aug., 1877, leaving issue.
- IV. John Greaves, of Ashbourne Grove, and of the Rocks, Matlock, Lord of the Manor of Wadsley, co. York, born at Page Hall, 3 Oct., 1794, married, 31 Oct., 1833, Louisa-Jane, youngest daughter of Thomas Leacroft, of Cliff House, co. Derby, by Jane, daughter of the Rev. George Holcombe, Archdeacon of Carmarthen, by Catherine, daughter of Governor Stackhouse, of Bombay. Mr. John Greaves died, without issue, at the Rocks, 1 May, 1859, and his widow, at the same place, 3 March, 1880.
- I. Selina, born at Page Hall, 5 Aug., 1788, buried at Ecclesfield, 31 Aug., 1791.

* See pages 513 and 517. A pedigree of the family will be found in Hunter's "Hallamshire."

† By Sarah, daughter of Ralph and sister of Edward Elmsall, of Thornhill, co. York. She was born 27 May, 1725; married 25 Feb., 1754; and died 7 Oct., 1800. A portrait of this lady is now at Ford Hall, and also one of her only son, Mr. John Clay, who died, unmarried, at Hesley Hall, 24 June, 1796.

‡ He registered his pedigree and arms at the Heralds' College in July, 1782, and died 20 Dec., 1801, aged 68.

§ Born 8 Sept., 1725; married at Sherburn, co. York; and died 10 May, 1785. There is a likeness of her at Ford Hall.

|| Baptized at Whitby, 2 April, 1699; married at York Minster, 25 Feb., 1722-3; died 13 Sept., 1773, and was buried in St. Paul's Church, Sheffield. She inherited property at Stokesley, Stainsaker, Sandsend, Hulsheff, Upgang, and Hoscarr, in the neighbourhood of Whitby.

¶ He married Mary, daughter of George Marriott, of Wilden Green, in the parish of Barlow, co. Derby (see the Heralds' College pedigree), by Mary, daughter of George Younge. Mr. Greaves died 9 Nov., 1760, and his wife 20 Dec., 1741.

** So thought that eminently accurate genealogist the Rev. Joseph Hunter, F.S.A., as may be inferred from the following remark made by him to his friend the late Mr. William Swift, of Sheffield:—"It is interesting that the lady who represents the families of Bagshawe and Foxlowe

Mr. Henry Marwood Greaves (so named from his relative Sir Henry Marwood, of Busby Hall, co. York, Bart.) was born at Page Hall, on the 6th of February, 1793, and baptized at Ecclesfield, co. York, on the 16th of March following;* educated at Atherstone,† and Clare College, Cambridge; M.A. 1817; a Deputy Lieutenant for the county of Derby; a Justice of the Peace for the same county, and for the West Riding of Yorkshire; in the Commission of the Peace also for the county of Nottingham; Captain of the Tickhill troop in the 1st West York Yeomanry Cavalry, from 16 May, 1829, to April, 1838. Died intestate, at Banner Cross, on the 10th of March, 1859, and was buried in the family vault in Chapel-en-le-Frith churchyard on the 16th of the same month.‡

After he had taken his B.A. degree at Cambridge, he resided with his father and mother for sixteen years, devoting his time almost entirely to rural sports. He was a good shot, a good rider, and kept excellent horses.§ Both the

should have married a gentleman whose ancestors probably came from Derbyshire." Mr. Alfred Scott Gatty, of the College of Arms, on the other hand, suggests that the Greaveses of Fulwood, in the county of York (who held land there as early as 1276), were the progenitors of the Greaveses of Page Hall, and he expresses considerable confidence in his ability to prove the relationship. These two opinions, however, are by no means irreconcilable, for it is known that the Greaveses were seated at Greaves before the year 1276, and the Ralph *de* Greaves who then owned property at Fulwood may have been a scion of the Beeley line. Fulwood Hall now belongs to the author of these memoirs, having been left to him by his uncle the late Mr. John Greaves, whose father and grandfather possessed it before him.

* Parish Register.

† Under Dr. Charteris.

‡ Parish Register.

§ There are portraits, in oils, at Ford Hall, of several of them. A grey, a roan, and a bay were specially famous. Amongst the stories which are told about them is the following:—At the end of one of the longest and fastest runs with Lord Scarborough's hounds that was ever known, through the deep clay lands of North-West Lincolnshire, the only individual who was in at the death was Mr. Henry Greaves, on his roan above mentioned. The next person who came up, after a considerable interval, was the huntsman. The rest of the field were "nowhere." Hearing of the exploit, and wishing to have in his stables both the horses which had so much distinguished themselves, Mr. George Bustard Greaves offered Lord Scarborough 300 guineas for that ridden by his servant. The offer was accepted, and the prize brought home, but the poor beast had over-taxed its strength so grievously that it was never able "to do a day's work afterwards," whilst the roan lived to be thirty years of age, and was hunted until he was twenty-seven. Referring to these old heroes of the chase, a faithful domestic who has lived with the family for fifty-two years, and who is not ordinarily a "laudator temporis acti," maintains that there are no such horses in existence at the present day.

Hesley and Elmsall estates abounded with game,* and each was in the centre of a fox-hunting country.† The neighbourhood of Page Hall supplied a considerable amount of fishing, and at Doncaster there was a cricket club, of which Mr. Henry Greaves became an active member.‡ Occasionally this round of amusements was varied by an excursion to Scotland, the Lakes, Northumberland,§ Oxfordshire,|| Lincolnshire,¶ etc., and when the 1st Dragoon Guards formed part of the Allied Army which occupied Paris after the Battle of Waterloo, he embraced the opportunity of visiting his brother, and at the same time of making himself acquainted with a city that had long been closed against English tourists. Mr. George Greaves went with him, as well as General Murray, of Banner Cross, Mr. and Mrs. Thomas P. Foxlowe, and Mr. Joseph Warner Henley, of Waterperry. On the 7th of August, 1815, they all landed at Calais, and travelled from thence, in their own carriages, by way of Boulogne, Montreuil, Abbeville, Amiens, Chantilly, Ecouen, and St. Denis. In the French capital they had rooms at the Hotel des Bains, and the Hotel Mirabeau,** where they were joined, before the end of the month, by Mr. Francis Foxlowe, Mr. Stovin, and Colonel Jebb, of Walton. Colonel Elmsall (then Lieutenant Greaves) was quartered with his regiment at Ruel,†† and one day he went to bathe in the Seine, a few miles below Paris, accompanied by his brother Henry, who had never had much experience in swimming, and was provided, for safety, with a belt made of rushes. This appliance supported him well for a time, but when he was near the middle of the river, it slipped downwards from his chest, and held his head under the water. His brother, seeing his imminent peril, was preparing to rush to his rescue, when the surgeon of the regiment, who stood by, kept him back, exclaiming, "If you go to him now, you cannot save him, and he will drown you. Wait until he has

* Particularly the former, about which the late Mr. George Greaves once observed that, for its size, he did not know any place in the kingdom superior to it.

† The kennels of the Badsworth hounds were within two or three miles of Elmsall Lodge.

‡ Another society which he patronized did not afford him the same enjoyment, for he writes in his pocket-book:—"1818. June 16. Subscribed to Amateur Music Meeting, £1 1s. 0d. Mem.—Would as soon be hanged as go to it."

§ Where lived the de Cardonnel-Lawsons.

|| The county in which Mr. Henley resided.

¶ As the guest of Mr. Winn, of Appleby, the father of Lord St. Oswald.

** In the Rue de la Paix, near the Place Vendome.

†† From whence he was able to shoot, with his friends, over the Imperial preserves at Versailles.

quite ceased to struggle, and then I will try to get him out." A few moments of terrible suspense followed, and Mr. H. Greaves must have suffered all the sensations of a drowning man, but the advice was sound, and two valuable lives were preserved. Such a hair-breadth escape from everlasting destruction might reasonably have been expected to produce a profound impression upon the mind of him who experienced it, but whatever he may have felt at the time, he soon returned to his former mode of life, and shewed his contempt for the Gospel by designating any good man who preached it, as "a rank Simeonite." It should be remembered, however, that the circumstances in which his lot was cast were eminently unfavourable to serious reflection, and the example of his nearest relatives by no means calculated to raise his thoughts heavenwards. Brought up in the midst of luxury, the four brothers, each of whom possessed an independent income,* had everything to make them contented with this world, and little to remind them of the Eternity to which they were hastening. Their father was a man of high moral character, and an attendant at the services of the Church of England, but ignorant, apparently, of the first principles of Evangelical religion. He made no attempt therefore to lead his children to the only fountain that was ever opened for sin, or to warn them that without a change of heart they could not see the kingdom of God. Entrusted with the talent of great wealth,† he seems to have used it more for his own gratification than the glory of Him who lent it, and there is reason to fear that it afforded him an occasion of pride rather than gratitude. In manner he was extremely pompous, and the air with which he is said‡ to have walked down the entrance-hall at Elmsall, between two rows of servants, to his carriage, would now be thought supremely ridiculous. Mr. Leader, in his "Reminiscences of Old Sheffield," speaking of the "high state" which he kept,§ remarks|| :—"Our notice of the "neighbourhood" would be incomplete

* Left to them by the will of a relation.

† Not only did he inherit a large fortune from his father, but by his marriage he made a considerable addition to it, Miss Clay having, as fame reports, property worth £100,000.

‡ By Sir Henry Watson, of Shirecliffe Hall, near Sheffield, to whose kindness the author of these memoirs is indebted for much information respecting his family.

§ From old accounts, now at Ford Hall, it may be inferred that, before his sons had houses of their own, his establishment comprised twelve or fourteen men-servants, besides gardeners, labourers, gamekeepers, and watchers.

|| On page 164.

if we failed to glance at Page Hall in the days when Mr. George Bustard Greaves, with his bag-wig and his portly person, did the honours of Sheffield to visitors of distinction, or rolled into the town in his yellow carriage (a phenomenon then), with sky-blue liveries*. . . . Many as have been the magnificent houses since built by our manufacturers, Page Hall stood alone then, and there were not wanting birds of ill omen, who, Cassandra like, prophesied a bad end to such unprecedented extravagance.”†

Between the return of Mr. Henry Greaves from Paris in 1815, and his engagement to Miss Bagshawe in 1828, no events of any importance happened to him, except a few accidents in hunting, and the diminution in his home circle occasioned by the marriages in 1817‡ and 1824 of his brothers.

* These were for morning wear. The full-dress suit consisted of a cream-coloured coat, lined with crimson, the waistcoat crimson, and the breeches cream-coloured plush. Gold lace was used for the hats, and the great coats were drab, braided round the cape and cuffs with crimson cord.

† The banker who erected it in 1773 failed in 1780, and his creditors conveyed it to Mr. Greaves in 1786.

‡ From that year until his death he kept, with more or less regularity, a pocket-book diary, of which the following entries are a specimen :—

1817. July 12. “My father, mother, John, and I set out from Page Hall, in the baronche, for Waterperry, with four of Batty’s horses. Thomas [a servant] and I on the box. Reached Derby about 8 o’clock.

13. Went to church, and then set out for Atherstone, Mrs. Henley accompanying us.

14. Left Atherstone about 9 o’clock, went to Coventry to breakfast, then proceeded to Warwick, Halford Bridge, and Chapel House, where we slept—a capital inn.

15. Started at half-past 8 for Woodstock, breakfasted there, after seeing the outside of Blenheim. Then went to Ensham [a place which Mr. George Greaves had just taken], got there before the Henleys. Saw the house and liked it, though terribly neglected. Proceeded *via* Oxford to Waterperry to dinner, about 7 o’clock. Some heavy showers.

16. Played at billiards. Then took the dogs out. Mr. Henley went to the Assizes at Oxford, being High Sheriff, and Mr. T. Rooke with him, as Under Sheriff. My mother, etc., went afterwards to Oxford. Saw Mr. H. in all his state. He did the thing in good style.

17. George rode to Oxford about a licence [for his marriage to Miss Henley]. Could not find a surrogate. J. Henley and I went out fishing. Caught a jack or two.

18. J. Henley and I bathed early. George went again to Oxford, and returned with Edward in a chaise. Then went to a Mr. Ellis to get a licence. Mr. E. required an oath to be taken, which George thought he could not take. G. in great distress set out about 12 at night for town [to get a special licence]. Mr. Henley and Mr. G. Rooke, Mr. Butcher, etc., came.

19. J. Henley, G. Rooke, and I walked about the farm. Edward and John rode. George returned to dinner with a licence, having posted from town, but too late to be married to-day. Mr. and Mrs. Ashurst [of Waterstock] dined at Waterperry.

The friendship between the families of Foxlowe, Greaves, and Bagshawe had been of long standing, but there was no thought probably of any closer relationship between them, until the 20th of June, 1828, when Mr. Henry Greaves writes in his journal:—"Went early [from Page Hall] to Totley. Fished without success. Mr. Bagshawe joined me for an hour or two. I afterwards went to Banner Cross, to dinner, with my father, mother, etc., etc. *Miss B. very agreeable.*" In August the same young lady and her mother paid a visit to Elmsall Lodge, where a still deeper impression was made upon the author of the diary. In September they met him again at York Minster, and in the following month he spent a few days with them at Banner Cross. The result is thus recorded by him:—Oct. 27. "An important day. Made a proposal, but did not receive a decisive answer. Walked with Elmsall* to Sheffield. Thought at night all was going right."

28. "Everything quite satisfactory. Left Banner Cross with Elmsall and my sister, about 11; reached Woodlands at 4, and Elmsall Lodge at half-past 5."† The parents of the young people were all favourable to their union, and Mr.

20. The whole party attended George and Maria to church. After the marriage (Mr. Butcher performed the ceremony), breakfasted, and then went to morning service, after which George and Maria started with four Oxford horses, intending to sleep at Chapel House.

21. My father, G. Rooke, J. Henley, Edward, and I went to Ensham with Mr. Henley's four horses. Thought the land very poor. Returned to Waterperry to dinner at 8 o'clock.

22. Mr. Butcher went. We all rode round Mr. Henley's estate, and returned to dinner. Edward went by coach to London.

23. My father, mother, Mrs. Henley, John, and I left Waterperry in the barouche, travelling as before. Reached Halford Bridge to sleep.

24. Proceeded to Warwick, and thence by Leamington to Coventry. Slept at Hinckley. My mother called on Mrs. Bagshawe with my father and John.

25. My mother and I met the Bagshawes, etc., etc., who accompanied us to the Bull, where we parted. Set out at 2 for Measham, thence by Burton to Derby, reached Mrs. Henley's at 8 o'clock.

26. Caught a small dish of perch.

27. Went to church twice. Had as bad a parson and clerk as I would wish to hear.

28. Left Derby about 11 o'clock; came by Alfreton and Chesterfield to Page Hall, at 6 o'clock.

29. Heard from George from Greta Bridge. All well and *very happy*.

Aug. 2. Sent Samuel with bride-cake to General Murray," etc.

* His brother.

† On the last page of his pocket-book for that year, looking forward to the future, he registered three wise resolutions, viz., 1. Never to build a large house; 2. Never to take a large farm; 3. Never to join in a bond.

Greaves, with the concurrence of his eldest son, very kindly agreed to give up Hesley Hall entirely to them.* After the wedding,† at which, the bridegroom observes:—"All went on well, the day fine, etc.," they left Ford Hall in their own new chariot, for the Lakes, passing the first night at Chorlton, the second at Burton, and the third at Bowness, where they spent their first Sabbath. On Monday, the 28th, as the journal above-quoted relates:—"We went in a boat on Windermere, landed on Curwen's Island, and walked round it, weather very favourable, and we very happy."

29. "Went to Coniston in hack chaise. Took Edward and Mrs. Fletcher [man and maid]. All highly delighted.

30. Left Bowness at 10. Hired a boat to Ambleside. Very pleasant

* In reference to this subject the Right Hon. J. W. Henley says, on the 29th of March, 1829:—"My dear Henry, you will not, I am sure, because my congratulations come late, on that account think them less sincere. All that I wish you is that you may be as happy in your change of condition as I have been in mine, and from all I hear, I have no doubt you will be. You are a lucky fellow to get, at the same time with a wife, the good chance of so comfortable a home as Hesley, and that place to you must be more like home than any other, for so much of your early life was spent in it, that I much question if any other would seem so natural, and after a time when the olive branches begin to come up it will seem more so still. I hope and trust if you steer south that you will come and see us. Be assured we shall be most happy to see you and your lady, and I do trust you will give us the chance of being acquainted, for after a little time you will not be in such good marching order as at present, and I feel as if I never can move any more. In this part we are fretting our g—ts to fiddle-strings about the alteration in the law, or rather constitution. I do not think the evil will come in our day, but it will in our childrens'. Do you intend to try your hand at the farm? George has laid a great deal out. He has sown liberally for some one to reap. I hope and trust that you have quite shaken off the illness you were suffering under. You must take care of your boxes, as my father calls your chest. If George is within your reach remember us all to him, and Henley. Tell George that poor Grif. Lloyd had a desperate fall, horse and all, last Thursday. I fear it is very doubtful if he will get over it. . . . It is a sad end. My father and mother desire to join Georgiana and myself in kindest remembrances to your father, mother, and all your brothers, and to Elmsall and his wife when you see them. Believe me faithfully and affectionately your friend,

J. W. HENLEY.

Waterperry."

The change in the law here referred to was the Roman Catholic Emancipation Act, which has admitted into the House of Commons a band of traitors, now more than eighty in number, who are ready on critical occasions to embarrass and obstruct every Government, Liberal or Conservative, that will not purchase their support by dangerous concessions. Both Mr. Henry Greaves and his brother George were very active in obtaining signatures to a petition against the measure.

† See page 565.

and calm. Walked to Stockgill Force, reached Keswick about 5, after a very agreeable day. Saw waterfalls at Rydal Hall.

October 1. Took a boat. Saw Derwentwater and the Fall at Lowdore, etc. Dined at half-past 3. Wrote to Mrs. Bagshawe.

2. Set out about half-past 9, in hired carriage, for Crummock Water, Buttermere, etc. Returned at 7 after a pleasant day. Strained my knee at Scale Force.

6. Drove round Bassenthwaite Water. Highly delighted.

7. Drove to Bowdar Stone, and round Derwentwater. Very cold. Snow upon Scaw Fell. Scenery very fine.

8. Left Keswick about 10 for Pooley Bridge. Got good rooms there, and took a pleasant walk.

9. Went upon Ullswater in boat. Attempted one or two sketches. Lunched at Patterdale, and returned to Pooley Bridge, much gratified.

10. Left Pooley Bridge about 11, saw Lowther Castle, a magnificent place, and came, *viâ* Appleby, to Brough, where we found very good accommodation.

12. Left Brough at 11, and came to Greta Bridge, where the accommodation was excellent. Wrote to Henley.

13. Walked through the grounds at Rokeby to Egglestone Abbey, and returned by Mortham Tower, a very pleasant, though rainy, walk. Wrote to Mrs. Bagshawe.

15. Took horses to Raby Castle. Day very fine. Much pleased. Wrote to Mr Bagshawe.

16. Left Greta Bridge for Leyburn, *viâ* Richmond, Wensleydale, etc. Day rough and stormy.

17. Set out from Leyburn about 10. Went by Wensleydale, Aysgarth, Kettlewell, etc., to Skipton. Much gratified with our drive through a wild country.

19. Went on to Bolton Bridge. A most delightful summer-like day. Were very much pleased with the Abbey, and grounds, and the Inn.

20. Rainy. Went in car to Pembroke Seat, and saw Barden Tower, etc. After dinner we took a long walk.

21. Left Bolton Bridge about half-past 7. Travelled *viâ* Ottley, Leeds, etc., to Banner Cross, which we reached about 6. Found Mrs. Bagshawe unwell, and Mr. Bagshawe from home."

Visits to his own parents and those of his bride occupied two or three months, and then he took possession of Hesley Hall, which became his headquarters for the next fifteen years. At this time the character of Mr. Henry Greaves had undergone a great change, of which there are indications in his journal as early as 1827. The Spirit of God was working in his heart, and drawing him away from earthly vanities to the only source of true happiness. At the foot of the Cross he was learning to hate the things which he formerly loved, and to love things in which he formerly had no interest. Races,* theatres, balls, cards, novels, were entirely abandoned, and a year or two later, as his sense of responsibility deepened, the hunting-field also† failed to attract him.‡ On the other hand, every effort for the advancement of Christ's kingdom gained his hearty support, and with David he could say:—"O how love I Thy law! It is my meditation all the day." The Sabbath likewise was regarded by him in a new light,§ and although previously one of the most amiable of men, he then first learned to "*consider the poor.*" His associates,

* Although Doncaster is within 7 miles of Hesley Hall, not only did he cease to attend the well-known Meetings there, but to every one of his men-servants who would consent to follow his example he gave annually a pair of boots, and to every maid-servant a dress.

† Some of the principal reasons which induced him to forego the pleasures of the chase, seem to have been—1, that it brought him into the society of those who were a hindrance to him in spiritual matters; 2, that it was a lamentable waste of precious time; 3, that he dare not run the risk of leading his children into a temptation which might prove even more dangerous to them than to himself; 4, that he could not imagine Him in whose steps it was his great aim to walk taking part in such a frivolous pursuit.

‡ Concerts have been omitted from this catalogue of discarded amusements because he never had any taste for them, and consequently had no need after his conversion to alter his practice with regard to them. The aspect, however, which they presented to him during the two periods of his life was totally different. In the first he looked upon them merely as a bore. In the second they appeared to him positively wrong, inasmuch as the whole tenor of the New Testament is opposed to any such amalgamation of the church with the world. When, therefore, Jenny Lind paid a visit to Sheffield in 1849, the author of these memoirs received a handsome present from his father, as a reward for not going to hear her. Mrs. Henry Greaves, although passionately fond of music, was of the same mind with her husband, and they both would have thoroughly endorsed the sentiments expressed by the Rev. F. Whitfield in his admirable little treatise entitled "*Be ye separate.*" (S. W. Partridge and Co., Paternoster Row.)

§ It had often been his custom, after attending Divine Service on the morning of the Lord's day, to employ the afternoon in driving from one of his father's houses to another, but so complete was the change in his views as to the obligation of the Fourth Commandment, that when Captain Q., of the 1st Dragoon Guards, paid him a visit at Hesley, in October, 1831, and spoke of leaving

moreover, were no longer the same. Old acquaintances who had assisted him to "forget God" were replaced by real friends, with whom he could take "sweet counsel" on his way to the Better Land.

Many were the instrumentalities by which the Giver of all grace was pleased to accomplish this glorious transformation, but far more important than the rest was the influence of an excellent wife. How much he owed to her prayers, and her example, eternity alone will disclose. Another advantage vouchsafed to him was a house of his own, by means of which he could choose his companions, and spend his time according to the dictates of his conscience. As a further favour, his new home was situated about two miles from Rossington, where he heard the Gospel clearly proclaimed by the Rev. Henry Jenour,* every Sunday afternoon. To add still more to his privileges,

on the Sunday, Mr. H. Greaves entreated him to remain for another night, as otherwise he could not conscientiously convey him to his destination. The guest, however, was determined to go, and eventually hired a cart, in which he was last seen, proceeding along the carriage-road, seated on his luggage.

* This holy man of God told the writer that having been blamed by one or two of his friends for keeping aloof from worldly society, and assured that he was thereby losing a great opportunity of usefulness, he resolved, under a sense of duty, to alter his practice. For some time therefore he visited with the neighbouring gentry, and gave the experiment a fair trial, but finding that the only result was serious injury to his own soul, without the slightest perceptible advantage to any of his companions, he made up his mind once more to "come out from amongst them;" 2 Cor. vi. 17. Just then Mr. Henry Greaves arrived at Hesley, with his bride, and various were the opinions expressed about him. Some people said that he was a Christian, others that he was not. Mr. Jenour therefore was in doubt whether he ought to call upon him. At last he decided to do so, and set out upon the way, but before he reached the house was overtaken by grave misgivings, and finally knelt down in a retired place by the side of the road, to ask for guidance. The answer seemed to be that he should go forward, and instead of the acquaintance proving a snare to him, it became a rich blessing.

Mr. Jenour possessed the gift of faith in large measure, and his prayers were signally honoured by God, as the following anecdote will shew:—Feeling deeply concerned about the state of his eldest brother, who was a thorough man of the world, and a special friend of the then Duke of B., he proposed to another brother, the Rev. Alfred Jenour, of Blackpool, that they should jointly set apart a day on which to intercede for their unconverted relative. The gentleman to whom the suggestion was made replied that it was of no use, the poor fellow had sinned away his day of grace, and it was now too late to do anything for him. Undeterred by this rebuff, Mr. Henry Jenour carried out his plan alone, and had the inexpressible happiness of receiving a letter from the object of his solicitude, a few days afterwards, to say that he had accepted Christ as his Saviour. It should perhaps be mentioned that in this case fasting was united with prayer.

soon after he came to Hesley, Shooter's Hill* was taken by Mr. (Richard Francis) Freeman, a gentleman of eminent piety, with whom he formed a lasting friendship.†

The principal events in his history during the next few years were the birth of his eldest son on the 13th of August, 1831, the death of his mother on the 19th of June,‡ 1834, and that of his father on the 23rd of February, 1835.§ Mr. Greaves, the elder, seems never to have recovered from the shock given to his constitution by his wife's decease, and he gradually

* See pages 485-6 and 519.

† The acquisition of such a neighbour must have given him peculiar pleasure, as he had previously stood alone on the Lord's side amongst the landed proprietors of the district, and, of course, had not failed to experience the truth of the inspired declaration: "All that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution." Cold words and colder looks had met him in every direction, and it was said, behind his back, that he had lost his senses, that he was befooled by his wife, etc., etc. On one occasion a remarkable scene, which was long remembered by those who witnessed it, took place at his own table. He had not then quite shaken off his worldly associates, and a number of them were dining with him at Hesley. The subject of conversation was "the Saints" (as religious people were termed), and many were the sneers directed against them, with a covert, but well-understood allusion to himself. At length Mr. B——, of R——, who had been perfectly silent, rose from his seat, and, having thereby attracted universal attention, observed with great emphasis:—"I can only say, gentlemen, that if we are not *all* Saints before we die, we shall not go to the place where we wish to go."

Another layman for whom Mr. Henry Greaves had the highest esteem and regard, although the distance between them proved a barrier to much intercourse, was the late Mr. Ramsden, of Carlton Hall, who writes to him, on the 2nd of March, 1838:—"Since I met you at Worksop I have several times thought over the subject we then touched upon, viz., your qualifying for Nottinghamshire." [He was already acting for the West Riding of Yorkshire.] "I do sincerely hope you will not let the idea drop; but, if you see the path plain, pray come among us—at least at the Retford Sessions. There are, I am convinced, many occasions on which persons who are like-minded, and who have the glory of God and the temporal good of their neighbours in view, may be made a means of strengthening each other's hands—seasons in which two are better than one. Oh! that we had two or three godly men on the Bench! oh! how much might be done! and how much evil might be prevented! Pray take the matter into serious consideration, and, my dear Sir, spread it, especially, before the Lord."

‡ Her illness began on the 9th, when he remarks:—"Rode with my father and mother [from Elmsall Lodge] to near Stubbs. After dinner my mother had something like a paralytic stroke, which deprived her of the use of one arm." She was 78 years of age on the 21st of the previous December.

§ They were both buried at Ecclesfield, where there is a hatchment, in the church, emblazoned with their arms. The date of his birth was 30 Sept., 1759. See the Heralds' College pedigree.

declined until the ensuing winter, when he became so ill that, on the 9th of the last-named month, his son Henry was summoned to Elmsall Lodge. Five days later Mrs. H. Greaves, who had been left at Banner Cross, writes to her husband:—"The great composure and apparent peace of our dear father's mind must be most delightful to witness, provided, as you observe, it does not proceed from any 'false confidence,' and oh! I fervently pray that whilst he remains amongst us we may all have sufficient proof that *it is grounded entirely on Christ, the Rock of Ages*. But as you well know that an error in the foundation of our trust is fatal, you will, I earnestly entreat, be faithful in checking every feeling of self-dependence, as far as you possibly can. To this end I send you the following passages of Scripture, which I think it would be well for you to read in the order in which you find them. Romans iii. 10 to 26, v. 1 to 11, viii. 1 to 18, xii; Ephesians iii. 14 to 21; Philippians ii. 1 to 15; Colossians iii. 1 to 17; I. Thessalonians i. and v.; Luke xi. 1 to 13, xviii. 1 to 14; Acts xx. 17 to 38; Ezekiel xxxvi. 25 to 27. I mentioned in my former letter that striking chapter, the 3rd of St. John's Gospel. If you do not read the whole, at least begin at the 1st verse and read to the end of the 20th, and then the 36th verse. The 14th, 15th, and 16th would afford matter for a few pointed and simple remarks on Christ and Him crucified as the only hope of the sinner. The poor Israelite felt himself in danger of death; so must the sinner feel his danger, and be anxious to escape from eternal destruction. The dying Israelite looked to the serpent, fully persuaded that he was wholly cut off from every other means of escape, and that by looking to it he should certainly be healed; so must the awakened sinner simply trust in the Lord Jesus Christ, as the Saviour of the lost, whose blood cleanseth from all sin, and believe *from the heart* that in this way *alone* he can be delivered from 'the wrath to come.' In the same simple manner the Saviour should be held forth as the source of holiness, by the gift of the Spirit.

And now I must explain that although I have appeared to inundate you with chapters and smaller portions of Scripture, I do not mean that more should be read to my poor dear father at a time than you and my brother George have accomplished*. . . . Could you not after reading a forcible

* One of the entries in the diary of the gentleman to whom this letter was addressed is:—"Feb. 14. My father got up for a few hours, and again heard us read and pray, with great interest and willingness."

passage, particularly such an one as that which I have commented upon, make some remark or enquiry which would elicit the foundation of his apparent peace? I send two books. Wilks's 'Essays' were forwarded here by the Miss Harrisons last Tuesday. They were not aware how very ill our poor father was, and thought he might be interested by the one on 'True and False Peace in Death.' It will interest you, and perhaps some of the rest of the family. Bickersteth on 'Prayer' is a most excellent little work, and if there were ever an opportunity of reading anything besides the Bible, it would be highly suitable for the purpose. One of the hymns sung at church yesterday—'Rock of Ages, cleft for me'—is so applicable to our feelings that I was glad to find it in Miss Harrison's Weston Selection, a copy of which used to lie on the round table in the drawing room at Elmsall Lodge. Do look for it."

As his last hours drew near Mr. Greaves became more or less unconscious, and his daughter-in-law observes:—"Banner Cross, Feb. 21." "We are truly thankful to find that my father apparently suffers so little pain. I suppose he must in some degree be capable of thinking, as he gives an answer (though you say it is a short one) when a question is addressed to him, and I often wonder how far that faculty extends, and whether he would understand an ejaculatory prayer, or a verse from Scripture, such as, for instance—'My flesh and my heart fail, but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever;' or that verse in the 23rd Psalm—'Though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death,' etc.; or Jesus says—'All those that come unto me I will in no wise cast out;' 'Verily, verily, I say unto thee, he that believeth on Me hath everlasting life;' 'He that hath the Son hath life, and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life;' or that passage in Isaiah—'When thou passest through the waters I will be with thee,' etc. Look unto 'Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith;' 'Fear thou not for I am with thee,' etc., etc. I only mention these texts for your consideration, for, of course, I cannot tell what is best, but I know I read some of them to poor Mr. Hudson as he was expiring, and I thought they gave him comfort; and Mrs. Freeman told me that when Mrs. Kitchen was reading a part of Isaiah to her husband on his death-bed, he appeared wholly unconscious, but as soon as she ceased, he said 'Go on, Mary, it is the most beautiful reading I ever heard.' Poor Mr. Bagshawe, of the Oaks, is a dreadful sufferer.*

* By a fall from his horse. This gentleman was the eldest son of (85) Sir William Bagshawe, before mentioned, and succeeded at his death, on the 29th of June, 1832, to the family

Two or three small bones or pieces of bones have been taken out of his face by Mr. Staniforth, and I do not know that he is yet out of danger."

In the division of the estates of Mr. George Bustard Greaves between his sons, Hesley Hall, with the manors of Hesley and Limpool, were allotted

estates at Wormhill Hall, the Oaks, Cotes Hall, and Castleton. He was born in Edinburgh on the 13th of April, and baptized there on the 15th of June, 1793; educated at Trinity College, Cambridge, where he took his M.A. degree in 1818; a Barrister-at-law, of the Middle Temple, London; a Magistrate for Derbyshire and the West Riding of Yorkshire, and a Deputy Lieutenant for the county of Derby. He married at Ruardean, Herefordshire, on the 12th of October, 1822, Sarah, third daughter of William Partridge, of Bishop's Wood, in the same county (High Sheriff of Monmouthshire in 1810), and died at the Oaks on the 1st of June, 1851, leaving by her (who survived until the 14th of May, 1876) three sons and five daughters, viz.—

- I. William-Leonard-Gill Bagshawe, of Wormhill Hall, the Oaks, and Cotes Hall (his father having sold Castleton in 1849), born 18 Oct., 1828; educated at Eton, and Trinity College, Cambridge; B.A. 1851; a Justice of the Peace for the county of Derby; murdered by poachers, in the river Wye, at Wormhill, on the 20th of July, 1854.
- II. (86) Francis-Westby Bagshawe, of Wormhill Hall, and the Oaks, born 4 April, 1832; educated at Trinity College, Cambridge; M.A. 1859; a Justice of the Peace for the county of Derby and the West Riding of Yorkshire, and a Deputy Lieutenant for Derbyshire; High Sheriff of the latter county in 1868; succeeded to the estates of his elder brother, and sold Cotes Hall in 1883; married 22 Oct., 1873, Caroline-Amelia, daughter of Robert Alfred Cloyne Godwin-Austen, of Shalford House, Surrey, F.R.S., and has issue,
 1. Beatrice-Muriel-Westby, born at the Oaks, and baptized at Norton Church.
 2. Gladys-Godwin-de la Hall, born at the Oaks, and baptized at Norton Church.
- III. Alfred-Drake Bagshawe, Rector of Taynton, co. Gloucester, born 18 March, 1836; educated at Emmanuel College, Cambridge; M.A. 1861; married 16 April, 1868, Frances-Margaret, daughter of the Rev. Samuel Garrard, Vicar of Salford Priors, co. Warwick, and has issue,
 1. Leonard-Alfred Bagshawe, born at the Rectory, Stoke Lacy, co. Hereford, 13 January, 1869, and there baptized 2 March following.
 2. Arthur-William-Garrard Bagshawe, born at St. Leonard's, 29 July, 1871, and baptized at Salford Priors in the September following.
 3. Frances-Ursula, born at the Rectory, Stoke Lacy, and baptized at Salford Priors.
- I. Sarah-Alicia.
- II. Elizabeth-Ursula, married at Norton Church, 23 June, 1853, to Sir Henry St. John Halford, of Wistow, co. Leicester, Bart., who was born 9 August, 1827.
- III. Caroline-Anne.
- IV. Helen-Gertrude.
- V. Cecilia-Margaret.

to Mr. Henry Greaves,* as a part of his fortune, but eventually he exchanged them, with his brother, Colonel Elmsall, for property at Birchett, Stubbley, Hill Top, Cowley, Dronfield, etc., in the county of Derby.

On the 18th of November, 1836, and the 23rd of May, 1840, respectively, his two younger children were born, and between these dates† he restored, at his own cost, an old Episcopal chapel,‡ at Bawtry, to the charge of which he appointed, with the sanction of the Archbishop of York, the Rev. N. B. Curry, who was then living with him as the private tutor of the author of these memoirs.

One of the godfathers of the second son, Francis E. Greaves, was Mr. (Francis) Foxlowe, of Staveley Hall,§ by whose death, on the 13th of December, 1841, Mrs. H. Greaves lost her only surviving uncle.||

The next breach in the family circle was occasioned by the decease of Mrs. Bagshawe, an event which (as has been already mentioned)¶ led her son-in-law and daughter to leave Hesley Hall.**

* The adjacent manor of Martin was also held by him, through the kindness of the Duke of Newcastle, who offered it to him, without solicitation, in a very handsome letter, which he found at Hesley, on his return from Leamington, about the beginning of September, 1834.

† In the year 1838.

‡ Previously used as a carpenter's shop.

§ This gentleman often spent a few days at Hesley before or after visiting the Dowager Lady Galway, at Bawtry Hall.

|| He was baptized, at Staveley, 30 Nov., 1771, and married in March, 1798, Jane, sister of General Francis Slater-Rebow, of Wivenhoe Park, Essex, who was for many years an officer in the 1st Regiment of Life Guards; commanded the Household Brigade in the Peninsula, in 1812; and died on the 7th of October, 1845; having had issue a daughter, Mary-Martin, the wife, first, of Sir Thomas Ormsby, Bart., and, secondly, of John Gurdon, M.P., son of Theophilus Thornhaugh Gurdon, of Letton, co. Norfolk. After the decease, without issue, of Lady Ormsby (who assumed by Royal Licence the additional surname of Rebow, on the 7th of July, 1835), Mr. Gurdon (who took the same name on the 2nd of September following) married Lady Georgiana Toler, daughter of Hector John, second Earl of Norbury, and was the father by her of Hector-John Gurdon-Rebow, the present owner of Wivenhoe Park.

Mr. Foxlowe, having no children, bequeathed his property to his widow, and at her death, on the 6th of March, 1850, a portion of it passed under her will to his great-nephew Francis Edward Greaves, aforesaid, who would probably have taken the name of Foxlowe if the amount left to him had been a little larger. At Ford Hall there is a screen worked by Lady Ormsby Rebow; also portraits of Mr. and Mrs. (Francis) Foxlowe, of her father Mr. Richard Slater, of her brother Gill Slater (of the Royal Navy), and of her ancestor Mr. Leonard Gill, who was a relative of the Bagshawes of the Oaks.

¶ See page 505.

** On their departure Mr. Charles Wright brought his bride (see page 567), Mary Ellen de Cardonnel Elmsall, to live there, but at length the estate was sold by her father Colonel Elmsall,

Banner Cross being within three miles of Sheffield, Mr. Henry Greaves was asked, at the General Election of 1847, to become a candidate for the representation of that town in Parliament, and prior to the invitation a leading article appeared in the *Doncaster Chronicle*, containing the following reference to his character:—"Why should not Mr. Greaves of Banner Cross be memorialized to offer himself for Sheffield? A more thorough Protestant cannot be named than Mr. Greaves; he is an influential magistrate, an excellent man of business, universally respected, and a devoted Christian.* We have heard it said that his name has been whispered. Let the whisper swell into a call so loud that at once preparations may be made for a successful canvas and a triumphant return."

After mature consideration, however, he declined to comply with the request, believing that his political opinions would not be acceptable to the majority of the electors.†

At this time Mr. Bagshawe was in a declining state of health, and he gradually became worse until the 8th of November, when his illness had reached such an alarming stage, that his son-in-law was obliged to leave a public meeting‡ over which he was presiding at the Cutlers' Hall, Sheffield,

and a wing of the house about 60 feet in length has since been pulled down, together with the stables, coach-houses, etc. A large quantity of fine old timber, chiefly oak, which once formed part of Sherwood Forest, has also been destroyed. Mr. Whitaker, J.P., is the present owner.

* This testimony derives additional weight from the circumstances that its author appears to have been the Right Rev. Charles R. Alford, D.D., late Bishop of Victoria, and that it emanated from the neighbourhood in which the subject of it was better known than in any other.

† Such was his humility that he consulted the writer, then a boy of sixteen, whether he should stand or not.

‡ On behalf of the Church of England Instruction Society. In his opening address he remarked that "had it not been for a strong conviction on his part of the great importance of the Society to the town of Sheffield, he should not have been present on the occasion, his presence being much wanted elsewhere, but when they considered that education unconnected with religion was a matter so questionable, that it was really doubtful whether it were not better to give no education at all,—when they considered that the good order of society depended mainly on the connection of religion with instruction,—and when they saw, as was unhappily the case in that town, lawless combinations formed and destructive outrages perpetrated, they must come to the conclusion that the Sheffield Church of England Instruction Society ought to have every possible support." This argument was subsequently enforced by the Rev. F. Owen, in still stronger terms:—"The chairman," he said, "had intimated that education when unconnected with religion was of very doubtful expediency,—he (Mr. Owen) would add that it was more than questionable—it was dangerous. He would read to the meeting an extract from the first page of the second volume of Alison's

to return to his bed-side. Three days later the author of these memoirs was awoke by his father very early in the morning, to hear that the kind relative with whom he had lived for more than six years* was gone to his eternal home.

In the prospect of succeeding to the family estates at Ford Hall and Banner Cross, Mr. and Mrs. Henry Greaves proposed to assume, by Royal Licence, the family name; and preliminary enquiries were instituted at the Heralds' College† respecting the registration of the arms; but eventually a clause in Mr. Bagshawe's will‡ led to the abandonment of their design.

The increased opportunities of usefulness which they now enjoyed were diligently improved to the glory of Him who gave them. With one heart and one mind§ they laboured together for the furtherance of the Gospel at home and abroad, dispensing liberally, but most judiciously,|| the wealth which had been committed to their stewardship.

Although by no means a fluent speaker, Mr. Greaves, from his position and character, was chosen to be the chairman of almost all the great meetings which were held in the town of Sheffield for religious or charitable objects. In every good cause the Evangelical clergy of the district could depend upon his assistance, and many of them found a cordial welcome at his table.¶ To those Dissenters likewise who held fast the Puritan principles of their ancestors,

'History of Modern Europe,' where the author was beginning to speak of the French Revolution, and the miseries which resulted from that mighty change in the state of Europe. The quotation commenced with these words:—'It is a common but very fatal mistake to suppose that ignorance is the greatest evil which can afflict a nation. The want of knowledge is not so much to be feared as its perversion; for the one makes men powerless animals, the other makes them powerful demons.'"

* *I.e.*, from August, 1841.

† In October, 1847. See letters of Messrs. Atkinson and Pilgrim.

‡ Requiring one of his grandsons to take his name.

§ The writer cannot remember a single subject upon which they differed in opinion.

|| Having observed, for instance, that temporal distress generally enlists the sympathies of a large circle of worldly people, whereas the claims of spiritual destitution are only felt by a comparatively small band of Christians, they made it a rule to devote the principal part of their charity to that class of objects which is at once the most important and the most neglected.

¶ The Rev. William Rawson, of Scaforth, the Rev. George Rose, of Earl's Heaton, the Rev. James Byam Dewe, of Ravenfield, the Rev. Gervase Harvey Woodhouse, of Finningley, the Rev. George Rolleston, of Maltby, the Rev. G. H. Bower, of Rossington, and the Rev. James Parker, of Ellerburne (all standard-bearers of the truth in their respective neighbourhoods), were also his guests from time to time.

he extended the right hand of fellowship, recognizing them as brethren in the Lord, but to High Churchism and Rationalism, even in their mildest and most specious forms, he was an uncompromising foe. The Church Missionary Society, the British and Foreign Bible Society, the Church Pastoral Aid Society, the Irish Church Missions Society, the Colonial and Continental Church Society, the Irish Society, the British Reformation Society, the Sheffield Scripture Readers' Society, etc., etc., had in him a warm friend; and deeper still was his attachment to the Society for the Promotion of Christianity amongst the Jews. Like Simeon of old, he waited for the consolation of Israel, and looked for the coming of the Lord.

His family were staunch Protestants: "As Hannibal was taught from his childhood eternal hatred to Pagan Rome, so had he been taught from his childhood eternal hatred to Papal Rome—hatred not of the persons of the Romanists, but of their doctrines—hatred of that soul-destroying system which is designated in God's Word 'The mystery of iniquity;' 'The woman drunken with the blood of the saints;' 'The Mother of Abominations.'"^{*}

^{*} See his speech at the Cutlers' Hall, Sheffield, on the 3rd of December, 1850, as chairman of a very large and enthusiastic demonstration against the then recent Papal aggression.

Not long afterwards he wrote the following almost impromptu lines, which (however great their poetical deficiencies) exhibit Popery in a Scriptural aspect too much ignored in the present day, and the aspirations with which they conclude may now be repeated with tenfold force:—

"How well described in Holy Writ

Foul Popery we see,

How well does every sentence fit

The 'Great Apostacy.'

How must we note, as one by one,

The 'marks' before us rise,

That to this heresy alone

The Word of God applies.

'Lies spoken in hypocrisy'

So constantly we find,

That if we fail *this* 'mark' to see

We must *indeed* be blind.

The sacred page the marriage state

Doth honourable call;

This Popes condemn,—if to such mate

Allied, the priest must fall.

Mr. Greaves was a good classical scholar, had a marvellous memory for poetry, and gave a considerable amount of attention to more solid literature.*

Within the temple too of God
The Pope, *as God*, doth sit,
'Forgiving sins'—with iron rod
Compelling to submit.

'Commanding to abstain from meat'
Which God to man has given
That he with thankfulness should eat;
Thus Popes with God have striven.

And can we truly then, herein
A *Christian brother* greet?
E'en in this bloody 'man of sin'
Who sitteth in God's seat?

And shall we only gently say
That here 'a *sister* errs,'
Who leads thus awfully astray
Her blinded worshippers?

Then must we light with darkness blend,
God's Word renounce withal,
Our hand to Satan next extend;
Join 'Christ with Belial.'

Too long, alas, this fatal scheme
Our rulers have essayed,
Too long, alas, we well might deem
Our citadel *betrayed*.

O may they now at length perceive
Their folly and their sin!
Their steps retrace—the truth believe,
And a new course begin!

May they, by past experience wise,
To better counsels come,
Attempt no further compromise,
And cry 'No peace with Rome!'"

* Most of his time was occupied with business, of a hundred different kinds, and he found it necessary for his health to devote three hours per diem to exercise—the pruning of trees, and the marking of them to stand or fall (a question upon which he shewed great judgment), being his

After the death of his father-in-law he appears to have held property, in his own right and that of his wife, of the value of between £6000 and £7000 per annum, but towards the close of his life he suffered heavy losses, which were incurred chiefly in a generous attempt to extricate one of his friends* out of pecuniary difficulty.

From the time of his leaving Hesley Hall until his decease he spent the greater part of every year at Banner Cross,† two or three months at Ford favourite out-door relaxation. In the midst, however, of these and other hindrances he was able to secure occasional opportunities of making himself acquainted with the best books of the day; and when there was no company in the house it was his habit, every evening, to read aloud such works as Captain Gardiner's "Journey to the Zoolu Country," Carus's "Life of the Rev. Charles Simeon," "The Mission of Inquiry to the Jews from the Church of Scotland," D'Aubigné's "History of the Reformation," "Letters of the Rev. John Newton," etc., etc.

* A clergyman, who had inherited some extensive collieries near Leeds, but did not possess the capital necessary to develop them. At first the sums advanced to him by Mr. H. Greaves were inconsiderable, but before the end of five years they amounted to £10,000, and from that date (1847) continued to increase gradually until they had swallowed up the whole of Mr. Bagshawe's personalty (valued for Probate Duty at more than £40,000), besides encumbering the landed estates with mortgages, and causing the sale of the family property in Lincolnshire, and Huntingdonshire.

Another loss, of far less magnitude, had previously befallen him through an unfortunate decision formed by himself and his brothers, immediately after their father's death, to work a mine which belonged to them at Watergrove, near Eyam. Upon this disastrous speculation they wasted more than £30,000, and then abandoned it in despair.

† Happy will it be for every owner of that place if he can say from the heart with Mr. Greaves,

"A *Cross* and *Banner* here I see,
 Oh! may they ever prove
 Of Him a token sure to me
 'Whose banner still is love!'
 Beneath its shade may I repose!
 And in this sacred sign
 A refuge find in all my woes,
 A pledge of life divine!
 But oh! since Satan daily tries
 To make e'en *this* a snare,
 Against the 'Father of all lies'
 I'll raise my earnest prayer;
 Beseeching that I ne'er may roam
 To foul Idolatry,
 Lest this blest sign of *life* become
 A sign of *death* to me.

Hall, and five weeks in the summer at the sea-side. He was frequently also at Elmsall Lodge, with his eldest brother, to whom he was much attached.

Whilst thus pursuing the even tenor of his way, and in the full enjoyment of physical strength,* shortly before the end of February, 1859, he took a severe cold, from which he was recovering, when, tempted by a bright but chilly day, he ventured out of the house too soon, and by so doing brought on a fatal relapse.

Neither his family† nor his medical attendants‡ anticipated such a sad termination to his illness, but he himself probably had some presentiment of the issue, for, a day or two before his departure, he uttered the words:—“Though He slay me, yet will I trust Him.”

In a funeral sermon preached at Ecclesall Church on the 20th of March, 1859, by the Rev. Edward Newman, and published at the request of the congregation, it is said that Mr. Greaves “was indeed the Christian§ gentleman;|| unvarying in kindness to all, whether high or low, rich or poor; humble to

But by Almighty power sustain'd,
Supported by His grace,
I'll humbly strive, with faith unfeign'd,
To run the heavenly race.
Until—my every conflict o'er—
Safe in the realms above,
I learn to praise Him more and more,
And sing His boundless love.”

* No long time had elapsed since he was congratulated upon looking so well and so young by his friend Mr. Beckett Denison (subsequently Sir Edmund Beckett, Bart.), who told him how much he envied his lot, with its freedom from the cares, worries, and late hours of Parliamentary life.

Mr. Newman, too, remarked in his discourse hereafter-quoted:—“Who would have thought, a month ago, that Mr. Greaves would now be numbered with the dead, and lying in the cold and silent tomb? His athletic frame, his regular life and temperate habits, gave promise of many years to come; yet he is gone—cut down with a stroke—while many who are more feeble still linger on.”

† All of whom were staying with him at the time.

‡ Dr. Thompson and Mr. Henry Thomas, of Sheffield.

§ The testimony of her who knew him best was that she never saw any one who exhibited more of the spirit of Christ in his daily walk and conversation.

|| A neighbour of his, whose judgment carried weight, and who, like himself, was a magistrate and deputy-lieutenant for the County of Derby, told the author that he always regarded his father as “the bean-ideal of an English gentleman.”

Tall, handsome, and aristocratic, with a good head, broad chest, and erect figure, his personal appearance was by no means despicable, but these physical advantages were thrown into the shade

a degree that is seldom found; unmindful of self, courteously thoughtful for others. . . . Distress never appealed to him in vain. . . . He loved the Lord, for he felt that the Lord had loved him, and he looked to Christ for all. There was not a shadow of leaning to anything of his own, nor of doubting the all-sufficiency of Christ. He lived indeed a life of faith in the Son of God, as having given Himself for him, and the effects of true religion were manifest in him in an eminent degree. . . . He was a light not only in the world, but in the church to which he belonged."

So numerous were his public appointments, both of a religious and secular character, that a complete list of them would be very difficult to compile.* His good-nature led him also to accept many private trusts, one of which involved his eldest son in a Chancery suit, attended with heavy pecuniary loss.

by the spiritual gifts and graces which ennobled his character, and shone brightly in his words and actions. As an old friend of his observed, he had but one fault, and that was inability, from excessive benevolence, to say "No" to any individual who asked a favour of him.

* Not only was he in the Commission of the Peace for three counties, but also for the borough of Sheffield; a Director (with his eldest brother) of the River Dun (Canal) Company, which was afterwards amalgamated with the South Yorkshire Railway Company; Churchwarden of the parish of Ecclesall; a Church Burgess of the town of Sheffield; a Trustee of the Sheffield Banking Company, of the Sheffield General Infirmary, and many other public institutions; an *ex-officio* Guardian of the Ecclesall Bierlow Union; a Commissioner of the Sheffield and Chapel-en-le-Frith (as well as several other) turnpike roads; a Guardian of the Assay Office, Sheffield; President of the Chapel-en-le-Frith Savings' Bank; Patron of the Sheffield Church of England Educational Institute; President of the Ecclesall Young Men's Society; President of the Chapel-en-le-Frith Auxiliary of the British and Foreign Bible Society; Vice-President of the Sheffield Auxiliary Church Missionary Association, and a Governor of the Parent Society; Treasurer of the Sheffield Church of England Scripture Readers' Society; Vice-Patron (with his eldest brother) of the Bible and Prayer Book Society for the Deanery of Doncaster; a Member of the Provisional Board of Governors of the Deakin Charity, which he and the Rev. W. Mercer, with great exertion, were the means of securing for the town of Sheffield; a Patron (with other trustees) of the Vicarage of Wormhill, and of two or three Church livings in the neighbourhood of Sheffield; etc. After his restoration of Bawtry Chapel, the Archbishop of York allowed him to nominate the chaplain, whose stipend has been supplied by himself and his family from that time to the present. Being very anxious that the important town of Scarborough also should have the Gospel proclaimed in one at least of the three Church of England pulpits, he and his relative, Miss Harrison, of Weston Hall, near Sheffield, provided Christ's Church at their own expense with a curate of sound Evangelical views. He maintained likewise, for many years, as Scripture reader at Harworth, an excellent man, of good family, who had previously been an officer in the 14th Foot.

After the death of her husband Mrs. Henry Greaves remained for rather more than a year at Banner Cross, which she then let,* reserving to herself a smaller house, built by Lord John Murray, upon the estate.† Ford Hall, however, became her head-quarters for the rest of her life, and there she carried on those works of faith and labours of love for which she had always been distinguished. Many were the cottage-meetings which she held in the surrounding hamlets, and many were the Bible readings which she gave to her neighbours in her own dwelling. The formation of the London and North-Western and Midland Railways through the parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith afforded her an opportunity also, of which she gladly availed herself, to address the navvies who were employed upon the work, and they assembled during their dinner-hour in considerable numbers to hear her. Few ladies probably have ever been more honoured by God in the conversion of their servants than she was, but few ladies probably have ever consecrated more time and pains to the accomplishment of this great object. For the well-being of her tenants likewise she was deeply concerned, and to those of them who lived upon the Ford and Wormhill estates she was in the habit of speaking, on the rent days,‡ year after year, a few kind words in which their highest interests had always a prominent place.§ At Ecclesall she was prevented from expressing her feelings in the same manner by the want of a

* To one of the leading manufacturers of Sheffield—Mr. Samuel Butcher—on a ten years' lease, at the expiration of which he died, and the place was taken by Mr. George Wilson, the head of the firm of Cammell and Co.

† See page 546.

‡ Just before they sat down to dinner.

§ Referring to these brief but pointed exhortations, her eldest son remarked on a similar occasion, the first which occurred after her death :—

“During the past six months we have each lost a friend, and some of us more than a friend. The words of hearty welcome which have so often greeted you on entering this room will be heard no more. The good wishes for your temporal and still more for your eternal welfare have been spoken here for the last time. Oh that their echo may long linger in our memories, and that we may *act* upon the advice so faithfully given. The day will soon come, we know not how soon, when we, too, shall be summoned to cross the narrow stream which divides the other world from ours, and then, oh how would she rejoice to bid us welcome, each and all, to the land of everlasting joy, and peace, and rest ! For my own part I have not a doubt that the saints above will know each other as they are known of God, and although we shall never see my dear mother again standing at the end of this table; if we are committing our souls' salvation to Him in whose atoning death and perfect righteousness was all her trust, we shall see her at an infinitely more important gathering, and shall join with her in the triumphant song, ‘Worthy the Lamb that

room large enough* to receive her guests, but she gave them books,† called upon them in their own homes, and sent each of them a written invitation to hear Messrs. Moody and Sankey when they came to Sheffield.‡ Of her it may truly be said that “her children arise up and call her blessed,” for to her earnest prayers, her careful training, and her bright example, more than to any other instrumentality upon earth,§ they owe all their hopes for eternity. In her intercourse with her friends she never forgot the “one thing needful,” and with many of them she read the Holy Scriptures or prayed. As her beloved pastor, the late Mr. Hall, observed:—“If you saw her about secular things, she rarely let you go without a word about spiritual things.” Great was her success in pleading for religious objects, and so little did she regard her own trouble that after she left Banner Cross, a visit was paid by her to Ecclesall every spring, as long as she lived, often at considerable inconvenience, to raise subscriptions for the Church Pastoral Aid Society, and for the curate of the parish. To the needy she stretched out her hand¶ in a hundred ways, making careful enquiry into the circumstances and character of the persons whom she relieved. Whatever she undertook she did thoroughly, and no difficulties or discouragements led her to abandon a work which she had once begun. As an instance of her perseverance it may be mentioned that a clothing club, which she established in the village of Harworth, during her residence at Hesley Hall, was maintained by her in full efficiency** until

was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing,’ ‘for Thou hast redeemed us to God by Thy blood out of every kindred, and people, and nation.’ If we do *not* all meet again in the better country, let me solemnly and affectionately say, it will be our own fault. The invitation is full and free. Could it possibly be more free? ‘The Spirit and the bride say come; and let him that heareth say come, and let him that is athirst come. And *whosoever will*, let him take the water of life freely.’”

* “The Prince of Wales” Inn, which stands upon the Banner Cross property, possesses ample accommodation, but the collection of rents at a public-house was found to be so objectionable that it was discontinued.

† Of a little work named “Precious Truths,” by S. M. Haughton, she ordered several dozens of copies for their benefit.

‡ In January, 1875.

§ Very great as are their obligations to their father, those to their mother are greater still.

¶ From the pulpit, after her decease.

¶ Prov. xxxi. 20.

** In order that she might minutely acquaint herself with the state and requirements of each family, the parish schoolmaster was sent for every year to Banner Cross or Ford Hall, just before she ordered the goods, which were afterwards measured, divided, and labelled, by her maid, under her direction.

her death, although she had then left the neighbourhood nearly thirty-three years. Having succeeded her mother in the possession of a wonderful receipt for the cure of cancer, she made such good use of it* that she had the happiness of seeing more than thirty people restored to health, whose lives would in all probability have fallen a sacrifice to this fearful disease.

From her father she inherited superior abilities,† good judgment, and a special talent for business. She was also fond of reading, and an admirable botanist.‡ Music, too, had great charms for her, and to the end of her life she never lost her power of rendering the piano-forte a source of exquisite pleasure to her friends.§

For Banner Cross Mrs. Greaves, like her predecessors, had a very strong regard, and when an opportunity was afforded her of exchanging it for the most beautiful estate, perhaps, in Wales||—the far-famed Hafod¶—with an

* To ensure the most perfect accuracy, all the directions given to the patients were written by herself, and every dose of medicine weighed in her presence.

† Of an entirely different kind from those of her mother.

‡ As she had a particular dislike to travelling by rail, and as Mr. Greaves retained his old partiality for horses (of which he usually drove more than two when a heavy carriage was required), they made almost all their journeys by road. On such excursions, therefore, as those to Scarbro', Aberystwyth, Leamington, etc., they often passed through a new country, and the writer, who generally sat by his father's side, remembers to have seen his mother, times without number, despatch a footman to gather some rare plant or flower which her practised eye detected in an adjoining hedgerow, field, or wood.

§ Upon this subject, Mrs. Balguy, the author's sister, remarks:—"Her touch was superb, and few ever played with greater taste and expression." The composers in whose works she most delighted were Beethoven, Mozart, Haydn, and Mendelssohn.

|| Comparing it with other celebrated places in the Principality, Mr. Cumberland observes:—"Wales and its borders, both North and South, abound, at intervals, with fine things—Piercefield has grounds of great magnificence, and wonderfully picturesque beauty; Downton Castle has a delicious woody vale, most tastefully managed; Llangollen is brilliant; the banks of the Conway savagely grand; Barmouth romantically rural; the great Pistill Rhayader is horribly wild; Rhayader Wennol gay, and gloriously irregular—each of which merits a studied description; but at Hafod and its neighbourhood I find the effects of all in one circle, . . . insomuch that it requires little enthusiasm there to feel forcibly, with Milton:—

'All things that be send up from earth's great altar
Silent praise.'

(See Leigh's "Guide to Wales," pages 149–153.)

¶ A favourite seat of the 4th Duke of Newcastle, after whose death Sir Henry de Hoghton bought it, and spent many thousands of pounds in improvements. The property comprised 13,466 acres of land, about 1400 of which were wood; an excellent house; the advowson of a church

increase to her income of nearly £2000 a year, she preferred retaining her old home.

Good health was a blessing which she never enjoyed. So delicate, indeed, was her constitution that if she had not been surrounded by all the comforts which wealth can procure, and also taken the greatest possible care of herself, there is every reason to believe that she would not have survived the period of her youth. Extreme susceptibility to cold was one of her weak points, and this proved eventually the cause of her decease, which occurred at Ecclesall, on the 10th of July, 1878, after a very short illness.*

Of her funeral sermon, which was delivered by Mr. Hall,† at Chapel-en-le-Frith, on the 21st, and had as its subject Luke xii. 35, 36,‡ a few disjointed fragments§ are all that can be recovered:—"When I heard," said the preacher, "of the death of her whose remains were committed to their resting-place in this churchyard during the past week, this was the text which immediately came into my mind, as most appropriate to her state. . . . She was ready. Her loins were girded—girded about with the truths|| of grace, yes, with the most humbling doctrines of Divine truth,¶ her light was (Eglwys Newydd), on a bold eminence in the grounds; the Rivers Ystwyth, Rhyddnant, Myherin, etc., with their tributary streams; several small lakes; the Falls of the Fynach, Piran, etc.; about twenty miles of private walks through the most lovely scenery; an architectural conservatory attached to the house, and another in the kitchen-gardens; good stables and coach-houses; two lodges, some miles apart; etc., etc. The price at which Hafod was offered to Mrs. Greaves, on the 21st of December, 1870, was £80,000, and the Banner Cross estate, a great portion of which is building land, was then valued at £100,000, so that the Cardiganshire investment might probably have been effected without difficulty or inconvenience.

* The result of a chill taken in an open carriage after leaving a very warm room at the house of a friend.

† Extempore, according to his invariable custom.

‡ "Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning; and ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their Lord, when He will return from the wedding."

§ From the note-book of the author of these memoirs.

|| Ephesians vi. 14.

¶ As set forth in the tenth and eleventh Articles of the Church of England, and in the old hymn from which the following verses are taken:—

"Pause, my soul! adore and wonder!

Ask, 'O, why such love to me?'

Grace hath put me in the number

Of the Saviour's family:

Hallelujah!

Thanks, eternal thanks to Thee!

* * * * *

burning, and she was waiting for her Lord. . . . When I was told of the peacefulness of her departure, I thought 'that was an answer to prayer.'—Although we are all composed of the same elements, yet we have these elements in different proportions, and the result is that some of us are bold, some are patient, some have one temperament, some another, and the temperament of our sister caused her to feel a special dread of death.* Hence, I doubt not that she had long made the manner of her removal from this world a matter of prayer, and in her case, as in so many others, God graciously granted her request, and allowed her to escape the sufferings which she feared.†

When in that blest habitation
Which my God has foreordain'd;
When in glory's full possession,
I with saints and angels stand;
FREE GRACE only
Shall resound through Canaan's land."

* It was not the world beyond the grave of which she was afraid, but the passage that leads to it. She knew in whom she had believed. II. Tim. i. 12. Once, when speaking to her eldest son about her own spiritual state, she observed :—"The Devil sometimes tries to frighten me by suggesting that my many faults and failings are a proof that I am not a Christian, but I can always silence him with the text, 'Him that cometh to Me I will in nowise cast out;'" and her argument, as addressed to the "Accuser of the brethren," was this :—"Even if everything that you allege against me is true, and I never came to Christ before, *I come now*, and His word is pledged that He will not reject me."

Less than a week before her decease she heard for the first time, and was extremely pleased with the hymn (as sung by her daughter)—

"Jesus I will trust Thee, trust Thee with my soul;
Guilty, lost, and helpless, Thou canst make me whole.
There is none in heaven, or on earth like Thee;
Thou hast died for sinners—therefore Lord for me.
In Thy love confiding, I will seek Thy face,
Worship and adore Thee, for Thy wondrous grace.
* * * * *
Jesus, I do trust Thee, trust Thee without doubt;
'Whosoever cometh,' Thou 'wilt not cast out;'
Faithful is Thy promise, precious is Thy blood—
These my soul's salvation, Thou my Saviour God!"

† On the day before she entered into rest, her cold was better, and she received permission to go out again in her carriage; consequently it is thought that she looked forward to recovery, and

. . . . If we are waiting for our Lord, and conducting ourselves as those who expect His return, and if our souls are washed, like her's, from every stain by the blood of the Lamb, we shall not defile the heavenly world. Then our God can rejoice over us with singing. . . . Are we encouraged and cheered by the knowledge that blessed is that servant whom our Lord when He cometh shall find watching? If I were loving the world and its amusements, I could not be. Our sister had the power to enter into all its pleasures. She was a lady by birth, by education, and by fortune, but she rejected the allurements which it held out to her, and she lived a retired life. She was a genuine Christian. She had higher joys than those of earth, and she did what she could to persuade others to partake of that happiness which she enjoyed. . . . She was continually reading the Word, praying over the Word, and trying to mould her life according to the Word. How many are there in this parish, and in other parishes, who could testify with what earnestness she pressed the truths of that Word upon their souls? . . . It was her constant endeavour to comply with the injunction, 'Whether ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.' . . . Perhaps a stranger might say, 'You are praising her very much.' If I did, she would be the first to rebuke me. I am magnifying the grace of God, which enabled her to live so consistent a life."

The chancel of Chapel-en-le-Frith Church contains a tablet to the memory of her husband,* and herself.

WILLIAM H. G. BAGSHAWE, OF FORD HALL, ETC.

(71) William Henry, the eldest son of Henry Marwood Greaves, and Mary Catherine Anne Bagshawe, his wife, was born at Hesley Hall, on the 13th of August, 1831, and there baptized by his grandfather, William

having fallen into a kind of stupor from exhaustion, occasioned by weakness and want of sleep, did not know that she was dying until her spirit took its flight.

* Whose favourite Psalm was the thirty-seventh, of which the thirty-seventh and twenty-sixth verses were chosen by Mrs. Greaves for inscription upon his monument. Beneath her own name is the text, "Blessed are those servants whom the Lord when He cometh shall find watching." Luke xii. 37.

Bagshawe, on the 31st of the same month; christened at Harworth, on the 5th of April, 1832;* educated at Hesley Hall, by the Rev. N. B. Curry;† at the Collegiate School, near Sheffield,‡ under the Rev. G. A. Jacob, D.D.;§ and at Banner Cross, by the Rev. George Sandford, M.A.;|| entered at Trinity College, Cambridge, in July, 1851, kept all the Terms required for a Degree, and passed all the examinations,¶ except the last, for which he was prevented from presenting himself by ill health;** elected on the 10th of January, 1853, a Member of the Royal Archæological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland, and on the 7th of August, 1866, a Fellow of the Genealogical and Historical Society of Great Britain; assumed the surname of Bagshawe in addition to and after that of Greaves on the 28th of April, 1853, and again, by Royal Licence, on the 29th of May, 1879, in compliance with his grandfather's will; was placed in the Commission of the Peace for the County of Derby during the year 1855,†† but did not qualify until July, 1861.

* Parish Register.

† Now (1886) Rector of Clonmel, co. Tipperary.

‡ As a day-pupil; Banner Cross, where he resided with his grandfather, being on the same side of the town, and less than two miles distant.

§ Who was the Principal of that institution from 1843 to 1853, and by his splendid scholarship raised it to the highest position which it has ever attained. Previously he had been Tutor of Worcester College, Oxford, and afterwards (from 1853 to 1868) he was Head Master of Christ's Hospital, London. Amongst the works which he has written, the largest is an invaluable treatise on "The Ecclesiastical Polity of the New Testament." (Pp. 434. R. Dickinson, Farringdon Street, London. Price of the second edition, 3s. 6d.)

|| Before that time (*i.e.*, from 1843 to 1846) Vice-Principal of the Collegiate School aforesaid; and for the last six years Vicar of Ecclesall; a member of the very ancient Shropshire family of his name.

¶ College and University, including that in the additional subjects.

** Much to his own mortification and that of his friends, as he had been assured by his tutor before he went into residence that he was then as well prepared to compete for classical honours as many men who obtained them after enjoying all the advantages of an university training.

†† See a letter from Mr. William Currey (on behalf of the 6th Duke of Devonshire), dated "2 Park Place, St. James's, 23rd February." Mr. Greaves Bagshawe is also a Director of the Dore and Chinley Railway (appointed 15th December, 1883); a Member of the National Club, Whitehall Gardens, London; a Patron (with others) of the Vicarage of Wormhill, co. Derby, and of the Vicarages of Fulwood and Crookes, co. York; a Trustee of Chinley Chapel; President of the Savings' Bank, Chapel-en-le-Frith; a Guardian of the Assay Office, Sheffield; President of the Buxton Auxiliary Bible Society; a Trustee of the Town Hall, Chapel-en-le-Frith; an

In early life he had some little ambition to obtain a seat in the House of Commons,* but the feebleness of his health, and the confusion in which he found his father's affairs,† effectually banished the idea from his mind.

Having discovered at Ford Hall a MS. book, by the Apostle of the Peak, on the errors of Romanism, he published, in 1869, a few pages of it under the title of "Seven Serious Charges against Popery," and had the satisfaction of seeing the pamphlet so well received, that he soon had occasion to bring out a second edition.

Although a member of the Church of England, he has long worshipped once every Lord's day with the congregation gathered by his forefathers, from whose creed, in its most essential points, he hopes that he has not wandered far,‡ as the following extract from a speech made by him at an

ex-officio Guardian of the Chapel-en-le-Frith Union; President of the Chapel-en-le-Frith Auxiliary Bible Society; a Trustee of the Sheffield Church of England Educational Institute; a Commissioner of Taxes; a Trustee of the Wesleyan Chapel at Bagshawe, and of the schools at Ecclesall, Bowden Head, Dove Holes, etc. Other offices which he has held are those of Churchwarden of the Parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith (from 1869 to 1880); President of the Chapel-en-le-Frith Agricultural Society from its formation in 1872 to its dissolution in 1885; a Commissioner of the Sheffield and Chapel-en-le-Frith Turnpike Road, until the expiration of the Trust in November, 1884; first President of the Chapel-en-le-Frith Church of England Young Men's Society, etc.

* If these pages had not been intended exclusively for the perusal of the author's family and friends, all reference to himself, his affairs, and his opinions, would, of course, have been omitted, together with at least three-fourths of the rest of the contents of the book.

† To extinguish the mortgages upon the Banner Cross and Ford estates, he sold the whole of the Greaves property near Dronfield, for which Hesley Hall, with the manors of Hesley and Limpool, had been exchanged (see pp. 580-1); farms at Bolsover, co. Derby, and Rawmarsh, co. York, which had descended from the Murrays; besides lands and tenements at Wormhill, Harworth, etc.; thereby reducing his rental to less than £3500 a year. In Mr. Bateman's "Great Landowners of Great Britain and Ireland" (edition of 1883, p. 529), Mr. Greaves Bagshawe is only credited with the possession of 2832 acres of land, of the annual value of £3190, but the "Domesday Book" of 1873, from which these figures are derived, in estimating the extent of property, ignores apparently all land covered with woods and plantations, as well as moor land for which no grazing rent is received; and, in calculating annual value, takes no account of shooting, fishing, and water rents, nor of the average income derivable from falls of timber. In the payment of his father's debts, many of which were secured by bond or note of hand only, the writer was obliged to diminish considerably his personal estate also.

‡ With reference to the questions upon which his ancestors differed from the Established Church, he holds views very similar to theirs, but being under no obligation to "declare his unfeigned assent and consent to all and everything contained and prescribed in and by the Book of Common

anniversary meeting of the Church Missionary Society may tend to shew :—
“The days in which we live, I need scarcely remind you, are dangerous days. If ever the devil was transformed into an angel of light, he is now. If ever there were false apostles transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ, there are now. If ever there were false doctrines so plausible as to deceive, if it were possible, the very elect, we are amongst them now. If ever it was necessary to prove all things, and hold fast that which is good, it is necessary now. But what is the test by which we may distinguish between truth and error—between the thing which *is*, and that which only *seems* to be? There is but one touchstone, and that is the Word of God. Try everything by that Word. Try churches by that Word. Try societies by that Word. Try ministers by that Word. Above all, try your own hearts by that Word. Don't be satisfied with a society because it has a good name, and a long list of bishops upon its patronage, but ascertain what kind of seed its agents are scattering, before you subscribe one farthing to its funds. As they sow, they will reap. If they are sowing High Churchism, they will reap superstition. If they are sowing Broad Churchism, they will reap infidelity. If they are sowing the pure unadulterated truths of God's Word, they will reap a harvest of saved souls.—And now let us apply this test to the Society on behalf of which we are met to-night. Is it sowing the traditions of the Church; the doctrines of men; or the Gospel of Christ? If you could have been present yesterday at all its different stations throughout the world, I believe you would have heard but one testimony—salvation through the blood of the Lamb—salvation full and free to every sinner of mankind through faith in a crucified Redeemer. Were all the clergy of our Protestant Church as faithful and as sound as the missionaries of this noble Society, I should look with calmness upon the storms which seem gathering around us, for I should feel that not only were we at unity amongst ourselves, but that our house was founded upon a rock—the Rock of Ages—and that all the floods of Popery and Infidelity would break in vain upon its base. But when I see my fellow-churchmen on every side labouring to pull down the bulwarks which their fathers cemented with their

Prayer” (see p. 8), his conscience has never required him to become a Nonconformist in places where Evangelical doctrine is preached from the pulpit, and no High Church innovations have been introduced into the services.

blood ; when I see them building again upon the shifting sands of a man-made religion ; when I hear them proclaiming another Gospel than that of God's Blessed Book, I tremble lest our goodly habitation, which has braved the tempests of 200 years, should at last be riven by the mines of traitors* within, more deadly far than the assaults of foes without, and (when the day of trial comes) should fall, an example of the truth of the divine proverb,—a house divided against itself cannot stand. Much has been said in the present day about the comprehensiveness of the Church of England, as if it were a ground of congratulation that she includes within her pale almost every species of error as well as truth. The Church Missionary Society, I rejoice to say, is by no means comprehensive—in fact, so narrow-minded are its committee that they will not *tolerate* false doctrine amongst their agents. Is it wrong to wish that our bishops possessed a little more of this narrow-mindedness ? To wish that they were able and willing to adopt the principles of this great Society in the selection and rejection of candidates for the *home* mission-field ? We might hear less of the Church, but we should hear more of Christ. We might hear less of human reason, but we should hear more of divine revelation. The Church of England might be less wide, but I am convinced she would be more pure. There might be a large secession of wolves in sheep's clothing (oh, how some men seem to fear it!), but I am sure the flock would be safer without them. 'Leave us undisturbed for two years,' said the Ritualists, 'and we will revolutionize the Church of

* This epithet, strong as it is, seems the only one by which it is possible accurately to describe the men who, after pledging themselves to uphold the doctrine of the Church of England, and whilst eating her bread, are doing the work of her deadliest enemy. To take a single instance of their treason : The Church of England asserts plainly and unequivocally, with reference to the times preceding the Reformation, that :—"Laity and clergy, learned and unlearned, all ages, sects, and degrees of men, women, and children of whole Christendom (a horrible and most dreadful thing to think) have been at once drowned in abominable idolatry, of all other vices most detested of God, and most damnable to man, and that by the space of eight hundred years and more ;" yet ministers of the Church which makes this solemn declaration are found teaching the very idolatry which it so emphatically condemns. That they have a right to set up the worship of a Bread God no one denies, but to do so as officers of the Church of England is a distinct betrayal of their trust. Moreover, there are good reasons for supposing that the ranks of the Ritualists contain actual Jesuits. See "*Rome's Tactics*," by the late Very Rev. William Goode, D.D., F.S.A., Dean of Ripon. (Christian Book Society, 22 King William Street, Strand, London. Cheap edition, price 8d.)

England.' And what was the reply from the Episcopal bench? Work on, be active, be zealous, we will shew equal toleration—toleration did I say—no, 'equal *favour*' to all our clergy, '*irrespective of their theological opinions.*' Compare those words with the words of the great Apostle of the Gentiles—'Though we or an angel from Heaven preach any other Gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be anathema.' Did Paul preach the Gospel of forms and ceremonies, of processions and crosses, vestments and incense, candles and images,—to say nothing of the grosser superstitions of the mass; the confessional (for which 480 so-called priests of our own Church are now petitioning); the exaltation of the Virgin; monasticism; and all those other Romish ladders by which men seem to think that they can climb to Heaven in defiance of the God of Heaven. Ah, my friends, the Church Missionary Society is as broad as the Bible, and what do we want more? There are some solemn warnings addressed to those who add to that book the traditions of men, or who subtract from it the truth of God. As I said before, I say again, we live in perilous times. Pray that the Lord may preserve this great Society faithful unto the end. Pray that it may be kept pure from every stain,* a vessel meet for the Master's use. Pray that in the future, as in the past, it may be privileged to hold out the lamp of life to many a dark corner of the earth, until the Sun of Righteousness Himself returns with healing in His wings."

On the 24th of September, 1856, Mr. Bagshawe married at Abergele, co. Denbigh, (72) Martha, daughter of Joseph Bowmer, of Draycott, co. Derby, and of Lancayo House, co. Monmouth, by whom he has issue,

(76) William Murray Caldwell Greaves-Bagshawe, of Trinity College, Cambridge, who was born at Ford Hall, 19th October, 1864, and baptized at Chapel-en-le-Frith, 16th January, 1865.

(77) Mary Catherine Murray, born at Ford Hall, and baptized at Ecclesall.

(78) Frances Alice Devereux, born at Ford Hall, and baptized at Chapel-en-le-Frith.

* Since these words were spoken, the forces of evil have extended their influence so far that they have even been able to effect a lodgement in that stronghold of Evangelical religion the Council Chamber of the C. M. S.; and if they had not met with a check, would have worked irremediable mischief.

FRANCIS EDWARD GREAVES, OF BRIGHTON.

(73) Francis Edward, the second son of Henry Marwood Greaves, and Mary Catherine Anne Bagshawe, his wife, was born at Hesley Hall, on the 23rd of May, 1840, and baptized at Harworth, on the 1st of December following. Educated at the Collegiate School, near Sheffield; at Bolsterstone, co. York, by the Rev. J. Bell, M.A.; and at Trinity College, Cambridge. Appointed Captain of the 7th (Chapel-en-le-Frith) Company of Derbyshire Rifle Volunteers 26th October, 1866; qualified as a Magistrate for the county of Derby at the January Sessions, 1867; gazetted a Lieutenant in the 1st West Yorkshire Yeomanry Cavalry 22nd October, 1869; married at Chapel-en-le-Frith, on the 11th of December, 1872, (74) Emma, second daughter of Thomas Storer Partington, of Blackbrook, co. Derby, and has issue,

(79) Henry-Foxlowe Greaves, born at the Eaves, co. Derby, 1 March, 1875, and baptized at Chapel-en-le-Frith 7 May following.

Edward-Newton-Bagshawe Greaves, born at Brighton 18 October, 1880, and baptized at Chapel-en-le-Frith 18 January, 1881.

Francis-Gordon-Hamilton Greaves, born at Brighton 8 May, 1885, and baptized at St. Nicholas's Church in that town 26 July following.

Frances-Mary, born at the Eaves, and baptized at Chapel-en-le-Frith.

Grace-Emma, born at the Eaves, and baptized at Chapel-en-le-Frith.

Catherine-Isabel, born at the Eaves, and baptized at Chapel-en-le-Frith.

Constance-Helen, born at Brighton, and baptized at St. Nicholas's Church in that town.

MRS. CHARLES YELVERTON BALGUY.

(75) Ellen-Elizabeth, the only daughter of Henry Marwood Greaves, and Mary Catherine Anne Bagshawe, his wife, was born at Hesley Hall, on the 18th of November, 1836, and baptized at Harworth on the 27th of April, 1837.* She married, at Chapel-en-le-Frith, on the 23rd of April, 1867,†

* Parish Register.

† Ibid.

Charles-Yelverton Balguy,* of Highfield House, near Derby, a Major in the Army, formerly Captain in the 42nd Royal Highlanders, and Adjutant 1st Derbyshire Rifle Volunteers, by whom she has an only daughter,

Lucy-Evelyn, born at Highfield House aforesaid, and baptized at Chapel-en-le-Frith.

* For his first wife, Major Balguy, who was born on the 20th of August, 1827, had Lucy-Adela, daughter of Colonel John Caulfield, of Bloomfield, co. Westmeath, High Sheriff of co. Roscommon in 1826, and by her (who died on the 3rd of September, 1865) he had issue,

1. Francis Caulfield Balguy, born 4th September, 1857, married 17th April, 1879, Alice Lizzie Stewart, daughter of Fletcher Moor, of Ryde, Isle of Wight, and has issue.
 2. Charles St. John Balguy, born 22nd May, 1864.
 1. Edith-Adela, married 22nd April, 1876, to George-Herbert Strutt, of Belper.
 2. Ethel-Maude.
 3. Flora-Constance.
-

CONCLUSION.

The story of God's dealings with the family of the Apostle of the Peak has now been told, and from first to last it is a record of abounding grace. If the King of Kings had entered into a special covenant with their pious ancestor, like that which He made with His servant David of old,* He could scarcely have watched over them with more tender care. Though frequently compelled by His justice to "visit their transgressions with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes," His loving-kindness has never been taken from them, nor has His compassion towards them failed. To the seventh generation they have been permitted to sit in their father's seat, and to enjoy all the temporal mercies with which he was favoured. Still more remarkable have been the religious advantages that have attended their steps, and, best of all, the electing love which has made so many of them heirs of God and joint heirs with Christ in His Heavenly Kingdom. If the preceding pages have shewn forth in any degree, however small, "the praises of the Lord, and His wonderful works that He hath done,"† the principal object which the writer set before himself has been attained. Genealogical tastes, acquired early in life, led him to dive deeply into the family papers which lay unheeded around him, and having found amongst them many striking evidences of God's goodness, forbearance, and truth, he thought it his duty to put the principal facts which he had learned into such a form that his children and "the generation to come might know them, . . . that they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep His Commandments."‡ Great are the privileges of those who trace their descent from the Apostle of the Peak, and correspondingly great are their responsibilities. May they not be "high-minded but fear," remembering how even the seed of Abraham has been cast off for "unbelief," and that they, who are only "branches of a wild olive-tree,"§ "stand by faith." May they also realize that in the present day they have double need to walk closely in the steps of their saintly progenitor, inasmuch as they are not only exposed to the ordinary accidents of human existence, but also live in times when at any moment their Master may appear. Almost every sign of His

* Psalm lxxxix. 3, 4, and 28 to 36.

† Psalm lxxviii. 6, 7.

‡ Psalm lxxviii. 4.

§ Romans xi. 17.

approach is now more or less completely fulfilled. Never was there an age when so "many ran to and fro," or "knowledge" was so much "increased."* Never was the Gospel so widely preached as a "witness"† to the nations of the earth. "Scoffers"‡ abound, and lawlessness§ is rampant on every side. The Turkish Empire is drying up. The Jews, apparently, are being prepared by persecution to return to their own land. Biblical chronologists of the highest eminence assert that "the times of the Gentiles" are fast running out.|| The "iron" is largely mixed with "miry clay."¶ There is "distress of nations and perplexity."** O that every reader of these lines may "wash his robes in the blood of the Lamb" before it is too late! O that every descendant of the Apostle of the Peak may be "accounted worthy to escape those things which shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man!"†† O that each and all, in full assurance of hope, may be able to say, with Rutherford‡‡:—

"The sands of time are sinking,
The dawn of heaven breaks,
The summer morn I've sigh'd for,
The fair sweet morn awakes.
Dark, dark hath been the midnight,
But day-spring is at hand,
And glory, glory dwelleth
In Immanuel's land.

Oh! Christ, He is the fountain,
The deep sweet well of love,
The streams of earth I've tasted,
More deep I'll drink above.
There to an ocean fulness
His mercy doth expand,
And glory, glory dwelleth
In Immanuel's land.

* Daniel xii. 4.

† Matthew xxiv. 14.

‡ 2 Peter iii. 3.

§ Of which the present state of the Church of England affords a lamentable example.

|| One of the most remarkable books upon this subject is "The Approaching End of the Age," by Mr. H. Grattan Guinness. (Hodder and Stoughton, 27 Paternoster Row, London.)

¶ Daniel ii. 41 to 43.

** Luke xxi. 25, 26.

†† Luke xxi. 36.

‡‡ Mentioned on page 44.

CONCLUSION.

With mercy and with judgment
My web of time He wove,
And aye the dews of sorrow
Were luster'd with His love.
I'll bless the hand that guided,
I'll bless the heart that plann'd,
When throned where glory dwelleth
In Immanuel's land.

Oh ! I am my Belovèd's,
And my Belovèd's mine,
He brings a poor vile sinner
Into His 'house of wine.'
I stand upon His merit ;
I know no other stand,
Not e'en where glory dwelleth,
In Immanuel's land.

The Bride eyes not her garment,
But her dear Bridegroom's face ;
I will not gaze on glory,
But on my King of Grace ;
Not on the crown He giveth,
But on His piercèd hand ;
The Lamb is all the glory
Of Immanuel's land."

APPENDIX.

FORD HALL.

As the following account* of this place, taken from the *Glossopdale Chronicle and North Derbyshire Reporter* for Feb. 16, 1878, contains a few facts which have not been previously noticed, it has been thought worthy of insertion here, although the colouring of the picture is far too bright, and many of the particulars have already been given:—

“ Situated in a narrow valley secluded by lofty hills from the busy scenes of the country town of Chapel-en-le-Frith, Ford Hall is partially visible from the Sheffield turnpike road, as it winds through the plantations that crown the summit of Breck Edge. At the foot of this precipitous incline, and on the opposite slope, lay the old deer park, which is now destroyed, but was once famous for the excellence of its venison. A fine avenue of lime trees (flanking ‘the cathedral walk’), which led to it, still remains to mark its site.

The house is approached by a well-planned and easy carriage drive, as well as by a more direct road of older date and steeper gradient, recalling the days when travelling in the Peak was undertaken, both by ladies and gentlemen, in the saddle, except on very rare occasions when the family coach, drawn by four powerful horses, was brought out for a journey to London, or some distant part of the kingdom. As a relic of those times, the ancient horse-block, where many a fair dame has mounted her steed, may yet be seen.

Outside the grounds there are some substantial old weather-beaten houses and farm steads, cleanly and neat in their appearance, and built with a solidity seldom seen in the present day. Within the entrance gates a landscape of great beauty bursts suddenly upon the sight,—in the foreground, a richly wooded valley,—beyond, alternate hills and dales, backed by the noble outlines of Chinley Churn, South Head, and Kinder Scout. Further to the right the horizon is bounded by the moors belonging to the estate, and in their midst a luncheon-tower, erected for the use of the shooters, forms a landmark which is visible for many miles. After proceeding some distance down the drive, the music of rippling waters combines with the thrilling notes piped by the feathered occupants of the leafy groves to awaken an echo in every heart which is not dead to Nature’s harmonies. Trees, the growth of centuries, and considered some of the finest in the Peak, charm the eye, whilst springs of exceeding purity invite the taste, as they hasten to join the swiftly flowing stream which may be seen at intervals between the branches of the overhanging beeches, sycamores, and limes. Once the scene here described was part of a Royal forest, which embraced many square miles of wood and pasture, tenanted by thousands of red deer. This picturesque appanage of the Crown was guarded by Foresters, the highest of whom—named Foresters of Fee—were the gentry of the country, and held their lands on condition of maintaining the King’s rights, and of attending him with their retainers when he came into the neighbourhood. Two of the families that enjoyed

* By Mr. Reginald Wood, who obtained some of his historical information from the author of these memoirs.

this distinction were the de Bagshawes of Bagshawe, and the de la Fordes of Ford, from both of which the present owner of Ford Hall is descended. Traces of the old office (which was hereditary) may be found in the Bagshawe arms—a bugle-horn between three roses—and in the green and scarlet livery used by the Bagshawes down to the close of the last century; the red rose of England in the arms, and the scarlet in the livery, bearing a reference to the Royal nature of the tenure. Ford Hall has a long history, which commences as far back as the days of Edward the First, under whom one of its occupants was honoured with a situation of trust and importance. The de la Fordes, above-mentioned, were succeeded by the Cresswells, and they in their turn gave place to the Bagshawes, who had been seated for many generations at Bagshawe, in the same parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith, and at Abney, in the parish of Hope. All these families were connected by marriage, and amongst their members were men of civil, ecclesiastical, and military renown. Sir Edward Bagshawe, the two Sir William Bagshawes, John and Francis Bagshawe, who were selected by Charles II. to be Knights of the Royal Oak, Edward Bagshawe, M.P. for Southwark, the Rev. Henry Bagshawe, D.D., Rector of Houghton-le-Spring and Prebend of Durham, and the able controversial writer, Edward Bagshawe, Vicar of Ambrosden, were persons of more or less repute in their day; but high above them all towered William Bagshawe, the Apostle of the Peak, who was probably a greater benefactor to the county of Derby than any one else who ever lived. A memoir of this gentleman was published, in 1704, by the Rev. John Ashe, of Ashford, but it has become very scarce, and the present Mr. Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, has now in the press another sketch of the life of his revered ancestor. To do justice to such a character would require far more space than the limits of this article will allow; suffice it to say that, after enduring persecutions, losses, and perils for the sake of the Gospel which he proclaimed—after riding an almost incredible number of miles to preach an almost incredible number of sermons, and after writing an almost incredible number of books—he entered into his rest on the 1st of April, 1702, honoured and lamented by vast numbers to whom his ministry had been made a blessing.

The first of the Bagshawes who possessed the Ford estate was William Bagshawe, Esq., of Abney, Litton, and Hucklow, born in 1597-8. He had three sons, who were the founders of three families, all wealthy and respected. 1. William Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, the Apostle of the Peak. 2. John Bagshawe, of Hucklow and Litton, High Sheriff of the county of Derby in 1696. 3. Adam Bagshawe, of Wormhill Hall, the ancestor of Francis Westby Bagshawe, Esq., of Wormhill Hall and the Oaks.

The eldest son, above-mentioned, was succeeded at Ford Hall by a line of descendants who, though less distinguished than himself, worthily maintained the honour of the family, and were ever ready to promote the welfare of their fellow-countrymen. As Justices of the Peace and Deputy Lieutenants for the county, and still more from their personal merits, they exercised a powerful influence throughout the mountainous district in which they resided, and from their great interest with the Dukes of Devonshire were often able to redress the grievances of their neighbours. With one exception they all seem to have been men of piety, and several of them were remarkable for their literary attainments. Colonel Samuel Bagshawe, of Ford Hall, M.P., was also held in high estimation for his military talents, and at one time occupied the very important post of Second in Command of the East Indies. In politics the family were Whigs, and staunch supporters of the House of Hanover. In their religious sentiments they were thorough Protestants, earnestly longing for a second and more Scriptural Reformation, which should eradicate every trace of Popery from the National Church.

That any portion of the present Ford Hall was erected by the de la Fordes is scarcely probable, but there are ten or eleven rooms which appear to be quite as old as the reign of Elizabeth. About the year 1730 considerable alterations were made by William Bagshawe, Esq., D.L., who rebuilt the east front and laid out the terraced flower garden, a part of which yet remains. Further changes have been effected during the present century to suit modern tastes and requirements.

The treasures of the house are very numerous, and include a large collection of family portraits.

In the dining room are excellent likenesses of Lord and Lady John Murray by Ramsay, of the first and second Dukes of Athole, of the Countess of Findlater and Seafield, of the first Sir James Caldwell, Bart., of the Countess of Shelbourne, of Lord and Lady Paulett, Sir Michael Newton, K.B. and Bart., Lord Edward Murray, Lord John Murray (when a boy), etc.; also a fine painting of 'The Siege of Vienna by the Turks,' the principal figure in which is Sobieski, King of Poland, on a white horse.

The entrance hall contains a large picture representing Lord James Cavendish, of Staveley Hall, and the second Duke of Devonshire, discussing with Governor Yale, of Fort St. George, (and their legal adviser, Mr. Tunstall,) the terms of a proposed treaty of marriage between Lord James and the Governor's daughter. In the background are the young Marquis of Hartington and other members of the Cavendish family. On the opposite wall hang two three-quarter-length portraits of gentlemen of the House of Athole, in armour.

In the drawing room there is a very valuable oil painting of 'The Continnence of Scipio;' portraits of General and the Hon. Mrs. Murray, the Countess of Belmore, the late Mr. and Mrs. Bagshawe, the Rev. Francis Gisborne, Sir John Caldwell, etc., etc. Some important relics of antiquity may also be noticed, such as a hunting-horn mounted with silver gilt, once the property of John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, whose arms, on a silver shield, are attached to the ribbon by which it is suspended from the shoulder. Various coronerships (including that of the High Peak) and other offices are connected with the possession of this remarkable curiosity.* A large and splendid Chinese cabinet, brought from India by Colonel Bagshawe, next claims attention, and displays a high degree of artistic excellence. An immense china bowl and stand of great value, procured by General Murray, some elegant alabaster vases, a beautifully constructed model of Banner Cross by Sir Jeffry Wyatville, with an abundance of Indian and Chinese figures, vessels, and ornaments, add to the attractions of this handsome apartment.

On the walls of the breakfast room may be seen a number of fine engravings, such as 'The Grecian Votary,' by Pether, from Nicholas Poussin, 'Bolton Abbey in the Olden Time,' 'The Death of Wolfe,' the Battles of 'The Boyne,' 'La Hogue,' etc.

The library contains 'Macklin's Bible,' 'Boydell's Shakespeare,' 'Montfaucon's Antiquities,' and many other magnificent works. Twenty shields emblazoned with armorial bearings surmount

* In the Journal of the Derbyshire Archaeological Society for 1886 there is an admirable engraving of the Tutbury horn, and a no less excellent review of its history by the Rev. J. Charles Cox, LL.D.

From each of the three great families who successively inherited the honour of Tutbury, and who may have employed the horn for the summoning of their courts, its present owner is descended. From the House of Ferrers he traces his pedigree through Mrs. Bagshawe, *née* Hardwar; from the Plantagenets, Earls of Lancaster, and from John of Gaunt, through Mrs. Bagshawe, *née* Caldwell. The Peverels of the Peak, who held sway over that wild region (and probably appointed its coroner) before the Earls of Derby of the Ferrers line, were also ancestors of Mr. Bagshawe.

the bookcases, and record the descent of the Bagshawe family from King Edward III. In this room there are portraits of the Hon. Mrs. Murray by Romney, of the King and Queen of Bohemia by Gerard Honthorst, of the second Sir James Caldwell, Bart., of Mary, Duchess of Athole, of George, twelfth Lord Ross, of Colonel Bagshawe, M.P., of Ford Hall, and of General Hugh Caldwell.

Mr. Bagshawe's study is well filled with relics of the past—silver-hilted and elaborately chased swords, curiously inlaid pistols, gorgeous uniforms, and gold-laced horse trappings, used by his ancestors on various important occasions. It is also rich in old manuscripts, autographs, and very beautiful family miniatures, seals, etc. Engravings by Houbraken from celebrated portraits of the Riches, Earls of Warwick and Holland, the Devereux, Earls of Essex, and other historical personages, from whom the Bagshawes are descended, surround the room. There are also likenesses of the last Mr. Foxlowe, of Staveley Hall, of the first Lord and Lady Clive, and of Lord Mountnorres.

On the staircase may be observed a well-executed representation (as tradition relates) of Prince Charles Edward, the young Pretender, given by him to his friend the Marquis of Tullibardine. Here, and in the adjoining corridors, the walls are covered with portraits of different members of the Bagshawe, Murray, Caldwell, Newton, Greaves, Gisborne, and Foxlowe families, but even the most important of them are too numerous for description in these columns.

The collections of old china from Dresden, Sèvres, Worcester, Derby, Chelsea, and Newcastle, stored in various parts of the house, are of the most costly and elegant kind. One large dinner and tea service is particularly curious, having been made expressly for Colonel Bagshawe in China, and emblazoned with the family crest and arms by the Chinese, who have copied with scrupulous fidelity the heraldic drawings supplied to them.

The Murray and Newton plate is likewise said to be very handsome, but at present it is not at Ford Hall, being deposited for security at a bank."

See page 378, line 17.

From Blakeway's "Sheriffs of Shropshire" it appears that Joseph Griffiths, of Dinthill Hall, co. Salop (son of Leighton Owen Griffiths, of the same place, by a Miss Hill, of the Hawkestone family), married Letitia, daughter of Richard Moore, of Hereford, was High Sheriff of Shropshire in 1771, and died on the 11th of June, 1772, aged 38, leaving a son, Richard Delamore Griffiths, of Dinthill Hall. When, therefore, Mrs. Barroll bequeaths trinkets to her "cousin" Leighton Griffiths and lace to his wife, Mr. and Mrs. Richard Delamore Griffiths are probably the persons referred to, unless Mr. Joseph Griffiths had a younger son named Leighton, who inherited the family property before 1781.

See page 504.

The late Mr. William Bennett, of Chapel-en-le-Frith, the author of "The Cavalier," "The King of the Peak," "Owain Goch," "Malpas," etc., having heard that the writer of these memoirs was preparing a history of his family for the press, kindly sent him the following anecdote relative to his grandfather:—

"The Rev. William Bagshawe was a great benefactor to the parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith, and by his munificence the existing National Schools were in a large measure built, and thereby

a solid foundation laid for the education of the poorer parishioners. He was also of great assistance and support in the commutation of the tithes of the parish, and when the award was made by the Commissioners, he took upon himself, for a very moderate, or we might say inadequate, consideration, to furnish estates whereon special allotments of the tithes were made, so as to discharge the parish from tithes altogether. His beneficence did not meet, however, with so kind a return as it merited. Adjoining to the Ford estate lay a large tract of moorland called Colburn, extending from the turnpike road between Chapel-en-le-Frith and Sheffield towards Kinder Scout, worth nothing but for the propagation of grouse and the run of the sportsman. A portion of the moor belonged to the freeholders of Chapel-en-le-Frith, who had never thought it worth enclosing, but suffered it to lie waste, and to become the haunt of the poacher, or any sportsman who thought proper to carry a gun over it. In all probability, those of the Bagshawe family who shot used the moor more frequently than others, as they possessed moors of their own upon Colburn, adjoining to that of the Chapel-en-le-Frith freeholders. However, at one of the later meetings of the Commutation Committee, and when they were considering in what manner to raise funds to purchase the tithes, or special allotments of them, one of the Committee (a considerable freeholder, and old friend of Mr. Bagshawe) said, 'Oh, let us sell Colburn.' Several of the Committee demurred to this step, and said it would give offence to Mr. Bagshawe, to whom it seemed almost naturally to belong; and especially as he had been such a benefactor to the parish. The worthy freeholder who proposed the sale replied, 'Oh, nonsense. It belongs to the freeholders of the parish. There's no doubt about that; and as it is for the public benefit, it ought to be made the best of. I agree that we should offer it to Mr. Bagshawe first, at the price of £——, and if he won't give it, I will.' The rest of the Committee still felt unwilling to do what they considered an unkind thing, but there was no alternative except to obey Mr. —, for it was necessary that every freeholder should concur, and join in a conveyance of the moor to any purchaser, and Mr. — had made up his mind that the moor should be sold, and the purchase money applied *pro tanto* in the purchase of the tithes, or a special allotment to embrace them. The Committee at length directed the moor to be advertised for sale by auction, but without being able to get a customer, and subsequently to be offered to Mr. Bagshawe, at the price fixed by Mr. —, which was done, and, after some delay, the offer was accepted, but we believe with a slight abatement of that cordiality with which Mr. Bagshawe had always previously met the wishes of his fellow-parishioners. This contretemps did not, however, occasion any change in Mr. Bagshawe's views, and he did not for a moment hesitate in charging two of his estates in the parish with special allotments, as before-mentioned, to redeem the parishioners from the payment of tithes; and a trust deed for sale of the moor (signed by all the freeholders of the parish of Chapel-en-le-Frith), and a conveyance by the trustees (the late Thomas Gisborne, Esq., M.P., and others) were delivered to him; which are now of considerable importance, as a repertory of the landowners of the time, of which advancing age will increase the value. In giving this narrative we would not have it supposed that Mr. Bagshawe had any hankering after that which was not his own. His gentlemanly feelings and Christian character were a sufficient guarantee against any idea of that kind; but those of the Commutation Committee who hesitated to sell the moor to any other purchaser than the proprietor of Ford Hall were well aware that he would have been much annoyed if the moor had been sold to any person who should turn out to be an ill-conditioned neighbour, and disturb the right of game over his own adjoining moor."

See page 589, last footnote.

As an apology for his sermonettes, the writer once quoted* from Baxter's "Saints' Rest"† some words of exhortation, which may form a profitable ending to these memoirs.

"O, what a world of good," observes the Kidderminster divine, "might gentlemen and knights and lords do that have many tenants, if they had but hearts to improve their interest and advantage. Little do the majority of you that are such think of the duty that lies upon you in this. Do you not know who hath said that to whom men commit much, from them they will expect the more? If you speak to your tenants for God and their souls, *you* may be regarded when even a minister shall be despised. O, therefore, as you value the honour of God, your own comfort, and the salvation of souls, improve your interest to the utmost for God." Then, addressing Believers of all ranks and classes, he adds, "Up every man that hath a tongue, and is a servant of Christ, and do something of this, your Master's work. Why hath He given you a tongue, but to speak in His service? And how can you serve Him more eminently than in the saving of souls? O, if you have the hearts of Christians, or of men in you, let them yearn towards your neighbours. Alas, there is but a step betwixt them and death. Many hundreds of diseases are waiting to seize on them, and if they die unregenerate they are lost for ever. Have you hearts of rock that cannot pity men in such a case as this? Hath God had so much mercy on you, and will you have no mercy on your neighbours? Dost thou live close by them, or meet them in the streets, or sit and talk with them, and say nothing to them about their souls, or the life to come? If their houses were on fire you would run and help them, and will you not help them when their souls are in danger of the fire of hell? If you knew but a remedy for their diseases you would tell it them, or else you would judge yourself guilty of their death. Cardan speaks of one that had a receipt which would suddenly and certainly cure" one of the most painful diseases to which our fallen nature is subject, "and he makes no doubt but that man is in hell, because he never revealed it to any before he died. What shall we say then of those who know of the remedy for curing souls, and do not reveal it, nor persuade men to make use of it? Is it not hypocrisy to pray daily for their conversion and salvation, and never once endeavour to procure it? Be not like the priest or Levite that saw the man wounded, and passed by. As you have the hearts of men and not tigers in you, help! Alas, how forward are hypocrites in their sacrifice, and how backward to shew mercy!"

* At a rent audit, on the 9th of December, 1869.

† The only copy now at Ford Hall of this incomparable old work bears the autograph of "Barbara Eyre," afterwards Mrs. Jessop, of Broom Hall, near Sheffield, the sister of Mr. Eyre, of Highlow Hall, co. Derby, whose wife was a special friend of the Apostle of the Peak. From her it descended to its present owner through Lady John Murray, her great-granddaughter. (See page 544.) The edition is that of 1656.

THE END.

2000
E 1000

